

**Bmj vfg cÜZeÜv` i AvAKvi I gh®v : RvZmsN mb`
I eisj v` tki tçÿvçtU GKvU ch®j vPbv**



XvKv vekje` vj tqi vcGBP.vv. vMvñi Rb` Dc`vcZ Avfm` f©

**XvKv vekje` vj q, XvKv-1000, eisj v` k
Ry 2017**

**Bmj vfg cÜZeÜxt` i AvãKvi I ghP`v : RmZmsN mb`
I evsj v`tki tcöyvcçU GKvU chãj vPbv**



XvKv ñekje``vj tqi ñcGBP.ñV. ñVMñi Rb` Dc`ñcZ Avfmd` f©

ZËjeavqK
W. gny\$ Avãjikx`
Aa`vcK
Bmj vfgK ÷vñVR ñefvM
XvKv ñekje``vj q
XvKv- 1000

hM#-ZËjeavqK
W. tgvT gmy`Avj g
Aa`vcK
Bmj vfgK ÷vñVR ñefvM
XvKv ñekje``vj q
XvKv- 1000

Mtel K
tgvT bRiã Bmj vfg
ñcGBP.ñV. Mtel K
ti ñR bs- 09
ñkÿvel© 2013-2014
Bmj vfgK ÷vñVR ñefvM
XvKv ñekje``vj q
XvKv- 1000

**XvKv ñekje``vj q, XvKv-1000, evsj v`k
Rg 2017**

cĹ"qb cĪ

GB gġg©cĹ"qb Kiv hvġ"Q th, XvKv vekġe`"vj ġqi Bmj vġgK ÷ vġWR uefvġMi
uġGBP.uġ. MġeIK ġgtv bRiġ Bmj vg, KZĹ Dc`"uġZ ŌBmj vġg cĹZeŪġ` i
AvġKvi I ghġv : RvZmsN mb` I eisj vġ`ġki tcŌvġġU GKġ chġj vPbġ
kxIĹ Avġfm>`fġŪ Avġvġ`i cĹ"y ZĒyearvġb mġúbeKġiġQ| GġU Zui GKK I
ġgŠġj K iPbv| Avġgiv Zui cvġġj uġuġ Av`"cvŠġ cvV KġiġQ| Avġvġ`i RvġvġġZ,
Avġfm>`fġŪ ev Gi tKvb AskġeġkI Ab` tKvb cĹZŌvb ev ms`v nġZ cĹKvġ uġKsev
uġMġŌ ARġbi Rb` Dc`rcb Kġiġb| Avġgiv uġGBP.uġ. uġMġŌ cŌvġbi uġvġġĒ
Avġfm>`fġŪ cixyKġ`i uġKU tcŌġYi Rb` Rgv`vġbi mġvġi k KiġQ|

(W. ġgtv ġmġAvj g)

hM#-ZĒyearvġK

I

Aa`vcK

Bmj vġgK ÷ vġWR uefvġM

XvKv vekġe`"vj q

XvKv- 1000

(W. ġmġ\$ Avġj iġx`)

ZĒyearvġK

I

Aa`vcK

Bmj vġgK ÷ vġWR uefvġM

XvKv vekġe`"vj q

XvKv- 1000

tNvl YvcĪ

Avng GB gṭgṭNvl Yv Ki nQ th, ÒBmj vtg cĪZeÜx` i AvnKvi I ghPv: RuzmsN
mb` I esj vt`tki tcövcĪU GKvU chĀj vPbv0 kxlR nGBP. nW. Avfm` fĪU
Avgrv GKK I tgšij K i Pbv| Mtel Yv KgĪU Avng Aa`vcK W. gvm`\$ Avāy i kx`
Ges Aa`vcK W. gvm` Avj g m`vti i thŠ_ ZĒyeavtb m`úbaKti nQ| Avfm` fĪU ev
Gi tKvb Ask Ab` tKvb cĪZôvb ev ms`v nžZ cĪKvk nKsev nWnĪ ARĪbi Rb`
Dc`vcb Kvi n|

XvKv
Rly 2017

(tgv bRiġ Bmj vġ)
nGBP. nW. Mtel K
ti nR bs-09
nkývel ©. 2013-2014
Bmj vngK ÷ nWR nfvM
XvKv nekĪe` ij q
XvKv- 1000

KZÁZv`Kvi

gnvb Avj m̄ qv I AbM̄n ðBmj vtg c̄ZeÚx` i AvKvi I ghPv : RmZmsN mb` I
evsj vt`tki t̄c̄yrc̄tU GKU ch̄j vPbú kxl R̄ M̄tel Yv Awfm̄` f̄l̄ i Pbv̄i Kvr̄ m̄úbæKi t̄Z
t̄ct̄i uQ| AmsL` `yf I mij vg Rvbw`Q gvbeZvi gnvb `Z tk̄bex I ivmj- nhi Z ggv̄s̄
(mv.) Gi c̄Z hvi Av`k̄l̄ R̄xeb e`e`v̄ vek̄p`vcx̄ weaZ|

KZÁZv Rvbw`Q evsj vt`k mi Kv̄ti i gvbbx̄ c̄vbgš̄x̄ meR̄vt̄j i mef̄k̄b̄ evOvj RmZi RbK
e½eÚz̄kL gv̄Rei ingv̄t̄bi t̄R`ó Kb`v̄ tkL n̄vmb̄vi c̄Z̄ v̄h̄ub Avgv̄t̄K ðc̄vbgš̄x̄i M̄tel Yv I
D`P̄ v̄k̄ȳv̄ m̄v̄qZv̄ Zn̄ej̄ 0̄ t̄_ t̄K̄ ūc̄GBP̄. W. ēw̄ c̄v̄b̄ K̄t̄i t̄Qb| Gv̄U Avgvi R̄xeb̄i tk̄b̄Zg
AR̄b̄, t̄jvi ḡt̄a` GKU| h̄v̄ I Ggb GKU M̄tel Yv m̄úbæKivi Rb` c̄l̄qv̄Rbx̄q h̄t̄_ó A_©
eiv̄i c̄v̄b̄| Zey evsj vt`tki t̄c̄yrc̄tU th A_©Avḡ t̄ct̄q̄uQ Zv̄ Avgvi Rb` eo c̄v̄b̄|
thLv̄t̄b̄ A_©c̄v̄b̄i t̄P̄t̄q̄ m̄s̄yb̄ I ghP̄ v̄eva Āt̄b̄K̄ teik̄|

AKv̄l̄g KZÁZv Rvbw`Q Avgvi M̄tel Yv K̄t̄gP̄ ZĒyeav̄qK̄ v̄nt̄m̄te `v̄qZ̄j M̄h̄Y K̄t̄i v̄h̄ub
Avgv̄t̄K̄ K̄c̄v̄. t̄_ L̄t̄q̄t̄Qb̄ k̄l̄x̄q̄ v̄k̄ȳK̄, M̄tel K̄, m̄s̄³v̄ I v̄ek̄ó Bmj v̄gx̄ v̄P̄š̄l̄e` Ges Xv̄Kv̄
vek̄t̄e` v̄j̄ t̄qi Bmj v̄gK̄ ÷ v̄WR̄ v̄efv̄t̄Mi Aa`vc̄K̄ W. ggv̄s̄ Av̄ā̄j̄ i k̄x̄` m̄v̄t̄i i c̄Z̄|
vek̄t̄e` v̄j̄ t̄qi c̄l̄g el̄_ t̄K̄ hvi m̄š̄l̄b̄Z̄j̄` t̄_ v̄ I f̄v̄j̄ eiv̄m̄v̄ t̄ct̄q̄uQ| hvi c̄Z̄`ȳ I c̄t̄iv̄ȳ
Dr̄m̄v̄n-DĪx̄cb̄vi K̄v̄i t̄Y M̄tel Yv m̄úbæKi t̄Z̄ t̄ct̄i uQ| n̄v̄R̄v̄t̄iv̄ Kḡe`-Z̄v̄ m̄t̄Ēj̄ v̄h̄ub Avgvi
M̄tel Yv K̄t̄gP̄ Rb` mgq I k̄b̄ v̄ t̄q̄t̄Qb̄| Z̄iv̄ Ab̄t̄c̄l̄ Yv I m̄v̄ēȳv̄K̄ ZĒyeav̄t̄bi dt̄j̄ B Avgvi
M̄tel Yv Kḡl̄ m̄v̄úbæKiv̄ m̄s̄ē n̄t̄q̄t̄Q| Z̄iv̄ ḡj̄`ev̄b̄ c̄iv̄gk̄l̄ v̄ K- v̄b̄t̄` R̄b̄vi dt̄j̄ m̄úv̄b̄Z̄b̄
GKU v̄el̄t̄q̄ K̄v̄R̄ mgv̄b̄ K̄i t̄Z̄ m̄ȳḡ n̄t̄q̄uQ| hvi m̄v̄t̄_ Av̄Bb̄, ḡt̄b̄v̄ēÁv̄b̄, mgv̄R̄v̄ēÁv̄b̄,
mgv̄RK̄j̄`v̄Y, Bmj v̄t̄gi B̄v̄Z̄v̄m̄, B̄v̄Z̄v̄m̄, `k̄b̄, Bmj v̄gx̄ v̄d̄Kn̄, c̄ZeÚx̄ m̄s̄t̄Ū R̄v̄Z̄x̄q̄ I
Av̄š̄R̄v̄Z̄K̄ v̄el̄q̄ R̄v̄oZ̄| Avgvi G M̄tel Yv K̄t̄gP̄ Z̄_`-D̄c̄v̄Ē m̄s̄M̄h̄ I Gi Aa`v̄q̄, D̄c̄v̄a`v̄q̄
v̄eb̄`-K̄i Y Ges Gi Aege I f̄v̄ēt̄m̄s̄`h̄ēv̄x̄ K̄i t̄Z̄ m̄v̄i m̄K̄j̄ mḡt̄q̄B̄ Av̄š̄l̄i K̄f̄v̄t̄ē m̄v̄v̄h̄` I
m̄n̄t̄h̄v̄M̄Z̄v̄ K̄t̄i t̄Qb̄| Gi Rb` Avḡ Z̄vi K̄v̄t̄Q̄ v̄P̄i KZÁ I FYx̄| Avḡ Z̄iv̄ `v̄N̄f̄q̄ȳm̄ȳr̄` I
D̄³aj̄ f̄iel̄`Z̄ K̄v̄ḡb̄v̄ K̄i uQ|

KZÁZv c̄K̄v̄k̄ K̄i uQ Bmj v̄gK̄ ÷ v̄WR̄ v̄efv̄t̄Mi Aa`vc̄K̄ W. t̄gv̄t̄ ḡm̄ȳ Av̄j̄ ḡ m̄v̄t̄i i c̄Z̄|
v̄h̄ub ZĒyeav̄qK̄ m̄v̄t̄i i v̄b̄t̄` f̄k̄ h̄M̄ȳ-ZĒyeav̄qK̄ v̄nt̄m̄te m̄v̄ēR̄ m̄n̄t̄h̄v̄M̄Z̄v̄ K̄t̄i t̄Qb̄| Avgvi G
K̄v̄t̄R̄ GK̄v̄š̄l̄ I v̄b̄ij̄ m̄f̄v̄t̄ē m̄n̄t̄h̄v̄M̄Z̄v̄ K̄t̄i t̄Qb̄ X̄v̄K̄v̄ v̄ek̄t̄e` v̄j̄ t̄qi f̄z̄M̄j̄ I c̄v̄i t̄ek̄ v̄efv̄t̄Mi
m̄n̄t̄h̄v̄M̄x̄ Aa`vc̄K̄ R̄b̄v̄ē R̄v̄ḡv̄j̄ L̄v̄b̄ Ges GK̄ mgq̄K̄v̄i m̄n̄K̄ḡr̄m̄i K̄v̄v̄i `k̄j̄ K̄ev̄ v̄M̄M̄b̄ K̄t̄j̄ R̄,
v̄S̄b̄v̄B̄`n-Gi Bmj v̄ḡ v̄k̄ȳv̄ v̄efv̄t̄Mi c̄f̄v̄l̄K̄ W. t̄gv̄v̄t̄ L̄v̄R̄v̄ m̄v̄B̄d̄z̄x̄b̄| Z̄v̄t̄` i m̄v̄t̄_ M̄tel Yv
m̄s̄p̄v̄š̄l̄ v̄efv̄b̄v̄el̄q̄ c̄iv̄gk̄`K̄t̄i uQ I m̄v̄v̄h̄` v̄b̄t̄q̄uQ|

v̄ek̄l̄ f̄v̄t̄ē KZÁZv Rvbw`Q cig k̄l̄x̄q̄ ēv̄ēv̄ t̄gv̄t̄ k̄v̄n̄R̄v̄v̄b̄ n̄v̄l̄j̄v̄`vi Ges gv̄ v̄d̄t̄iv̄R̄v̄
teM̄t̄gi c̄Z̄| h̄v̄t̄` i K̄v̄i t̄Y c̄v̄_eri ḡȳ t̄_ L̄t̄Z̄ t̄ct̄q̄uQ| n̄v̄R̄v̄t̄iv̄ Kó I Z̄`v̄M̄-v̄Z̄v̄Z̄ȳvi m̄s̄ȳx̄b̄
n̄t̄q̄l̄ Avgvi c̄ov̄i b̄v̄ P̄v̄j̄ t̄q̄ h̄v̄l̄ q̄v̄i Rb` Āv̄eiv̄ḡ Kó I m̄s̄M̄ḡ K̄t̄i t̄Qb̄| Avgvi R̄xeb̄ m̄ȳ,

kwišl I mgw Kvgbvq Avgvi wczv-gvzv Zvfi Rxeabi mly- rQti meUvB Qvo w tqfQb |
gnvb Avj mni `i exfi Avgvi gvzv-wczv Rb" myr" I `xNfyKvgbv KiwQ |

GKBmfi_ KZAZv Rvbw"Q Rvrv/xi bMi wekpe`ij tqi mteK DcvPih"fgvt Avej tnvfmb m'vi
I kkvfvRb Pvpv cKŠkjx gvnegy Avj g Lvfb cZ | hvfi t`e, fij evmv I mnthvMZvq
Avgvi wkyvRxeb tkl KiZ tctiwQ | Zvfi myr" I `xNfyKvgbv KiwQ |

MtelYvKvjxb mgfq Avgw wefbaej vBtefxZ Aa"qb KtiwQ | Zvi gfa" DjjLthvM" n"Q XvKv
wekpe`ij tqi tK`iq jvBtefx, weAvb jvBtefx, wkyv I cKkyY Bbiv-UDfUi jvBtefx,
BmjwqK dvDfUkb jvBtefx, Rmbw_ wekpe`ij tqi jvBtefx Ges cvej K jvBtefx | XvKv
wekpe`ij tqi B-jvBtefx e'envi Kti Avgvi wvq msukw kZ kZ eB, MtelYv cEU I wmm
WvDb tjwv KtiwQ hv Avgvi MtelYv AvbK Avil tenk mgx KtiZ | MtelYv KvR KiZ
wvq AbjvBtb th mKj eB, MtelYv cEU I wmm tctiwQ Zv msMh Kivi tPov KtiwQ |
AfbK eB I MtelYv cEU AbjvBb t_K μq KtiwQ | Avevi AfbK eB I cEU gj" GZ
tenk wQj hv Avgvi mva" I mgf_ q evBti etj wkbZ Ayg ntqiwQ | thme eB I cEU msMh
KiZ cwivb Zv cvlqvi Rb" msukw mKj tjLK I cKvKti i BtgBj GKvDvU msMh Kti
e"vMZfite thvMvthvM KtiwQ | AfbK tjLK, MtelK I cEUkvi Zvfi eB wKsev tjLv w`q
mnthvMZv KtiZ | tKvb tKvb MtelK Avgvi MtelYvi wvq m'utK"Rvbi tPov KtiZ |
tm tgvZvteK civgk" w`q Ges G aibi GKw wvq KvR Kivi Rb" AvgvK Drmvn
w`q | Zvfi gfa" Ab"Zg Sara Scalenghe, Associate Professor of History,
Loyola University, Maryland, USA Ges Dr. Rafik Beekun, Professor of
Management and Strategy, University of Nevada, USA. Zvimm AvbKB
AvgvK e"vMZfite tgBj Kti civgk" w`q | Avgw Avil AvbKi mv_B tgBj
thvMvthvM Kivi tPov KtiwQ wKŠ AvbK Kvc"Zv t`wLwQ | Avevi AvbK gyfite Zvfi
KvRi mv_ Avgvi KvRi wvbgq KtiZ |

mtelCwi Avgvi G MtelYvKg" m'ubvKiZ Avgvi cwivxi cZ"K m`m" mveRfite
mnthvMZv KtiZ | wekl Kti Avgvi tQvU fvB tgv l evq`y ingvb I Avgvi mnavg" |
GQovvI G aibi GKw KvR KiZ wvq AmsL`v miKvvi I temiKvvi cZovb thvMvthvM
KtiwQ | AfbK weklAi mv_ mivvvi I tgevBj tdvb K_v etjwQ | Zvfi mrvh`-
mnthvMZv Rb" Avšhi K KZAZv iBj | Avj m mKj tK DEg wvbgq `vb Kiab |

**tgvt bRiā Bmjvg
MtelK**

kā msṯṯc wbt` Rbv

Aby	=	Abṯv`
Avj -KžŌAvb, 02 : 10	=	cŪg msL`v mi-vi I wŌZxq msL`v AvqvṯZi
Av.	=	ŌAvj vqum&mvj vg
Bgvq eḷvi x	=	Ave-ŌAvā`jṯn gṯvṯṯ` Beb BmgvŌCj Avj -eḷvi x
Bgvq gṯvṯṯ g	=	Avejy ūmvqb gṯvṯṯ g Bebṯy nṯ4vR Avj -Kžvqi x Avb-wbkvvcjx
Bgvq wZi wghx	=	Ave-ŌCmv gṯvṯṯ` Beb ŌCmv AvZ-wZi wghx
Bgvq Ave-`vD`	=	Ave-`vD` mjvqgvb Beb Avk AvQ Avm-wmUR`vbx
Bgvq bvmvC	=	Avng` Beb` i ŌAvqe Avb-bvmvC
Bgvq Beb gvRvn&	=	Ave-ŌAve`jṯn gṯvṯṯ` Beb Bqvvhx` Beb gvRvn&Avj -Kivhexbx
Bgvq Avngv`	=	Avngv` Beb nṯṯ
Bgvq beex (i .)	=	AveyRvKvni qv gvnDwi b BqvnBqv Beṯb ki vd Avb beex
Bgvq Zṯvnx	=	Ave-RvŌdi Avng` Beb gṯvṯṯ` AvZ-Zṯvnx
Beb KvŌxi	=	Avejy wD`v Bgvqjxb BmgvCj Beb KvŌxi
Beb Rvi xi	=	Ave-RvŌdi gṯvṯṯ` Beb Rvi xi AvZ-Zveri x
B. dv. ev	=	Bmj wqK dvDṯŪkb evsj vṯ` k
Bs	=	Bṯi wR
KžZzx	=	Ave-ŌAve`jṯn gṯvṯṯ` Beb Avng` Beb Ave-eKi Beb dvi & vn Avj -KžZzx
L.	=	LŌ
wL`	=	wL`vā
wL`c.~	=	wL`v- ce [Ⓢ]
W.	=	W±i
Wv.	=	Wv`vi /wPwKrmK
`	=	`ṯe`
w. `	=	w-`wi Z `ṯe`
C,,	=	cŌv
gy	=	gṯvṯṯ
gvI .	=	gvI j vbv
Zv. w	=	Zvwi L wvx
Zveri vbx	=	Avejy Kvṯmg mjvqgvb Beb Avng` AvZ-Zveri vbx
evqnvKx	=	Avngv` Beb ūmvqb Avj -evqnvKx
wmwm	=	evsj vṯ`k KwúDŪvi KvDwYj
hvnvfx	=	Bgvq kvgmjxb gṯvṯṯ` Beb Avng` Beb ŌDQgvb Avh-hvnvfx
ivhx	=	Ave-ŌAve`jṯn gṯvṯṯ` Beb ŌDgi Bebṯy nṯmvb Bebṯy ūmvqb dLiāi x b Avi -i vhx
(i .)	=	i ngvZṯvn ŌAvj vqum
(i v.)	=	i w`qvj vū ŌAvbū/ ŌAvbūg/ŌAvbnv/ŌAvbūgv
kvI Kvbx	=	gṯvṯṯ` Beb ŌAvj x Beb gṯvṯṯ` Avk -kvI Kvbx
(mv.)	=	mij wj wū ŌAvj vqum I qv mij wq |

<i>máúv.</i>	= <i>máúv`bv/máúv`K/máúv`Z</i>
<i>ms.</i>	= <i>ms`i Y</i>
<i>¶n.</i>	= <i>¶nR¶i</i>
Adi.	= Addition
Art.	= Article
ed.	= Editor(s) /Edited
et al	= and others
Ibid.	= ibidem
N.D.	= No Date.
Op.cit	= Open cito
p. pp	= page/ pages.
Trs.	= Translation
Vol.	= Volume(s)

ACRONYMS AND ABBREVIATIONS

(bvtgi Av`v`yi I mst`ycKiY)

A2I	- Access to Information
AAB	- Action Aid Bangladesh
ABA	- American Bar Association
ABC	- Action for Blind Children
AD	- Action Aid
ADA	- American Disability Act
ADD	- Action on Disability and Development
ADL	- Activities of Daily Living
AFB	- Access Foundation Bangladesh
AHC	- Ad Hoc Committee
AIDA	- Accessible Information on Development Activities
APSH	- Association for person with severe Handicapped
ASDS	- Autism Spectrum Disorders
AWDP	- Association for the Welfare of the Disabled People
BBCC	- Bangladesh Blind Cricket Council
BCC	- Bangladesh Computer Council
BD	- Bangladesh
BDF	- Bangladesh Drishtihin Foundation
BGMEA	- Bangladesh Garment Manufacturers Exporter Association
BIIT	- Bangladesh Institute of Islamic Thought
BKSP	- Bangladesh Kira Shikha Protisthan
BMJ	- British Medical Journal
BNHRC	- Bangladesh National Human Rights Commission
BNSB	- Bangladesh National Society for the Blind
BPF	- Bangladesh Protibondhi Foundation
BPKS	- Bangladesh Protibandhi Kallyan Somity
BRAC	- Bangladesh Rural Advancement Committee
BSMMU	- Bangabondhu Sheikh Mujib Medical University
CAMPE	- Campaign for Popular Education
CBR	- Community-Based Rehabilitation
CDD	- Centre for Disability in Development
CDP	- Capacity Development Project
CEDAW	- Convention on the Elimination of all Forms of Discrimination Against Women
CIRRIE	- Centre for International Rehabilitation Research Information and Exchange
CNAC	- Centre for Neurodevelopment and Autism in Children
CP	- Cerebral Palsy
CRP	- Centre for Rehabilitation of the Paralyzed
CRPD	- Convention on the Rights of Persons with Disabilities

CSID	- Center for Services and Information on Disability
DFID	- Department for International Development
DID	- Department for International Development
DRRA	- Disability Rehabilitation and Research Association
DRRA	- Disabled Rehabilitation and Research Association
DRWGB	- Disability Rights Watch Group Bangladesh
DSSCU	- Disabled Students Society of Chittagong University
DU	- Dhaka University
ENT	- Ear, Nose and Throat
ESCAP	- The United Nations Economic and Social Commission for Asia and the Pacific
GIZ'G	- Gesellschaft Internationale Zusammenarbeit, Germany
GOB	- Government of Bangladesh
GOs	- Government Organizations
HDRC	- Human Development Research Centre
HKI	- Helen Keller International
ICDDR'B	- International Centre for Diarrhoeal Disease Research, Bangladesh
ICRC	- International Cricket of the Red Cross
IFB	- Islamic Foundation Bangladesh
ILO	- International Labor Organization
INSAR	- International Society for Autism Research
IPNA	- Institute of Pediatric-Neuro-Disorder and Autism
IQ	- Intelligence Quotient
IRC	- International Research Centre
ISSN	- International Standard Serial Number
JCID	- Journal of the Christian Institute on Disability
JICA	- Japan International Cooperation Agency
JPUF	- Jatio Protibondhi Unnayan Foundation
JRRD	- Journal of Rehabilitation Research & Development
MDG	- Millennium Development Goals
MoE	- Ministry of Education
MoPME	- Ministry of Primary and Mass Education
MoSW	- Ministry of Social Welfare
MoWCA	- Ministry of Women and Children Affairs
NAEYC	- National Association for the Education of Young Children
NCSE	- National Center for Special Education
NFOWD	- National Forum of Organizations Working with the Disabled
NGDO	- National Grassroots Disability Organization
NGOs	- Non-Government Organizations
NSSS	- National Social Security Strategy
OT	- Occupational Therapy
PECS	- Picture Exchange Communication System
Ph.D.	- Doctor of Philosophy

PIRU	-	Public Interest Research Unit
PT	-	Physiotherapy
PTI	-	Primary Training Institute
PwD	-	Persons with Disability
SAARC	-	South Asian Association of Regional Cooperation
SAHIC	-	Society for Assistance to the Hearing Impaired Children
SAPPV	-	Social Assistance and Rehabilitation for the Physically Vulnerable
SARPV	-	Social Assistance and Rehabilitation for the Physically Vulnerable
SCAPAND	-	Strategic and Convergent Action Plan on Autism and Developmental Disabilities in Bangladesh
SCEMRB	-	Society for Care and Education of the Mentally Retarded Bangladesh
SDP	-	Socio-Economic Development Program
SEID	-	Special Education for Intellectually Disabled
SJSRE	-	Scholarly Journal of Scientific Research and Essay
SWAC	-	Society for the Welfare of Autistic Children
SWID	-	Society for Welfare of the Intellectually Disabled
TQI	-	Teachers Quality Improvement
UK	-	United Kingdom
UN	-	United Nations
UNDP	-	United Nations Development Program
UNESCO	-	United Nations Educational & Scientific Cultural Organization
UNICEF	-	The United Nations Children's Fund
USA	-	United States of America
USAID	-	United States Agency for International Development
VDDC	-	Village Disability and Development Centre
VHSS	-	Voluntary Health Services Society
WB	-	World Bank
WHO	-	World Health Organization
YPSA	-	Young Power in Social Action

G'ive ÷ 1±

**Bmj vtg cEÜxt` i AvAKvi I ghPv : RuZmsN
mb` I eisj vt` tki tcÖvctU GKvU chPj vPbv**



XvKv ñekje``vj tqi ucGBP.ññ. ññññ Rb` Dc`wcZ Avfm>` f©

ZËyearqK
W. gny\$ Aväy ikx`
Aa`vcK
Bmj vñgK ÷ vññR ñefñM
XvKv ñekje``vj q
XvKv- 1000

hññZËyearqK
W. tgv gñy Avj g
Aa`vcK
Bmj vñgK ÷ vññR ñefñM
XvKv ñekje``vj q, XvKv- 1000

Mtel K
tgv bRiä Bj vñg
ucGBP.ññ. Mtel K
ti ñR bs- 09
ñkyvel©. 2013-2014
Bmj vñgK ÷ vññR ñefñM
XvKv ñekje``vj q
XvKv- 1000

XvKv ñekje``vj q, XvKv-1000, eisj vt` k

Rly 2017

Bmj vtg c0ZeÜxt` i Awakvi I ghP v : RmZmsN mb` I evsj vt` tki tc0yvc tU GKwU chfj vPbv

gnvb iveÿj Avj wgb gvbýtK Avkivdž gvLj žvZ ev mjoí tč0 Rxe wntmte mjo Kti tQb | cW extZ wPi YKvix mKj c0Yx, e` wKsev m= u` gvbýt i e` envti i Rb` D= Š Kti w` tqtQb | Gi gra` tg gnvb Avj m Ab` mKj c0Yx Ktj i Dci gvbýt i tč0Z; tNvl Yv Kti tQb | c0Yx Ktj i gta` Avj m gvbýtK w` tqtQb AvKj ev enx hv Ab` tKvbl c0Yx tB | enx c0qv tMi dtj mgM0mjo RMtZi Dcti gvbly AwacZ` c0Z0v Kt tQ | enx i dtj B Avevi gvbýt i gta` t f` v f` mjo nqtQ | abx-Mixe, DEzbx PzKsev mej -` g f j i cv` R` t` L t Z cvl qv hvq | gvbýt i gta` `Zwi nqtQ RmZ t f`, eY P f, ag P f wKsev Amvtg` i t` qvj | GB t f` v f` gvbýt i Awakvi ni tyi gj- nwmZ qvi wntmte KvR Kti _vtK |

mwgwmRK I b`vqm½Zfvte wK0zcvl qvtK gvbýt i Awakvi wntmte MY` Kiv ntq _vtK | mjoí tč0 Rxe wntmte gnvb Avj m Zv0Avj v mKj gvbýtK mgvb Awakvi t f v M Kivi wbt` R w` tqtQb | gvbly Rbfj Mat` tK Zvi c0c` Awakvi cvl qvi Rb` msM0g Kti hv t` Q | hšM hšM gvbýt i gta` D` P v K v L v I ygZvi Ace` envti i dtj ` g f tč0 x Avi I tenk w bh P Z Z I t k v l t Y i w K v i n t` Q | ygZvtj v f x k v m K I t k v m Z t` i w b h P Z b I t k v l Y t` t K c w i T v t Y i R b` gnvb iveÿj Avj wgb hšM hšM AmsL` bex I i m j - t c 0 Y K t i t Q b | Z v i B a v i e v m K Z v q m e R v t j i m e f k 0 b e x I i m j - n h i Z g v r = š (m v .) - G i A w e f f e n t q u O j A Ű K v i h š M i A e m v b N Ű v t Z | g v b ý t g v b ý t 0 Ű, K j n, i v n v R m b, n v b r n m b I c v i _ Ű w i K h x e Ű K t i A v j m & G K Z e r` c P t i i g t a` w` t q i i a n t q u O j G K b Z b h v l v | i m j - j y n & (m v .) - G i A w e f f e i d t j c t e P A Ű K v i h š M i A e m v b N t Ű | R m Z, a g ° e y ° m e j I ` g f w b i e f k t l m K j g v b ý t K m g v b w n t m t e w e t e P v k i v i w b t` R b v t` q B m j v g | G i d t j A w a k v i n v i v g v b l y Z v i c 0 c` A w a k v i t c t Z _ v t K | e w A Z g v b l y e A b v i A w f k v c t` t K g f n q | A m n v t q i G K g v l A v k v - f i m v i A v k 0 j ` j n t q I t v B m j v g | k v i m i K I g v b i m K f i t e w e K v i M 0 t` i t K l t` l q v n q c 0 c` m = š b, g h P v I A w a k v i | h v i g r a` t g g v b e Z v i R q l m b c w e x e ` v c x Q w o t q c t o |

kvixmi K I gvbmK žywm0Zvi KvitY hviv h_vh_ KvRi mvg_° nwi t q t dtj Zvt` i tK w etkl Pwv` v m= ubæ ev c0ZeÜx wntmte wPyZ Kiv ntq _vtK | RmZmsN KZR mefkI cwimsl` vtb t` L v hv t` Q cW extZ c0q 15 kZisk gvbly i tqtQ hviv tKvb bv tKvbfvte c0ZeÜx | G m s L ` v w` b w` b A v i I e v o t Q | A b y z I D b q b k j t` t k G i m s L ` v t K v b t K v b t y t` A v i I t e n k | e v s j v t` k G i e` w Z m g b q | g v b e R x e t b t K D Z v i c 0 Z e Ü K Z v c Z ` v k v K t i b v Z v i c i l f v t M ` i w b g e c w i n v t m Z v i R x e t b G A e ` v i m = š x b n t Z n q | ` N o b v, m y P v K r m v i A f v e, A c y 0 R w b Z m g m ` v, g v Z M t f ` h _ v h _ h t Z e A f v e, M f i e ` v q w e i f b e t i v t M A v m v s l` n l q v, c h e K v j x b m g m ` v, R t b h i m g q w k i` i K g I R b, w k i` I w k i` i g v t q i w f U m g t b i A f v e t` L v t` l q v, D` P g r v i k a` ` t Y, g v b i m K P v c, e s k M Z K v i Y, c 0 K u Z K ` j h P M w K s e v c v i _ Ű w i K m m s m Z v m n w e i f b e K v i t Y c 0 Z e w Ü Z v i g Z A ` r f m e K N Ű v v g v b ý t i R x e t b N t Ű _ v t K | h x K v j x b k v i m i K ž y q y m Z i c i f v t e l g v b l y c 0 Z e w Ü Z v i q A v m v s l` n q | G m e K v i t Y A w U R g, k v i m i K c 0 Z e w Ü Z v, g v b i m K c 0 Z e w Ü Z v, ` w 0 c 0 Z e w Ü Z v, e v K c 0 Z e w Ü Z v, e y x c 0 Z e w Ü Z v, k 0 Y c 0 Z e w Ü Z v, k 0 Y - ` w 0 c 0 Z e w Ü Z v, t m i e t j c v j m, W v D b w m b t W g, g y i c v, t c m j I, w i t K U, K v l v t v w e v t v w K v l v, K v l v Z i j y e v Z i j y K v l v I f v l w Z A _ e v f v l v A v q t E` A c v i M Z v R w b Z c 0 Z e w Ü Z v m n A m s L ` v c 0 Z e w Ü Z v i a i b j y` K i v h v q |

AvaybK hšM c0ZewÜZvi msAvqb epr I hšMvcthvMx nl qvq Zvt` i m= utK° m r a v i Y g v b ý t i R v b v i A A Z v i t q t Q | e v s j v t` t k i t e n k i f v M g v b ý t i B c 0 Z e w Ü Z v w e l t q R v b v i N v U w Z i t q t Q | G L b l t e n k i f v M g v b l y c 0 Z e Ü x e` w` t` i c m j, w e K j v ½, t L w v, K v b v, K v j v, t e v e v B Z ` w` e t j A w f m Z K t i _ v t K | i a y z v B b q

AtbK ukwýZ gvblyl cãZeÜx iki Rbftvbi Rb" weþkl Kti gvôtk `vqx Kti _vtK| gvbly Rvþbl bv tKb iki cãZeÜx nq, Gi cãZKvi wK, Kxfvte Gi cãZtiva Kiv hvq| dj kãZtZ mgvþRi epr GB cãZeÜx RbtMvõx cãZwbqZ mgvþR wMpxZ Ges mKj tgšwj K AwãKvi t_tK ewãZ nt"Q| mgvþRi Ab"vb" gvblyl i gZ Zvt`i l itqtQ myi cwiteþk teþo l Vvi AwãKvi | A_P cãZeÜxiv ewãZ nq Zvt`i myi l `rfweK Rieb hvctþi mþhm t_tK| gby" mþ AwãKvi niþYi GB gvÎv gvbewãKvi j·Ntþi kvcgj | G aiþbi ewãZ n l qvþK tKvbvteB tgþb tþl qv hvq bv|

ag®gvblyþK cwicYfite AvKó.Kti ivLþj l mKj atg@cãZeÜxt`i AwãKvi l ghPvi K_v mþúofite tbB| Bmjvg atg@cãZeÜxt`i AwãKvi l ghPvi melquU ejv ntj l weþk!hZ_tjv gvwjg cãvb t`k itqtQ tmLvtþ Bmjvtgi AvþjvtK ^`^`t`þki gvblyþK wþt`Rbv t`l qv nq bv| weþk! mKj gvwj gvtþi KvþQ Bmjvtgi t`l qv weavb cãZfvte Dc`vcb Kiv ntj cãZeÜxt`i AwãKvi l ghPv ev`evqþb GK`ecwëK cwieZþ mwãZ nte| evsjvt`k GKwU gvwjg cãvb t`k n l qvi dtj gvwj gvb Avþjg mgvþRi wKQz Ask cãZeÜxt`i tK wbi civa ev`v wntmte wPwýZ Kti _vtK hw`l Zvt`i AwãKvi Av`vq l ghPvi e`vctþi tZgb tKvb e³e, eqvb, l qvR-gvuvdj , Ljev wKsev Avþj vPbv tKvb hvq bv| AtbK agfþ tbZv BmjvgþK tKej wþv`þ wKQzBv`Z eþ`wM, Avgj l ciKvjxb Kj`vtYi Rb" mvgvex etj gþb Kþib| evsjvt`þki gvblyl i gþa" agfþ AvþeM j`ý" Kiv tMþj l agfþ tbZv wKsev ivõ"tbZviv tmB AvþeMþK weþPbv bv Kþi mvari Y ZË; l cþwþj Z AvBb-Kvbþbi gva"tg cãZeÜxt`i AwãKvi l ghPv cãZõvi cþPõv Pwþj tþ hvþ"Qb wKŠ' ZvtZ KwvLZ djvdj cvl qv hvþ"Qbv| KwvLZ l eûgwmK djvdj cvl qvi Rb" cþwþj Z AvBþbi mvt_ Bmjvgx weavþbi mgšq mvab AZxe Riãix|

gvbly hw` K_vevZP Pij -Pj þb l mvgwMK cãKvtk evãMõÍntþ _vtK wKsev mvari þYi tþtþ e`wZµg ntþ _vtK ZþeB tm cãZeÜx| cãZewÜZv gvblyl i Rieþbi GKwU Ask| tKvb gvblyB cwicYfþq| Rieþbi tKvb bv tKvb Astk clq mKj gvblyþKB cãZeÜKZvi gþa" w`þq Rieb-hvcb KiþZ nq| iki eqþm gvblyl i GK aiþbi cãZeÜKZv Avevi ex eqþm itqtQ gvblyl i Avþik aiþbi cãZeÜKZv| kvixwiK cãZeÜKZvtK mvari Y gvblyl i `wõZ teþk tPvtL coþj l Gi evþti gvbwmK cãZewÜZv l itqtQ| GQovvl gby" mþ mvgwMK, A_þwãZK, ivRþwãZK, tþšwþj K l mvs`wãZK cãZewÜZv l itqtQ| kvixwiK cãZeÜKZvi gþa" itqtQ `wõ cãZewÜZv, evK cãZewÜZv, kþY cãZewÜZv, kþY-`wõ cãZewÜZv, gyi cv, KvUv tVwU ev tVwU KvUv l KvUv Zijjev ZijyKvUv| gvbwmK cãZewÜZvi gþa" itqtQ evx cãZewÜZv, AwURg t`úKUþg wWRwþm, tmwi eþj cijwm l WvDb wmbþwþgmn Ab"vb" cãZewÜZv| mvgwMK cãZeÜKZvi gþa" itqtQ mvgwMK Kzsv`vi wKsev mvgwMK tnqjxi dtj gvblyl i gþa" bvbvb aiþbi cãZeÜKZvi mþ| A_þwãZK cãZeÜKZvi gþa" itqtQ gvblyl i Aw`R msKU l mþg eUþbi cãZeÜKZv| Gfvte gvblyl i Rieþb weivRgvb _vtK bvbv iKg cãZeÜKZv hv MþelKþ`i `wõZ cwijwýZ nq| Bmjvg gvblyl i mKj cãKvi cãZeÜKZvtK Dþcyv Kþi GKwU mvg`ew` mgvR cãZõvi melþq `p cãZÁvex| Bmjvg AwãKvi ewãZ gvblyþK Zvi h_vh_ AwãKvi, ghPv l mþþb cõvþbi gþa" w`þq GKwU fvimvg`cYfmgvR e`e`v cãZõv Kþi | ZvB cãZewÜZv wKsev weþkl Pwv`v mþúbeþh mKj gvbly itqtQ Zvt`i tK Ab"vb" mvari Y l `rfweK gvblyl i gZB mKj AwãKvi mgvbvte tþwM Kivi wþt`Rbv cõvb KþiþQ Bmjvg| gnvb Avj wãBmjvgþK weþk! gvblyl i KvþQ gvbeZvi gvwþi weavb wntmte wbeþPZ KþiþQb| Bmjvg gvbe RvwiZi Rb" Avj wãZvAvjvi GK Amwg l AdþšI wþqvgZ hvþZ itqtQ AwbeþY c_ wþt`Rbv| gvbeZvi Rb" Ggb tKvb cþqvRbxq melq tbB hv Bmjvtgi evþti itqtQ| mF`Zv hZ GwMþq hvþ"Q Bmjvtgi AvãþKZv l weÁvbm=šZv ZZB cþwþYZ nt"Q| Bmjvtgi cþqvRbxqZv, MþYþhm`Zv l cãwãzi mvt_ mvgãm`Zv Avi l teþk KvþRi fvte gvbly Dcþ wã KiþZ cvitþQ|

gvbeZvi gnvb wkyK gny³ i wkvix wekhex nhiZ gny³ (mv.) whub mgM0wekji gvblytK wPivqZ gny³ i c_t i wbt`Rbv w`tqtQb| wZub AwaKvi nriw gvbe RmZtK mWZ`Kvi gh³ v w`tq wPieAbvi AZj Mnei t`tK Avtj wKv^m wMz Rxe^tbi gnimo^tK wbtq GtmtQb| AwaKvi nriw gvblytK AwaKvi c0vb KtittQb| m³sb I gh³ v i K_v hriw fve^tZB cvi^tZb bv Zvt`i tK h_vh_ m³sb I gh³ v w`tq gvblyt gvblyt tKvb aitbi t^f v^f t^b B Zv c0vY KtittQb| kvixiK c0ZeU^mn mKj we^tkl Pwn`v m³ub³egvblytK mvariY gvblyt i KvZvti wbtq GtmtQb| Zvt`i AwaKvi I gh³ v i melquU mevi mvg^tb GtbtQb| Avkivd^z gvLj jvZ wntmte c0ZeU^xiv th mKj gh³ v cvevi K_v Zv cwi³evi, mgvR I iv0³qfite c0Z0v KtittQb| c0ZeU^x i `v³fweK gvblyt i gZ tet^p _vKvi c³sv t`wL³tqtQb| Zvuv³vtZi ci^tkB c_nriw I ewAZ gvbe RmZ bZbi³fc Awef³Z ntqtQ| Zvuv³ wbt`Rbvi dtjB AwaKvi ewAZ c0ZeU^x gvbly Zvt`i AwaKv³ii K_v ej^tZ tctittQb| ZvB m³y i m^f RmZ MV³bi Rb` c0qvRb Ggb m³y i cwi³tek thLv³b mKj gvbly m³y; `v³fweK I `v³axb gh³ v wbtq kvixiK, gvbwmK, `bwZK I Ava³wZK Ges mvgw³RKfite c³Y³weKvk jvf Ktitz cvi³i |

bex Kwi g (mv.) c0ZeU^x i me³vB AZ`³šifij evmtZb I we³kl , iazjw`tZb| `w³ c0ZeU^x mirnwe Ave`j³wn Be³b D³t³g gvKZ³g (iv.) tK `0³evi gw³bvi kvmbKZ³wbh³ KtittQ³tj b| c0ZeU^x i mly-`yL, e`_v-te`bv, t`w-f³itj vevm³vq Zvt`i cvi³k `vov³bv Bmjvg³ KZ³ | mKj Kv³R Zvt`i tK m³u³, Kivi gva³tg Zvt`i gvbwmK wekv` tNv³vtZ nte| c0ZeU^xiv mgv³Ri tev³Sv bq, Zvt`i g³ta` itqtQ Avj w³c0³E Zx³yetgavm³ub³e Abb` c0Z³Fv| kvixiK ev th³Kv³bv c0Zew³U³Zv A³vgZv bq eis wfb³aitbi m³ygZv| `y` c0ZeU^x I c³zy weKj v³z³ i weK³ Kg³is`v³bi gva³tg `vej³ ³ K³i M³to tZv³vi Rb` Bmjvg t³c0³Yv thw³lvq|

wek³vtq³bi GB h³tm gvbly GLb c0Y³ I Rxe-³ew³t³i AwaKvi wbtq³ tmv³Pri nt³Q| gvbeZ³ev`xiv GKw³ tK thgb gvbly, Rxe-³ew³t³ I c0Y³ AwaKvi Av³vtq tmv³Pri Ab³w³ tK gvbeZ³v a³ysmKvix gvbly³fc Agvbly³iv gvblyt i b³vh` AwaKv³tK wZ³tj wZ³tj wea³ysm³ KtittQ Ges tMv³Uv fg³dtj i c0Y³ t`tK iia³ K³i mKj Rxe³ew³t³ tK a³ysm KtittQ tKvb iKg ev³Q-³wePvi Qvov³| G Ae³v Pj³tj GK mgq c³ex bigK M0³U³i Aw³Z³B wej³xb ntq hv³te| tKbbv Kv³tj i weeZ³b WvB³ivm³ti i gZ c0Y³ c³ex t`tK wbt³kl ntq tM³Q| gvbly Avj w³c0³Zv0Avj³vi tk0³ m³oi | GB tk0³ m³oi `wq³Zj itqtQ c³ex i fiv³mv³ tK w³U³ktq ivLv| m³thvM tctjB tKvb wK0z a³ysm bv K³i m³ok³xj Zvq mnt³h³MZv Kiv| m³ok³xj Zvi g³ta`B w³bm³Z itqtQ c³kZ.w³U³tK _vKv| c0ZeU^xiv Avj w³c0³B m³oi Zvuv³ thb tKv³bifc Agh³vq bv t³fiv³Mb tm ev³cvti Bmjvtgi wbt`Rbv ev³ev³qb KivB gny³ g RmZi `wq³Zj I KZ³ | Avj w³c0³thgb mKj gvblytK mgvb tPnriw wKsev mgvb AvKvi-AvKwZ. w`tq m³oi K³ib bv| Gi g³ta`B itqtQ G³tK Act³ii tk0³Zj| GB tk0³Zj c0vY Kivi Rb` gvbly Awe³ig c0P0v Pmj³tq hv³te| GB c0P0vi dtj m^f Zvi weKvk NU³Q| gvblyt i g³ta` Zwi nt³Q c0Z³th³MZv| G³tK AwaKvi Act³ii Rb` Zv KZ³ | tm wntmte m³y I `v³fweK gvblyt i `wq³Zj I KZ³ m³u³tK³ciKvtj wR³Amv Kiv nte|

kvixiK wK0zc0Zew³U³Zv gby³ m³o ntj I Gi ev³bt³i gvbwmK c0Zew³U³Zv, ey³ c0Zew³U³Zv, AwRg, tmwi³ej³ cij wmmn Ab³vb` A³tbK c0ZeU³KZv itqtQ hv gvZM³t³vKv Ae³vq wKsev Zvi c³ti ntq _vtK| c0ZeU^xiv mgvR t`tK wK wK m³ev³ t³fiv³M Kite tm m³u³tK³Bmjvtgi m³ov³ 0³ b³mwZg³iv itqtQ| kvixiK t^f v^f t^b K AM0³ K³i mev³B mgvb³fite AwaKvi t³fiv³M Kite Bmjvg tm wky³vB w`tq _vtK| G t³y³t³ KvD³tK Ae³tnj³ ev Z³Q Avb K³itj tm Bmjvtgi c³kZ.Av³k³t³ w³ep³z ntq hv³te| Lv³, e³, evm³vb, wP³ivKrmv, wky³v I w³PE³we³tv³ bmn gvbly wntmte th mKj AwaKvi t³fiv³M Kivi K_v itqtQ we³kl Pwn`v m³ub³eGKRb gvblyt tm mKj AwaKvi mgvb³fite t³fiv³M Kite| G³t³y³t³ tKv³bifc e³Z³q Kiv hv³te bv|

c0ZeU^x i Rb` itqtQ h_vh_ m³sb I gh³ v| Zvt`i m³sb I mvgw³RK gh³ v i c0k³atKv³bifc Aegvbbv Kiv hv³te bv| Zvt`i m³t³ f³ij e³envi I DE³g³fite K_v ej³v Bmjvtgi wbt`Rbv| c0ZeU^x i m³u³tK³M³eZ bv

MtēlYvi MvB, KwūtgV I Aa'iq wēb'imKiY

MtēlYv AwfM>`fP mYi I AvKlBiq Kti Dc`lcbi Rb` mgM0wēlqtk tgvU bquU Aa'iq wēb`i Kiv nqtqQ| wbt`msj`yc Aa'iqwēK chqj vPbv Dc`lcb Kiv ntjv:

AwfM>`fP c0g Aa'itqi wktivbv t`lqv nqtqQ 0MtēlYvi tcljvcU, mmmwZ`K wbiXYb I c×wZ0| G Aa'itq eYgub MtēlYvi c0qvRbxZv, MtēlYvi tcljvcU, c0mwZ`KZv I G wēlq`k I wē`tki eB, MtēlYv c0U I wēfbcwēkje`yj`q thme ucGBP.wV. I Ggwclj MtēlYv nqtqQ Zvi GKwU Zwj Kv Dc`lcb Kiv nqtqQ| MtēlYvi mmmwZ`K wbiXY Y KitZ wMq eYgub wēlq th mKj MtēlYv G hver nqtqQ Zvi mvt` Avgvi KvRi wēklZj I cv`R` Ztj aiv nqtqQ| MtēlYv KvRwU KitZ wMq c0ZeUxt`i t`tk c0B Ávb msthvRb KtiwQ| AtbK miKwi I temiKwi ms`vi KZw`w3t`i mvt` K_v ejvi Ávbl AšfP KtiwQ| wētk; I evsj vt`tk th mKj KvR nqtqQ tm mKj KvRi mvt` Avgvi MtēlYwU th m`uY`e`wZµg tm wēlq e`vL`v Dc`lcb KtiwQ| MtēlYv th mKj c0kē DEi tLvr nqtqQ Zv GB Aa'itq Avtj vPbv Kiv nqtqQ| MtēlYvi GKwU , iazcY`wēlq n`Q 0MtēlYv c×wZ0| GB Aa'itq MtēlYv c×wZwU Dc`lcb Kiv nqtqQ| MtēlYv KitZ wMq Kv`i mvt` K_v etjwQ, Kxfvte KvRwU m`ubēKtiwQ, tKvb tKvb miKwi I temiKwi c0Zvrb wMqwQ Zv wj wce× KtiwQ|

AwfM>`fP w0Zxq Aa'itqi wktivbv t`lqv nqtqQ 0msÁvMZ aviYv I cwiPq0| GB Aa'itq AwfM>`fP wktivbv th mKj c0`q e`eüZ nqtqQ Zvi wē`wi Z msÁvMZ aviYv I cwiPq Ztj aiv nqtqQ| MtēlYv c0ZeUx kãwUtk wēfbcvte e`vL`v Kiv nqtqQ| evsjv, Aviwe I BstiWRtZ c0ZewÜZvK tKvb tKvb kã I c0Zk`ai gva`g e`envi nq`vK Zvi wē`wi Z AwfawbK I cwi fwl K e`vL`v Ztj aiv nqtqQ| MtēlYwU th tñZc0ZeUxt`i Awakvi I ghP`v wbtq ZvB Awakvi I ghP`vi Avj`v vfvte msÁv, aviYv I cwiPq Ztj atj Awakvi I ghP`vi gta` cv`R` wbyq Kivi tPov Kiv nqtqQ| MtēlYv wktivbv RmwmsN mb` I evsj vt`tki tcljvcU `vKvq evsj vt`tki cwiPq Ztj aiv nqtqQ| cvkvcwK RmwmsN I RmwmsN mbt`i cwiPq Ztj aiv nqtqQ| KzAvb kixtd c0ZeUxt`i wbt`Rbv m`uKZ th mKj AvqvZ i`qtqQ Zv Dc`lcb Kiv nqtqQ| GQvov MtēlYv th mKj cwi fvlv e`envi nqtqQ tm ,tjvi I msyBfvte cwiPq Ztj aiv nqtqQ|

ZZxq Aa'itqi wktivbv t`lqv nqtqQ 0c0ZewÜZvi aib, KviY I tPbri Dcvq0| c0ZeUxt`i Awakvi I ghP`v wbyq KitZ wMq Zv`i m`utK`e`wi Z Avtj vPbv Kivi c0qvRbxZv t`tk c0ZewÜZvi wēfbc0Kvi, wēfbc0Kvi c0ZewÜZvi KviY, Zv`i aib, c0ZewÜZvi wēfbc0Wj, wēfbc0Kvi c0ZeUxt`i tPbri Dcvq, tKvb tKvb gvbytk c0ZeUx ejv hrtē G mKj wēlq wē`wi Z Avtj vPbv Kiv nqtqQ| c0ZewÜZvi mvgnRK, ivR`wZK, t`fS`wK I mvs`wZK wēfvrbl i`qtqQ Zv Avtj vPbv D`v G`mtQ| c0ZewÜZvi `j`wK wēfvrB m`utK`P aviYv t`lqv nqtqQ| tKvb tKvb KviY c0ZewÜZj n`Z cvti tm m`utK`P`kxq I `ewkK wētklÁt`i gZvgZmn wKQzariYv Dc`lcb Kiv nqtqQ| Dbqbkj t`tk c0ZewÜZvi aviYv LgB mwgZ `vKvq Zv`i j`yYmg` m`utK`GKwU cwi cY`aviYv t`lqv tPov Kiv nqtqQ|

AwfM>`fP PZz`Aa'itqi wktivbv t`lqv nqtqQ 0c0ZewÜZvi cwi`wZ : AvšRwZK I evsj vt`k tcljZ0| GB Aa'itq c0ZeUxt`i `ewkK GKwU mvgnMK wP` Ztj aiv nqtqQ| c0ZeUxt`i cwi`ewiK, mvgnRK, A`wZK I wkywMZ Ae`v Ztj aiv nqtqQ| c0ZeUxv fvlwZ, Pj vPj, c0ekMg`ZvRwZ, wP`Krmv, wkyv, I Kgms`vRwZ th mKj mgnvq cto `vK Zv Dc`lcb Kiv nqtqQ| c0ZeUxt`i tK wKfvte cwi`ewiK I mvgnRKfvte wbtm` Kti ivLv nq Zv Ztj aiv nqtqQ| c0ZeUxt`i wbtq mgvR th mKj Kms`vi wē`gub i`qtqQ Zvi wKQzariYv t`lqv nqtqQ| tKvb tKvb tcljvcU c0ZeUxv wbfZtbi wKvi nq `vK Zv Dc`lcb Kiv nqtqQ| c0ZeUxt`i m`utK`mKj c0Kvi gvbyti `w`wZ Ztj Avbri tPov

Kiv nttqtQ| brix cZeUxi cZ Kifc AvPiY Kiv nttq _vtK| cZeUxt`i weevn t`lqv nttq AvffveKiv th mKj mgm`vq cto _vtK Zvi I GKUW wP` Ztj aivi tPov Kiv nttqtQ| cZeUxiv AtpK Kó `tkvi Kti wkjv MhY Kitj I Pvkzx cvevi tyt` Zviv wkifc `elgt`i wkvi nttq _vtK Zvi Dc`vcb Kiv nttqtQ| `thMkvjxb mgttq cZeUxiv th mKj mgm`vq cto _vtK tm mautK`aviYv t`lqv nttqtQ| Bev`Z KitZ wttq cZeUxiv th mKj mgm`vi m`vxb nttq _vtK Zvi Dc`vcb Kiv nttqtQ GB Aa`vtq|

civvcnk `enkK tcl`vrcfU cZeUxiv th midj` ARB KitQ tm mautK`KQzd`vniY Dc`vcb Kiv nttqtQ| evsjvt`k miKv`ii myi`c`h`vix KvhPrg I h_vh_ c`tytci dtj cZeUxt`i f`M` Dbqtb th wekvj midj` AvRZ nttqtQ Zvi I GKUW we`hwiZ cwi`msL`vb Dc`vcb Kiv nttqtQ| G midj` tKej cZeUxt`i Rb`B `pvs`f`f`c bq mivaiY gvbtj I Rb` Avil tenk AbkjiY I AbvriYthvM`| cZeUzvtK nttq evsjvt`tk AtpK temiKvii ms`v Kvr Kti _vtK wKs` Zvt`i Kvr tKej `vzv tMvxi Kiv t`tk A_`mivnh` MhY I KvMtr-Kj tgb mxgve` _vtK| eZgib miKvi cZeUxt`i Dbqtb e`vcK KvhPrg nttq nttqtQ wKs` Zvi djv`dj cvl qvi Rb` mKtj i mnthwMzvi th Afive itttQ Zvi Avtj vP` Aa`vtq d`U DtvttQ|

cAg Aa`vtqi wktivbvg t`lqv nttqtQ `Bmjvtg cZeUxt`i AwaKvi 0| GB Aa`vtq cZeUxiv gvby wntmte Bmjvg c0E th mKj AwaKvi itttQ Zv KzAvb, nv`xm, BRgv I wKqvtmi Avtj vtK Dc`vcb Kiv nttqtQ| GQov Bmjvtgi Buznm, bex I minvev`i Rxeb, Zvte-ZvteCb I wewkó gnyjg kvMkt`i Rxeb chPj vPbv Kti GKUW we`tkdY Dc`vcb Kiv nttqtQ| c0Z`Kw AwaKvi tK Bmjvtgi `w0Z chPj vPbv Kiv nttqtQ| civvcnk G mautKZ wefbaedKnx gvhnv`ei gZvgZ Dc`vcb Kiv nttqtQ| cZeUx gvby th AwaKvi ewAZ nttq _vtK Zv mgmivgqK cvl Kiv I wefbaedMtelYv c0tUi Avtj vtK t`Lvtr nttqtQ| AwaKvi ewAZ nI qvi we`lqu Dc`vcb Kti Bmjvtgi `w0Z mg`l cZeUxt`i tK Bmjvg thme AwaKvi wbi`0 Kti wttqtQ Zv Ztj aiv nttqtQ| th mKj AwaKv`ii K_v Bmjvg etj tQ tm, t`jv nj : Rxebi wbi`vcE, Lv`i Pwin`v ci`Y, maut`i wbi`vcE, m`f`gi wbi`vcE, wkjv, wP`Krmv, b`vq-wePvi cvl qv, cZvi YigP Rxeb-hvcb, Kgms`vb I AvZwbfPkj nI qv, c0k`yY jvf, ag`r`q `faxZv, e`w3 `faxZv, gZcKiv Kiv, mgmRK wbi`vcE, b`vh` cwi`k0gK cvl qv, msNex nI qv I ivR`wZK gZv`k`cvj b, wPEw`tbv`b, agY Kiv, avZZi, eUb Ges weevn I cwi`ewi K Rxeb mgZv wKfite Avbq Kiv hvq tm mautK`Avtj vPbv Kiv nttqtQ| GQov cZeUxt`i mshb jvf I DEiwaKvi c0c`Zv wKfite Bmjvtgi `w0Z wbi`0Z Kiv hvq Zvi Avtj vPbv Kiv nttqtQ|

I0 Aa`vtqi wktivbvg t`lqv nttqtQ `Bmjvtg cZeUxt`i ghP`v0| GB Aa`vtq cZeUxiv gvby wntmte thme ghP`v cvl qvi K_v itttQ tm, t`jv mautK`Avtj vPbv Kiv nttqtQ| gvby Avkivd`z gvKj kvZ ev tk0 Rie wntmte th mKj ghP`v cvl qvi AwaKvix cZeUxiv I Bmjvtgi Avtj vtK tm aitbi ghP`v t`f`M Kivi AwaKvi ivtL| Bmjvtgi G evZP`mKj gvbtj i Rb` mgvb| cZeUx wKsev mej Kvi I Rb` Gi gta` tKvb cv`R` tbB| cZeUxt`i ghP`v mautK`Bmjvtg th mKj we`lq Avtj vP` Avfmx` t`f`Avtj vPbv Kiv nttqtQ tm, t`jv nj h_vh_ m`yb cvl qv, e`w3 `faxZv I tMvcbxZv msi`yY, `elg`bv Kiv, wbhPZb bv Kiv, e`1/2 I KUrj bv Kiv, myi`big cvl qv, mivnh` I mnthwMzvc`P`Rxeb-hvc`tb mnvqZv Kiv, Amr m1/2 t`tk weiz ivLv, tgav weKvtk mnvqZv Kiv, KvtrI Abkji` cwi`tek cvl qv Ges t`vl tMvcb ivLv mautK`we`hwiZ Dc`vcb Kiv nttqtQ|

mBg Aa`vtqi wktivbvg t`lqv nttqtQ `cZeUxt`i AwaKvi Av`vtqi `enkK Buznm I RmZmsN cZeUx AwaKvi mb` (CRPD)-Gi D`j`L`thvM` avivmgn0| GB Aa`vtq cZeUxt`i AwaKvi Av`vtq we`tkj gvbewaKvi Kgfv th mKj Kvr KitQb Zvi GKUW avivewnK wP` Dc`vcb Kiv nttqtQ| tKvb t`k t`tk G Avt`vj b i iæ nttqtQ, wK tcl`vrcfU, Kxfite, Kvtr`itK nttq cZeUx AwaKvi Avt`vj b i iæ nttqtQ| Zv G Aa`vtq Dc`vcb Kiv nttqtQ| cZeUxt`i AwaKvi Avt`vj b i iæ nttqtQ Qwttq wttq wKfite we`lqu

RmZmsN Dc`vcb Kiv ntjv Zvi GKU msnyB avi Yv t`l qv ntqtQ| tKvb tcljvcU RmZmsN clZeUt`i AwaKvi Av`vtq figKv wbj Avi Zv KxfiteB ev wekpe`vcx Qno`tq t`l qv nj | RmZmsNfZ` t`k,tj vtK Kxfite GB mbt` `ryi Kivtbr nj | RmZmsNfZ` t`k,tj vtZ GB mbt`i aviv I Dc-aviv br gubtj wK Kiv nte tm wclq,tjv Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| GOron OrmZmsN clZeUx AwaKvi mb`-20060 Gi th mKj aviv I Dc-aviv clZeUt`i AwaKvi I ghPv wbtq itqtQ tm,tjv Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ|

Aog Aa`vtqi wktivbvq t`l qv ntqtQ Oersj vt`tk clZeUt`i AwaKvi mswkO BwZnm, KvhPug I AvBb-Kvbb0| GB Aa`vtq evsj vt`tk clZeUt`i AwaKvi Av`vtqi BwZnm wbtq Avtj vPbv Kiv ntqtQ| clg w`tk temiKwi fite GB Dt`wM`iæ ntj I wKfite miKv`ii wewfbæchPq Zv Qno`tq t`l qv nt`Q| evsj vt`k miKvi KZR RvZxq msmt` OcclZeUx e`w3i AwaKvi clZov mijyv I AvBb 20130 civm Kivi chPq,wugK BwZnm Ztj aiv ntqtQ| eZgub miKv`ii mg`tq clZeUt`i Rb` gSjYj qvfwEK Avjv`v Avjv`v evfRU eiv`i Kti `vtK Zvi GKU we`wiz cwi msL`vb Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| evsj vt`k miKv`ii gvbbxq c`vbgSx e`zeUzKb`v tKL nwmvri thwM` Kb`v mvqgv I qvR` tnv`mb cZz wekpe`vcx G Avt`vj btK wKfite Qno`tq w`t`Qb tm m`utK`Avtj vPbv Kiv ntqtQ| RmZmsNi `Z wntmte RvZxq I AvSRwZKfite wKfite wclqU Qno`tq w`t`Qb Zvi Ztj aiv ntqtQ|

evsj vt`tk clZeUt`i msL`v wbtq wbw`O tKvb cwi msL`vb bv `vKvq G wbtq miKv`ii KvhPug I Rwi c m`utK`ewfbæchPq vPbv Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| Avjv`v Avjv`v gSjYj q clZeUt`i AwaKvi I ghPv i`yvq wK wK KvR Kti `vtK Zvi avi Yv t`l qv ntqtQ| OcclZeUx e`w3i AwaKvi clZov mijyv I AvBb 20130 Gi th mKj aviv I Dc-aviv clZeUt`i AwaKvi I ghPv i`yvq figKv ivL`tZ cvti tmmKj aviv I Dc-aviv Ztj aiv ntqtQ|

beg Aa`vtqi wktivbvq t`l qv ntqtQ O`Bmj vg, RmZmsN mb` I evsj vt`tki tcljvcU GKU chPj vPbv0| GB Aa`vtqK`Bw fivM fivM Kti wQ| Avi Zv nj :

clgfvfM, OrmZmsN clZeUx AwaKvi mb`-20060 ev (CRPD)-Gi mvt` Bmj vtgi th mKj wj itqtQ Zv Ztj aiv ntqtQ| cikvcwk RmZmsNi mbt`i mvt` Bmj vtgi t`l qv weavtbi GKU Z`bvvgj-K chPj vPbv Kiv ntqtQ| Z`bvvgj-K chPj vPbv Kitz wltq Bmj vtgi t`l qv wbt`Rbv wKfite mKj clZeUt`i Rb` GKU meRbxb weavb wntmte KvR Kti Zv t`Lv`tbr ntqtQ| Bmj vtgi weavb clZeUt`i mgvbwAki I ghPv Av`vtq GKU `wj Zv t`Lv`tbr ntqtQ| Bmj vtgi t`l qv wewfbæweavb I wbt`Rbv t`tKB th G aitbi GKU AvBtbi gj- Drm Zv t`Lv`tbr ntqtQ| clKZcty Bmj vtgi weavbvej xK Abyri Y Kitz G aitbi mb` Kivi clqvRb nq bv| OrmZmsN clZeUx AwaKvi mb`-20060 I clZeUt`i Rb` t`l qv Bmj vtgi Bmj vtgi wbt`Rbv Z`bvvgj-K chPj vPbv Kti Bmj vg GKU cwi c`R`ieb weavb tm wcltq gvZvgZ Ztj aiv ntqtQ|

wZxqfvfM, evsj vt`tki OcclZeUx e`w3i AwaKvi clZov mijyv I AvBb 20130-Gi mvt` Bmj vtgi c`wZ` weavtbi th mKj wj itqtQ Zv Ztj aiv ntqtQ| Z`bvvgj-K chPj vPbv Kti Bmj vtgi t`l qv weavb gvbtj i Rb` Kxfite KvhRix I dj ch`-Zvi cgvYw` Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| Bmj vtgi t`l qv weavtK gvbtj i gvtS Qno`tq w`tZ cvitj we`tkl tKvb AvBb wKsev bwxZgijv c`qvRb nq bv| tKej gvI gvbtj i gvtS wclq,tjv Ztj aiv clqvRb| cikvcwk Bmj vtgi t`l qv AtbK weavb itqtQ hv GLtbr OrmZmsN clZeUx AwaKvi mb`-20060 Ges OcclZeUx e`w3i AwaKvi clZov mijyv I AvBb 20130 G wj wce`x nqub Zvi GKU avi Yv Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| Bmj vtgi t`l qv weavtK AvKto aitj B gvbtj i mKj mgm`vi mgvavb ntq hvte| t`kxq I `ewkK tcljvcU gby`mO wea-weavb gvbtj i Rb` hZUKzbn KvhRix Zvi tPtq Bmj vtgi t`l qv weavb Avi I tewk KvhRix tm wcltq chPj wPZ dj v`dj Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ|

mPcĪ

cĪ`qb cĪ	.....	III
tNvI YvcĪ	.....	IV
KZÁZv`Kvi	.....	V
kā mstýc ıbt`Rbv	.....	VII
Acronyms and Abbreviations (brtgi Av`ryi I mstýcKiY).....		IX
mPbv	.....	XII
mPcĪ	.....	XVII
1. cŭg Aa`ıq :	MtelYvi tcŭvcU, mwnıZ`K ıbıxyb I c×ıZ.....	01-17
1.1.	cŭZeŪı` i m=útkMtelYvq`ıpcıfZi Kvi Y.....	01
1.2.	eZŭvıtb cŭZeŪı m=útkMtelYv.....	02
1.3.	mgmıvıqK ıetk; cŭZeŪı I Bmjıvıg ıel qK MtelYv.....	03
1.4.	Bmjıvıg cŭZeŪı` i AıaKvi I ghP`v m=útkMtelYvi thŞı ³ KZv.....	05
1.5.	MtelYvi cŭe.....	08
1.6.	MtelYvi c×ıZ.....	09
1.7.	MtelYv Awıfıı` f`Zıı Ki fZ MıpxZ c×ıZ.....	11
1.8.	MtelYvıg th ıel fıı Dci teık , ıazjı` I qv nıfıfŪ.....	13
1.9.	MtelYvi Mvb, Kıvıfıgv I Aa`ıq ıeb`ımkıY.....	14
2. ıŪZıq Aa`ıq :	msÁıMZ avi Yv I cıııPq.....	18-49
2.1.	Bmjıvıgı cıııPq.....	18
2.1.1.	Bmjıvıg-Gı AwıfıııbK A_ı.....	19
2.1.2.	Bmjıvıg-Gı cııı fııı K A_ı.....	20
2.1.3.	KzAvııbı I nı`ııııı Avııı vıfK Bmjıvıg-Gı msÁı.....	22
2.2.	cŭZeŪıı msÁı.....	23
2.2.1.	Avı exıfZ cŭZeŪıı m=útkmsÁıMZ avi Yv.....	23
2.2.2.	Avı exıfZ cŭZeıŪııı cŭZkāMZ msÁı.....	24
2.2.3.	gvRbııı ev gvııııK cŭZeŪıı.....	24
2.2.3.1.	cııı fııı K Aı`ıgvRbııı (المجنون).....	25
2.2.4.	(AvııRbıı) fııııı العرَج.....	26
2.2.5.	الأصم (Avııııııı) ev ııııı.....	27
2.2.6.	الأكمه (AvıKgvııb) ev AŪ.....	28
2.2.7.	الأبكم (AvıKıgvııı) ev teıev.....	29
2.2.8.	BsııııR I ııııııı cŭZeıŪıııı cŭZkā , fııııı ııııı.....	31
2.2.9.	ııııııı msÁıMZ avi Yv.....	34
2.2.10.	BsııııRıfZ msÁıMZ avi Yv.....	35
2.2.11.	cŭZeŪııı msÁıııı ıetkI ÁMııııı gZıvıZ.....	37
2.3.	Kıı`ıııK cŭZeŪııı ııııı fıııı.....	38
2.4.	AıııKııııı msÁıııı.....	38
2.5.	ghP`ııı msÁıııı.....	41

2.5.1.	ghP vi `eikó”.....	41
2.6.	AwaKvi I ghP vi gta” cv_R”.....	42
2.7.	RwZmsN mb` m`útk`mswYß avi Yv.....	43
2.7.1.	RwZmsN mb`.....	43
2.7.2.	RwZmsN cĀZeÜx AwaKvi mb` -2006 Convention on the Rights of Persons with Disabilities (CRPD).....	44
2.8.	evsj vt` tki tčŷvcU m`útk`mswYß avi Yv.....	44
2.8.1.	evsj vt` k cwi wPwZ.....	44
2.8.2.	gvbıPĤ evsj vt` k.....	47
2.9.	chĤj vPbv ej tZ wK tevSvıbv ntqĤQ.....	48
2.10.	Mtel Yvq e`eüZ Ab`vb” cwi fvl v.....	48
3.	ZZıq Aa`ıq : cĀZemÜZvi aıb, Kvi Y I tPbvi Dcıq.....	50-71
3.1.	cĀZemÜZvi cKvi I weıfbœai tbi cĀZemÜZvi cwi wPwZ.....	50
3.1.1.	AıURg (Autism)	51
3.1.2.	kvi wı K cĀZemÜZvi (Physical disability)	51
3.1.3.	gvbıwK AmYZvRıwZ cĀZemÜZvi (Mental illness leading to disability).....	52
3.1.4.	`wó cĀZemÜZvi (Visual Impairment)	52
3.1.5.	evK cĀZemÜZvi (Speech disability)	52
3.1.6.	evK I thvMvıthvM cĀZemÜZvi (Speech and Communication Disability).....	53
3.1.7.	thvMvıthvM cĀZemÜZvi (Communication Disorder).....	53
3.1.8.	eyx cĀZemÜZvi (Intellectual Disability).....	53
3.1.9.	kĤY cĀZemÜZvi (Hearing Disability).....	54
3.1.10.	kĤY-`wó cĀZemÜZvi (Deaf-blindness Disability).....	54
3.1.11.	gw`Ĥ cYıNvZ (Cerebral Palsy ev wıwC).....	55
3.1.12.	WıDb wıwbıWıg (Down Syndrome).....	55
3.1.13.	wıRvıdıwqıv (Schizophrenia).....	55
3.1.14.	fvl wMZ A_ev fvl v AvqĤĒ Acvi MZıRıwZ cĀZemÜZvi (Language-based learning disability).....	55
3.1.15.	gyi cv (Club Foot).....	56
3.1.16.	tCwıj I (Polio).....	56
3.1.17.	wı tKU (Rickets).....	56
3.1.18.	KıUv tVıW ev tVıW KıUv (Cleft Lip).....	56
3.1.19.	KıUv Zıj yev Zıj yKıUv (Cleft Palate).....	56
3.1.20.	eügvıĤ K cĀZemÜZvi (Multiple Disabilities).....	57
3.1.21.	mıgvıRK cĀZemÜZvi (Social disability).....	57
3.1.22.	Ab`vb” cĀZemÜZvi (Other disability).....	57
3.2.	weıfbœai tbi cĀZemÜZvi Kvi Y.....	58
3.2.1.	AıUwı K nevi Kvi Y.....	58

3.2.2.	<i>kvi xii K cāZeiŪtZji Kvi Y.</i>	59
3.2.3.	<i>gvbimK cāZeiŪZvi Kvi Y.</i>	59
3.2.4.	<i>`wō cāZeiŪZvi Kvi Y.</i>	60
3.2.5.	<i>evK-cāZeiŪZvi Kvi Y.</i>	61
3.2.6.	<i>thvMvthvM cāZeiŪZvi Kvi Y.</i>	61
3.2.7.	<i>eyx cāZeiŪZvi Kvi Y.</i>	62
3.2.8.	<i>kēY cāZeiŪZvi Kvi Y.</i>	62
3.2.9.	<i>gwĭĭ cŷvNvZi (Cerebral Palsy ev imic) Kvi Y.</i>	63
3.2.10.	<i>WidY imbŧWŧg nI qvi Kvi Y.</i>	64
3.2.11.	<i>imŧRvŧdŧbqv nI qvi Kvi Y.</i>	64
3.2.12.	<i>gyi cv nI qvi Kvi Y.</i>	65
3.2.13.	<i>wi ŧKU nI qvi Kvi Y.</i>	65
3.2.14.	<i>tcwŧj I nI qvi Kvi Y.</i>	65
3.3.	<i>wewfbrai ŧbi cāZeiŪZvi j ŷYmgn.</i>	66
3.3.1.	<i>AiURŧgi j ŷYmgn.</i>	66
3.3.2.	<i>`wō cāZeiŪZvi j ŷYmgn.</i>	66
3.3.3.	<i>evK-cāZeiŪZvi j ŷYmgn.</i>	67
3.3.4.	<i>thvMvthvM cāZeiŪZvi j ŷYmgn.</i>	67
3.3.5.	<i>eyx cāZeiŪZvi j ŷYmgn.</i>	68
3.3.6.	<i>kēY cāZeiŪZvi j ŷYmgn.</i>	68
3.3.7.	<i>gwĭĭ cŷvNvZ ev tmwi eŧj cij wmi (Cerebral Palsy/CP) j ŷYmgn.</i>	68
3.3.8.	<i>WidY imbŧWŧgi j ŷYmgn.</i>	69
3.3.9.	<i>imŧRvŧdŧbqvi j ŷYmgn.</i>	70
3.3.9.1.	<i>cō_igK imŧRvŧdŧbqvi j ŷY (Acute Schizophrenia)</i>	70
3.3.9.2.	<i>`xNŧgqwi ev ŷ iæZi imŧRvŧdŧbqvi j ŷY (Chronic Schizophrenia)</i>	70
3.3.10.	<i>gyi cvŧqi j ŷYmgn.</i>	70
3.3.11.	<i>tcwŧj I-Gi j ŷYmgn.</i>	71
3.3.12.	<i>wi ŧKU-Gi j ŷYmgn.</i>	71
3.3.13.	<i>kvi xii K cāZeiŪZvi j ŷYmgn.</i>	71
4.	PZz[©]Aa iq: cāZeiŪZvi cwi wĭZ : AvšRŌZK I evsj vŧ k tciŷZ...	72-92
4.1.	<i>wetk|cāZeiŪZvi cKwZ I wPĪ</i>	72
4.2.	<i>evsj vŧ ŧk cāZeiŪZvi cKwZ</i>	74
4.3.	<i>cwi msL vŧb wetk|j cāZeŪx.</i>	74
4.4.	<i>cwi msL vŧb evsj vŧ ŧki cāZeŪx` i wPĪ</i>	76
4.5.	<i>wetk|cāZeŪx` i mdj Zvi wPĪ</i>	77
4.6.	<i>evsj vŧ ŧk cāZeŪx` i mdj Zvi wPĪ</i>	78
4.7.	<i>cāZeŪxi v th mKj mgn`vq cto _vŧK</i>	80
4.7.1.	<i>fvl wMZ mgn`v</i>	81
4.7.2.	<i>cŧekMg`Zv I thvMvthvM mspvŷŧmgn`v</i>	81

5.13.	e ^{iv3} ʔaxbZv I gZ cĭKvK Kivi AwaKvi.....	167
5.14.	b ^{ih} cwi kĭgK cvl qv.....	172
5.15.	mvgvRK ũbivcĖv.....	176
5.16.	msNex I ivR%awZK KgRvʔD AskMĥY.....	178
5.17.	ũPĖweʔb ^h b, mvs ^h awZK KgRvʔD AskMĥY I aġY Kivi ʔaxbZv.....	182
5.18.	weern, cwi evi MVb I cwi ewi K Rxeʔb mgZv.....	185
5.19.	DĖi waKvi jvʔfi AwaKvi.....	189
6.	Iŏ Aa^{iq} : Bmjvġ cĭZeŬx^h i gh^ŋv.....	194-245
6.1.	h _v h _v m ^ŋ ŋb cvl qv.....	196
6.2.	e ^{iv3} ʔaxbZv I ʔMvcbiqZv msi j ^y Y.....	203
6.3.	ˆelg ^h bv Kiv.....	208
6.4.	ũbh ^ŋ Zb bv Kiv.....	213
6.5.	e ^{1/2} I KUv ^y bv Kiv.....	218
6.6.	m ^y i biv cvl qv.....	221
6.7.	m ^{iv} h ^h I m ^h h ^h MZvcY ^ŋ Rxeb-hv ^h tb m ^{iv} qZv Kiv.....	223
6.8.	Amr m ^{1/2} ʔ _h ʔK weiz ivLv.....	235
6.9.	ʔgar weKvʔk m ^{iv} qZv.....	240
6.10.	KvʔRi Ab ^ŋ j- cwi tek cvl qv.....	242
6.11.	ʔ ^h vl ʔMvcb ivLv.....	244
7.	mBġ Aa^{iq} : cĭZeŬx^h i AwaKvi Av^hʔqi ˆewĭK BwZnm I RwZmsN cĭZeŬx AwaKvi	
	mb^h (CRPD)-Gi Dġj ĩ^hthM^h aviv.....	246-266
7.1.	weʔk|cĭZeŬx ^h i AwaKvi Av ^h ʔqi BwZnm.....	246
7.2.	RwZmsN cĭZeŬx AwaKvi mb ^h -2006 (CRPD)-Gi Dġj ĩ ^h thM ^h	
	avivmġ ^h	252
7.2.1.	aviv-5 : mgZv I ˆelg ^h nxbZv.....	252
7.2.2.	aviv-6 : cĭZeŬx bvi x.....	252
7.2.3.	aviv-7 : cĭZeŬx ũki.....	253
7.2.4.	aviv-8 : mʔPZbZv ew ^x	253
7.2.5.	aviv-9 : m ^h thM cĭB I e ^h en ^h i i AwaKvi.....	254
7.2.6.	aviv-10 : Rxeʔbi AwaKvi.....	255
7.2.7.	aviv-11 : S ^ŋ KcY ^ŋ g ^{iv} weK Ri ^h ai Ae ^h v.....	255
7.2.8.	aviv-12 : mgvb AvBbx ʔKwZ.....	255
7.2.9.	aviv-13 : m ^{iv} Pvi cĭBi AwaKvi.....	256
7.2.10.	aviv-14 : e ^{iv3} i ʔaxbZv I ũbivcĖv.....	256
7.2.11.	aviv-15 : ũbh ^ŋ Zb ev ũbŏjZv, Agv ^{iv} weKZv ev gh ^ŋ v ^{iv} mbKi AvPiY ev	
	k ^{iv} ʔ _h ʔK g ^{iv}	256
7.2.12.	aviv-16 : ʔkvlY, m ^{iv} smZv I ũbh ^ŋ Zb ʔ _h ʔK g ^{iv}	257
7.2.13.	aviv-17 : e ^{iv3} - ʔZʔš ^j m ^{iv} j ^{iv}	257
7.2.14.	aviv-18 : PjvPj I RvZxqZvi ʔaxbZv.....	257
7.2.15.	aviv-19 : ʔaxb eme ^{iv} m I mgvʔR GKxfZ nI qvi AwaKvi.....	258
7.2.16.	aviv-20 : e ^{iv3} i PjvPʔj i AwaKvi.....	258

8.30.6.6.	Z_ "weibgq Ges Z_ " I thvMvthvM chiy ³ (Sharing Information and Information and Communication Technology)..	298
8.30.6.7.	Pj b (Mobility).....	299
8.30.6.8.	mnvqK tmev I cye ³ mb (Habilitation and Rehabilitation).....	299
8.30.6.9.	ıkÿv I cıkÿY (Education and Training).....	300
8.30.6.10.	Kgms ³ vb (Employment).....	301
8.30.6.11.	mvq ³ RK vbi v ³ E ³ v (Social Security).....	301
8.30.6.12.	v ³ bh ³ Zb n ³ Z g ³ v ³ , v ³ ePvi Mg ³ Zv I AvBbx mnvqZv (Freedom from Violence, Access to Justice and Legal Aid).....	302
8.30.6.13.	c ³ ık ³ vZK `jh ³ M, S ³ ıkC ³ Y ³ Ri ai x gvb ³ ieK Ae ³ v (Natural Disaster, Risk and Humanitarian Emergencies).....	302
8.30.6.14.	ıxov, mvs ³ vZK KgRv ³ D Ges v ³ e ³ tv ³ b (Sports, Cultural Activities and Recreation).....	302
8.30.6.15.	m ³ tPZbZv (Awareness).....	303
8.30.6.16.	msMvb (Organization).....	303
9.	beg Aa³vq : Bmj vq, RvZmsN mb³ I eisj v³tki t³c³v³ctU GKv³ ch³v³Pbv.....	304-341
9.1.	RvZmsN c ³ ZeÜx Av ³ ıKvi mb ³ Ges Bmj vq : GKv ³ Z ³ v ³ vgj-K ch ³ v ³ Pbv.....	304
9.1.1.	aviv-5: mgZv I `el g ³ n ³ xbZv.....	305
9.1.2.	aviv-6: c ³ ZeÜx v ³ ix.....	306
9.1.3.	aviv-7: c ³ ZeÜx v ³ ki.....	306
9.1.4.	aviv-8: m ³ tPZbZv e ³ v ³	307
9.1.5.	aviv-9: m ³ thvM c ³ üB I e ³ env ³ ti i Av ³ ıKvi.....	308
9.1.6.	aviv-10: R ³ v ³ e ³ tv ³ i Av ³ ıKvi.....	309
9.1.7.	aviv-11: S ³ ıkC ³ Y ³ gvb ³ ieK Ri ai Ae ³ v.....	310
9.1.8.	aviv-12: mgvb AvBbx `ıKvZ.....	311
9.1.9.	aviv-13: m ³ v ³ ePvi c ³ üBi Av ³ ıKvi.....	312
9.1.10.	aviv-14: e ³ v ³ ı ³ i `v ³ axbZv I v ³ bi v ³ c ³ E ³ v.....	312
9.1.11.	aviv-15: v ³ bh ³ Zb ev v ³ b ³ öyZv, Agvb ³ ieKZv ev gh ³ v ³ v ³ nv ³ mbKi Av ³ ıPıY ev kv ³ v ³ t ³ t ³ K g ³ v ³	313
9.1.12.	aviv-16: tkv ³ ıY, m ³ ımsmZv I v ³ bh ³ Zb t ³ t ³ K g ³ v ³	313
9.1.13.	aviv-17: e ³ v ³ ı ³ -`v ³ Z ³ t ³ şj m ³ ıy ³ v.....	314
9.1.14.	aviv-18: Pj v ³ Pj I RvZıqZvı `v ³ axbZv.....	315
9.1.15.	aviv-19: `v ³ axb emevm I mgv ³ tR GKıfZ nı qvi Av ³ ıKvi.....	315
9.1.16.	aviv-20: e ³ v ³ ı ³ i Pj v ³ Ptj i Av ³ ıKvi.....	316
9.1.17.	aviv-21: gZıgZ I Av ³ ıf ³ e ³ v ³ ı ³ c ³ ıkv ³ t ³ ki `v ³ axbZv Ges Z_ " c ³ üBi Av ³ ıKvi.....	316
9.1.18.	aviv-22: e ³ v ³ ı ³ MZ t ³ MvcbıqZvı Av ³ ıKvi.....	316
9.1.19.	aviv-23: Mı I c ³ ıı ev ³ ti i Av ³ ıKvi.....	317
9.1.20.	aviv-24: ıkÿv.....	318

mPbv

gnvb iveŷjy Avj wgb gvbŷtK Avki vđz gvLj kvZ ev mŷoi tkŃ Rxe wntmte mŷo Kti tQb |
cŷ_extZ wePi YKvix mKj cŃYx, e`wKsev m`u` gvbŷt i e`enitii Rb` D`ŷ Kti w`tqtQb |
Gi gra`tg gnvb Avj m Ab` mKj cŃYxKtj i Dci gvbŷt i tkŃZ; tNvI Yv Kti tQb | cŃYxKtj i
gta` Avj m gvbŷtK w`tqtQb AvKj ev eyx hv Ab` tKvbl cŃYxi tbB | eyx cŃqv tMi dtj
mgMŃ mŷo RMtZi Dcti gvbŷt AvacZ` cŃZŃv Ki tQ | eyx i dtj B Avevi gvbŷt i gta`
t`v`f` mŷo ntqtQ | abx-Mixe, D`zbxPz wKsev mej -`ŷj i cv_R` t`L tZ cvl qv hvq |
gvbŷt i gta` `Zvi ntqtQ RmZt`f`, eY`f`, ag`f` wKsev Amv t`gi t`qv | GB t`v`f`
gvbŷt i Avakvi ni tYi gj- nvmZqvi wntmte KvR Kti _vtK |

mvgvRK I b`vqm½Zfvte wKzcvl qvtK gvbŷt i Avakvi wntmte MY` Kiv ntq _vtK | mŷoi
tkŃ Rxe wntmte gnvb Avj m ZvŃAvj v mKj gvbŷtK mgvb Avakvi t`fM Kivi wbt`R
w`tqtQb | gvbŷt Rbŷj Met`_tK Zvi cŃc` Avakvi cvl qvi Rb` mSMŃg Kti hv t`Q | hŷM hŷM
gvbŷt i gta` D`PvKv-Lv I ygZvi Ace`enitii dtj `ŷj tkŃx Avil tenk w`hŷZ I
tkvl tYi wKvvi nt`Q | ygZvtj vfx kvM K I tkvwl Zt` i w`hŷZb I tkvl Y t`_tK cwi t`v`Yi Rb`
gnvb iveŷjy Avj wgb hŷM hŷM AmsL` bex I ivmj- t`ŃY Kti tQb | Zvi B avivemvKZvq
meRvtj i mefKŃ bex I ivmj- nhi Z gvy`ŷ (mv.)-Gi Amv f`e ntq vQj AŰKvi hŷMi Aemvb
NŰvtZ | gvbŷt gvbŷt ŃŰ, Kjn, ivnvRvb, nvbvnvb I cvi `Űvi K hŷ eŰ Kti Avj m&
GKZev` cŃv`t`i gta` w`tq i i`æntq vQj GK bZb hv t`v | ivmj- j`m& (mv.) -Gi Amv f`ei dtj
c`e` AŰKvi hŷMi Aemvb NtU | RmZ, ag`eY`mej I `ŷj w`b w`fKt i mKj gvbŷtK mgvb
wntmte w`ePbv Kivi wbt`Rbv t`q Bmj vq | Gi dtj Avakvi niv gvbŷt Zvi cŃc` Avakvi
tctZ _vtK | ew`AZ gvbŷt e`Avri Avrfkvc t`_tK gŷ nq | Amv t`qi GKgv t` Avkv- f`imvi
AvkŃ`j ntq I t`v Bmj vq | kvv m K I gvbvmKfvte w`Kvi MŃ t` i t`K I t` l qv nq cŃc` m`ŷb,
gh`v I Avakvi | hvi gra`tg gvbeZvi RqMvb cŷ_ext`vcx Qwotq cto |

kvi m K I gvbvmK j`wZMŃ Zvi Kvi tY hviv h_vh_ Kv t`Ri mvg_`nvm t`q tdtj Zv` i t`K w`tK I
Pvvn`v m`ubæev cŃZeŰx wntmte w`Pv yZ Kiv ntq _vtK | RmZmsN KZ` mefK I cwi mSL`v t`b
t`Lv hv t`Q cŷ_extZ cŃq 15 kZvsk gvbŷt i tqtQ hviv t`Kv bv t`Kvfvte cŃZeŰx | G mSL`v
w`b w`b Avil evotQ | Abŷz I Dbqbkj t`_tK Gi mSL`v t`Kv t`Kv t`j t` Avil tenk |
evsj v`k Gi e`wZµg bq | gvbeRv t`b t`K Zvi cŃZeŰKZv cŃ`vkv Kti bv Zvi ci I f`t`M`i
w`bŷ cwi n`m Zvi Rv t`b G Ae`vi m`ŷx ntZ nq | `Nŷbv, m`PvKrmvi Afve, Acv`RvbZ
mgm`v, gvZM t`f`h_vh_ h`Zie Afve, Mf`e`vq w`vfbæti v`tM Avm v`ŷl n l qv, c`h`Kvj xb mgm`v,
Rt`bŷ mgq w`k`i Kg I Rb, w`k`i I w`k`i v`t`qi w`fUw`g`bi Afve t`Lv t` l qv, D`P gv t`vi k`
`-Y, gvbvmK Pvc, eskMZ Kvi Y, cŃKwZK `j`h`M wKsev cvi `Űvi K m`vsmZvmn w`vfbæKvi t`Y
cŃZei ŰZvi gZ A`rfvmeK NŰbv gvbŷt i Rv t`b NtU _vtK | hŷKvj xb kvv m K j`qj`wZi
cŃv`tel gvbŷt cŃZei ŰZvq Avm v`ŷl nq | Gme Kvi tY AvURg, kvv m K cŃZei ŰZv, gvbvmK

cāZemŪZv, `wō cāZemŪZv, evK cāZemŪZv, eyx cāZemŪZv, kēY cāZemŪZv, kēY-`wō
cāZemŪZv, tmwi etj cvj m, WvDb wmbtWtg, gyi cv, tcvnj I, wi tKU, KvŪv tVw ev tVw KvŪv,
KvŪv Zvj yev Zvj yKvŪv I fvl vMZ A_ev fvlv AvqtĒ Acvi MZvRwbZ cāZemŪZv m AmsL`v
cāZemŪZvi ai b j y` Kiv hvq|

AvaybK hM cāZemŪZvi msÁvqb epr I hMvcthvMx nl qvq Zv`i m`utK`mvari Y gvbyl i
Rvbi AÁZv i tqtQ| evsj v`tki tenki fM gvbyl i B cāZemŪZv mel tq Rvbi NvUwZ i tqtQ|
GLbl tenki fM gvbyl cāZeŪx e`w³t` i cvMj, weKj v½, tLwv, Kivb, Kvj v, tevev BZ`w` etj
AwfMvZ Kti _vtK| i ayZvB bq AtbK wkvZ gvbyl cāZeŪx wki Rb`v tbi Rb` we`tkl Kti
gvŪtK `vqx Kti _vtK| gvbyl Rv tbi bv tKb wki cāZeŪx nq, Gi cāZKvi wK, Kxfvte Gi
cāZti va Kiv hvq| dj kāZtZ mgv`Ri epr GB cāZeŪx Rb`Mvōx cāZwbqZ mgv`R wMpxZ
Ges mKj tgšij K Awakvi t`tK ewĀZ n`Q| mgv`Ri Ab`v` gvbyl i gZ Zv`i I i tqtQ
myi cwi tētk tēto I Vvi Awakvi | A_P cāZeŪx iv ewĀZ nq Zv`i myi I `rfimeK Rxeb
hvc`bi mšhvM t`tK| gbyl mō Awakvi ni tYi GB gvŪv gvbeAwakvi j·N`bi kvngj | G
ai tbi ewĀZ nl qv`K tKvb fvtēB tgbt bI qv hvq bv|

ag`gvbyl`K cwi cY`vte AvKó.Kti ivL t j I mKj atg`cāZeŪx`i Awakvi I gh`vi K_v
mšvófvte tbB| Bmj vg atg`cāZeŪx`i Awakvi I gh`vi mel qvU ejv ntj I we`tk; hZ, t j v
gvnj g cāvb t`k i tqtQ tmLv t b Bmj vtgi Avtj vtK `^`^`t`tki gvbyl`K wbt`Rbv t`I qv nq
bv| we`tk; mKj gvj gv tbi Kv tQ Bmj vtgi t`I qv weavb cKZfvte Dc`vcb Kiv ntj
cāZeŪx`i Awakvi I gh`v ev`evqtb GK `ecwēK cwi eZ` mvaZ nte| evsj v`k GKvU
gvnj g cāvb t`k nl qvi dtj gvj gv Avtj g mgv`Ri wKQzAsk cāZeŪx`i tK wbi civa
ev`v mntmte wPwYZ Kti _vtK hv I Zv`i Awakvi Av`vq I gh`vi e`vcti tZgb tKvb
e³e, eqvb, I qvR-gvndj, Ljev wKsev Avtj vPbv tkv bv hvq bv| AtbK ag`q tbZv Bmj vg tK
tKej wv`w` wKQzBer`Z et`wM, Avgj I ci Kvj xb Kj `vtYi Rb` mvgvex etj gtb Kti b|
evsj v`tki gvbyl i gta` ag`q AvtēM j y` Kiv tm t j I ag`q tbZv wKsev iv`a tbZv iv tmB
AvtēM tK we`vPbv bv Kti mvari Y ZĒ; I c`w j Z AvBb-Kvb tbi gva`tg cāZeŪx`i Awakvi I
gh`v cāZōvi c`Pōv Pw j t q hv`Qb wKš` Zv tZ Kvw-LZ dj v d j cvl qv hv`Qbv| Kvw-LZ I
eúgvwĪK dj v d j cvl qvi Rb` c`w j Z AvB tbi mvt_ Bmj vgx weav tbi mgšq mva b AZxe
Ri a i x|

gvbyl hv` K_`vevZ`P, Pvj -Pj t b I mvgwM`K cKv`k evawM`Ū`n t q _vtK wKsev mvari tYi tPtq
e`wZvug n t q _vtK Z tēB tm cāZeŪx| cāZemŪZv gvbyl i Rxe tbi GKvU Ask| tKvb gvbyl B
cwi cY`bq| Rxe tbi tKvb bv tKvb Astk cōq mKj gvbyl tKB cāZeŪKZvi gta` w` t q Rxeb-
hvc b Ki tZ nq| wki eqtm gvbyl i GK ai tbi cāZeŪKZv Avevi ex eqtm i tqtQ gvbyl i
Av t i K ai tbi cāZeŪKZv| kvi mwi K cāZeŪKZv tK mvari Y gvbyl i `wō tZ tenk tP tL co t j I
Gi evB t i gvbw mK cāZemŪZv i tqtQ| GQvovl gbyl mō mvgwM`RK, A_`wōwZK, ivR`wōwZK,
t fšMij K I mvs`wZK cāZemŪZv i tqtQ| kvi mwi K cāZeŪKZvi gta` i tqtQ `wō cāZemŪZv,

evK cĀZemĀZv, kĀY cĀZemĀZv, kĀY-`w cĀZemĀZv, gyi cv, KvUv tVw ev tVw KvUv I KvUv
 Zvj yev Zvj yKvUv| gvbwmK cĀZemĀZvi gta` i tqfQ emx cĀZemĀZv, AwURg t`uKUg
 WRAWWm, tmi eĵ cvj m I WvDb wmbtWgmn Ab`vb` cĀZemĀZv| mvgmRK cĀZeĀKZvi
 gta` i tqfQ mvgmRK Kzs`vi wKsev mvgmRK tnqjxi dtj gvbĵi gta` bvbvb aitbi
 cĀZeĀKZvi mĵ| A`wZK cĀZeĀKZvi gta` i tqfQ gvbĵi Avw`R msKU I mĵg eUtb
 cĀZeĀKZv| Gfite gvbĵi Rxeĵ weivRgvb `vtK bvbv iKg cĀZeĀKZv hv MtelKt`i
 `wotZ cwi jwZ nq| Bmjvg gvbĵi mKj cKvi cĀZeĀKZvtK Dtcyv Kti GKwU mvg`em
 mgvR cĀZovĭ nelq `p cĀZAvex| Bmjvg AwKvi ewAZ gvbĵtK Zvi h_vh_ AwKvi,
 ghPv I m`yb cĀvtbi gta` w`q GKwU fiv mvg`cYmgvR e`e`v cĀZov Kti | ZvB cĀZemĀZv
 wKsev weĵkl Pwv`v m`ubæth mKj gvbĵy i tqfQ Zvt`i tK Ab`vb` mĵavi Y I `vfweK gvbĵi
 gZB mKj AwKvi mgvbĵite tFm Kivi wbt`Rbv cĀvb Kti tQ Bmjvg| gnvb Avj m&
 Bmjvg tK weĵkĵi gvbĵi KvQ gvbeZvi gĵi weavb wntmte wbePZ Kti tQb| Bmjvg gvbe
 RmZi Rb` Avj m&Zv Avj vi GK Amxg I Adzšĭ wqvgZ hvZ i tqfQ AwbeP c_ wbt`Rbv|
 gvbeZvi Rb` Ggb tKvb cĀqvRbxq nelq tbB hv Bmjvtgi evBti i tqfQ| mF`Zv hZ GwMtq
 hv`Q Bmjvtgi AvajbKZv I weAvbm`ZZv ZZB cĀwYZ n`Q| Bmjvtgi cĀqvRbxqZv,
 MhYthvM`Zv I cĀwZi mvt_ mvgAm`Zv Avi I teik KvRi fite gvbĵy Dcj wã Ki tZ cvi tQ|

gvbeZvi gnvb wkyK gĵi w`vix weĵpex nhiZ gĵv`š (mv.) wĵw mgMw weĵkĵi gvbĵtK
 wPivqZ gĵi cĀ_i wbt`Rbv w`tqfQb| wZw AwKvi nvi gvbe RmZtK mZ`Kvi ghPv w`q
 wPieAvi AZj Mnei t`tK Avtj vtKv`wM Z Rxeĵbi gnmoĵK wbtq GtmtQb| AwKvi nvi
 gvbĵtK AwKvi cĀvb Kti tQb| m`yb I ghPvi K_v hviv fivZB cvi tZb bv Zvt`i tK
 h_vh_ m`yb I ghPv w`q gvbĵi gvbĵi tKvb aitbi tF`vf` tbB Zv cĀvY Kti tQb|
 kvim K cĀZeĀmn mKj weĵkl Pwv`v m`ubægvbĵtK mĵavi Y gvbĵi KvZvti wbtq GtmtQb|
 Zvt`i AwKvi I ghPvi nelqU mevi mvgĵb GtmtQb| Avkivdĵ gvLj jvZ wntmte cĀZeĀvi
 th mKj ghPv cvevi K_v Zv cwi evi, mgvR I ivotqfite cĀZov Kti tQb| cĀZeĀt`i
 `vfweK gvbĵi gZ tetP `vKvi cšv t`wL tqtQb| Zvü nvtZi ci tKb c_niv I ewAZ gvbe
 RmZ bZiĵc AwefZ n`qtQ| Zvi wbt`Rbvi dtj B AwKvi ewAZ cĀZeĀx gvbĵy Zvt`i
 AwKvti i K_v ej tZ tcti tQb| ZvB mĵi I mF` RmZ MVtbi Rb` cĀqvRb Ggb mĵi
 cwi tek thLvĵb mKj gvbĵy mĵ, `vfweK I `faxb ghPv wbtq kvim K, gvbwmK, `bwZK I
 AvawZK Ges mvgmRK fite cY`eKvĵ jvf Ki tZ cvi |

bex Kwig (mv.) cĀZeĀt`i me`vB AZ`šĭ fiv evmtZb I weĵkl `iæz; w`tZb| `w cĀZeĀx
 mvmve Ave`jw Beĵb Dt`š gvKZg (iv.) tK `ĵevi gv`bvi kvmbKZP wbhĵ Kti wQtj b|
 cĀZeĀt`i mly-`jL, e`v-te`bv, t`m-fvtj veimvq Zvt`i cvi k`vovtBv Bmjvgx KZ`| mKj
 KvR Zvt`i tK m`u` Kivi gva`g Zvt`i gvbwmK wekv` tNvQtZ nte| cĀZeĀvi mvgvRi
 tevSv bq, Zvt`i gta` i tqfQ Avj m&cĀ`E Zxĵetgavm`ubæAbb` cĀZfv| kvim K ev thtKvĵb

c0ZeUzV AÿgZv bq eis wfbæaitbi mÿgZv| `y' c0ZeÜx I c½ÿeKj v½t`i weKí Kgms`v`bi gva`tg `vej`æ Kti Mto tZvj vi Rb` Bmj vg tc0Yv thvMvq|

wekjq`bi GB h½M gvbly GLb c0Yx I Rxe`eiP`ti AwaKvi ubtql tmv`Pri nt`Q| gvbzeZvev`xiv GKw`tK thgb gvbly, Rxe`eiP`I I c0Yxi AwaKvi Av`vtq tmv`Pri Ab`w`tK gvbzeZv aÿsmKvix gvblyjfcx Agvblyi v gvb½j i b`vh` AwaKvi tK wZtj wZtj weaÿsmx Ki tQ Ges tMuv fvgtj i c0Yx t`tK iia Kti mKj Rxe%eiP`tK aÿsm Ki tQ tKvb iKg evQ-wePri QvovB| G Ae`v Pj tj GK mgq c½_ex bivgK MthvUj Aw`ZB vej xb ntq hvte| tKbbv Kv tj i weeZ`b WvBt`bvmti i gZ c0Yxl c½_ex t`tK ubt`kl ntq tMtQ| gvbly Avj un&Zv0Avj vi tk0 m½p| GB tk0 m½p i`wqZj i tqtQ c½_exi fvi mvg`tK wUwKtq ivLv| m½hvm tctj B tKvb wKQz aÿsm bv Kti m½pKxj Zvq mnthvMzV Kiv| m½pKxj Zvi gta`B wvunZ i tqtQ cKZ.wU`K`_vKv| c0ZeÜxv Avj un&B m½p Zviv thb tKvibjfc Agh`vq bv tfv`Mb tm e`vcv`ti Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv ev`evqb KivB gv½j g RvzI `wqZj I KZ`| Avj un&thgb mKj gvbly`tK mgvb tPniv wKsev mgvb AvKvi -AvKvZ w`tq m½p Ktib bv| Gi gta`B i tqtQ GtK Acti i tk0Zj| GB tk0Zj c0Yv Kivi Rb` gvbly Aweivg c0P0v Pwjtq hv`tQ| GB c0P0vi dtj mf`Zvi weKvk NU`tQ| gvb½j i gta` `Zwi nt`Q c0ZthvMzV| GtKi AwaKvi Acti i Rb` Zv KZ`| tm un`tmte mÿ` I `vfv`eK gvb½j i `wqZj I KZ` m`u`tK`ci Kv tj wRÁvmv Kiv nte|

kvi wv K wKQzc0ZeUzV gby` m0 ntj I Gi evB`i I gvbwmK c0ZeUzV, eyx c0ZeUzV, AwaURg, tmw`ej cvj wmn Ab`vb` A`bK c0ZeÜKzV i tqtQ hv gvZM`f`_vKv Ae`vq wKsev Zvi cti ntq`_v`K| c0ZeÜxv mgvR t`tK wK wK m½pav tfvM Ki te tm m`u`tK`Bmj vtgi m½p`0 bmvZgvj v i tqtQ| kvi wv K t`v`f``tK AM0n` Kti mevB mgvb fivte AwaKvi tfvM Ki te Bmj vg tm wky`vB w`tq`_v`K| G tÿ`t` KivD`K Aetjv v ev Z`0 Ávb Ki tj tm Bmj vtgi cKZ.Av`k`_tK weP`x ntq hvte| Lv` , e`-a, evm`vb, wPwKrmv, wky`v I wPEw`t`v` bmn gvbly un`tmte th mKj AwaKvi tfvM Kivi K_v i tqtQ we`kl Pwv`v m`ubæGKRb gvbly I tm mKj AwaKvi mgvb fivte tfvM Ki te| Gtÿ`t` tKvibjfc e`Z`q Kiv hvte bv|

c0ZeÜx`i Rb` i tqtQ h_vh_ m`½b I gh`v| Zv`i m`½b I mvgwRK gh`vi c0Kw`Kvibjfc Aegvbbv Kiv hvte bv| Zv`i mvt`_fvj e`envi I DEgfvte K_v ejv Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv| c0ZeÜx`i m`u`tK`MxeZ bv Kiv, e`½ I Kuvÿ Kiv hvte bv| G mKj bmvZgvj v hviv bv gvbte Zv`i Rb` Bmj vg ubt`wKZ KtVvi kw`li K_v ejv ntqtQ| c0ZeÜxv wKfvte Ber`vZ cvj b Ki te tm m`u`tK`P m½p`0 Bmj vgx bmvZgvj v i tqtQ| G mKj we`lq PPF gta` w`tq mgv`tR w`wZkxj Zv `Zwi nq I Bmj vtgi meRbxbZv cKvk cvq|

c½_exi gvb½j i gta` HK` I kmš`v`ctbi D`i`tK` MvZ nq RvzmsN| G c0Z0vbuU c0Z0vi ci t`tK gvb½j i Kj`v`Y mKj Rvz tMv0x`K ubtq wevfbæmb` I t`c0tUvKj `Zwi Kti tQ hvi gta` w`tq gvbly`tK m`PZb Kiv nt`Q| Bmj vtgi AweF`ei ci t`tK G mKj AvBb I bmvZgvj vi K_v ejv ntj I ev`ieK At`_mevi gv`tS Zv Qw0tq ctovb| tKvb tKvb atq`P gvbly

Gi h_v_Zv eštj I Zvi fKwZ t`qub| tKvb tKvb atgP gvbly Gi netivaxZv Kti tQ
 ivR%wZK t`f_ mekI Kti tcvct` i ivR%wZK D`Pvej vnxZvi dtj Bmjvg agfK tKvbVmv
 Kivi HwZnvmK cōvY itqtQ| G wbtq gvgj gvb t` i mvt_ Ab`vb` agfej t` i mvt_ hy` evta|
 ug`v tK cōZwōZ Ki tZ Amy` cōZthvMzVq gE`_v tK| gvbeZv tK fjvūZ Ki tZ Gme
 Kēluxgnj mKj ai tbi Kvhēg cwi Pvj bv Ki tZ _v tK| meēwi RvūZmsN cōZōvi ci 1948
 mvtj cvm nq gvbeviaKvi mb` A_P Bmj vtgi bmxZgvj vi gta`B G ai tbi nel t q ej v n t q t Q|
 bvi x AnaKvi, cwi tek, cKwZ. I ms`wZmn neifbēwel t q RvūZmsN Avi I A t b K mb` cim
 Kti tQ| 2006 mvtj RvūZmsN cōZeÜx AnaKvi mb` cim nq| Zv tZ th mKj aviv I Dcaviq
 cōZeÜx` i D t i t k` ej v n t q t Q Zvi A t b K w K O B Bmj vtgi w K-ub t` R bvi B Ask| tKvb tKvb
 t y t I Bmj vtg Zvi t P t q temkI i t q t Q|

cw_ exē`v c x gvb t j i g t a` cōZeÜZvi nvi Avi I evotQ| tm t cōvctū evsjv t` t k I Gi
 e`wZmug bq| c t e` cōZeÜZv t K gvb t j i c v t c i d m j w K s e v A w f k v c w t m t e t` L v n Z| neifbē
 miKwi I temiKwi D t` v t M i dtj tm Ae`vi w K O b v D b w Z n t q t Q| w k v y Z m g v t R G B
 m t P Z b Z v i c f i v e t e w k | h v t` i g t a` w k y v i A f v e i t q t Q w K s e v K m s` v t i A v` O b e Z v t` i g t a`
 m g m` v G L t b v w e` g v b | e Z g v b m i K v t i i m v g M Ō K` w f w z i dtj cōZeÜx gvbly m`ú t K`
 c w i e v i, m g v R I i v t o f w P š t- t P Z b v i c w i e Z g G t m t Q| evsjv t` t k cōZeÜx` i K j` v Y v t`
 A t b K D t` w M t b l q v n t q t Q| h v i g t a` D t j L t h v M` n j cōZeÜZv m`ú t K` g v b t j i g v t S
 m t P Z b Z v m w o K i v | G B A v t` v j t b i t b Z t Z i t q t Q b e z e Ü z b v Z b x I e Z g v b m i K v t i i
 g v b b x q c a v b g š y t k L n v m b v i K b` v m v q v I q v t R` t v t m b | G Q v o v I m v g w R K w b i v c E v i
 t e o b x i A v I Z v q m i K v i w e i f b e v t e cōZeÜx` i t K m t h v M- m w e a v cō v b K t i A v m t Q|

ŌBmj vtg cōZeÜx` i AnaKvi I ghP v : RvūZmsN mb` I evsjv t` t k i t cōvctū G K w U
 chēj v P b v Ō k x l R A w f m` t f` cōZeÜx` i m K j a i t b i A n a K v i I g h P v i w e l q u I m y ū o f v t e
 A v t j v P b v K i v n t q t Q| w e t k I K t i B m j v t g cōZeÜx` i w K i f c A n a K v i I g h P v t` l q v n t q t Q
 t m w e l q_ t j v K ž A v b g v R x`, i m j- j w n & (m v)- G i m b w Z, m v n v e i t q t K i v g t` i K v h ē g,
 t L v j v d v t q i v t k` x t b i K v h e v j x I Z u i c i e Z P B m j v g x k v m K t` i k v m b e` e` v c h ē j v P b v m n
 D c` v c b K i v n t q t Q| B m j v g x A b j v l b t K v b t K v b cōZeÜZv t K w b q š y w K s e v c k g b K i t Z
 c v t i t m m`ú t K` A v t j v P b v K i v n t q t Q| B e v` Z g v b y t K m K j n Z v k v, D` P v K v` L v, t e` b v I
 w e j v m x Z v t` t K c k g b w t q _ v t K | t m t y t I cōZeÜx I Z v t` i c w i e v i h w` B m j v t g i t` l q v
 m K j B e v` Z h_ v h_ f v t e c v j b K t i _ v t K Z t e G K w` t K t h g b m g m` v m g v a t b i m` e b v _ v t K
 A c i w` t K g v b v m K c k w š l c v l q v m` e |

A w i g` p f v t e w e k l m K w i t h, A v g v i G A w f m` f` A v t b i R M t Z G K b Z b m s t h v R b n t e |
 cōZeÜx I Z v t` i c w i e v i t h g b G i Ō v i v D c K Z. n t e b, t m B m v t_ i v o` I m g v R cōZeÜx` i
 m s K U D E i t b c v t e w K- u b t` R b v | g n v b A v j w n G A w f m` t f` P Ō v i v A v g v t K I G i c v K e M f K
 D c K Z. n l q v i Z v l w d K` v b K i a b | A v g x b |

msÁv cwi cY³ cY² weťkŷ Kiťj WvqteUUKm Avm³šl'v cŷZeŪxi Avl Zvq cto³ tKbbv WvqteUUKm Avm³šl' i kixti i tKvb bv tKvb A½ axti axti APj nťZ _vťK| cvŷvZ" I Dbz t`k,ťj vťZ mrvuŷZK msÁv weťkŷ Kti g`"cvťb Avm³ ŷKsev Avm³šl' iťKI cŷZeŪxi wntmte Avl vŷqZ Kiv nťq _vťK|⁴ Aciv ŷK evsj vť`tk g`"cvťb Avm³ť i Acivax wntmte weťPbv Kiv nťq _vťK| ev`e Ať_ŷviv gv`Kum³ Zviv AťbK tPŷv Kti I Avm³ Ae`v t_ťK wđti AvmťZ cvťi bv| A_ŷ Zvť`i wŷw`ŷ AMŷbi cŷZ Zvť`i tKvb wŷqšŷ bvB| GRb`B cvŷvZ" mgvR Zvť` iťK cŷZeŪxi Avl Zvq weťPbv Kti _vťK| ZvB cŷZemŪZv mrvuťK³cwi cY³ avi Yv t`l qv eZŷvb Mtel Yvi GKŷU Dťi k`| KZ aivbi cŷZeŪxi mgvťR j`y` Kiv hvq Ges Zvť` iťK tPbv Dcivq we`hvi Z Kti Avťj vPbv Kiv nťqťQ| cŷZeŪxi i AwaKvi I ghŷvi cŷKŷ Zvť` i ev`e Ae`v Zťj aiv nťqťQ| Bmj vg GKŷU meAvanbK ag`thLvťb gvbe Rvťbi cŷq cŷZ`KŷU welťq mŷúo⁵ wť`Rbv t`l qv nťqťQ| tmB tčŷvcŷU cŷZeŪxi i Rb` wbaŷi Z wewfŷe AwaKvi I ghŷvi welq,ťjv Zťj Avbv nťqťQ| RvŷmsN KZŷ cvmKZ.ŌRvŷmsN cŷZeŪxi AwaKvi mb`-2006⁶ Gi Dťj ŷthvM" avimgr Zťj aiv nťqťQ| GKbmv_ evsj vť`tki ŌcŷZeŪxi e`v³ i AwaKvi cŷZŷv mŷjyv I AvBb 2013⁶-Gi ŷKQzaviv-Dcaviv Dťj ŷceŷ evsj vť`tk cŷZeŪxi i Rb` Kvhpŷg, wj weťkŷťyi gva`tg chŷj vPbv Kiv nťqťQ| GQvovl Mtel Yvi GKŷU Dťj ŷthvM" KvR nť`Q wekŷvcx cŷZeŪxi i Rb` cvmKZ.RvŷmsN mb` I evsj vť`tki AvBb-Kvbťbi mŷ_ cŷZeŪxi i Rb` wbaŷi Z Bmj vťgi wewa-weavbťK chŷj vPbv Kiv|

1.2 eZŷvb cŷZeŪxi mrvuťK³Mtel Yv

cŷZeŪxi welťq evsj vť`tk Lŷ teŷk cŷZŷvmbK ŷKsev weÁvbm³ŷZ Mtel Yv bv nťj I weťkŷ cŷZemŪZv welťq gťbvŷeÁvmbK, mŷgmRK, Avŷ_ŷ, agŷŷ ŷKsev Gi Dcťi wPŷKrmv weÁvťbi D"PZi wŷw`ŷ wťq ZvŷŷK I e`enwŷi K KvR nť`Q| weťkŷ Kti RvŷmsN KZŷ meRbŷ gvbevwaKvi tNvIYvcĀ cvm nŷ qvi ci t_ťK G welq wťq wekŷ| Avl I teŷk tmv`Pvi nťqťQ| Zvi tPťqŷ teŷk tmv`Pvi nŷ qv i iŷKtiťQ ŌRvŷmsN cŷZeŪxi AwaKvi mb`-2006⁶ ŷŷwŷi Z nŷ qvi ci t_ťK| Avťj vP" ŷkťi vŷvťgi Dcťi Mtel Yv KiťZ wŷq cŷZeŪxi i Dcťi t`tk I weť`tk th mKj Mtel Yvġj-K KvR nťqťQ Zv msMŷ Kti eZŷvb Mtel Yvi h_v_ŷv hvQvB Kiv nťqťQ| Mtel YvKvťR Dťj ŷthvM" mnťhwmZv cvl qv tMťQ Research Gate, Academia Edu, Journal on Disability Studies, Journal of Disability and Health, Journal of Disability Religion and Health, Journal of Developmental and Physical Disabilities, Journal of Disability and Rehabilitation Ges Journal of Disability

3 Julia Kelly, "Diabetes and Me: Learning disabilities and diabetes", *Journal of Diabetes Nursing*, Vol. 15, No. 8, 2011, p. 308
4 Chai R. Feldblum, *The Americans with Disabilities Act Definition of Disability*, The Labor Lawyer, Published by American Bar Association, Vol. 7, No. 1 (Winter 1991), p. 23
5 we`hvi Z `ŷe`- Iŷ Aa'vq, c., 270-290
6 we`hvi Z `ŷe`- mŷg Aa'vq, c., 320-330

and Human Development t_#K/ wekpeL'vZ G mKj Mtel Yv ms'v I cwl'Kv t_#K Zv' i cKvukZ eB I cEÜ msMh Kiv ntqtQ/ GQvovI XvKv wekpe`'vj q j vBtefi xi Off Campus Access to e-Resourse t_#K wekpeL'vZ A#bK cKvkbv ms'v thgb: Emerald, Edinburg University Press, Indian Journals, JSTOR, McGraw Hill, Oxford Univeristy Press, Palgrave Macmillan Journals, Pearson, Sage Journal, Springer, Taylor and Francis, University of Chicago Press Ges Wiley-Blackwell t_#K eB I Mtel Yvgj-K cEÜ msMh Kfi eygvb Mtel Yvi h_vh_Zv hvPvB Kiv ntqtQ/ msMpxZ mKj Mtel Yvgj-K KivR t_#K AvbvrB Kfi uQ/

1.3 mgmvgvqK wek;cEZeÜx I Bmjvg velqK Mtel Yv

eZgvb wek;cEZeÜx I Bmjv tgi Dcti th mKj Mtel Yv KivR ntqtQ Zv msMh Kfi Mtel Yvi cEÜqvRbxqZv hvPvB Kfi uQ/ Mtel Yvi 't_@A. tdlW, K'vgueR tcn t_#K cKvukZ eB I Rvb'f msMh Kfi uQ/ cEZeÜx I Bmjvg velqK Avv'etZ th mKj KivR ntqtQ Zv msMh Kfi Gi Abgv` Kfi uQ/ G mKj msMhni gta` w' t'q eZgvb Mtel Yvi h_vh_Zv hvPvB Kiv ntqtQ/ cEZeÜZv I Bmjvg velqK th mKj cEÜ, eB Ges Ggwdj I ucGBP.W Awf m>` f' msMh Kfi uQ Zvi GKvU Zvuj Kv vbt'wDc'vcv Ziv nj :

Important Articles on Disability and Islam

1. Amber Haque, "Psychology from Islamic Perspective: Contributions of Early Scholars and Challenges to Contemporary Muslim Psychologists" *Journal of Religion and Health*, Volume 43, No. 4, Winter 2004, pp. 357-377
2. Boaz Shoshan, "The State and Madness in Medieval Islam" in *the International Journal of Middle East Studies*, Vol. 35, No. 2 (May, 2003), pp. 329-340
3. Ali Altaf Mian, "Mental Disability in Medieval Hanafi Legalism", *Islamic Research Institute*, Islamabad, Pakistan, Vol. 51, No. 3, Autumn-2012
4. Mohammed M. Ghaly, PhD, "Physical and Spiritual Treatment of Disability in Islam : Perspectives of early and Modern Jurists" *Journal of Religion, Disability & Health*, Vol. 12(2), 2008, The Haworth Press, America (Routledge; Tylor & Francis Group)
5. Noornajihan Jaafar Et al., "Quran Education for Special Children : Teacher as Murabbi" *Creative Education*, Scientific Research, 2014, 5, pp. 435-444
6. Nev Jones and Patrick W. Corrigan, "Mental Health Stigma in the Muslim Community" Illions Institute of Technology, Ayse Ciftci, Purdue University, Volume 7, Issue 1 : Stigma, 2012
7. Hiam Al-Aoufi, Nawaf Al-Zyoud & Norbayah Shahminan, "Islam and the Cultural conceptualization of Disability", *International Journal of Adolescence and Youth*, School of Sports and Education, Brunei University, London, UK, Published online : 15 March 2012
8. Brenton Kinker, "An Evaluation of the Prospects for Successful Implementation of the Convention on the Rights of Person with Disabilities in the Islamic World"

m=umkZ Bmj vtgi mvgvb" wKQzavi Yv cvl qv hvq| Bmj vtgi Avtj vtK clZeUxt` i Dci th mKj Mtel Yv eB AvKvti cKvk ntqtQ Zvi msuyB GKul Zvj Kv Dc`vcb Kiv nj :

1. Michael W. Dols, *Majnun : The Madman in Medieval Islamic Society*, Dinae Immisch (Ed.), Clarendon Press Oxford : 1992
2. Sara Scalenghe, *Disability in the Ottoman Arab World, 1500-1800*, Cambridge University Press, First published at 2014
3. Vardit Rispler-Chaim, *Disability in Islamic Law*, Netherland: Springer, 2007

Bmj vtgi Avtj vtK clZeUxt` i Dci th mKj M.Sc, M.Phil & Ph.D. Avfm` f`ntqtQ Zvi GKul msuyB Zvj Kv Dc`vcb Kiv nj :

1. Mohammed Ghaly, *Islam and Disability: Perspectives in Islamic Theology and Jurisprudence*, PhD Dissertation at University of Leiden, Netherlands, 2007
2. Dunya Ahmed, *Gender, Disability and Islam: Living with Visual Impairment in Bahrain*, PhD Dissertation at Warwick University, London, UK. September 2007
3. Omar Rashid, *Disability under Occupation; at the Congruence between Conflict, Religion and Society in Palestine*, A dissertation submitted to the Department for International Development (DID) at the University of Birmingham, in partial fulfilment of a Degree in MSc. International Political Economy and Development, *The New Birmingham Review*, Vol. 1, No. 2, 2015, pp. 226-268
4. Mursel Z. Azar-Nassiry, *Muslim Mothers' Use of Spirituality When Parenting a Child with Special Needs*, California School of Professional Psychology, Alliant International University, 2014
5. Saloua Ali Benzahra, *Representations of the Disabled in Arab/Islamic Culture and Literature from North Africa and the Middle East*, The Faculty of the Graduate School of the University of Minnesota : USA, February 2002

1.4 Bmj vtg clZeUxt` i AwKvi I ghPv m=utK Mtel Yvi thsrKZv

meRbxb ag`intmte cwi cY`Rxeb weavtbi cY% avi Yv cvl qv hvq tKej Bmj vtg| mf`Zvi weKvtki mvt_ mvt_ gvby bZb bZb mgm`vi m=uyb ntq _vtK| G mKj mgm`vi hMvcthvMx mgvaib t` I qv ntq _vtK Mtel Yv Kti | tKbbv, Mtel YvtK ej v nq GKul Rmzi a`vY-avi Yvi cKvk| clZeUx gvby th tKvb mgvRiB Ab`Zg cab Ask| Zvt` i ev` w` tj mgvR Am=uy` ntq hvq| Bmj vtg GKul cwi cY`Rxeb weavb nl qvq clZeUxt` i clZ cwi evi, mgvR I ivtof Kx Kx `vqZj I KZ` i`qtQ tm m=utK Mtel Yv KvR bv _vtKj tmB `we AtbKuv` ab ntq hvq| tm tcljvclU t`tKB Bmj vtg clZeUxt` i AwKvi I ghPv wBYq Kivi j`ty`B eZgub Mtel Yvi D`e| wek; `r` ms`vi 1970 mvtj i Mtel Yvq t`Lv hvq wek; mgMogvbyj i gta`

10 kZvsk gvby cŭZeŭx|⁷ meŕkl 2011 mŕj GKB ms'vi Mtel Yvq t'Lv hvq cŭZeŭxi G nvi 15 kZvstK Gŕm 'vnotqtQ|⁸ nek' 'ŕ' ms'vi G i gvix chŕj vPbv Kitj t'Lv hvq netk! hZ gvby tnvK bv tKb Zvi 15 kZvsk gvby cŭZeŭx| ms'vui cŭZte`b tgvZvteK cvl extZ tKvb bv tKvb aitbi cŭZeiŭZvi vbtq emevm KitQb 1 vevj qtbi tPtq| tevk gvby|⁹ DŕŕMRbK veltq nŕ'Q, cŭZeŭx vKsev netkl Pvn'v m'ubægvbj i GB msL'v Avil evovi cŕYZv iŕqtQ|¹⁰ Abjvz I Dbqbkj t'ŕki Av'ŕmvgvRK tcljvclU netkl Y Kŕi t'Lv hvq cŭZeŭx`i G msL'v Avil tevk|¹¹ Gi gŕa` exiv Avil tevk SvkŕZ iŕqtQ|¹² thme cviv evi vbeAvŕqi Aŕŕŕ, Avq Kivi mvg'ŕiv tLbv, KivR cvqbv vKsev vkyv MŕY KitZ civt'v Zvŕ' i tŕŕŕ cŭZeiŭZvi Svk Avil tevk|¹³ 'v' RbŕMvŕxi th Ask Avz 'v' Ges Zvŕ' i gŕa` hviv msL'v NyZvŕ' i tŕŕŕ cŭZeŭx nevi Svk vŕK Zŕbvqj-K tevk|¹⁴ h_vh_ gvbevvaKvi bv cvl qv cŭZeŭx`i G msL'v netk! Ab` th tKvb evvŕZ tMvŕxi tPtq tevk| hviv mgvŕR Aetnj Z, mvevewvŕZ I gvŕteZi Rvcb-hvcb KitQ|¹⁵

7 Summary of World Report on Disability, World Health Organization Publications (Joined produced by WHO & The World Bank), Geneva, Switzerland, Published at 2011, p. 7

8 Ibid

9 Ibid

10 Ibid, p. 8

11 Ibid p. 8

G m'vuvKŕ vŕcivŕŕ vev'vŕi Z Avil Zŕj aiv nj : (People with disabilities report seeking more health care than people without disabilities and have greater unmet needs. For example, a recent survey of people with serious mental disorders, showed that between 35% and 50% of people in developed countries, and between 76% and 85% in developing countries, received no treatment in the year prior to the study. Reference- <http://www.who.int/mediacentre/factsheets/fs352/en/> (Accessed Date- 29-10-2015)

12 Sally Hartley et al., (Eds.), World Report on Disability, Chapter 2, Geneva: WHO & World Bank, 2011, p. 6

13 Summary of World Report on Disability, Ibid, p. 8

14 Ibid, p. 8

15 (K) ŕtUKmB Dbqbj j ŕ'gvŕv Ges cŭZeŭx : evsj vŕ'k tcljvclUŕ bigK GK Mtel Yvq t'Lv tMŕQ evsj vŕ'k mŕPZbZvi Afive, cviv Kŕi brq AMŕvKvi bv vKv, AvBb ev'evqb bv nI qv I AcŕZŕ eiŕŕŕ i KivŕY t'ŕki I tKvU 60 j ŕ' cŭZeŭx gvby AvvKvi evvŕZ| ('vbk cŭg Avŕjv, 19 bŕfŕŕ 2015, c., 03)
(L) AvBvAvi vUvŕgU Dŕxvab KitZ vMŕq kvivv K cŭZeŭx`i Aetnj v bv Kivi Avvŕv Rvbŕq cŕvbgŕŕ tkl nvmbr etjb, Zvŕ' miKvi `elg'vxb mgvR MotZ Ges Zvŕ' i Rvcbgvb Dbqŕb AvxKvivex| cŕvbgŕŕ Avil etjb, ŕAvig vkyK I AvŕŕvKmn meŕŕi gvbyŕK Abjvva KivQ th, hv' Kŕiv tQŕj ev tgtq cŭZeŭx nq Zŕe ZvŕK Aetnj v Kitŕb vŕŕ ('vbk BŕŕdvK, 03 tŕŕŕŕŕ 2015Bs, c., 11)

ag^ggub^g i nek^gmi GKU cġvb ubqvgK | cġlexi AwaKvsk gub^g ag^g i mZ-bmZi g^g i t^g Pj vi tP^g K^g | nek^g gub^g i 80 kZvsk gub^g tKvb bv tKvb f^gte ag^g t^g b^g v^g t^g K^g |¹⁶ newfb^g MtelYvq t^g Lv tM^gQ at^g newfb^g ubqg Kvb^g t^g i Dci c^gve c^gto |¹⁷ GQov HwZvnmKf^gte t^g Lv tM^gQ cġZeU^g gub^g cġ^g y^g uk^gsev c^gti v^g f^gte at^g o^gvi c^gf^gve m^gšZ n^gq v^g t^g K^g |¹⁸ g^g v^g g^g gvZv-ucZv uk^gsev Awf^g f^gve Kiv cġZeU^g A^g ev nek^g P^g v^g m^gub^gemš^g b^g i ag^g t^g PZbv t^g t^g K^g t^g mev, hZ^gel c^gvi Ph^g K^g i v^g t^g K^g b^g |¹⁹ G mKj t^g mev tKvb tKvb t^g y^g t^g k^g vi m^g K^g f^gte cġZeU^g t^g K^g m^gub^g y^g c^g m^g y^g Ki t^g Z bv c^gvi t^g i AwaKvsk t^g y^g t^g g^g v^g m^g K^g c^g k^g v^g i eo GKUv K^g vi Y^g m^g t^g m^gte K^g v^g R^g K^g i | nek^g t^g gvU RbmsL^g vi cġq 23 kZvsk g^g v^g |²⁰ evs^g v^g t^g k^g GKUv g^g v^g g^g cġvb t^g k^g thLv^g b^g kZKiv cġq 88.4 kZvsk gub^g i ag^g Bmj^g v^g |²¹ t^g gvU RbmsL^g vi Ab^g v^g i^g v^g t^g K^g bv t^g K^g ag^g i mZ-bmZ I Ab^g v^g m^g b^g t^g b^g P^g t^g | GB tċġvċU ag^g v^g f^g v^g i Av^g t^g v^g t^g K^g cġZeU^g i AwaK^g vi I gh^g v^g m^gub^g t^g PZb Kiv hv^g q Z^gte GB nek^g v^g Rb^g Mv^g i AwaK^g vi I gh^g v^g Av^g v^g t^g K^g v^g h^g i x^g c^g t^g y^g c^g Av^g i ev^g em^g šZ n^gte e^g t^g v^g vi Kiv hv^g q | MtelYvq Av^g i t^g Lv tM^gQ evs^g v^g t^g k^g 86 kZvsk cġZeU^g g^g v^g c^g vi ev^g t^g |²² GB nek^g v^g Rb^g Mv^g i t^g K^g ag^g Av^g P^g vi -Av^g P^g i Y, cġv I m^g v^g Zi Av^g i Z^g v^g G^g t^g b^g cġZeU^g i AwaK^g vi I gh^g v^g i ev^g v^g c^g v^g i m^g t^g PZb Kiv GB MtelYvi j^g y^g I D^g t^g k^g | GB MtelYv t^g t^g K^g cġb Bmj^g v^g g^g K^g g^g t^g eva Ab^g v^g i at^g v^g g^g v^g i Rb^g i GKUv cġq v^g Rb^g v^g i M^g h^g v^g i M^g Dcv^g v^g m^g t^g m^gte K^g v^g R^g Ki t^g e | hv^g t^g t^g K^g gv^g be R^g v^g Z DcKZ. n^gte | m^g t^g ev^g i Bmj^g v^g t^g gi me^g R^g v^g b^g Z^g v^g nek^g v^g e^g t^g K^g Av^g i t^g ev^g c^g cġZ^g v^g Z n^gte |

16 Mohammed Ghaly, *Islam and disability: Perspective in Islamic Theology and Jurisprudence*, (An unpublished PhD dissertation submitted at the Department Religious Studeis, University of Leiden, The Netherlands), 2008, p. 2

17 Mohammed Ghaly, Ibid, p. 2

18 Mohammed Ghaly, Ibid, p. 2

19 Mursel Z. Azar-Nassiry, *Muslim Mothers' Use of Spirituality When Parenting a Child with Special Needs*, An unpublished PhD Dissertation from California School of Professional Psychology, Alliant International University, 2014, p. 68

20 G m^gub^g t^g K^g v^g i m^g v^g Z^g v^g Z^g v^g i v^g n^g j, The Global Muslim population is estimated to be around 1.6 billion persons, which makes up about 23% of the world's population, with 62% of Muslims living in Asian-Pacific countries (e.g., Indonesia, Pakistan, India, Bangladesh, Iran, and Turkey), 20% in the Middle East or North Africa (e.g., Egypt, Yemen, Sudan, Saudi Arabia, Algeria, Syria), 15% in Sub-Saharan Africa (e.g., Nigeria, Rwanda, Kenya), 3% in Europe (e.g., France, Belgium, Austria, United Kingdom) and Less than 1% in North America (e.g., United States, Canada) (Source-Pew Research Centre, 2009)

21 v^g v^g K^g B^g t^g Ed^g v^g K, X^g v^g Kiv: 30 t^g g 2017, c^g, 1 (evs^g v^g t^g k^g c^g vi m^g s^g L^g v^g b^g e^g v^g i v^g (newGm) GK cġZ^g t^g e^g t^g b^g G Z^g v^g c^g k^g v^g Kiv n^g q)

22 Mr. A.H.M. Noman Khan (Principal Researcher), *Educating Children in Difficult Circumstances: Children With Disabilities*, Dhaka: Research Conducted By Centre for Services and Information on Disability (CSID), 2002, p. 6

Bmj vtg GKU cwi cY®Rxeb e'e`v intmte cŷZeŪt`i AwaKvi I ghP`vi nel tq gZvgZ e`3
Ki t j I G ubtq Mtel Yv LgB mxugZ| netkji 800 tKwU RbtMvōxi gta` 15 kZisk cŷZeŪx|
ewĀZ G RbtMvōxi AwaKvi Av`vq, ghP`v i yv I ev`evqtb eZgub Awfm` fMtel Yv RMtZ
bZb GKU gvBj dj K intmte KvR Ki te| Mtel Yvi metPtq tek MhYthvM`Zv Avmte
cŷZeŪx RbtMvōxK Zvt`i AwaKvi I ghP`v Av`vtq KvR Kivi Rb`| netk| Bmj vtg GKU
µgeaŷvb agP` hvi msL`v w`tb w`tb ewx cvt`Q|²³ cŷZeŪx RbtMvōxi AwaKvi I ghP`v
Av`vtq gyyj gvb t`i itqtQ wbaŷi Z`wqZj I KZē`| G`wqZj I KZē` m=útK`mjbv`
KžAvmbK wbt`Rbv m=útK`Rbv cŷZ`K gyyj gvtbi Aek` KZē`| cŷZeŪt`i Rb` itqtQ
gnvbex nhi Z gyyv`\$ (mv.)-Gi Rxeb t`_tK A t b K wkybixq nelq Zvl cŷZ`K gyyj gvtbi
Rbv cŷqvRb|

1.5 Mtel Yvi cŷke

ŌBmj vtg cŷZeŪt`i AwaKvi I ghP`v : RwiZmsN mb` I eisj vt`tki tčŷvctU GKU
chŷj vPbvŌ kxl R Mtel YvU GKU tgšij K KvR weavq GtZ cŷZeŪx m=útK`mŷúó avi Yv,
Zvt`i mgm`v I cŷKwZ, Zvt`i cŷZ mgvR, ivó I cwi ewi K`wóf wŷ, AwaKvi I ghP`v ni t Yi
wPĪ Dc`vcb mvtctj Bmj vtg cŷZeŪt`i AwaKvi I ghP`v wKifc t`Lv ntqtQ Zv Mtel Yvq
D t V G t m t Q| Mtel YvU th t n Z c ŷ Ze Ū t ` i A wa K vi I gh P ` v t K , i a z j t ` l q v n t q t Q | Z v B G B
nel tq we`vvi Z cŷkē mgvavb KžAvb, nv`xm, BRgv, wKqvm I wdKnwe`t`i gZvgZmn Z t j
aiv ntqtQ| Bmj vtgi BwZnvfm wevfbaekvmK cŷZeŪt`i K j`vYv t`_th mKj D t ` w m w b t q t Q b
Zvl GB Mtel Yvq Ašf` Kiv ntqtQ hv t Z c ŷ Ze Ū t ` i R b ` i v ó t q K Z ē ` m = ú t K ` m e v B A e M Z
n t Z c v t i | M t e l Y v i m y e a v t ` _ e Z g u b M t e l Y v q t h m K j c ŷ k ē m g v a v b e v D E i t L v R v i t P ó v
Kiv ntqtQ Zvi GKU Zvuj Kv Dc`vcb Kiv nj :

AwaKvi msikó cŷke

1. cŷZeŪt`i Rxebi wbi v c E v m = ú t K ` B m j v t g i w b t ` R b v ?
2. L v t ` i P w n ` v c i - Y v t ` _ c ŷ Ze Ū t ` i R b ` B m j v t g i w b t ` R b v ?
3. cŷZeŪt`i m=út`i wbi v c E v i R b ` B m j v t g i w b t ` R b v ?
4. cŷZeŪt`i m=úgi wbi v c E v i R b ` B m j v t g i w b t ` R b v ?
5. cŷZeŪt`i mgvbwaKvi ev`evqtb Bmj vtgi wbt`Rbv?
6. cŷZeŪt`i wkyv MhY Kiv m=útK`Bmj vtgi wbt`Rbv?
7. cŷZeŪt`i wPwKrmv I kvivvi K mŷZv m=útK`Bmj vtgi wbt`Rbv?
8. cŷZeŪt`i tmev cvevi nel tq Bmj vtgi wbt`Rbv?
9. cŷZeŪt`i b`vq wePvi cvevi nel tq Bmj vtgi wbt`Rbv?
10. cŷZeŪt`i cŷZvi Yvgŷ Rxeb-hvcb mspvšl Bmj vtgi wbt`Rbv?

23 Rooshey Hasnain, Laura Cohon Shaikh & Hasan Shanawani, *Disability and the Muslim Perspective : An Introduction for Rehabilitation and Health Care Providers*, USA : Centre for International Rehabilitation Research Information and Exchange (CIRRE), 2008, p. 21

11. cĹZeÜxt` i Kgms`vb I AvZvbfPkxj nI qvi m=útK`Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv?
12. `vaxbfvte ag`cvj b I gZcKvk Kivi nel tq Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv?
13. b`vh` cmi kĹgK mspvš`nel tq Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv?
14. mivgvrK ubi vcEv mspvš`Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv?
15. i vóiq tKvb `vqZj tĉtZ evav-ubt`I a i tqtQ vKbv tm nel tq Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv?
16. miv`vZK KgRvtĉ AskMhY vKsev vPEvtebv`b m=útK`Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv?
17. weevn I `eevnrK cieZ`Rvtebi bvbvea AvvKvi msikw Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv? I
18. cĹZeÜxt` i DEivvKvi cĹBi nel tq Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv?

ghP`v msikw cĹæ

1. cĹZeÜxt` i mivgvrK ghP`v I m=útbi cĹt`½ Bmj vgx gZvqZ?
2. cĹZeÜxt` i m`vPvi cĹk`b Bmj vgx ubt`Rbv?
3. cĹZeÜxt` i KUrÿ bv Kivi nel tq Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv?
4. cĹZeÜxt` i cĹZ `elg`nxb cmi evni K, mivgvrK I i vóiq `vqZj m=útK`Bmj vgx ubt`Rbv?
5. cĹZeÜxt` i e`vZK bvtg bv WvKtZ Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv?
6. cĹZeÜxt` i vbhvZZ bv Kivi nel tq Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv? I
7. cĹZeÜxt` i AeÁv ev Aeñj v bv Kiv m=útK`Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv?

AvvKvi I ghP`ve`ZvZ Ab` cĹmgn

1. cĹZeÜx Avt`vj tbi `evkK I AvšRvZK BvZnvm m=útK`Rvrv|
2. evsj vt`tk cĹZeÜxt` i AvvKvi i`yvq th mKj MvqZ c`tÿc tbi qv ntqtQ Zvi GKvU msvÿB weei Y|
3. Bmj vtgi mvt` RvZmsN cĹZeÜx AvvKvi mb`-2006 Gi Zj bvgj-K chĉj vPbv Kiv nte|
4. Bmj vtgi mvt` cĹZeÜx e`v`i AvvKvi cĹZôv mÿÿv I AvBb-2013 Gi mvt` Zj bvgj-K chĉj vPbv Kiv nte|
5. cĹZeÜxt` i AvvKvi I ghP`v msikw cĹ`extZ th mKj AvBb I weva i tqtQ Zvi tPtq Bmj vtgi t` I qv weavb th mefKw tm nel tq we`vni Z chĉj vPbv Kiv nte|

1.6 Mtel Yvi c×vZ

weÁvb I Z` cĹv`i hĉM mvavi Y gubÿ eÁvnbK c×vZ I DcvtEi gva`tgB Zvt` i Pvi cvt`ki cmi tek`K Rvrv Ges tm m=útK`Ávb ARĉbi tPón Kti `vtK| HvZnvmKfvte chĉj vPbv Kiti t`Lv hıq eÁvnbK c×vZ Qıov gubÿ Avi I vZbvU Dcvtq Ávb ARĉ Kti tQ| Avi Zv ntjv KZŽev`x c×vZ (Authoritarian Mode), AZv`ĉ c×vZ (Mystical Mode) I hv`ev`x c×vZ (Rationalistic Mode)| GB vZbvU c×vZiB Ávb ARĉbi Avj v`v Avj v`v c×vZ I cĹÁ i tqtQ| KZŽev`x c×vZ ntjv Ávtbi Drm vK tm m=útK`AvvÜvb Kiv| AZv`ĉ c×vZ ntjv Ávb vKfvte AvRŽ ntqtQ Zv h`vh`fvte AvvÜvb Kiv Ges hv`ev`x c×vZ nj th Ávb AvRŽ vKsev Drcv`Z ntqtQ Zvi dj vdvj vU cĹeP Ávtbi mvt` tKvb cv`R`

Aaxtb mgvRKj vY gšŷvj tqi mmeR mntħmMZv, cŭtclvIKZv I A_ŕqtb evsjv`tk e'wZµgagP G tgj vi AvtqvRb Kiv ntqŭQj | Zvi B avivevħKZvq cŭZeQI 03 wMtm=ŕ RvZxq cŭZeŬx Dbqtb dvDŭtŬk tbi cŭŷtb `k w be'vcx G tgj vi AvtqvRb Kti AvmtQ |

cŭZeŬx tgj v ntZ cŭZeŬx m=ŭmKŷ mavi Y I `elwqK avi Yv tclj I Bmj vtgi mvt_ m=ŭ³ Kti Avrfm` fŭŭ mvRvŭbv AŭbK Kwb ntq `wŭtqŭQj | Avwq GK chlŭq nZvk ntq cŭwŭQj vq | Zte RvZxq cŭZeŬx tdrivg KZŕ RmZmsN cŭZeŬx Awakvi mb`-2006 Gi evsjv Abŷv`w hLb cŭjvcwŭj cojvg ZLb Avwq GKw bZb w Mšŭ Awm`vi Kijvg | t`Ljvg cŭZeŬx` i Awakvi I ghP vi Rb` th mKj aviv I Dc-aviv K_v Zviv etj tQ | Zvi cŭZ`Kw aviv wKsev Dcaviv Bmj vtgi gvbeAwKv i tKvb bv tKvb wbt`Rbv tK `ŭkKti | G wcltq Avil Ab'vb` eB cŷK cvŭtšŭ Avgvi cŷŷ wmvšŭ tblqv mnR ntq hvq | Avgvi Mtel Yv Avrfm` tŕP ŷ, iæZcŷAa'vq A_ŕ Bmj vtgi `wŭtZ Awakvi I ghP vi Aa'vq ŷ, tjv mvRvŭbv wcltq wmvšŭ wbjvg | ZvQvov XivKv wklŷe`vj tqi jvBteŭtZ msivŷZ wvfbwMtel Yv Avrfm` f`cvV Kti Avgvi Mtel Yv mswkŭ aviv mvt_ mgšŷ Kivi tPŭv KtiwQ | Mtel Yv Avrfm` tŕP MvB, Kvŭtgv, Aa'vq wvbm I mmeR wclq AvšRwZK chlŭqi gvbm=ŭbAwrfm` tŕP Avtj vtK Kivi tPŭv KtiwQ |

Mtel Yvi GKw Aa'vq RmZmsN mb` I evsjv`tki tclŭvcU GKw chlŭj vPbv nIqv G wcltq AvvRŭŭ KiŭZl AŭbK mgm'vi m=ŷwŭb ntqŭQ | Avgvt`i Pricŭtk cŭZeŬx` i th wPŭ cŭZwŭqZ t`LŭZ cvB Zv GB Aa'vq dŭtŭtq tZvj vi evmbv cŭg t`ŭKB wQj Ges ej tZ tMŭj hvv Rb`B GB Mtel Yvi AeZiv Yv | Avgvi Avkv wQj cŭZewŬZv wbtq evsjv`tki NGO ŷ, tjv thŭnZztm'vri ZvB G wcltq hŭó ZĒj Z_` I DcvĒ Zv`i KvŭQ cve | hLb Avwq Mtel Yvi cŭvb wclq A_ŕ Bmj vtgi `wŭtZ cŭZeŬx` i Awakvi I ghP vi Awakvsk ZĒj I Z_` mSMŭn KtiwQ ZLb NGO ŷ, tjv KvŭQ tMjvg evsjv`tk cŭZeŬx` i Ae`v m=ŭmKŷ ZĒj Z_` I DcvĒ mSMŭn KiŭZ | `ŷLRbK ntj I mZ` Zv`i KvŭQ tZgb tKvb Mtel Yv Kgŭtcjvg bv | Avil twk nZvk ntqŭQ evsjv`tki cŭZewŬZv m=ŭtK`ŭó tKvb cwimsL'vb bv _vKvq | mgvRŭmew Aw`Bti GKRb KgŕZŕejj cŭZeŬx` i cKZ.miKwv wPŭ cKvK Kij NGO ŷ, tjv wcltq A_ŕqŭ Kŭg hvŭel²⁹ Zte evsjv`k miKvŭi cŭZewŬZv kbvŭKiY wclqK Rwi c-2015 G cŭZeŬx` i th msl'v ejv ntqŭt³⁰ tmB Rwiŭci aib, cŭkŕe gv, Rwi c

cŭvbgšŷ Avil etj b, cŭZeŬx'v thb mgvŕi gj- t`ŭtZi mvt_ wgtk mŷfŭte evŭtZ cvŭi miKv tm jŭŷ` KvR Kti hvŭtQ | cŭZeŬx` i `wqZj thgb cwivŭi iŭtŭtQ tZgwb ivŭŭŭ I iŭtŭtQ | (wŭbK BŭEdvK, XivK: 02 Gwŭŭ 2014Bs)

29 evsjv`k miKvŭi cŭZewŬZv kbvŭKiY wclqK Rwi c-2015 Gi `wqZj cvj bKvix bvg cKvŭtk GKRb KgŕZŕ (AvMvi MvI, XivK: mgvRŭmew Aw`dZi,) KvŭQ Z_` I evsjv`tk cŭZewŬZv mmeR wPŭ RvŭtZ PŭBŭj wZw G K_v etj b

30 cŭZeŬx` i msl'v wbaŭŭb miKvŭi m=ŭtZK Rwiŭc gvŭ tgvU RbmsL'vi 1.5 kZvsk cŭZeŬx etj `wve Kiv nq | (Govt. Bulletin, General Economic's Division, Planning Commission, Government of the People's Republic of Bangladesh, NSSS of Bangladesh, July 2015, p. 20)

1.9 Mtel Yvi Mvb, Kwŭtgv I Aa'vq web'mKiY

Mtel Yv Awfm` fŭŭ my'i I AvKIŭxq Kti Dc`vcŭbi Rb` mgMŭmelqtK tgvU bqŭU Aa'tq web`I Kiv ntqtQ| ŭbt`amstj'c Aa'vqvŭfŭEK chŭj vPbv Dc`vcŭb Kiv ntj v:

Awfm` fŭŭ cŭg Aa'vtqi ŭktivbvq t`I qv ntqtQ ŐMtel Yvi tčŭvCU, mvrwZ'K ubixyb I c×wZŐ| G Aa'vq eŭygv Mtel Yvi cŭqvRbxZv, Mtel Yvi tčŭvCU, cŭmŭzKZv I G ŭel tŭ t`k I ŭet`tki eB, Mtel Yv cŭŬ I ŭefbŭekŭe`vj tŭ thme ŭcGBP.ŭŭ. I Ggŭdj Mtel Yv ntqtQ Zvi GKŭU Zŭj Kv Dc`vcŭb Kiv ntqtQ| Mtel Yvi mvrwZ'K ubixyY Ki tZ ŭMtŭ eŭygv ŭel tŭ th mKj Mtel Yv G hver ntqtQ Zvi mŭt_ Avgvi KvŭRi ŭetkl Zj I cv`R` Zŭj aiv ntqtQ| Mtel Yv KvRŭU Ki tZ ŭMtŭ cŭZeŭxt`i t`tK cŭB Ávb mŭthvRb KtiŭQ| AŭbK miKŭi I temiKŭi ms`vi KZŭe`ŭt`i mŭt_ K_v ejvi ÁvbI Aŭŭŭ KtiŭQ| ŭetk I evsj v`tk th mKj KvR ntqtQ tm mKj KvŭRi mŭt_ Avgvi Mtel YŭU th mŭŭŭe`ŭZŭg tm ŭel tŭ e`vL`v Dc`vcŭb KtiŭQ| Mtel Yv th mKj cŭkŭe DĒi tLvRv ntqtQ Zv GB Aa'vq Avtj vPbv Kiv ntqtQ| Mtel Yvi GKŭU ŭiaZcŭŭelq nt`Q ŐMtel Yv c×wZŐ| GB Aa'vq Mtel Yv c×wZŭU Dc`vcŭb Kiv ntqtQ| Mtel Yv Ki tZ ŭMtŭ Kv`i mŭt_ K_v etj ŭQ, Kŭfvŭe KvRŭU mŭŭbŭKtiŭQ, tKvb tKvb miKŭi I temiKŭi cŭZŭvŭb ŭMtŭqŭ Zv ŭj ŭcex KtiŭQ|

Awfm` fŭŭ ŭŐZŭq Aa'vtqi ŭktivbvq t`I qv ntqtQ ŐmsÁvMZ avi Yv I cŭi PqŐ| GB Aa'vq Awfm` fŭŭ ŭktivbvŭg th mKj cŭŭ`q e`eŭZ ntqtQ Zvi ŭe`ŭi Z msÁvMZ avi Yv I cŭi Pq Zŭj aiv ntqtQ| Mtel Yv cŭZeŭx kŭŭŭtK ŭefbŭeŭte e`vL`v Kiv ntqtQ| evsj v, Avi ŭe I BŭŭiRŭtZ cŭZewŭZvŭtK tKvb tKvb kŭ I cŭZkŭŭi gŭa'tg e`envi ntŭ _vŭtK Zvi ŭe`ŭi Z AvŭfŭŭbK I cŭi fŭŭ K e`vL`v Zŭj aiv ntqtQ| Mtel YŭU thŭnZzcŭZeŭxt`i AvŭKvi I ghŭv ŭbtŭ ZvB AvŭKvi I ghŭvi Avj v`vŭte msÁv, avi Yv I cŭi Pq Zŭj aŭi AvŭKvi I ghŭvi gŭa` cv`R` ŭbYŭ Kivi tPŭv Kiv ntqtQ| Mtel Yv ŭktivbvŭg RŭwZmsN mb` I evsj v`tki tčŭvCU _vKvq evsj v`tki cŭi Pq Zŭj aiv ntqtQ| cvkvcŭk RŭwZmsN I RŭwZmsN mbŭ`i cŭi Pq Zŭj aiv ntqtQ| KŭAvb kixŭd cŭZeŭxt`i ŭbt`Rbv mŭŭmKŭ th mKj AvqvZ i tŭtQ Zv Dc`vcŭb Kiv ntqtQ| GŐvov Mtel Yv th mKj cŭi fŭŭ v e`envi ntqtQ tm ŭj vi I msŭjBŭŭte cŭi Pq Zŭj aiv ntqtQ|

ZZŭq Aa'vtqi ŭktivbvq t`I qv ntqtQ ŐcŭZewŭZvi aib, KvŭY I tPbvŭ DcvqŐ| cŭZeŭxt`i AvŭKvi I ghŭv ŭbYŭ Ki tZ ŭMtŭ Zŭt`i mŭŭtKŭe`ŭi Z Avtj vPbv Kivi cŭqvRbxqZv t`tK cŭZewŭZvi ŭefbŭecKvi, ŭefbŭecKvi cŭZewŭZvi KvŭY, Zŭt`i aib, cŭZewŭZvi ŭefbŭe gŭŭj, ŭefbŭecKvi cŭZeŭxt`i tPbvŭ Dcvq, tKvb tKvb gvŭŭtK cŭZeŭx ejv hŭte G mKj ŭel tŭ ŭe`ŭi Z Avtj vPbv Kiv ntqtQ| cŭZewŭZvi mŭgŭRK, iŭRŭŭŭZK, tŭŭŭŭj K I ms`ŭZK ŭefvRb I i tŭtQ Zv Avtj vPbvq DŭV GŭtŭQ| cŭZewŭZvi `j ŭzK ŭefvRb mŭŭtKŭ avi Yv t`I qv ntqtQ| tKvb tKvb Kvŭŭ cŭZewŭZj ntZ cŭti tm mŭŭtKŭ`kŭq I `eŭkK ŭetkl Áŭ`i gZvgZmn ŭKQzavi Yv Dc`vcŭb Kiv ntqtQ| Dbŭbŭxj t`tk cŭZewŭZvi avi Yv LŭB mŭwZ _vKvq Zŭt`i j ŭYmŭŭ mŭŭtKŭGKŭU cŭi cŭŭavi Yv t`I qvi tPŭv Kiv ntqtQ|

Awfms`tfP PZz©Aa'vtqi wkŷivbvg t`lqv ntqtQ ŌcŌZeuŪZvi cwiw`wZ : AvšRŌZK I
evsjvt`k tclŷZŌ| GB Aa'vtq cŌZeŪxt`i `enkK GKŪU mvgwMŌK űPĪ Ztj aiv ntqtQ|
cŌZeŪxt`i cwi emi K, mvgwRK, A_ŷŌwZK I wkŷvMZ Ae`v Ztj aiv ntqtQ| cŌZeŪxi
fvI wMZ, Pj vPj, cŌekMg`ZvRŷbZ, űPwKrmv, wkŷv, I Kgŷs`vbRŷbZ th mKj mgm'vq cto
_vtK Zv Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| cŌZeŪxt`i tK űKfŷte cwi emi K I mvgwRKfŷte űbtm½ Kŷi
ivLv nq Zv Ztj aiv ntqtQ| cŌZeŪxt`i űbtq mgvŷR th mKj Kms`vi we`gub iŷtqQ Zvi
űKŌzaviYv t`lqv ntqtQ| tKvb tKvb tclŷvctU cŌZeŪxi űbhŷZtbi űKkvi ntq _vtK Zv
Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| cŌZeŪxt`i m`utK©mKj cŌkvi gubŷi `űŷfŷ Ztj Avbvi tPŌv Kiv
ntqtQ| brix cŌZeŪxi cŌZ űKifc AvPiY Kiv ntq _vtK| cŌZeŪxt`i weevn t`lqv űbtq
AwfŷveKiv th mKj mgm'vq cto _vtK Zvi I GKŪU űPĪ Ztj aivi tPŌv Kiv ntqtQ|
cŌZeŪxi AvbK KŌ `ŷKvi Kŷi wkŷv MŷY Kitj I PwKŷx cŷevi tŷtĪ Zviv űKifc `elŷg`i
űKkvi ntq _vtK Zvi Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| `ŷhŷMkŷjxb mgŷq cŌZeŪxi th mKj mgm'vq
cto _vtK tm m`utK©aviYv t`lqv ntqtQ| Bev`Z KiŷZ űMŷq cŌZeŪxi th mKj mgm'vi
m`ŷjxb ntq _vtK Zvi Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ GB Aa'vtq|

cŷkŷcŷk `enkK tclŷvctU cŌZeŪxi th mvdj` ARŌ KiŷQ tm m`utK©KŌZD`vniY Dc`vcb
Kiv ntqtQ| evsjvt`k miKŷi i mŷi-cŷvix Kŷhŷg I h_vh_ c`ŷŷtci dtj cŌZeŪxt`i
fvM` Dbqŷb th űekij mvdj` AvRŷ ntqtQ Zvi I GKŪU we`ŷwi Z cwi msL`vb Dc`vcb Kiv
ntqtQ| G mvdj` tKej cŌZeŪxt`i Rb`B `ŷŷŷf`ŷc bq mŷaviY gubŷi i Rb` AvI tenk
Abŷi Y I Abŷi YthvM`| cŌZeuŪZvtK űbtq evsjvt`k AŷbK temi Kwi ms`v KvR Kŷi _vtK
űKŷ` Zvt`i KvR tKej `zv tMvŷi KvŌ t`tK A_©mŷvŷh` MŷY I KvMŷR-Kj tŷgB mŷgve
_vtK| eZŷvb miKvi cŌZeŪxt`i Dbqŷb e`vcK Kŷhŷg nŷZ űbtqtQ űKŷ` Zvi djvdj
cvl qvi Rb` mKŷi i mnŷhŷMZvi th Afve iŷtqQ Zvi Avtj vP` Aa'vtq dŷU DŷvŷQ|

cĀg Aa'vtqi wkŷivbvg t`lqv ntqtQ ŌBmj vtg cŌZeŪxt`i AŷaKvi Ō| GB Aa'vtq cŌZeŪxi
gvby űntmŷe Bmjvg cŌĒ th mKj AŷaKvi iŷtqQ Zv KŷAvb, nŷ`xm, BRgv I űKqvŷmi
Avtj vtK Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| GŌvov Bmjvtgi BwZnm, bex I mŷvŷvŷ`i Rŷebx, Zŷte-
ZŷteCb I űekŷ gŷŷŷj g kŷmKŷ`i Rŷebx chŷŷj vPbv Kŷi GKŪU űetkŷ Y Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ|
cŌZ`KŪU AŷaKvi tK Bmjvtgi `ŷŷZ chŷŷj vPbv Kiv ntqtQ| cŷkŷcŷk G m`utKŷ űeŷfŷbŷ
űdKnx gvhnŷŷei gZvgZ Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| cŌZeŪxi gvby th AŷaKvi eŷĀZ ntq _vtK Zv
mgmvgŷqK cŷĪ Kv I űeŷfŷbŷMtel Yv cŷŷŷi Avtj vtK t`Lvŷbv ntqtQ| AŷaKvi eŷĀZ nI qvi
űelqvŷ Dc`vcb Kŷi Bmjvtgi `ŷŷZ mg`l cŌZeŪxt`i tK Bmjvg thme AŷaKvi űbŷŷ Kŷi
űŷtqQ Zv Ztj aiv ntqtQ| th mKj AŷaKŷi i K_v Bmjvg etj tQ tm, tŷv nj : Rŷetbi
űbivcĒv, Lvŷ`i Pŷwŷv cŷY, m`ut`i űbivcĒv, m`ŷgi űbivcĒv, wkŷv, űPwKrmv, b`vq-űePri
cvlqv, cŌZvi Yvgŷ Rŷeb-hŷcb, Kgŷs`vb I AvZŷbŷPŷkŷj nIqv, cŷkŷY jvf, agŷŷ
`ŷŷxbZv, e`ŷŷ`ŷŷxbZv, gZcŷk Kiv, mvgwRK űbivcĒv, b`vh` cwi kŷgK cvlqv, msNex
nIqv I ivRŷŷŷZK gZv`k©cvj b, űPĒŷetbv`b, āgY Kiv, āvZZj:eŪb Ges weevn I cwi emi K
Rŷetb mgZv űKfŷte Avbqb Kiv hvq tm m`utK©Avtj vPbv Kiv ntqtQ| GŌvov cŌZeŪxt`i

mšlb jvf I DEiwaKvi cŭc`Zv wKfite Bmjvtgi `wptZ ubwDZ Kiv hvq Zvl AvtjvPbv Kiv ntqtQ|

Iô Aa`vtqi wktivbvg t`lqv ntqtQ ÔBmjvtg cŭZeÜxt`i ghPvŃ| GB Aa`vtq cŭZeÜxv gvbly wntmte thme ghPv cvl qvi K_v iqtQ tm,tjv mautK©AvtjvPbv Kiv ntqtQ| gvbly Avkivdž gvKjKvZ ev tkŃ Rxe wntmte th mKj ghPv cvl qvi AwaKvix cŭZeÜxv Bmjvtgi AvtjvtK tm aiłbi ghPv tfvM Kivi AwaKvi ivtL| Bmjvtgi G evZPmKj gvbly i Rb` mgvb| cŭZeÜx wKsev mej Kvi I Rb` Gi gta` tKvb cv`R` tbB| cŭZeÜxt`i ghPv mautK©Bmjvtg th mKj wclq AvtjvP` Awfm>`tf©AvtjvPbv Kiv ntqtQ tm,tjv nj h_vh_ mšyb cvl qv, e`w³ `faxbZv I tMvcbxqZv msiyY, `elg` bv Kiv, wbfPZb bv Kiv, e`½ I Klvry bv Kiv, my`i bvg cvl qv, mivv` I mnthvM ZvcY`Rxb-hvctb mnvqZv Kiv, Amr m½ t_łK weiZ ivLv, tgav weKvtK mnvqZv Kiv, KvtRi AbKj- cwi tek cvl qv Ges t`vl tMvcb ivLv mautK©e`wv Z Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ|

mšg Aa`vtqi wktivbvg t`lqv ntqtQ ÔcŭZeÜxt`i AwaKvi Av`vtqi `eikK BwZnm I RvuzmsN cŭZeÜx AwaKvi mb` (CRPD)-Gi DtlthvM` avivmgnŃ| GB Aa`vtq cŭZeÜxt`i AwaKvi Av`vtq wctkji gvbewwKvi Kgvfiv th mKj KivR KitQb Zvi GKwU avivemK wPŃ Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| tKvb t`k t_łK G Avt`vj b`iiæntqtQ, wK tclŷvctU, Kxfite, Kvt`iłK wbtq cŭZeÜx AwaKvi Avt`vj b`iiæntqtQj Zv G Aa`vtq Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| cŭZeÜxt`i AwaKvi Avt`vj b`wU wekP`vcx Qwotq w`tq wKfite wclqU RvuzmsN Dc`vcb Kiv ntjv Zvi GKwU msiyB aviv t`lqv ntqtQ| tKvb tclŷvctU RvuzmsN cŭZeÜxt`i AwaKvi Av`vtq fvgKv wbj Avi Zv KxfiteB ev wekP`vcx Qwotq t`lqv nj | RvuzmsNFž t`k,tjvtK Kxfite GB mbt` `ŷyi Kivbv nj | RvuzmsNFž t`k,tjvtZ GB mbt`i aviv I Dc-aviv bv gvbłj wK Kiv nte tm wclq,tjv Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| GŃov ŃRvuzmsN cŭZeÜx AwaKvi mb`-2006Ń Gi th mKj aviv I Dc-aviv cŭZeÜxt`i AwaKvi I ghPv wbtq iqtQ tm,tjv Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ|

AŃg Aa`vtqi wktivbvg t`lqv ntqtQ Ńevsjvt`łk cŭZeÜxt`i AwaKvi mswkŃ BwZnm, KvhPig I AvBb-KvbyŃ| GB Aa`vtq evsjvt`łk cŭZeÜxt`i AwaKvi Av`vtqi BwZnm wbtq AvtjvPbv Kiv ntqtQ| cŭg w`łK temiKvwi fite GB Dt`vM`iiæntj I wKfite miKvti i wewfbrechPq Zv Qwotq t`lqv nt`Q| evsjvt`k miKvi KZŃ RvZxq msmt` ŃcŭZeÜx e`w³ i AwaKvi cŭZŃv mivjv I AvBb 2013Ń cvm Kivi chPqµwgK BwZnm Złj aviv ntqtQ| eZŃvb miKvti i mgłq cŭZeÜxt`i Rb` gšYvj qwfwEK Avjv`v Avjv`v evfRU eivŃ Kti _vtK Zvi GKwU we`wv Z cwi msl`vb Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| evsjvt`k miKvti i gvbbxq cŭvbgšY ełZeÜz Kb`v tkL nwmvvi thvM` Kb`v mvqgv I qvtR` tnvmb cYž wekP`vcx G Avt`vj błK wKfite Qwotq w`łQb tm mautK©AvtjvPbv Kiv ntqtQ| RvuzmsN i `Z wntmte RvZxq I AvšRwZKfite wKfite wclqU Qwotq w`łQb Zvl Złj aviv ntqtQ|

evsjvt`łk cŭZeÜxt`i msl`v wbtq wv`Ń tKvb cwi msl`vb bv_vKvq G wbtq miKvti i KvhPig I Rwi c mautK©ewfbrechPj vPbv Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| Avjv`v Avjv`v gšYvj q cŭZeÜxt`i

AwaKvi I ghPv iyvq wK wK KvR Kti _vK Zvi aviYv t`Iqv ntqtQ| OcŭZeÜx e'w³i
AwaKvi cŭZŏv mÿÿv I AvBb 2013Ő Gi th mKj aviv I Dc-aviv cŭZeÜxt`i AwaKvi I
ghPv iyvq figKv ivLŧZ cvti tmmKj aviv I Dc-aviv Zŧj aviv ntqtQ|

beg Aa'vtqi wktivbvq t`Iqv ntqtQ ŐBmjvg, RvWZmsN mb` I evsjv`tki tclŷvctU GKwU
chŧj vPbvŐ| GB Aa'vqK` BwU fvM fvM KtiwQ| Avi Zv nj :

cŭgfvM, ŐRvWZmsN cŭZeÜx AwaKvi mb`-2006Ő ev (CRPD)-Gi mvŧ_ Bmjvtgi th
mKj wj iŧqtQ Zv Zŧj aviv ntqtQ| cvkvcwK RvWZmsŧNi mbŧ`i mvŧ_ Bmjvtgi t`Iqv
weavtbi GKwU Zŧjvvgj-K chŧj vPbv Kiv ntqtQ| Zŧjvvgj-K chŧj vPbv KiŧZ wMŧq Bmjvtgi
t`Iqv wŧ`Rbv wKfvte mKj cŭZeÜxt`i Rb` GKwU meRbxb weavb wntmte KvR Kti Zv
t`Lvŧbv ntqtQ| Bmjvtgi weavb cŭZeÜxt`i mgvbwKvi I ghvAv'vq GKwU `wjj Zv
t`Lvŧbv ntqtQ| Bmjvtgi t`Iqv wevfbweavb I wŧ`Rbv t`ŧKB th G aiŧbi GKwU AvBŧbi
gj- Drm Zv t`Lvŧbv ntqtQ| cŭKZctÿ Bmjvtgi weavbvejxtK AbyriY Kiŧj G aiŧbi mb`
Kivi cŭqvRb nq bv| ŐRvWZmsN cŭZeÜx AwaKvi mb`-2006Ő I cŭZeÜxt`i Rb` t`Iqv
Bmjvtgi Bmjvtgi wŧ`Rbv Zŧjvvgj-K chŧj vPbv Kti Bmjvg GKwU cwi cYRxeb weavb tm
welŧq gZvgZ Zŧj aviv ntqtQ|

wŐZxqfvM, evsjv`tki ŐcŭZeÜx e'w³i AwaKvi cŭZŏv mÿÿv I AvBb 2013Ő-Gi mvŧ_
Bmjvtgi cŭwZŧ weavtbi th mKj wj iŧqtQ Zv Zŧj aviv ntqtQ| Zŧjvvgj-K chŧj vPbv Kti
Bmjvtgi t`Iqv weavb gvŧŧi Rb` Kxfvte KvRix I dj cŧv-Zvi cŧvYw` Dc`vcb Kiv
ntqtQ| Bmjvtgi t`Iqv weavtŧK gvŧŧi gvŧS Őwŧq wŧZ cvitj weŧkl tKiv AvBb wKsev
bwwZgvjv cŭqvRb nq bv| tKejgvŧ gvŧŧi gvŧS welq,tjv Zŧj aviv cŭqvRb| cvkvcwK
Bmjvtgi t`Iqv AtbK weavb iŧqtQ hv GLŧbv ŐRvWZmsN cŭZeÜx AwaKvi mb`-2006Ő Ges
ŐcŭZeÜx e'w³i AwaKvi cŭZŏv mÿÿv I AvBb 2013Ő G wj wce× nqib Zvi GKwU aviYv
Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| Bmjvtgi t`Iqv weavtŧK AvKto aiŧjB gvŧŧi mKj mgm'vi mgvavb
ntq hvte| t`kxq I `ewK tclŷvctU gby'mŧ weavb gvŧŧi Rb` hZUKzov KvRix Zvi
tŧtq Bmjvtgi t`Iqv weavb Avi I teiw KvRix tm welŧq chŧj wPZ djvdj Dc`vcb Kiv
ntqtQ|

Dcmsvŧi mgMŐ Mtel Yvi GKwU mvmstÿc Zŧj aviv ntqtQ| thLvŧb Awfm`ŧfP PzK
Ask,tjv Zŧj aŧi G aiŧbi KvŧRi djvdj mŧúŧK`aviYv t`Iqv ntqtQ| Avgvi G
Mtel YvKgAvi I bZb AmsL` Mtel Yvi Ővi DŧŧPb Kiŧe etj Avig `pfvte Avkvew`|

weŧkl Awfm`ŧf`e'üZ t`kx-wŧ`kx th mKj eB, cŭÜ, cwi KvŧK mŧ wntmte Dŧŧ
KtiwQ Zvi mgŧŧq GKwU MŧcÄx mŧhvRb Kiv ntqtQ|

WZxq Aa'vq

msÁvMZ avi Yv I cwiPq

MtelYvi GKwU , iæZcY^{avc} ntjv Gi mvt_ msukó cÖZ^{KwU} cL^zti mýúó msÁvqb| KviY, cL^zq₂ tjvi gva^{tg} Avgiv Avgvtⁱ i Pšti thŠir³ KZvtK cKvk KwU | cL^zq₂ tjvi aviYv tKvb mgq₂ vtK A^{úó}, Ø^ℝ I Ah_v^ℙ iKQzcL^zq i tqtQ th₂ tjv cÖZibvaZKvi x e⁻ ev Z^z i L₂ KvQvKwU| iKQzcL^zq i tqtQ, hv L₂ mntR^t Lvtbv m^æ n^q I Vbv| weifbæcL^zti msÁv weifbægvb^š i KvQ weifbæv^æ A^{enb} Kti Ges weifbæc^š v^{ic} tU weifbæv^æ l q^t K i Pw^z Kivi KvR G₂ vtK e^{envi} Kiv n^q vtK| mvgvR weÁvbx I^{ik} Kiv Zvtⁱ i wR[^] mel qe^t K wekóZv^v tbi j^{ty} ^{úó} I h_v^c cL^zq cÖZóvi Rb^{memgq} m^t Pó t^t K^t Qb| GB cÖ^u vq^q eú cL^zq Awe^z. n^q t^q tQ, e^{eüZ} n^q t^q tQ, cwiⁱ x n^q t^q tQ Ges cwi^z ³ I n^q t^q tQ| Averi A^t bK cL^zq GL^t bv Ø^ℝ I Amvg^Ä m^c Y^æ Ae^v q i tqtQ| mvgv^W RK weÁv^t bi cL^zq₂ tjv mvariY gv^š i KvQ mnR^v t^e Dc^v cb Kivi^v qe^x Zv i tqtQ msukó^t i | cL^zq e^{envt} i mýZv I^{úó} Zv AR^š Ki^t Z n^t j, GKRB MtelK^t K Zvi e^{eüZ} c^v e^j x^t K mýúó^v t^e msÁvqb Kiv cÖ^q vRb| msÁvq^t bi^v ^š u^u ch^q i tqtQ- cL^zq^{MZ-ZEMZ} (Conceptual-theoretical) Ges Kv^h Rⁱ-Aw^f ÁZ^v ä (Operational-empirical)|¹ eZ^š v MtelYvq th mKj cL^zq Av^t Q tm₂ tj vtK mgv^R weÁv^b, ^k š, g^t b^w weÁv^b, AvBb, ag^š gv^b e^m a^K v^t i weifbæ^v ^w f^w ² w^t q Av^t vPbv Kiv n^q t^q tQ| cvkvc^w k th mKj cL^zq^{MZ} msÁv^v f^r t^e i Av^v b-c^ö v^b ev th^v v^t h^v m cÖZó^t K kw³ kv^x Kti^t Zvt^j, tm mKj msÁv^t K eZ^š v MtelYvq Z^t j Avbv n^q t^q tQ| GK^B mvt^z D³ cL^zq₂ tjv th A^t ^e y^g v^b MtelYvq e^{eüZ} n^q t^q tQ tm₂ tjv w^b a^š Y I m^š w^š š Ki^Y I GB Aa^v t^q i D^t k^z |

2.1 Bmjvtgi cwiPq

gvnb Avj^w & i ve^š j Avj^w gb KZ^R t^c öⁱ Z gvbe^R x^t bi Rb^z GKwU cY^š R^x e^e v n^t j v Bmj^v g| Bmj^v t^g i m^k x^z j Qv^q v^z t^j wec^z M^g x gv^b y h^š M h^š M t^c t^q tQ m^z c^t i mÜ^v b| Bmj^v t^g i tqtQ R^x e^b MV^t bi m^š y^l m^k ; L^j we^a -we^a v^b hv cwi^v e^v i, mgv^R I i^v ó² MV^t b Abe^z f^v g^v K^v ti^t L^t Q| Bmj^v t^g i c^š w^z z^z weifbæ^v R^v Z^x q I Av^š R^w Z^K we^l q^K b^w z^g v^v Av^g b^K m^f ^z v^q me^t P^t q te^w k h^š v^c t^h v^m x| gvbe P^w i^t i Dr^K I^š v^a b b^v q^b w^z I m^š vⁱ v^r i^š K kw^v š^t k; L^j v^c Y^š M^w Z^k x^j m^y i mgv^R MV^b I m^s i^y t^Y Bmj^v t^g i t^K v^b we^K i t^b B| Bmj^v g gvbe R^x e^t bi cÖZ^w t^y i^t K m^v d^t jⁱ i^w k^z D^w m^z K^t i^t Q| gvbe^R x^e t^g i Bⁿ t^j š^w K^K I cvⁱ t^j š^w K^K D^f q R^x e^t K m^v d^t jⁱ g^w g^v q D^z j^j Kivi mýúó^v w^k -w^t t^z R^b v w^t q^t Q| gvbe^R x^e t^g i G^g b t^K v^b we^l q t^b B hv m^u t^k ^š m^š z^m g^v a^v b t^b B Bmj^v t^g | t^K e^j cvⁱ t^j š^w K^K we^l q^t K a^t g^š g^t a^z m^x g^v e^x bv ti^t L^e i^s Gi mvt^z m^d j Z^v c^Y q^l K^j v^Y g^q Bⁿ t^j š^w K^K R^x e^t K

1 Aa^v c^K W. G t^K G^g bⁱ -D^b -b^e x, MtelYv c^x w^z (mgv^R Z^E t^z 5), M^v R^x c^y: e^v s^j v^t k D^š v^š we^k v^e v^z q, 2013, c., 73

myggwDZ Kti tQ Bmj vg| Avi G Kvi tYB 0Bmj vg GKwU cY% Rkeb-weavb0 intmte `xKwZ.
tctqtQ me9ntj |

2.1.1 Bmj vg-Gi AwfawbK A_©

Bmj vg (الإسلام) Avi we kã | GB kãwU mvj gly (سَلَّمَ) I mvj gly (سَلَّمَ) kã t_tK wBMZ | hvi A_©
wivcEv I kwiš, mwU I wivcEv, weti waZv cwI Z`wM, AvbMz` I hX-msNvZ Z`vMi Rb` kwišf
c0le| Ab`fite msAvqb Ki tj Bmj vtgi A_© wvq wea-weavb I AvZmgcY Kivi c0le|²
Ab` GK A_t`Bmj vg ktãi A_©c0KwZK kwišf ag,Avj wU wBKU AvZmgcY|³

Bmj vgx wek#KvI ejv ntqtQ th, Bmj vg (الإسلام) GKwU AvI ex kã | GwU (سَلَّمَ) kãgj- ntZ
MwZ (الإسلام) Gi gym`vi (فخرت) Avj -KzAvbI wefbaAvqvZ AvU `vtb⁵ Bmj vg kãwU

2 Beṭb gvbRy, wj mbyj Avie, (L. 6ô, 3q ms`iy), `eiæZ : `viæBnBqvBZ ZjwQj AvIex, Zv. we. c., 345

3 W±i ggywš Gbvgy nK I wecñbøj wnox, e`enwi K eisj v Awfawb, XvKv: eisj v GKvWgx, 1984, c; 144

4 m`uv`bv cwI `KZš msKwZ I m`uw`Z, Bmj vgx wek#KvI (L. 5g), XvKv: Bmj wGK dvDfÜkb eisj vt`k, tg 1988, c., 295

5 * لَ الَّذِينَ عَدَّ اللَّهُ السَّلَامَ وَمَا اخْتَلَفَ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ لَأَ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَهُمُ الْعِلْمُ بَعِيًا بَيْنَهُمْ وَمَنْ يَكْفُرْ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ فَلَ اللَّهُ سَرِيعُ الْحِسَابِ
0wbtm#`tn Bmj vgB Avj wU wBKU GKvT `xb| hv`i tK wKZve t`lqv ntqQj Zviv ci`ui
we0lekZ Zvt`i wBKU Avb Avmevi ci gZv%K` NwUqWj | Avi tKn Avj wU w`k#K A`xKvi
Ki tj Avj wU Zv wmwve MhY AZ`šZrci |0 (Avj -KzAvb, 3 : 19)
(Awfm) `tf`e`üZ Avj -KzAvbI mKj AvqvZi eisj v Abgv` Avj -KzAvbj KviX, XvKv: Bmj wGK
dvDfÜkb eisj vt`k, A_t`vei 2010 t_tK tbl qv ntqtQ)

وَمَنْ يَنْتَعِ عِبْرَةَ السَّلَامِ دِينًا فَلَنْ يُفْلِحَ مِنْهُ وَهُوَ فِي الآخِرَةِ مِنَ الْخَاسِرِينَ

0tKn Bmj vg e`ZxZ Ab` tKvb `xb MhY Ki tZ PvBtj Zv KLbl Kej- Kiv nte bv Ges tm nte
AvLvtZ jwZM0`i Ašf` |0 (Avj -KzAvb, 3 : 85)

الْيَوْمَ اكْمَلْتُ لَكُمْ دِينَكُمْ وَأَتْمَمْتُ عَلَيْكُمْ نِعْمِي وَرَضِيتُ لَكُمُ السَّلَامَ دِينًا

0AvR tZvgt`i Rb` tZvgt`i `xb cY% Kijvg I tZvgt`i c0Z Avgvi AbMh m`uY`Kijvg Ges
Bmj vgtK tZvgt`i `xb gtbvbxZ Kijvg |0 (Avj -KzAvb, 5 : 3)

قَمَنْ رُدَّ اللَّهُ أَنْ يَبْدِيَهُ يَشْرَحُ صَدْرَهُ لِلْإِسْلَامِ وَمَنْ يُرَدُّ أَنْ يُضَلَّهُ يَجْعَلُ صَدْرَهُ ضَيْقًا حَرَجًا كَأَنَّمَا يَصْعَدُ فِي السَّمَاءِ كَذِبًا لِيُجْعَلَ اللَّهُ الرَّجْسَ عَلَى الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ
0Avj wU KvdK mrc_t` cui PwZ Ki tZ PvBtj wZwb Zvi ey Bmj vtgi Rb` ck` tKti t`b Ges KvDtk
wec_Mvgx Ki tZ PvBtj wZwb Zvi ey AwZkq msKvY`Kti t`b; Zvi KvQ Bmj vg Abjvi Y AvKvK
AvI wYi gZB `ymva` ntq cto | hviv wek#m Kti bv Avj wU Zvt`i tK GBifc j wAZ Ktib |0 (Avj -
KzAvb, 6 : 125)

يُحَلِّمُونَ بِاللَّهِ مَا قَالُوا لَقَدْ قَالَُوا كَلِمَةً الْكُفْرِ وَكَفَرُوا بِعَدْلَتِهِمْ وَهُمُومًا لَمْ يَدْرُوا

0Zviv Avj wU kc_ Kti th, Zviv wKQzetj bvb; wKš' Zviv tZv Kzixi K_v etj tQ Ges Bmj vg MhYI
ci Zviv Kwidi ntqtQ; Zviv hv msKf Kti wQj Zv cvq bvb |0 (Avj -KzAvb, 9 : 74)

أَقَمَّ شَرَخَ الْمُتَوَخِّلَا * سَلَامٌ فَهُوَ عَلَى نُورٍ مِمَّنْ رَزَقَهُ فَوَيْلٌ لِمَنْ تَنَاسَى قَلْبَهُمْ مِنْ ذِكْرِ اللَّهِ إِنَّكَ فِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

0Avj wU Bmj vtgi Rb` hvi ey D`y Kti w`tqtQb Ges th Zvi c0Zcvj K c0E Avtj vtZ i tqtQ, tm wK
Zvi mgvb th Gifc btn? `šfM tmB KtWi `q e`v`i Rb` hviv Avj wU `šfY civ-gy! Zviv `uo
weawšZ AvtQ |0 (Avj -KzAvb, 39 : 22)

يُؤْمِنُونَ عَلَيْكَ أَنْ أَسْلَمُوا فَلَا تَتَمَدُّوا عَلَيَّ سَلَامَكُمْ بَلِ اللَّهُ يُعَلِّمُكُمْ أَنْ هَذَا كَلِمٌ لَا * بِمَنْ لَكُمْ صَادِقِينَ

2.1.3 KzAvtbi I nv`xtmi Avtj vK Bmj vg-Gi msAv

Avj -KzAvtb Avj un&ZvUAvj v Bmj vgtK gvbYI i Rb` `xb¹⁸ untmte tNvl Yv Kti tQb| nv`xtmi Avtj vK Bmj vtgi cwiPq w` tZ wMtg i vmj-jvn&(mv.) etj tQb, 0Bmj vg nt`Q, Zwg mvy` c0vb Ki te th, Avj un&Qvon tKvb gveY tbB Ges ggvns` (mv.) Avj un& i vmj-; mvj vZ Kvtag Ki te, hvKvZ c0vb Ki te, ighvb gvfm mvl g cvj b Ki te Ges m1/2vZ _vKtj evBZzn kixtdi n3/4 cvj b Ki te|0¹⁹

mteivewi ej v hvq, Bmj vg nt`Q Avšhi Kfite Avj uni Zvl nix` i Dci AvZmgcP I AvbMz` -xKvi Kiv| GKBMvt_ Avj un c0E `xtbi tgvij K wclqmgfni Dci wckjm `vcb Kivi bvgB nt`Q Bmj vg|

18 *0ibtmf` tn* قِيَّ التَّيْنِ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ السَّلَامُ وَمَا اخْتَلَفَ الْبَيْنُ الْوُتُوكَتَابَ لَأَنَّ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَهُمُ الْعِلْمُ بَعْيَا بَيْنَهُمْ وَمَنْ يَكْفُرْ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ سَرِيعُ الْحِسَابِ
Bmj vgb Avj un& wBKU GKgvI `xb| hvf` i tK wKZve t` lqv ntqij Zviv ci` ui wet0lekZ Zit` i wBKU Avb Avmevi ci gZv%bK` NwUqtij | Avi tKn Avj un& w`k0tK A`xKvi Kij Avj un&tZv unmv MhY AZ`šZrci|0 (Avj -KzAvb, 3 : 19)

الرَّيُّمُ لَمَثُ لَكُمْ دِينَكُمْ وَأَتَمَّتْ عَلَيْكُمْ فَتِي وَرَضِيَتْ لَكُمْ السَّلَامَ دِينًا قَمِنَ اضْطِغُّ مَخْصَصَةً غَيْرَ مُتَجَلِّفٍ لَأَنَّ تَمَّ قُلَّ اللَّهُ غَنُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

0AvR tZvgv` i Rb` tZvgv` i `xb cY% Kij vg I tZvgv` i c0Z Avgvi AbMh m=Uy`Kij vg Ges Bmj vgtK tZvgv` i `xb gtbvbxZ Kij vg|0 (Avj -KzAvb, 5 : 3)

19 حدثني أبي عمر بن الخطاب قال بينما نحن عند رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم- ذات يوم إذ طلع علينا رجل شديد بياض الثياب شديد سواد الشعر لا يرى عليه أثر السفر ولا يعرفه منا أحد حتى جلس إلى النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم- فأسند ركبتيه إلى ركبتيه ووضع كفيه على خذيه وقال يا محمد أخبرني عن الإسلام. فقال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم- «الإسلام أن تشهد أن لا إله إلا الله وأن محمدا رسول الله وتقيم الصلاة وتؤتي الزكاة وتصوم رمضان وتحج البيت إن استطعت إليه سبيلا...
Bvgv ggvij g (i.), mnxn ggvij g, wKZvej Cgvb, eveyevqmbj Cgvb...,

nv`xm bs-08, Kvqtiv: `vi@Betb nvhg, 2010, c., 18

nhiZ 0Dgvi (iv.) ntZ ewvZ wbt`nv3 nv`xtm0 Bmj vg ktai kvix0AvZx A_@tjv wck`i#c weez ntq0Q| nhiZ 0Dgvi (iv.) etj b, 0GK`v Avgiv ivmj- (mv.)-Gi wL`gtZ Dcw`Z wQj vg| GB mgqZ Z_vq GKwU AcwiwPZ tjvK AvMgb Kij b| tjvKwU cwiavtbi tcvkvK wQj AZ`š cwi`0brej mv`v, Avi ZvU Pz`_tjv wQj AZ`šKvj | ZvU tPniv I tcvkvK-cwi`Qt` mdtii tKvb| wPy `k`gub wQj bv, A_P Avgv` i Kvi I wBKU wZwb cwiwPZ wQj b bv| tjvKwU ivmj- (mv.) Gi wBKU Gtm ZvU nvluz m1/2 wgvij tq wBR nvluz Dci nvZ ti tL etm cotj b| AZtci wZwb ivmj- (mv.)-Gi wL`gtZ Avih Kij b, tn ggvns`! AvgvK Bmj vtgi cwiPq etj w`b| ivmj- (mv.) etj b: Bmj vg GB th, Zwg mvy` c0vb Ki te, Avj un&Qvon Ab` tKvb| gv0e~bvB Ges ggvns` (mv.) Avj un& i vmj-; mvj vZ Kvtag Ki te, hvKvZ c0vb Ki te, ivgv`vb gvfm mvl g cvj b Ki te Ges m1/2vZ _vKtj evqZzn kixtdi n3/4 cvj b Ki te| GtZ tjvKwU ejtj b, Avcwb mZ` etj tQb| nhiZ 0Dgvi (iv.) etj b, Avgiv GtZ Av0hmsZ ntq tMj vg th, tjvKwU wbtRB c0kKi tQ| Averi wbtRB c0k0e DEitK mwVK etj ivq w`t`Q| AZtci wZwb ivmj- (mv.)-Gi wBKU Avih Kij b, Avcwb AvgvK Cgvrtbi cwiPq etj w`b| ivmj- (mv.) etj b, Cgvb GB th, Zwg Avj vtn, ZvU wclwi kZvMfY, ZvU wKZvremgn, ZvU ivmj-MfY, AvwLi vZ I Fij-g` mKj cKvi ZvK&xti (wbcwZtZ) wckjm `vcb Ki te| GtZ tjvKwU ejtj bt Avcwb wVK etj tQb| AZtci wZwb ivmj- (mv.) Gi wBKU Avih Kij b, GBeri AvgvK Brmvb m=U0I wKQzej b| ivmj- (mv.) etj b, Brmvb GB th, Zwg GBfite Avj un&ZvUAvj vi 0Ber` Z Ki te thb ZvK t`L tZQ| hw` Hijc Ae`v wbtRi gta` mw0 Ki tZ bv cwi, Zte ASZ Abfye Ki te th, wZwb tZvgvK t`L tZQ| nhiZ 0Dgvi (iv.) etj b, tjvKwU Ptj hvevi ci ivmj- (mv.) AvgvK wRtAm Kij bt tn 0Dgvi! GB c0k0vix e`w3wU tK wQj b Zv wK Rvb? Avng Avih Kij vg, Avj un&I ZvU ivmj-B DEg Rvttb| ivmj- (mv.) etj b, Bwb wQj b nhiZ wRe&vj (Av.)| Bwb tZvgv` i tK tZvgv` i `xb wkyv c0vb Ki tZ AvMgb Kti wQj b|

A_©ŌwRblyŌ ev wRb kãw ŌBbmblyŌ ev gvbly-Gi neci xZ | GKebPb ŌwRblyŌ | Zvṯ` iṯK G bvtg
bvqKiY Kiv ntqṯQ KviY, Zviv tMvcb _vṯK Ges Zvṯ` iṯK ṯ`Lv hvq bv|²⁹

thṯnZzgvbmK ti vMxi ṯvṯweK eyx-weṯepbv wK _vṯK bv, XvKv cṯo hvq ZvB ZvṯK AvimeṯZ
gvRbly ej v nq | wK GKB KviṯY ex Dṯṯṯ` i cṯvvcvK A ṯvṯweK AvPiY I Dṯṯṯ` bv cKvK
cṯvq Ggb cŌZ`KṯKB AvimeṯZ مجنون (gvRbly) ej v nq | thgb مجنون ليلى³⁰ ev jvqj vi
cṯMj |

2.2.3.1 cwi fwl K Aṯ_©gvRbly (المجنون)

gŌRvgy I qvmmZ MŌŠ`ej v nqN مجانين (ج) مجانين العقل أو فاسده

A_©gvbly i teva-eyx Pṯj hvI qv ev bó nI qv | eü ePb مجانين (gvRmbly)|³¹

AvZ-Zvwi dvZ MŌŠ`ej v ntqṯQ, المجنون هو من لم يستقم كلامه وأفعاله

A_©hvi K_v I Kvrmgṯn fvi mvq` tbB tmB gvbmK cŌZeÜx|³²

Zṯe dṯKnMY tKej Zvṯ` iṯKB (المجنون) gvRbly wntmṯe wPvY Z KṯiṯQb hviv mṯüYṯṯc
gvbmK fvi mvq`nxb ev ex Dṯṯṯ` | Avi hviv cwi cYṯvṯe Dṯṯṯ` bq Zvṯ` iṯK dṯKnMY معنوه
(gvŌZn) ev wṯṯeṯa eṯj b | thgb,

المجنون : هو الذي سلب عقله فلا يعقل شيئاً أصلاً ولا يفيق بحال . أما الذي يعقل بعض الأشياء
دون بعض ويكون قليل الفهم مختلط الكلام فاسد التدبير إلا أنه لا يشتم ولا يضرب فإنه يسمى
معنوها

A_©gvRbly tmB e`w³ hvi Ávb I eyx cṯjvcvṯj tjvc tctqṯQ | tm tKvṯbv Ae`vṯZB ṯvṯweK
nq bv | Avi hviv wKQzṯvṯS wKQzṯvṯS bv, teva Kg, K_v Rvṯṯq hvq, wPšvkw³ tjvc tctqṯQ
wKŠ`KvDṯK Mvj g` Kṯi bv ev cṯvi Kṯi bv ZvṯK ŌgvŌZnŌ ej v nq|³³

cweĀ KṯAvṯb مجنون (gvRbly) ا جنة (wRbZb) Dfq kãB gvbmK fvi mvq`nxbZvi Aṯ_©
GṯmṯQ | thgb,

وَيَقُولُونَ أَأَنبَأُوا آلِهَتَنَا لَتَأْكُلُوا مِنَّا لَشَاعِرَ مَجْنُونٍ

A_©Ges Zviv ej Z, ŌAvgi v wK GK Dṯṯṯ` Kwei K_vq Avqvṯ` i Bj vnt` iṯK eRŌ Ki e?³⁴

Ab` AvqvṯZ GṯmṯQ, أَقْرَى عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا أَمْ بِهِ جِنَّةٌ

29 Beṯb gvRbly, wj mvbly Avi e, (L. 2q, 3q ms`dY), cŌ³, c., 385

30 Avj Beṯb bvtqd Avm mŌ` , Avj LjmvZzd Dj wjz evj wMn, 1427m./2006mL., c., 17

31 Beivnxg gyṯdv I Ab`vb`, gŌRvgy I qvmmZ, Avṯj KRw`ṯv: `viṯ` ṯŌI qvṯṯ Zv. we., L. 1g, c., 141

32 Avj Beṯb ggvṯṯ Beṯb Avj Avj RjRmb, AvZ-Zvwi dvZ, `eifZ: `viṯj wKZmej Avivex, 1405 m.,
c., 261

33 Ave`j ingvb Avj -Rvṯhix, Avj wdkÜ Avj v gvRvṯmej AvievAv, L. 2q, c., 245

34 Avj -KṯAvb, 37 : 36

A_© tm wK Avj un&mʔÜ wq_`v D™web Kti A_ev tm wK Dʔy`? e`Z hvi v AvLi v tZ nekjm
Kti bv Ziv v kw`II tNvi weamšfZ i tq tQ|³⁵

Abjfcfite nwi tml مجنون (gvRbly) gvbwK fvi mvg`nxbZvi A t_©G tmtQñ

فَيَضَعُ رِجْلَهُ عَلَى عُنُقِي وَيُرَى أَنِّي مَجْنُونٌ³⁶

2.2.4 العَرَجُ (Avi vRly) tLwv

العَرَجُ (Avi vRly) -Gi evsj v c0Zkā ntj v tLwv ev LÄ|³⁷

Avi we fvl vq العَرَجُ (Avi vRly) ej tZ cvtqi th tKv tbi ai tbi mgm`vi Kvi tY whub wKgtZv
nwtZ cvtqi b bv ZvtK eSvq| thgb توضيح الأحكام من بلوغ المرام M0S`ej v ntq tQ,

العرج فهي التي لا تقدر على المشي مع جنسها الصحيح.

A_©ej v nq, Ggb e`wʔK th wR t_ tK wKfite nwtZ cvtqi b bv|³⁸

العرج (0Avi vRly) kãwU `bfite cov hvq| DfqfiteB kãwU tLwv ev LÄ tevSvq| Zte
cv`R` ntj v العرج Gi ر e tY`hei w` t q co t j Ggb tLwv tK tevSvq hvi TãU RbWZ bq|
Avi العرج Gi ر e tY`hi w` t q co t j Ggb tLwv tK tevSvq hvi TãU RbWZ| Bgvq Rvl nwi
GgbwB e t j tQb,

وعَرَجَ أيضاً، إذا أصابه شيء في رجله فَخَمَعَ ومشى مشية العرجان وليس بخلقه. فإذا كانَ ذلك
خُلُقَةً قلت : عَرَجَ بالكسر

A_© 0Avi vRv0 ej v nq hLb cvtq tKv tbi v fite AvNvZc0B nq Ges tLwv ntq hvq| dtj tm
Lwv t q Lwv t q nwtU| GuU Zvi RbWZ TãU bq| hw` Zv RbWZ nq, Zte 0tRi 0 w` t q 0Avi vRv0
co t Z nte|³⁹

Avi we fvl vi Avfavn, t j v tZ العرج 0vi v tLwv I LÄB tevSv tbi v ntq tQ| thgb, wj mibjy Avi e-
G ej v ntq tQ,

(عرج) العرج والعرجة الطلوع والعرجة أيضاً موضع العرج من الرجل والعرجان بالتحريك مشية الأعرج.

A_© عرج (0Avi vRly) t_ tK العَرَجُ (0Avi vRly) | العَرَجَةُ (0Di RvZb) kã0q G tmtQ| Gi
c0Zkā الظلوع (Rvj wD)| GKBfite العَرَجَان (0Avi vRvby) I GKB A_© cKvk Kti | Zvntj v
Pj vi Amjear|⁴⁰

35 Avj -KzAvb, 34 : 08

36 Bgvq eLwvi (i.), mrxm eLwvi, `ei fZ: `vi æBewb KvQxi, 1407m./1987m., n v`xm bs 6893

37 W. ggvwš dRj j y ingvb, Avj g0Rigj I qvdx, XvKv: wv qv` cKvkbx, 2006, c., 562

38 AvevAve`j y ingvb Ave`j y web Ave`j y ingvb, Zvl wRúj AvnKwq wgb e j v Mj gvi vq, L. 7g, c., 85

39 Be t b gvRj y, wj mibjy Avie, (L. 9g), c0, 3, c., 119

40 ggvwš` Bebygvv i g Bebygvbh- Avj -AvdixKx, wj mibjy Avie, `ei fZ: `vi æmvi i, Zv.w., L. 2q, c., 320

dWKnMYI العرج tK GKB Aṭ_ṢṢY KṭiṭQb| thgb,

العرج : مص عرج، آفة في الرجل تجعل الماشي يميل إلى.

A_ṢṢY (Avi vRy) Gi DrciṬ عرج (Avi vRy) t_ṭK| A_ṢṢY v, cṭṭqi Ggb ṛec` ev mgm'v hv Pj vi mgq GK ṛ_ṭK SṭKṭq ṭ`q|⁴¹

2.2.5 الأصمّ (AvQvṣṣy) ev ewai

ewai ev kḂY cḂZeÜṭ` i tevSṭZ Avi we fṭvṭq الأصمّ (AvQvṣṣy) kāiU e'ēüZ nq| hv صمم (Qvṣṣy) avZṭ_ṭK DrcbḂ صماء (Qvṣṣy) ṭḂevPK Ges eüePb صم (Qzṣy)|⁴²

الأصمّ (AvQvṣṣy) mṭavi Yfṭe mKj cḂYxi ewai Zv tevSṭq| thgb,

الأصمّ الذي لا يسمع من كل حيوان والمؤنث صماء

A_ṢṢY nṭj v cḂZ`K cḂYxKṭj i hviv i'ḂṭZ cṭq bv| Gi ṭḂevPK nṭj v, صماء|⁴³

Zṭe Avi we fṭvṭq الأصمّ Avi I `Ḃ cḂZkā i ṭṭqQ| Zṭnṭj v,

K. الأصلح (AvQj vL)|⁴⁴

L. (ZḂi'Ḃ)|⁴⁵ طرش (ZḂi'Ḃ) ṭḂevPK Ges eüePb طرشاء (Zvi kvṣy) | (AvZivi) الأطرش.

cṭeṬ KḂAvṭḂ Avj ṭn& Zṭvṭj v صم (Qzṣy) kāiU ṭZb ṭḂḂ e'ēnvi KṭiṭQb| thgb Bi kv nṭṭqQ,

صمُّ بكمُّ عُمِّي فَهَمْ لَا يَرْجِعُونَ

A_ḂZvivi ewai, gK, AÜ, mḂzi vs Zvivi ṭdiṭe bv|⁴⁶

dWKnMYI kā_ṭj v GKB Aṭ_Ḃ'ēnvi Kṭib| الأصمّ (AvQvṣṣy) kāiU ewai e'Ḃ I ewai Kṭib Dfṭqi ṭeṭKLY ṭnṭṭe e'ēüZ nq| thgb ej v nṭṭqQ,

الأصمّ : من به صمم ، والصمم : فقدان السمع ، ويأتي وصفاً للأذن وللشخص ، فيقال : رجل أصم ، وامرأة صماء ، وأذن صماء ، والجمع صمم . ولا يخرج استعمال الفقهاء عن المعنى اللغوي .

A_ṢṢY nṭj v th صمم Avṭvṣṣ| Avi الصمم nṭj v kḂYkṭṭ nvi ṭḂv|⁴⁷ GṭU e'Ḃ I Kṭib Dfṭqi ṭeṭKLY ṭnṭṭe e'ēüZ nq| ej v nq, ev ewai cṭṭad , امرأة صماء , ev ewai

41 W. ḂḂṣṣy` ivl qim Kuj ḂAv Rx, ḂḂṣṣy ḂḂṣṣy dKṭv, `ei fZ: `vi ab bṭṭṭṭṭṭ, 1408ṭṭ./1988ṭṭ.ª, c., 308

42 W. ḂḂṣṣy dRj y ingvb, cḂ_ª, c., 90

43 Avej diZvṭ bṭṭi Dṭi'Ḃ web Ave`Ḃṭ mṭṭṭṭ web Avij, Avj ḂḂṣṣy ṭd Zvi Zṭej ḂḂṣṣy, nij Ḃ: ḂḂṣṣy ZvZṭṭṭṭṭṭ BeḂṭṭṭ, 1979ṭṭ.ª, L. 1, c., 482

44 ḂḂṣṣy` BeḂṭṭṭṭṭṭ BeḂṭṭṭṭṭṭ Avj -AvdiṭKx, cḂ_ª, L. 3, c., 34

45 Beivṭṭṭṭṭ I Ab'ḂḂ, ḂḂṣṣy I qṭṭṭZ, cḂ_ª, L. 2, c., 554

46 Avj -KḂAvḂ, 2 : 18

47 BeḂḂṭṭṭṭṭṭṭṭ Avj e, (L. 7g), cḂ_ª, c., 410

bvi x Ges صماء *ev eṗai Kivbmgn-| eüePb* صم | *dṗKnMY kṗāk A_@e'envi t_#K tei*
*n#q hvb ṗb*⁴⁸

2.2.6 الأكمه (AvKgiub) ev AÜ

Avi we fvi iḡ AÜZ; tevSifZ الأكمه (AvKgiub) | *الاعمى (Aüḡv) kãlq tek e'ëüZ nq|*
Z#e Df#qi ḡv#S cv_# Av#Q| الأكمه (AvKgiub) *kãlṗ* كمه (Kivgiub) *avZDrcb#* باب سمع
t_#K Gi ṗṗṗṗc` e'ëüZ nq| A_#h#j v Rb#Ü| thgb,

الأكمه : الذي يُولد لا بَصَرَ له، والفعل منه كِمِه يَكْمُه كَمَهاً.

A_@AvKgin n#j v th e'w³ AÜ Ae`iḡ Rb#M#Y K#i #Q| GB avZt_#K كِمِه يَكْمُه كَمَهاً⁴⁹
ṗj mibjy Avi e AwfAv#b| Ggbṗṗ tj Lv n#q#Q,

(كمه) الكمه في التفسير العمى الذي يُولدُ به

*A_@Zivimi M#š'ÜKivginvÜ kãlṗ Rb#Ü#K tevSif*⁵⁰

Kivgnvqly كِمِها *Avi ½ ṗj* كمه (Kgub) *n#j v eü ePb*⁵¹

الاعمى (Aüḡv) kãlṗ عمي (Dgqly) *avZt_#K D`MZ| hvi tKv#bv Kvi #Y `wkw³ P#j tM#Q|*
t_#K Gi ṗṗṗṗc` e'ëüZ nq| عمياء (DgqvD) *Avi ½ ṗj* عُميان و عُمي
(Dgqly | Dgqvby) eüePb| thgb,

الاعمى : من فقد الابصار بكتنا عينيه لعاهة ج عميان وعمي وعماة

A_@th e'w³ Zvi `wkw³ nṗi #q#Q tKv#bv ti ṗM ev `M#bvi Kvi #Y| Gi eüePb n#j v, عميان,
*(DgvZb)|*⁵² عمى

ضريز (wii ly) k#ai A_# AÜ| Z#e e'envi A#bK Kg|

رجل ضريز بين الضرارة ذاهب البصر والجمع أضراء

hvi AÜZ; cKvk tct#q#Q| `wkw³ P#j tM#Q| eüePb أضراء⁵³
(Avi i`vD)|

cṗe# K#Av#b Avj ṗn&ZivAvj v الأكمه | *الاعمى , e'envi K#i #Qb| thgb,*

1. *(Aüḡv) kãlṗ Avj K#Av#bi ṗZb RvqMvq e'ëüZ n#q#Q| thgb,*

48 *Avj ḡvṗ m#vZ# ṗdKṗnq'vṗ, K#qZ: I qihvZ# Avl Kvd I qvk-i Eṗbj Bmj ṗḡq'vṗ& 1404-1427ṗn., L. 5g, c., 64*

49 *Be#b ḡvbRj, ṗj mibjy Avi e, (L. 12Zg), c# 3, c., 161*

50 *ḡṗṗṗc` Bebyḡkvi i ḡ Bebyḡbhi- Avj -AvdiKx, c# 3, L. 13, c., 536*

51 *W. ḡṗṗṗc` dRj j i ḡvb, c# 3, c., 118*

52 *W. ḡṗṗṗc` i vṗ qim Kvj ÜAv Rx, ḡṗṗṗc` MṗZj dKṗv, c# 3, c., 77*

53 *ḡṗṗṗc` Bebyḡkvi i ḡ Bebyḡbhi- Avj -AvdiKx, c# 3, L. 4, c., 482*

قَالَ رَبِّ لِمَ حَسَرْتَنِي أَعْمَى وَقَدْ كُنْتُ بَصِيرًا

A_© òtm ej te, tn cġġ AvqvtK tKtbr AU Kti DcW-Z Kiġjb, A_P Avig (cġ_extZ) Pÿžġjb WQj vq|ò⁵⁴

2. الأكمة (AvKgvrv) kãW Avj KzAvġbi ħġ ħġb e'ëüZ ntqtQ| thgb,

وَلَوْلَى الْأَكْمَةُ وَالْأَبْرَصَ وَأُحْيِ الْمَوْتَى يَرْإِنَّ اللَّهَ

A_© Avi Avig Avj Wnġ AbgvZġZ mÿ'Kwi RbWÜ I tkZ Kò ti vMxġK|⁵⁵

3. عمي (Dgqġ) kãW Avj KzAvġb Pri ħġb e'ëüZ ntqtQ| thgb,

صُمُّ بَكْمٌ عُمِّي فَهُمْ لَا يَرْجِعُونَ

A_© ÒZvrv ewai, gK, AU| mÿZivS Zvrv Wdi te bv|ò⁵⁶

2.2.7 الأبيكم (AveKvgġ) ev tever

Avi we fvlvq tever ev evK cġZeÜġġ i tevSġġZ 3 (WZb) WU kã e'ëüZ nq| Zvntjv, الأبيكم (AveKvg), الأخرس (AvLivm) الأعجم (AvWRvg)| Gi gġa' cġeġ KzAvġb tKej بُكْمٌ (eKvgġ) avZġġ- t_ġK الأبيكم (AveKvg) بُكْمٌ (eKvgġ) kãWq Ges e'enwii K Avi weġZ (AvWRvg) الأعجم (AvLivm) kãW AvwK e'ëüZ nq| Avi tever Aġ_ الأعجم (AvWRvg) ktãi e'envi cġPxb Avi weġZ teWk cvl qv hvq|

الأبيكم (AveKvg) kãW بكم (eKvgġ) avZġġ- t_ġK GġmġQ| euePb بُكْمٌ (eKvgġ)| A_© tever Z_v evKcġZeÜġ| thgb ejv ntqtQ,

الأبيكم : ج بُكْمٌ وبُكْمَانِ، الأخرس⁵⁷

A_MZ W K t_ġK الأبيكم Øvi v tKej RbWZ evK cġZeÜġġ i ġKB tevSġġbv nq| thgb,

أبيكم في اللغة يقال : رجل أبكم أى أخرس. والأخرس : هو الذى منع من الكلام خلقة.

A_© cwi fvlvq الأبيكم (AveKvg) ejv nq الأخرس (AvLivm) tK| الأخرس ntjv, RbWZ fġteB hvv evKkiv³ i WZ Kiv ntqtQ| RbWZ fġteB Wġb Kvġb i bġZ cvb bv ZvġKI Dġġ'k' Kti ejv ntq_vġK|⁵⁸

cġeġ KzAvġb GKePb I euePb DfQ i ġcB kãWUB e'ëüZ ntqtQ| thgb:

إِنَّ شَرَّ الدَّوَابِّ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ الصُّمُّ بَلَّكُمُ الْبَيْنَانَ لِيَعْوَلُونَ

A_© Wbōq Avj Wnġ WbKU WbKó. cġYx ntjv ewai I tever; hvv vevġS bv|⁵⁹

54 Avj -KzAvb, 20 : 125

55 Avj -KzAvb, 3 : 49

56 Avj -KzAvb, 2 : 18

57 W. gÿv'ġ' i vl qim Kvj ØAv Rx, gġRvgj MmZj dKvrv, cġ³, c., 39

58 Beġb gvbrġj, Wj mġbj Avi e, (L. 1g), cġ³, c., 475

Ab" AvqvtZ ej v ntqtQ,

وَضْرَبَ اللهُ مَثَلًا رَجُلَيْنِ أَحَدُهُمَا أَبْكَمُ لَا يَقْرُءُ عَلَى شَيْءٍ

A_©Avj wv & B e"i³ i `pvsIw` tqfQb| hvf` i GKrb tevev| tm tKvfbv wKQz Dci mvg_©i vL
bv|⁶⁰

الأخرس (AvLvm) kāwU خرس (Lvimy) avZgj- t_#K MmZ| ½ wj ½ خرساء (LvimDb) I
eü ePb خرس (Ljmy)| A_©tevev I evKnx|⁶¹

Zte A_MZ w K t_#K الأخرس Gi Zjzvq الأبكم GKUzاعا ev e"vcK A_#evaK| RbMZfvte
evKkw³nx ev Ab" tKvb ti wM, tkvK ev `jvbi Kvi tY Zvi evKkw³ nmi tq tdtj | thgb:

خَرَسَ : الأخرس : من انعقد لسانه عن الكلام خلفه أو عيًّا

الأخرس A_©ntjv, K_v ejvi tytI hvi wRn'vq RoZv i tqfQ| RbMZfvte tnvK ev e"wa I
`jvbi Kvi tY tnvK|⁶²

الأعجم (AvRg) kāwU gj- AvieMY AeAv I Acgvb Kivi Rb" e"envi Kti | thgb Zviv
Abvie fvlvfvlf` i #K AeAv Kti الأعجم (AvRvg) ev fvlvnxv etj m#ab Kti | GKB
A#Zviv etj

(الأعجم) الأخرس وموج أعجم ليس له رشاش ولا صوت

A_©: الأعجم (AvRg) ntjv tevev ev fvlvnxv| Avi AvRvg tXDtq bv _vtK tdlwv I bv _vtK
kā|⁶³

Dcti i AvtjvPbv t_#K tevsv hvq A_MZ w K t_#K kāI tqi gta" tKvfbv cv_# tbB| Zte
tKD tKD الأبكم (AveKvg) I الأخرس (AvLvm) gvS Gfvte cv_# Ktib th, ntjv
RbMZfvteB hvf` i evKkw³ tbB| Avi الأخرس ntjv RbMZfvte hvi evKkw³ i tqfQ, Zte
tKvfbv Kvi YekZ tm Zvi AbfWZ fvlvq cKvk Kitz cvti bv|

Dctiv³ kā, tjv cZewÜZvi mgv_# kā wntmte Avite tewk c#vj Z wQj | Avj -KzAvtb
cZewÜx m#wKZ tek wKQzAvqvZ i tqfQ|⁶⁴ hv wtkd Y Kti cieZvRvtj cZewÜx wntmte
e"eüZ ntq AvmQ|

59 Avj -KzAvb, 8 : 22

60 Avj -KzAvb, 16 : 76

61 W. ggv#s dRj y ingvb, cÜ, 3, c., 45

62 Be#b gvbrj, wj mvbj Avie, (L. 1g), cÜ, 3, c., 475

63 Beivnxg gybdv I Ab'vb", gRvgjv I qmmZ, cÜ, 3, L. 2q, c., 586

64 K) ØZviv eai, gK, AÜ, m#ivsv Zviv wdi te bv|0 (Avj -KzAvb, 2 : 18)

Dhiv Kdix
Kti Zif` i Dcgv thgb tKvb e"i³ wKQzK Wv#K hv nvk-WvK Oror Avi wKQB k#Y Kti b'wvai, gK,
AÜ, m#ivsv Zviv e#te bv|0 (Avj -KzAvb, 2 : 171)

2.2.8 Bstir I eisjv cZeiÜZvi cZkã, tji vi e'lv

cZeiÜZvi eisjv I Bstir AþK cZkã e'envi ntq AvmþQ| eisjv t`tki tcÿvctUI G mKj kã mPivPi e'eüZ ntq vþK| MtelYvi AwaKZi mþeavt`©th mKj kã eisjv I BstirRþZ cZeiÜv Aþ`e'envi ntq AvmþQ Zvi GKwU Zvij Kv Dc`vcb Kiv nj :

Ailment	cXov, AmýZv; ⁶⁵ an illness that is not very serious; ⁶⁶
Autism	iki t`i Kmb gibwmK cXov weþKI ÑGB cXovq Avmivšiki i v A`rfvmeKfite vbþRi gta` , vUtg vþK; AvZþmsewZ; ⁶⁷ a mental condition in which a person is unable to communicate or form relationships with others. ⁶⁸
Blind	AÜ, `þkw³nxb; ⁶⁹ not to able see, partially sighted people; ⁷⁰

M) *وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِآيَاتِنَا سُمْ وَيُكْفَرُونَ فِي الظُّلُمَاتِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ اللَّهُ يُضْلِلُهُ وَمَنْ يَشَاءُ يَجْعَلْهُ عَلَى صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ* (Avri AvqvZmgþK A`þKvi Kþi Zviv ewai I gK, AÜKvþi itqtQ| hvþK B`Or Avj mþec_Mvgx Kþi Ges hvþK B`Or vZwb mij cþ`vcb Kþib|Ó (Avj-KþAvb, 6 : 39)

N) *مَثَلُ الْفَرِيقَيْنِ كَالْأَعْمَى وَالْأَصْمَى وَالْبَصِيرِ وَالسَّمِيعِ. هَلْ يَسْتَوِيَانِ مَثَلًا أَفَلَا تَتَكَوَّرُونَ* I ewatii Ges Pýzþb I kþYkw³ mþútbè b'vq, Zþbvq GB `þwK mgvb? Zely wK tZvgiv vKýv MþY Kite bv? (Avj-KþAvb, 11 : 24)

O) *يَعْلَمُ أَدْمًا أَنْزَلَ إِلَيْكَ مِنَ رَبِّكَ الْحَقُّ كَمْ هُوَ أَعْمَى مَا يَنْتَكِرُ أُولَئِكَ الْأَبَابِ* (AvjZvgi cZciv K ntZ tZvgiv cZv hv AeZxyntqtQ Zv th e'w³ mZ` etj Rvþb Avri th AÜ Zviv wK mgvb? Dct`k MþY Kþi i'ayeteKkw³mþútbèYB,Ó (Avj-KþAvb, 13 : 19)

P) *وَمَنْ كَانَ فِي هَذِهِ أَعْمَى فَهُوَ فِي الْآخِرَةِ أَعْمَى وَأَضَلُّ سَبِيلًا* AÜ Ges AwaKZi c_áó|Ó (Avj-KþAvb, 17 : 72)

Q) *وَالَّذِينَ لَكَ الْبَصِيرَ لَعَنَهُمُ اللَّهُ فَأَصَمَّهُمْ وَأَعَمَّى أَبْصَارَهُمْ* (Avj mþZvþ` iþKB j vþYZ Kþib Avri Kþib ewai I `þkw³nxb|Ó (Avj-KþAvb, 47 : 23)

R) *فِي الْفُصَّاصِ حَيَاةٌ يَا أُولِي الْأَبَابِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ* (Avj-KþAvþbi AmsL` RvqMvq evakw³mþútbè etj mþvab Kiv ntqtQÓ A`þr evakw³mþútbèeþZ mýg nte evKxiv bq| thgb-Ötn tevamþútbè e'w³MY! wKmiþmi gta` tZvgvþ` i Rb` Rxb itqtQ, hvþZ tZvgiv mearb ntZ cvi | (Avj-KþAvb, 2 : 179)

65 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), *English-Bengali Dictionary*, Dhaka: Bangla Academy, June 2011, p. 19
 66 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), *Oxford Advanced Learner's Dictionary*, UK: Oxford University Press, Sixth edition-2005 (International Students Edition), p. 27
 67 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), *Ibid*, p. 51
 68 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), *Ibid*, p. 74
 69 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), *Ibid*, p. 84
 70 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), *Ibid*, p. 126

Deaf	<i>eiai, Kvtb Lvřuv, kĚYkiv³nxb;</i> ⁷¹
	unable to hear anything or unable to hear very well; ⁷²
Delirium	<i>tivřMi cĚKvřc, veřkIZ Rřii tNvři AřbK mgq cĚvcmn cĚĎ gvbwmK veKvi; vPE%eKj ", vPEveâg, cĚvc;</i> ⁷³
	a mental state where somebody delirious, usually because of illness. ⁷⁴
Disorder	<i>t`n ev gřbi e`via, gvbwmK e`via;</i> ⁷⁵
	an illness that causes a part of the body to stop functioning correctly. ⁷⁶
Distraction	<i>D=řZv, gvbwmK veâvřřI I venřj Zv;</i> ⁷⁷
	A thing that takes your attention away from about you are doing or thinking about. ⁷⁸
Dumb	<i>tever, gK, evKkiv³nxb, bri e, vbi řři;</i> ⁷⁹
	unable to speak. ⁸⁰
Frailty	<i>fřjyZv, řavvePřvZ, řvI řav I Lvř;</i> ⁸¹
	Weakness and poor health. ⁸²
Handicap	<i>th tKvb aiřbi evav ev Ařřivq.</i> ⁸³
	Permanent physical or mental condition that makes it difficult or impossible to use a particular part of

71 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 191

72 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 339

73 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 200

74 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 350

75 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 218

76 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 380

77 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 221

78 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 385

79 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 235

80 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 411

81 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 295

82 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 534

83 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 341

	your body or mind. ⁸⁴
Illness	<i>ﺗﻴﻤﻢ، ﺳﻮﺍﺩ، ﻋﻴﻨﺎ، ﺍﻣﻴﺰﺍﺗﻴﻦ، ﺍﻟﻤﻴﺰﺍﺗﻴﻦ، ﺗﻴﻤﻤﻴﻨﺎ، ﺍﻣﻴﺰﺍﺗﻴﻦ</i> ; ⁸⁵
	The state of being physically or mentally ill. ⁸⁶
Impairment	<i>ﺗﻴﻤﻢ، ﻋﻴﻨﺎ</i> ; ⁸⁷
	the state of having a physical or mental condition which means that part of your body or brain does not work correctly. ⁸⁸
Impediment	<i>ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ، ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ، ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ، ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ</i> ; ⁸⁹
	a physical problem that makes it difficult to speak normally. ⁹⁰
impotence/impotency	<i>ﺍﻳﻐﻴﺰ، ﺍﻳﻐﻴﺰ، ﺍﻳﻐﻴﺰ، ﺍﻳﻐﻴﺰ</i> ; ⁹¹
	a feeling of impotence in the face of an apparently insoluble problem. ⁹²
Lunatic	<i>ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ، ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ</i> ; ⁹³
	a person who is severely mentally ill. ⁹⁴
Madness	<i>ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ</i> ; ⁹⁵
	the state of having a serious mental illness. ⁹⁶
Mania	<i>ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ، ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ، ﺗﻴﻤﻢ ﺗﻴﻤﻢ</i> ; ⁹⁷

84 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 610
 85 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 376
 86 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 675
 87 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 378
 88 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 678
 89 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 378
 90 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 678
 91 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 380
 92 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 681
 93 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 450
 94 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 801
 95 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 452
 96 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 804
 97 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 457

	Mentally illness of a particular type. ⁹⁸
Malady	<i>tivM, AmyZv;</i> ⁹⁹ a serious problem. ¹⁰⁰
Mute	<i>gK, tevev I evKkiv³nxb;</i> ¹⁰¹ not speaking, unable to speak. ¹⁰²
Sickness	<i>e'wa ev AmyZv;</i> ¹⁰³ illness, bad health. ¹⁰⁴
Sightless	<i>`wvnb; , AU;</i> ¹⁰⁵ Unable to see. ¹⁰⁶
weakness	<i>`gZv;</i> ¹⁰⁷ Lack of strenth. ¹⁰⁸

G QrovI A#bK kã Bsti wRtZ cãZeUzvi cãZkã wntmte e'ëüZ ntq AvmtQ| Zte Dctiv³ kã , tjv wvfbwctcÿvcçU meñak e'ëüZ ntq _vçK|

2.2.9 evsjvq msÁvMZ avi Yv

cãZeÜx ej tZ kvimmi K wKsev gvbwmKfvte AmyZvçK tevSvq| G Ae'vi dtj e'w³ ev wki cãZ'wvK KvhwKjvçc Amyçavi mçxnb ntq _vçK| cãZeÜx ktãi cwi cYçavi Yv tçZ wvfbw Awfawb I wçkl Á gZvqZmn Dc'vcb Kiv nj :

evsjv msm` Awfawçb ejv ntqçQ, cãZeÜ A_çevav I Ašivq| cãZeÜKZv A_çevav`vb ev tKvb KvçR cãZeÜKZv| cãZeÜx A_çevavhç, evavRbK wKsev ^wvK kv³i GKivš Afive ev A½nwb tnZzhviv Avkke evavççB|¹⁰⁹ RvwmZmsN cãZeÜx mbt`i Convention on the

98 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 813
 99 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 455
 100 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 810
 101 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 493
 102 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 875
 103 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 714
 104 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 1242
 105 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 716
 106 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 1245
 107 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), Ibid, p. 882
 108 Sally Wehmeier (Ed.), Ibid, p. 1524
 109 `ktjç` wçklm (m¼.), mms` ev½vjv Awfawb, XvKv: mwmZ` msm`, 1995, c., 444

person's mobility, hearing, vision, speech or cognitive function or preventive, for example, mobility (thus creating a right to use parking spaces reserved for disabled people, for instance), the ability to drive ("legally blind" people may not drive), or to work (the Federal Government defines disability for its purposes as "inability to engage in any substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment which can be expected to last or has lasted for a continuous period of not less than 12 months")¹¹⁶

Disability -*Gi msÁv w`tZ Mttq* 'A Handbook on Mainstreaming Disability' *tZ ejv ntqtQ*, "The Disadvantage and exclusion which arise as an outcome of the interactions between people who have impairments and the social and environmental barriers they face due to the failure of society to take account of their rights and needs."¹¹⁷ Victoria Stopford *Zvi* "Understand Disability" *bigK eBttq* Disability -*i msÁv w`tZ Mttq eTj b*, "Any restriction or lack (resulting from an impairment) of ability to perform an activity in the manner or within the range considered normal for a human being."¹¹⁸ *wek! r-r' ms-vi gttZ*, "Disability defines as an umbrella term for impairments, activity limitations, and participation restrictions. Disability refers to the negative aspects of the interaction between individuals with a health condition (such as cerebral palsy, Down syndrome, depression) and personal and environmental factors (such as negative attitudes, inaccessible transportation and public buildings, and limited social supports)."¹¹⁹ World Health Organization *t_tK cKvkZ ubqigZ Bulletin - G Disability -Gi msÁv w`tZ Mttq wfbvte ejv ntqtQ*, "A restriction or inability to perform an activity in the manner or within the range considered normal for a human being, mostly resulting from impairment."¹²⁰ West's Encyclopedia of American Law -*Gi ၀၇၃၃၅ edition-G Disability -Gi cwiPq w`tZ Mttq ejv ntqtQ*, "The lack of competent physical and mental faculties; the absence of legal capability to perform an act. The term disability usually signifies incapacity to exercise all the legal rights ordinarily possessed by an average person. Convicts, minors, and incompetents are regarded to be under a disability. The term is also

116 David Blocksidge (Ed.), *Dictionary of Disability Terminology*, Singapore: Disabled People's Association, 2003, p. 20

117 Li Webster (Ed.), *A Handbook on Mainstreaming Disability*, UK: VSO, p. 6

118 Victoria Stopford, *Understand Disability*, UK: Edward Arnold, 1988, p. 1

119 Sally Hartley et al. (Eds.), *Summary of World Report on Disability*, Geneva: WH & World Bank, 2011, p. 7

120 Eric Barbotte et al., "Prevalence of impairments, disabilities, handicaps and quality of life in the general population: a review of recent literature" *Bulletin of the World Health Organization*, Geneva: WHO, 2011, p. 1047

2.3 Kv` i tK cZeUx ej v hte

mek; r' ms'vi cwi msL'vb tgvZvteK cZeUxi msL'v kZKiv 15 fVM ntj I 'vb tft` G nvi Kg ev tenk ntq _vtK/ cZeUxt` i Rb` mi Kvi KZR wefbaei vi _vki dtj AtbK tytI t`Lv hivq AtbKB cZeUx mb` msMh Kti G mthvM-myeav MhY Ki tZ Zrci _vtK/ ZvQvovl cZeUx Kv` i tK ej v hte tm vel tq evsj vt` k mi Kvti cZeUx Avaki I mtyv AvBb-2013-G ej v ntqtQ, 0th tKvb aitbi cZeUxvm=ubetKvb e'w3 tK cZeUx ej v hivq | 0¹²⁴ RvZmsfNi imAvi wciw (CRPD) 2006 Gi avi v-1 G ej v ntqtQ, 0cZeUx e'w3 eM'ntj b Zviv hv` i `N'gqv`x kvixi K, gvbimK, evyMZ ev Bw`qMZ Amyeav itqtQ, hv bvbv cZeUKZvi mv`_ wgtj wgtk mgvtR Ab'vb` t` i mv`_ mgZvi wfiE tZ Zvt` i cY`I KihKi AskMh tY weNaUvq | 0¹²⁵

cZeUx vel tq DEi Avtgmvi Kvi GKRB we tkl A Harlan Hahn, "Disability, Handicap & Society" bigK Mtel Yv Rvbi f "Public Support for Rehabilitation in Programs: The Analysis of US Disability Policy", bigK ce tU G vel tq ej tZ wMtq etj b, "the failure of a structured social environment to adjust to the needs and aspirations of citizens with disabilities rather than from the inability of the disabled individual to adapt to the demands of society."¹²⁶

2.4 Avaki i msAv

Avaki ej tZ gvbtj i AvZweKvtki Rb` KwZcq mthvM-myeavi `vextK tevSvq, th `vexi nq `bwZK bv nq AvBbMZ wfiE i tqtQ | AvBb Avaki tK mtyo Kti bv; Avaki mgvtR cvi `umi K wgw` tvi (Interaction) dtj Avcbv Avciwb Rbty vf Kti Ges AvBb D³ Avaki tK `xkwZ. t` q gv t | ¹²⁷ 0Avaki 0 kaili Bsti wR cZkã nj 'Right' hvi kmãK A_`nj mZ", b'vqMZ, mivK ev me'vavi tYi Avaki | ¹²⁸ mZivis 0Avaki 0 ej tZ b'vqmZ Zfite ygZv cQvM Kivi `vaxbZvtKB es tZ nte | 0Avaki 0 kaili A_`Ki tZ wMtq msm` ev'zjv Awfavitb ej v ntqtQ `Z; AvacZ", `we, `we`vi | ¹²⁹

124 cZeUx e'w3 i Avaki I mtyv AvBb-2013, MYcRvZŠx evsj vt` k mi Kvi, c., 8776
125 tMwe` ei I Ab'vb` m'úw` Z, 0RvZmsN cZeUx e'w3 e tMP Avaki mb` Ges Hw'OK cZcij bixq weawearb-20060-Gi evsj v Abgyv | [0RvZmsN cZeUx e'w3 e tMP Avaki mb` Ges Hw'OK cZcij bixq weawearb-20060-Gi gj- evsj v Abgyv` wU Kti tQ thS_ fite G'vKkb Ab wWR`wevj wU GÜ tW t f j c t g U (GwWw), G'vKkbGBW evsj vt` k, RvZxq cZeUx tdrivg (GbGdI WweDwM), RvZxq ZYgj- cZeUx ms`v (GbWwWl), cZeUx bvi t` i RvZxq cwi l` I wWRG`wevj wU evsj vt` k |], tg 2008 | avi v-1, c., 4
126 Hahn, H., "Public Support for Rehabilitation in Programs: The Analysis of US Disability Policy", *Journal of Disability, Handicap & Society*, Vol. 1, Issue 2, 1986, p. 121-138
127 tgv Avajy nvj g, wBZ" w` tbi AvBb I Avaki, XvKv: CCB Foundation, 2015, c., 17
128 Zillur Rahman Siddiqui (Ed.), *Ibid*, p. 655
129 `ktj >` weklm (m¼.), c0. 3, c., 15

AvBbMZ AwaKviti i nelq ej tZ wMtq W. G. we. Gg. gwDRj Bmj vg cvtUvqvi x I tgrt AvLZviæ4vgvb etjb, ðAvBbMZ AwaKvi ej tZ tm mjev ev ^_#K eSvq hv AvBtbi bwiZmgñ ðviv gvbj i Rb'' wbuðZ Kiv nq| thgb: Avgv t i ivóiq AvBtb Avgv t i K_v ej vi, Pjv-tdiv Kivi, Pz³ Kivi Ges G i Kg eú AwaKvi ^KZ.I msivýZ AvtQ| AvBbMZ Gme AwaKvi AvBbMZfvte ^Kvi Kti tbqv DvPr Ges t^tki D^Pzi AvBtb Zv msi ýtYi h_vh_ e'e_v_vKtZ nte|ó¹³⁸

mteCwi AwaKvi ej tZ gvbj i AvZveKviki Rb'' KuzCq mthvM mjev tK tevSvq hvi nq ^bwZK, bv nq AvBbMZ wfiE itqtQ| AwaKvi nj tmBme nel q hv me gvbj i tejvq cðhvR'' nlqv evÁbriq| gvbj wntmte wKQzAwaKvi cKuzMZ w`K t_tK cvl que `we`vi | G_s,tjv tKv_vl tjLv_vKtZ nqbv| gvbj wntmte gvbj ^fweKfvteB crite GB AwaKvi | evwKuv gvbj i cwi cvkR Ae_vb Abgv t i ^Zwi Kiv| GB AwaKvi_s,tjv gvbj i mf^Zvi avivewKZvq ^Zwi Kti tQ hv wvfbævte wvfbævteb tjLv AwaKvi wntmte cvlqv hvq| GB tjLvq mvgwRK ^Kuz_vKtZ nq| ^KZ.bv_vKtj AwaKvi `we Kiv hvq bv| AwaKvi_s,tjv tK bvMwi K I ivR%bwZK AwaKvi Ges A_ %bwZK I mvgwRK AwaKvi-Gfvte fM Kiv nq| cðZeÜx e''³i AwaKvi mb` GKwU wj wLZ AwaKviti `wj j | GB `wj tj cðZeÜx e''³i bvMwi K, ivR%bwZK, A_ %bwZK Ges mvgwRK AwaKvi_s,tjv we^wi Zfvte AvtQ| ZvB ejv nq, GwU GKwU mwvR ev vek` mb` |

Bmj vgx kixqvZ tgvZvteK mKj ^bwZK AwaKviti i Rb'' gvbj tK gnvb Avj wñ&ZvðAvj vi Kv tQ Revev wñ Ki tZ nte| tQvU eo th tKvb ai tbi KvRB gnvb Avj wñ&ZvðAvj vi chfeytY itqtQ| G e''cv t i Bi kv` nqtqQ, ðtKn AYycwi gvY mrKg^Ki t j tm Zv t`Lte Ges tKn AYy cwi gvY AmrKg^Ki t j tm Zv t`Lte|ó¹³⁹ Avj-KzAvb Avi I ejv nqtqQ, ðGes Dcw^Z Kiv nte ðAvj bvgv Ges Zv tZ hv wj wce x AvtQ Zvi Kvi tY Zwg Aciwat` i tK t`Lte AvZsKMó Ges Zv iv ej te, ðvqv, ^fM'' Avgv t i ! GwU tKgb Mð! Zv tZv tQvU eo wKQB ev` t`q bv; eis Zv mg^l wmwve ti tL tQ|ó Zv iv Zv` i KZKg^mæL Dcw^Z crite; tZvgvi cðZcvj K Kvi I cðZ hjg Kti b bv|ó¹⁴⁰ gvbj i `wqZj I KZè'' mæútK^KzAvb kixtd Avi I ejv nqtqQ, ðZwg th tKvb Ae_vq_vK Ges Zwg ZrmæútK^KzAvb ntZ hv wZj vl qvZ Ki Ges tZvgiv th tKvb Kv h^Ki, Avng tZvgv t i cwi `kR- hLb tZvgiv Zv tZ cðE nl | AvKvkgðj x I c_w exi AYycwi gvYI tZvgvi cðZcvj tKi A tMwPi bñ Ges Zv A tcyv ýZ Z i A_ev epEi wKQB bvB hv mwúó wKZvte bvB|ó¹⁴¹

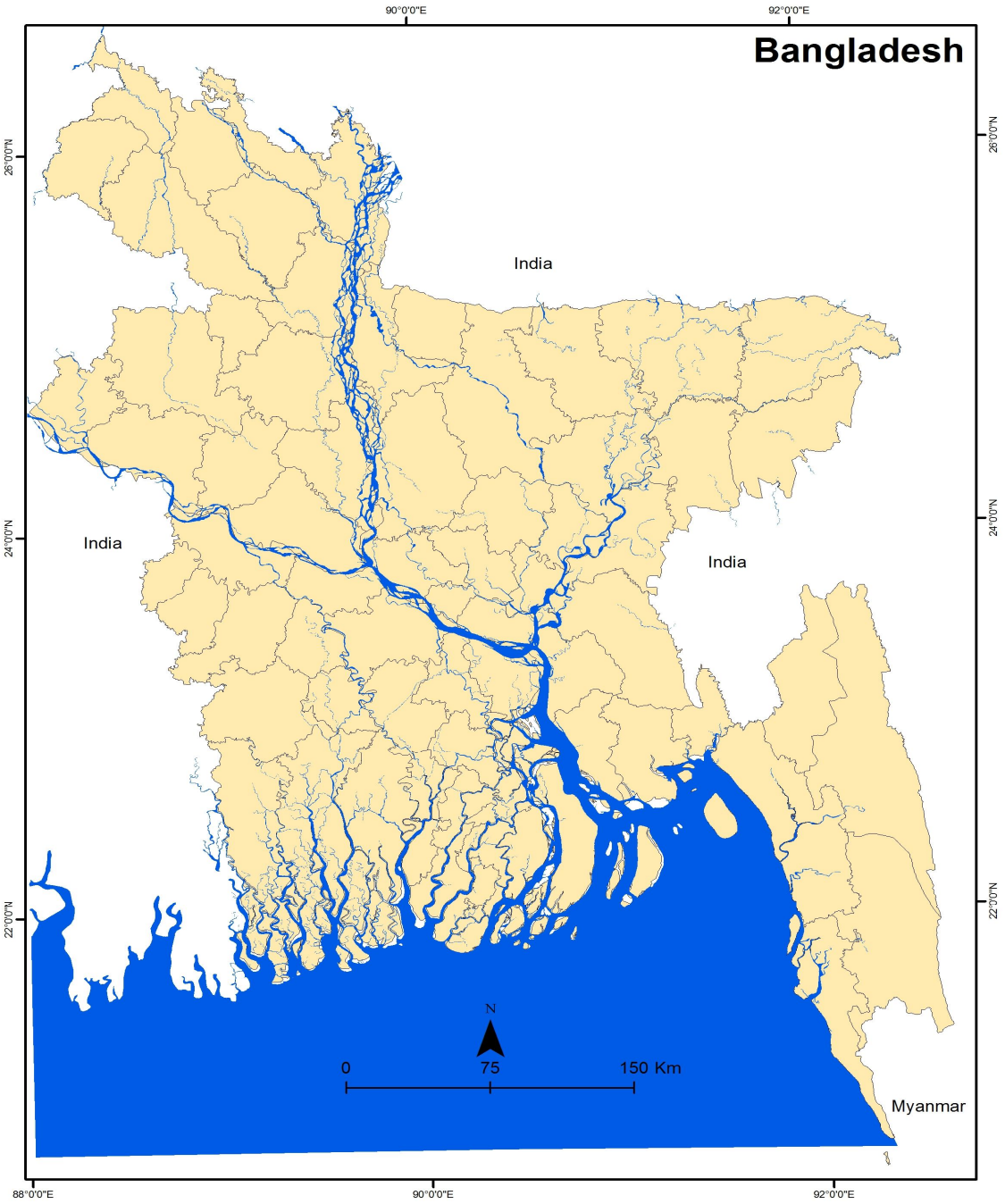
138 W. G. we. Gg. gwDRj Bmj vg cvtUvqvi x I tgrt AvLZviæ4vgvb, gvbenaKvi I AvBbMZ mnvqZv ^v tbi gj-bwZ, XvKv: wDg^wb ÷ GÜ Bw_K'ij Gtmwmtqkb Ae eisj w`k, 1993 L,, c,, 1

139 Avj -KzAvb, 99 : 7-8 قَمِنَ يَعْمَلُ مُثَقَلًا خَيْرًا يَرَهُ {7} وَمَنْ يَعْمَلْ مُثَقَلًا تَرَهُ شَرًّا يَرَهُ {8}

140 وَأَوْضَعَ الْكِتَابَ عَلَى الْمُجْرِمِينَ مُشْفِقِينَ مِمَّا فِيهِ وَيُعْلِقُونَ يَا وَيْلَتَنَا مَا لَ هَذَا الْكِتَابِ لَا يُغَايِرُ صَغِيرَةً وَلَا كَبِيرَةً وَلَا أَحْصَاهَا وَوَجَدُوا مَا عَمِلُوا حَاضِرًا وَلَا يَظُنُّ رَبُّكَ وَمَا تَكُونُ فِي شَأْنٍ وَمَا تَتْلُو مِنْهُ مِنْ قُرْآنٍ وَلَا تَعْلَمُونَ مِنْ عَمَلٍ لَّا كَفَّاءٌ عَلَيْكُمْ شُهُودًا ذُ تَبْيُضُونَ فِيهِ وَمَا يُعْزَبُ عَنْ رَبِّكَ مِنْ عَثَرٍ تَرَهُ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَا فِي السَّمَاءِ وَلَا أَضْعَرُّ مِنْ ذَلِكَ وَلَا يَكْفُرُ لَّا فِي كِتَابٍ مُبِينٍ Avj -KzAvb, 18 : 49 أَحَدًا

141 وَمَا تَكُونُ فِي شَأْنٍ وَمَا تَتْلُو مِنْهُ مِنْ قُرْآنٍ وَلَا تَعْلَمُونَ مِنْ عَمَلٍ لَّا كَفَّاءٌ عَلَيْكُمْ شُهُودًا ذُ تَبْيُضُونَ فِيهِ وَمَا يُعْزَبُ عَنْ رَبِّكَ مِنْ عَثَرٍ تَرَهُ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَا فِي السَّمَاءِ وَلَا أَضْعَرُّ مِنْ ذَلِكَ وَلَا يَكْفُرُ لَّا فِي كِتَابٍ مُبِينٍ Avj -KzAvb, 10 : 61

2.8.2 গুণিতক



Ónv`xmó ktāi AwrfambK A_ḡnt'Q- K_v I evYx| Bmjvqx cwi fvlvq bex wntmte i vmj-jm& (mv.)
mvgmMk Rxeḡb hv etj tQb, KtītQb, Abḡgv` w`tqḡb Ges mrvexḡ`i th mg`l Kvr I K_vi cāZ
mg_ḡ I mḡḡZ `vb KtītQb, Zvi mewKQB nv`xm| cvkvcvK mrvnev I ZvteCḡ`i K_v, Kvr Ges
mg_ḡI nv`xm wntmte cwi MvYZ| (kvxgx Avi v tPšajx, nv`xm weÁvb, XvKv: Bdvev, 2001, c., 23)

175 mḡmni cwiPq

mḡmni ktāi AwrfambK A_ḡnt'Q i xuzbvxZ, cūv I ubqg| nv`xm tKI mḡmni ej v nq| (W. gvyZvchv ūmbx Avm&
mḡvqx, Bmjvqx kixqvn&I mḡmni G. Gg. Gg. wmi vRj Bmjvg AbvḡZ, XvKv: Bdvev, 2004, c., 21)

176 BRgvv cwiPq

BRgvv (اجماع) kāu Avie x, hvi AwrfambK A_ḡntj v HK`gZ nI qv, kvḡkvj x Kiv, `p wmvḡš tbi qv, GKgZ
nI qv BZ`w | mḡZiv tKvb wēlḡ HK`gZ tcvI Y KivB ntj v BRgv| wē`hvi Zvte ej tZ tMḡj D`mḡ th tKvb
mgm`v, hv KzAvb I nv`xtm mivmwi tbb| Zvi Rb` gḡZvwn`MḡYi HK`ex wmvḡš tK kixAvḡZi cwi fvlvq
ŪBRgvḡ etj | (Avng` nrvmb, Bmjvḡg BRgvv `kḡ, bḡḡ Avngb Rvl nvi (Aby), XvKv, Bdvev, 2004, c., 43)

177 wKqvḡmi cwiPq

wKqvḡmi Avie x kā (قياس) | hvi AwrfambK A_ḡntj v-cwigvc Kiv, Abgvb Kiv I Zḡbv Kiv BZ`w | KzAvb I
nv`xtmi gva`ḡg kixAvḡZi thme ūKḡ cāZwōZ nq| kvLv-clkvLvi ga` w`ḡg hvi H ūKḡ Gi Kvi Y mḡúYḡḡc
cvl qv hvq, Zte kvLvq ḡḡj i Abḡḡc ūKḡ cūvb Kiv tK kixḡtZi fvlvq wKqvḡm etj | wKqvḡm mḡú tK`KḡtqKūU
`wḡj |

178 BRvZnv` ktāi A_ḡnj tKvb GKūU wēlq ev e`-ARḡ Kivi Rb` Ae`mZ cḡPóv Kḡi hvl qv|

BRvZnv`i Dḡl`k` nj KzAvb I nv`xtmi Avḡj v tK evx-wētePbv cāZ tKvb wēlḡḡi dvqmij v ev
wmvḡš MḡY Kiv| (Beḡb gvḡRj, wḡmḡj Avie, (L. 2q, 3q ms`i Y), `eiaZt `viḡ BnBqvBZ
tZvi wQj Avie x, Zi. w., c., 397)

179 wdkni cwiPq

wdkni ktāi AwrfambK A_ḡevē, cāv, Mfxi Ávb I mḡ`wōZv| Bmjvqx cwi fvlvq kixAvḡZi eḡcbel
AwfÁ Avḡj ḡḡ`i KzAvb I mḡmni Avḡj v tK Mfxi MtelYv, cixḡv-wbixḡv I hvPvBḡqi gva`ḡg cāZwōZ
kv`ḡk wdkni kv`ḡ etj | gvḡḡi cāZ`wK Rxeḡbi Kg`mḡvḡš e`vcvḡi kixAvḡZi AvnKvg ev wēarbmḡr
mḡú tK`Mfxi Ávb tK wdkni etj | (AveyQvB` tgvvḡḡ Ave`jḡm, wdkni kv`ḡ ḡḡvKiv, XvKv: Bdvev,
1997, c., 4)

180 gihvḡei cwiPq

gihvḡei (مذهب) Avie x kā | AwrfambK Aḡ`gihvḡe A_ḡc_, ḡZ I `j | Bmjvqx AvBb-Kvbḡ, Avḡj-
ḡḡAvḡj Z I Bev`Z mḡúwKḡ tḡḡj K wēlqmgḡ e`Zx tm`ḡj vi kvLv-clkvLvi Bmjvqx AvBb wēkvi `MḡYi
wēfbbḡZev` tK gihvḡe etj | wē tKḡ ḡḡj gvḡḡ`i KZḡ `xKZ.Pvi wU gihvḡe nt'Q, (1) nrvbḡx gihvḡe: Bḡvg
Aveywmbdvi (i.)-Gi ḡZvḡḡvḡi tK nrvbḡx ej v nq; (2) ḡḡj Kx gihvḡe: Bḡvg ḡḡj K (i.)-Gi ḡZvḡḡvḡi tK
ḡḡj Kx ej v nq; (3) kvwḡC gihvḡe: Bḡvg kvwḡC (i.)-Gi ḡZvḡḡvḡi tK kvwḡC ej v nq; (4) nrvḡx gihvḡe:
Bḡvg Avng` Beḡb nrvḡ (i.)-Gi ḡZvḡḡvḡi tK nrvḡx ej v nq| (AveyQvB` tgvvḡḡ Ave`jḡm, wdkni kv`ḡ
ḡḡvKiv, XvKv: Bdvev, 1997, c., 114)

ZZxq Aa'iq

cZeiUZvi aib, KviY I tPbvi Dcvq

eZg'vb MtelYvq Bmjvtgi AvtjvtK cZeUxt`i AwaKvi I ghPv vPwYzKiY GKwU , iaZcY[©] melq| tm wePbvq cZeUxt`i aib I cKviF` melq myúo aviYv t`lqv cQvRb Aek`xex| GQvov cZeUx nl qvi wQtb tKvb tKvb KviY RwoZ tm mautK[©]myúo aviYv t`lqv cQvRb| weAvb I AvawbKZvi hM cZeiUZvi msAvqb nek` AvKvi aviY KtiQ| AuURg, kvi xvi K cZeiUZvi, gubimK cZeiUZvi, `wó cZeiUZvi, evK cZeiUZvi, enx cZeiUZvi, kEY cZeiUZvi, kEY-`wó cZeiUZvi, tmwi eij cvj w, WvDb wmbtWg, gyi cv, tcvj I, wi tKU, KvUv tVw ev tVw KvUv, KvUv Zvj yev Zij yKvUv I fvlvMZ A_er fvlv AvqtE AcviMZvRwbZ cZeiUZvnmn AmsL`v cZeiUZvi aib eZg'vb mgvtR we`gub| tm jty` msAvqbtbi AvtjvtK cZeUxt`i tPbvi wKoz mnR Dcvq eZg'vb MtelYvq Dc`vcb mgtqvcthvMx| G jty` eZg'vb Aa'iq cZeUxt`i weifbæaib, KviY I Zvt`i tK mnRfvte tPbvi Dcvq msuyBvKvti Avtj vPbv Kiv nte|

3.1 cZeiUZvi cKvi I weifbæaib cZeiUZvi cuvPvZ

ersjvt`k miKvi KZR cYxZ tMtrtU cZeiUZvi aib ejv ntqtQ, cZeUx e'w³t`i kvi xvi K, gubimK, enxMZ, weKvkmZ, Bw`qMZ yvZMÖZv Ges cZKj-Zvi wfbzv wePbvq, cZeiUZvi aibmgv nte wbaic| cZeiUZvi mautK[©]meKl MtelYvi cöB djvdj t`tK cZeiUZvi Avi I aib cvl qv hvq| tm mautK[©] we`hvi Z Dc`vcb Kiv nj |

(K) AuURg ev AuURg t`úKUg wRAWw m (autism or autism spectrum disorders);

(L) kvi xvi K cZeiUZvi (physical disability);

(M) gubimK AmyZvRwbZ cZeiUZvi (mental illness leading to disability);

(N) `wó cZeiUZvi (visual disability);

(O) evK cZeiUZvi (speech disability);

(P) enx cZeiUZvi (intellectual disability);

(Q) kEY cZeiUZvi (hearing disability);

(R) kEY-`wó cZeiUZvi (deaf-blindness);

(S) tmwi eij cvj w (cerebral palsy);

(T) WvDb wmbtWg (down syndrome);

(U) eúgvvK cZeiUZvi (multiple disability);¹

(V) gyi cv (Club Foot);

(W) tcvj I (Polio);

(X) wi tKU (Rickets);

1 cZeUx e'w³i AwaKvi I mjy'v AvBb-2013, MYcRvZšg ersjvt`k miKvi KZR cKmkZ tMtrU, 2013, c., 8778

- (Y) KviŪv tVvŪ ev tVvŪ KviŪv (Cleft Lip);
- (Z) KviŪv Zvj yev Zvj yKviŪv (Cleft Palate);
- (_) fivŪMZ A_ ev fivŪ AvqfĒ AcviMZivRibZ cĀZeiŪZvi (Language-based learning disability);
- (^) mvgvRK cĀZeŪx (Social disability); I
- (a) Ab'vb' cĀZeiŪZvi (Other disability)²

3.1.1 AŪRg (Autism)

AŪRg nŕ"Q gwĒĒ-i űeb'vmMZ mgm'v| hvi dtj űki i'agvĒ űbŕi gŕa' Av"Obæ_vŕK| űki hLb i'agvĒ űbŕi gŕa' Av"Obæ_vŕK ZLb Ab'Ē i mŕ_ thvMŕhM, mvgvRKZv, K_v ejv, AvPiY I tkLvi űelŕq evavcŪB nq|³ mŕaviYĒ i tPŕq GKUze'wZµgfvŕe űbŕŕK cĀKvK Kŕi_vŕK|⁴ AŪRŕg AvµvŒŒ űki iv AŪv÷K űki űnŕmŕe cűiŪPZ| AŪRŕgi msÁv űŕZ űMŕq űeŪK ŕgűMŕKj Rvbŕj ejv nŕqŕQ, "Autism is a behaviourally defined disorder, characterised by qualitative impairments in social communication, social interaction, and social imagination, with a restricted range of interests and often stereotyped repetitive behaviours and mannerism."⁵

3.1.2 kviűiK cĀZeiŪZvi (Physical disability)

kviűiK cĀZeiŪZvi nŕjv tKiv űki ev e'w³i Ggb GKŪŪ `xNŕgqűi' ^ űnK Ae'v ev mŕgve×Zv hvi KviŕY tm mŕZvŕe Zvi ^ bű`b KvR KiŕZ mgm'vi m=Ūb nŕq_vŕK| thgb: nŪv, űmŪ tetŕq I Vv-bvgv Kiv, tKiv űKQzenb Kiv cŕűZ|⁶ hvĒ i gŕa' űb=ewYZ ^ewkó'mgŕni gŕa' GK ev GKűaK ^ewkŕó'i AűaKvi nŕq_vŕK ZvŕK ŪkviűiK cĀZeŪx e'w³Ū etj űetePbv Kiv nq|⁷ h_v:Ū

- (K) GKŪŪ ev Dfq nŪZ ev cv bv_vKv; ev
- (L) tKiv nŪZ ev cv cY[©]ev AvsűkKfvŕe Aek A_ ev MVbMZ GBifc ŒŪUcY[©]ev `ŕŕ th, ^ bű`b mŕaviY KvR-Kg[©]ev mŕaviY Pj b ev e'envi ŷgZv AvsűkK ev cY[©]ŕe e'w³nZ nq; ev
- (M) ŒŪUcY[©]K Amŕeavi KviŕY ŒŪUcY[©]ŕe kviűiK fiv mvg' bv_vKv|⁸

2 cĀ³, c., 8778

3 Victoria Stopford, *Understand Disability*, UK: Edward Arnold, 1988, p. 80

4 Uta Frith, *Autism; Expanding the Enigma*, USA: Blackwell Publishing, 2003, p. 1

5 Gillian Baird et al, "Diagnosis Of Autism", in *the British Medical Journal*, Vol. 327, No. 7413 (Aug, 2003), p. 488

6 Peter W. Dowrick & John M. Raeburn, "Self-Modeling: Rapid skill training for children with physical disabilities" in *the Journal of Developmental and Physical Disabilities*, Volume 7, Issue 1, March 1995, p. 26

7 cĀZeŪx e'w³i AűaKvi I mŕjŷv AvBb-2013, cĀ³, c., 8779

8 cĀ³, c., 8779

3.1.3 gubimK AmĪZvRibZ cĀZerĪZv (Mental illness leading to disability)

imġRiġdmbqv ev Abijc ai tbi tKvb gb'lvZK mgm'v, thgb-ikubK'ij mltcġb, evBtciy vi mWRAMġ, tcv÷ UġmUK t÷ġ, 'yġŠĪ ev tdmecivRibZ tKvb gubimK mgm'v, hvi Kvi tY tKvb e'ir³i 'b' b Rieb evavMĪ nq, mZib gubimK AmĪZvRibZ cĀZeĪx e'ir³ etj meġePZ nġeb⁹

3.1.4 'w cĀZerĪZv (Visual Impairment)

hLb tKvb e'ir³ tPvġL mvgvb' t' LġZ cvq mKsev GġKevġi B t' LġZ cvq bv ZLb ZvġK 'w cĀZeĪx etj ¹⁰ hvt' i gġa' 'wb'ewYġ 'emk'omgġni gġa' GK ev GKmaK 'emk't' i AwaKvi x Zvġ' i tK ō'w cĀZeĪx e'ir³; etj meġePbv Kiv nġq _vġK¹¹ h_v:Ñ

(K) m'úY' w'ónxbZv (blindness)

- a) Dfq tPvġL GġKevġi B t' LġZ bv cvi v; ev
- b) h_vh_ tġ Y e'enivġi i ci l 'w Zxyġv (visual blindness) 6/60 ev 20/200 Gi Kg; ev
- c) 'w tġĪ (visual field) 20 mVMĪ ev Zvi tPġq Kg;

(L) AvsukK 'w'ónxbZv (partial blindness), h_v:Ñ GK tPvġL GġKevġi B t' LġZ bv cvi v;

(M) yxY'w (low vision)

(A) Dfq tPvġL AvsukK ev Kg t' LġZ cvi v; ev

(Av) h_vh_ tġ Y e'enivġi i ci l Zxyġv (visual acuity) 6/18 ev 20/60 Ges 6/60 ev 20/200 Gi gġa'; ev

(B) 'w tġĪ (visual field) 20 mVMĪ nBġZ 40 mVMĪi gġa'¹²

3.1.5 evK cĀZerĪZv (Speech disability)

hvt' i gġa' 'wb'ewYġ 'emk'omgġni gġa' GK ev GKmaK 'emk't' i AwaKvi x e'ir³ Zvġ' i tK ōevK cĀZeĪx e'ir³ etj meġePbv Kiv nġq _vġK¹³ h_v:Ñ

(K) GġKevġi B K_v ej tZ bv cvi v;

(L) m'avi Y Kġ_vcK_ġb cġqvRbxq k'ā m'vRġq Ges cġqvRbxq cwi gvY 'ġi 'úó D'Pvi tY K_v ej vq m'gve x Zv; ev

9 cġ, ³, c., 8780

10 w' ev t'vġmb l tgvġ k'vni qvi n'vq'vi, 'w cĀZerĪZv l m'k'v, X'vKv: P'vĪ m'vBU d'vD't'Ūkb, 2009, c., 3

11 cĀZeĪx e'ir³i AwaKvi l m'j'v AvBb-2013, cġ, ³, c., 8780

12 cġ, ³, c., 8780

13 cġ, ³, c., 8780

ĭki' ev e'w³ĭ tKivb gvĪvi eyx cĀZeŪx Zv ey'vĭ/4 Afxyvi (IQ Test) gva'tgB tevSv m³e|²⁰

3.1.9 kĀY cĀZeiŪZvi (Hearing Disability)

tKivb e'w³i `B Kvĭbi gta' A'cŷvKZ.fij Kvĭb tkivbri AygZv hw' Zvi `b'w' b Rxebavi v'vfimeK MwZtK evanMŌ' ev ZvĭtK ciwbFp Kti tZvĭj Zte tmB e'w³tK kĀY cĀZeŪx ej v hvq|²¹ th mKj e'w³i tŷtĪ ktāi ZxeZv 60 tWwmej Gi wbt³antq_vtK Ges tm'ibZ cĭvq bv ZvĭtK ōkĀY cĀZeŪx e'w³Ō etj | wewfbwai tbi kĀY cĀZeŪx gvby t'Lv hvq Avi Zv nj :

1. **m³ŪYkĀY cĀZeŪx**: th mKj ĭki' ev e'w³ Kvĭb GtKevtiB wKQztkvĭb bv Zvĭ'itK m³ŪY³ kĀY cĀZeŪx etj | thgb: D'P gvĪvi ktāi tKivb mrov t'q bv|²²
2. **AvsĭkK kĀY cĀZeŪx**: th mKj ĭki' ev e'w³ wKQzkā tkvĭb Ges D'P gvĪvi ktā mrov w' tZ cĭvi Zvĭ'itK AvsĭkK kĀY cĀZeŪx etj |²³
3. **ŷxY kĀY cĀZeŪx (hard of hearing disability)**: th mKj ĭki' ev e'w³ Dfq Kvĭb AvsĭkK ev Kg'ibZ cĭvq ev KLt³bv'ibZ bv cvivtK ŷxY kĀY cĀZeŪx ej v ntq_vtK|²⁴

3.1.10 kĀY-`w cĀZeiŪZvi (Deaf-blindness Disability)

tKivb e'w³i gta' GKB m³½ kĀY I `w kv³i AvsĭkK ev cY'qmgvexZv w'`gvb_vKtj Ges Gi dtj thvM³thvM, wKvĭk Ges wkyv M³thYi tŷtĪ mgm'vi m³ŷxv ntj, ZvĭtK ōkĀY-`w cĀZeŪx e'w³Ō etj wetePbv Kiv nq| kĀY-`w cĀZeiŪZvi aibmg³ nte w³ēc,²⁵ h_v:Ņ (K) gvS³wi ntZ , i³zi gvĪvi kĀY cĀZeiŪZvi Ges D³tj L³thvM' gvĪvi `w cĀZeiŪZvi; (L) gvS³wi ntZ , i³zi gvĪvi kĀY cĀZeiŪZvi, D³tj L³thvM' gvĪvi `w cĀZeiŪZvi I Ab' tKivb cĀZeiŪZvi;

20 Abha Shree and P. C. Shukla, "Intellectual Disability: definition, classification, causes and characteristics" in *Learning Community: An International Journal of educational and Social Development* 7(1), New Delhi Publishers, April 2016, p. 10

21 W. w³bidvZ Avbrg I Ab'v³, kĀY cĀZeiŪZvi; KviY, cĀZKvi I Dbq³b mrvqZv, XvKv: tm³Ūvi di m³w³f³nm GŪ Bbdi t³gkb Ab w³mG'wewj w³ (w³mGmAvBw³), 2011, c., 7

22 Candida C. Peterson et al., "Steps in Theory-of-Mind Development for Children with Deafness or Autism", in *Child Development*, Vol. 76, No. 2, March 2005, (Published by Wiley on behalf of the Society for Research in Child Development), p. 502

23 Tery L. Dobbs, "A Critical Analysis of Disabilities Discourses in the Research in Music Education", 1990-2011, in *Bulletin of the Council for Research in Music Education*, (Published by University of Illinois Press on behalf of the Council for Research in Music Education), No. 194, Fall- 2012, p. 8

24 cĀZeŪx e'w³i Aw³Kvi I m³ŷy³ AvBb-2013, c³, ³, c., 8781

25 c³, ³, c., 8781

(M) `w Ges kĀY Bw`ġMZ cĀuqvq mgm'v; Ges

(N) `w Ges kĀY kw³ jwZMŌ'Zvi μgvebwiZ²⁶

3.1.11 gw'Γ' cĳvNvZ (Cerebral Palsy ev wmw)

tKvb wki' fiġō nI qvi mgq, AvtM ev cĳi (gw'Γ' i weKvKkij xb mgta) Zvi gw'Γ' i th Ask (tmwi eĳj) kixĳi i Pj vtdiv wqšy Kĳi, tmB Astki tKvb jwZ nĳj th Ae'vi mwō nq ZvtK gw'Γ' cĳvNvZ (Cerebral Palsy) mstjĳc hvĳK wmw ej v nq | gw'Γ' i th Astki jwZ nq Zv Avi KLbl m'ūY'fĳj v nq bv wKš' Lvi vcl nq bv | GB mgm'v mvi v Rxeĳbi Rb' nq Ges tQĳj ĳĳtq mKĳj B mgvb fĳte Avμvš'ntZ cĳi |²⁷

3.1.12 WvDb wmbtWĳg (Down Syndrome)

hv' tKvb e'w³ i ġta' eskvbMwZK (genetic) tKvb mgm'v, hv' 21Zg μĳĳvĳRivg tRivovq GKw AwZwi³ μĳĳvĳRivĳi Dcw'wZi mt½ m'ūKĳy Ges hvi ġta' ġ, yntZ , iāZi ġvĳvi ewx cĀZeiŪZvi, `ġf' tckrĳgZv, LeKwZ. I ġt½vj qW ġvKwZi weĳkl `ewkó' we'gvb, wZwb ŌWvDb wmbtWĳgRwbZ cĀZeŪx e'w³ Ō eĳj weĳepbv Kiv nĳq _vĳK|²⁸ ewx cĀZeiŪZvi Ab'Zg aib nĳ'Q WvDY' wmbtWĳg | G m'ūĳK'Avi I ej v nq th, WvDY'ĳ' i tPnivi mvt_ ġt½vj xqWĳ' i tPnivi wĳj _vKvi Kvi tY AĳbĳKi KvtQ Giv ġt½vj Rg ev Pqvbv wmbtWĳg bvĳĳI cwi wPZ|²⁹

3.1.13 wmtRvĳdwbqv (Schizophrenia)

wmtRvĳdwbqv Ggb GKwJ ġvbwmK ti vM hv' e'w³ i wPšĳ, Abf'wZ I AvPiĳY cĳ'ie we'li Kivi cvkivcwmk Zvi mwĳvRK I A_ġwZK KĳRvĳ m'wKfĳte KiĳZ evav t`q|³⁰

3.1.14 fvlwMZ A_ev fvlv AvqĳĒ AcviMZvRwbZ cĀZeiŪZvi (Language-based learning disability)

eqĳmi mvt_ mvt_ coĳZ Aĳg nI qv ev D'Pvi tY mgm'v A_ev wĳ LĳZ AcviM nI qvĳK fvlwMZ A_ev fvlv AvqĳĒ AcviMZvRwbZ cĀZeiŪZvi eĳj | AwKvsk tĳĳĳ GB aĳĳbi cĀZeŪxi v tgav I thvM'Zivq mevi mvt_ wĳK _vKĳZ cĳi bv|³¹

26 cĀ³, c., 8781

27 Victoria Stopford, Ibid, p. 13

28 cĀZeŪx e'w³ i AwKvi I mĳjv AvBb-2013, cĀ³, c., 8782

29 John Clements, *Severe Learning Disability and Psychological Handicap*, UK: John Wiley & Sons Ltd, 1987, p. 68

30 Angelo Barbato, *Schizophrenia and Public Health*, Geneva: WHO, 1998, p. 2

31 S. P. K. Jena, *Learning Disability; Theory to Practice*, New Delhi: Sage Publications, First published 2013, p. 29

3.1.15 gyi cv (Club Foot)

gyi cv nekó cĀZeÜx`i cvtqi tMvovij i nvtói GKwU MVbMZ nekWZ. hv RbWZfivte ntq _vtK| hLb tKvb wki i cvtqi cvZvi mvgtbi Ask wfZtĀi w`tK evKvftbv _vtK ZLb ZvtK gyi cv etj | tMvovij tetK gytĀi gtZv t`Lvbtvi dtj GtK gyi cv etj |³²

3.1.16 tcvij I (Polio)

tcvij I fvBivtmi KvitY hLb tKvb wki i tgiat 34j (uvBvij KW^o wqy(bvf^o) wqšYKvi x Ask AvmvsĀ nq Ges kixtĀi tKvb Ask Aek ev `o^o ntq cyvNvZMĀ nq, ZLb ZvtK tcvij I etj | tcvij I fvBivtm AvmvsĀntj Lg `z kixtĀi Abvb" Astk Zv Qnotq cto | tcvij I fvBivm t`tn cĀek Kitj gv_v e`_vmn mvaviY miv^oRtĀi gtZv nq Ges nVv KtĀi nvZ cv Aek ntq hvevi cvkvcwK KwK, ewg ev Wvqwi qv ntZ cvtĀi |³³

3.1.17 wĀtKU (Rickets)

chĀB K'ij imqvgtgi Afve wKsev chĀB cwi gvty wfUwgb-wW Gi Afvte hw` wki i nvtói NbZ; Ktg hvq A_ev nvo bv evto ev `o^o I nekZ .ntq hvq ZLb ZvtK wĀtKU etj |³⁴

3.1.18 KivUv tVwU ev tVwU KivUv (Cleft Lip)

tKvb wki i hw` DctĀi tVwU tLvj v ev tVwU i gvts duk _vtK hv AtbK mgq bvK chĀi hvq ZLb ZvtK KivUv tVwU ev tVwU KivUv etj |³⁵

3.1.19 KivUv Zvj yev Zvj yKivUv (Cleft Palate)

tKvb wki i gĀLi tfZtĀi DctĀi Zvj yhw` dukv ev tLvj v _vtK hv bvtKi tfZi chĀi hvq, Zvntj ZvtK KivUv Zvj yev Zvj yKivUv etj | evsj vt`tk cĀZeQi cĀq cvBv nvrvtĀi tenk KivUv Zvj yev Zvj yKivUv wki RbWĀY KtĀi |³⁶

32 John Norgrove Penny, "The Neglected Clubfoot", in *Techniques in Orthopaedics*, Vol. 20(2), USA: Lippincott Williams & Wilkins, Inc., 2005, p. 153

33 Robin Singh et al., "Polio: A Review" in *the International Journal of Pharmaceutical Sciences and Research*, Vol. 4, Issue. 5, India, 2013, p. 1714

34 Thierry Craviari Et al., "Rickets: An Overview and Future Directions, with Special Reference to Bangladesh", in *the Journal of Health, Population and Nutrition*, ICDDR'B, Vol. 26, No. 1, January 2006, p. 112

35 Oneida A. Arosarena, "Cleft Lip and Palate" in *the Otolaryngol Clinics of North America*, 40(2007), Elsevier Inc, p. 27

36 Kazi Md. Noor-ul Ferdous et al., "Does Early Repair of Cleft Lip Helps to Reduce the Cleft Alveolar and Palatal Gap in Unilateral Coplete Cleft Lip-Palate Patients?" in *the Chattagram Maa-O-Shishu Hospital College Journal*, Volume 13, Issue 3, Bangladesh, September 2014, p. 46

3.1.20 eŭgwiĀK cĀZeiŪZvi (Multiple Disabilities)

hLb tKvb ũki ev e'ir³ ũwfbæaitbi cĀZeŪKZvi ũbtq RbWŃY Kti ũKsev RtbŃi cti kvixi KfiŃe I gvbũmKfiŃe GK ev GKũaK cĀZeiŪZvi ũKkvi nŃq _vtK ZLb ZvtK eŭgwiĀK cĀZeiŪZvi etj | thgb: KvŃb Kg i'btZ cvlqv, tPvtL Kg t`LŃZ cvlqv ũKsev GKB mvt_ `rfmeK ev'Pit`i tPtq Kg eŃZ cvivŃKB eŭgwiĀK cĀZeiŪZvi ũntmŃe MY` Kiv nŃq _vtK|³⁷ hŵ tKvb e'ir³i gŃa` Dij ũLZ cĀZeiŪZvi gŃa`, GKũaK aitbi cĀZeiŪZvi cwi j ũyZ nq ZŃe ũZvb ŃeŭgwiĀK cĀZeŪx e'ir³Ń etj ũetewPZ nŃeb|³⁸

3.1.21 mvgwiRK cĀZeiŪZvi (Social disability)

hvi v mvgwiRKfiŃe ũwfbæangm'vq RRŃ Z Zvt`i tK mvgwiRK cĀZeŪx ũntmŃe msÁvqb Kti tŃb tmŃŵ' Avi Ńei GKRB MŃel K|³⁹ BqvũZg, ũeaev I Ziv vKcŃŵv Amnũvq bvi Ńt`i tKI mvgwiRK cĀZeŪx ũntmŃe MY` Kiv nŃq _vtK tKvb tKvb mvgvtR|⁴⁰

3.1.22 Ab'ŵ' cĀZeiŪZvi (Other Disability)

tKvb e'ir³i gŃa` hŵ Dij ũLZ cĀZeiŪZvi e'Zx GBifc Ab` tKvb A`rfmeK kvixi K I gvbũmK `eũkŃ` ũe` gvb _vtK hv Zvi `rfmeK RŃeb-hvcb, ũeKvK I Pj vtdivq evav mŃŃŃ Kti, Zv nŃj RvZũq mgŃŃ Kũgũũ tNvi Yv Ki tŃj D³ e'ir³I, GB AvŃtbi DŃŃk` ciYKŃŃ, cĀZeŪx e'ir³ etj ũetewPZ nŃeb|⁴¹ GŃovvl `Ń bvtKi ũki I cvlqv hvq hv`i tK cĀZeŪx ũntmŃe AvL'v t`Iqv nq| Ń`Ń bvtKi ũki ŃŃ cŃiŃZ GKũũ knŃi `Ń bvtK ũeũkŃ 1 ũũ ũki RbWŃY Kti | ũPũKrmv ũeÁvŃbi fvlvq ũki ũũi 13 bŃŃ tŃũvtgŃmŃtgi A`rfmeK KŃũŃb Gũũ NŃũũũ|⁴² American Disability Act AbŃvqŃ tKvb e'ir³ hŵ ũbqvZfŃe tKvb Gj tKũũj K ev tŃkvRvZũq `Ńe`i cĀZ Avm³ nŃq cŃŃ ZŃe ZvtK Impairment Disabled ũntmŃe AvL'v t`qv nŃq _vtK|⁴³ GKBfiŃe tKvb e'ir³ hŵ tKvbfiŃe ũbqvZ `RũeKfiŃe

37 Michael F Whitfield et al., "Extremely Premature (800g) Schoolchildren: Multiple Areas of Hidden Disability" in *the Archives of Disease in Childhood, British Medical Journal*, Volume 77, 1997, p. 87
38 cĀZeŪx e'ir³i AvŃKvi I mŃyŵv AvBb-2013, cŃŃ, c., 8782
39 Mohammed Ghaly, "Islam and disability: Perspective in Islamic Theology and Jurisprudence", (An unpublished PhD dissertation submitted at the Faculty of Religious Studies, University of Leiden, The Netherlands), 2008, p. 12
40 Isra Bhatta, Asad Ali Moten, Mobin Tawakkul, and Mona Amer, *Disability in Islam: Insights into Theology, Law, History, and Practice*, Research Gate Publications, Vol. 1, January 2009, p. 159
41 cĀZeŪx e'ir³i AvŃKvi I mŃyŵv AvBb-2013, cŃŃ, c., 8782
42 `Ń bvtKi ũki ũkŃi ũbŃtŃg GKũũ mŃev` cŃŃŵi nq, `ũbK BŃŃŃŃK, XvKv: 2 AŃŃŃŃ 2015, c., 20
43 Chai R. Feldblum, *The Americans with Disabilities Act Definition of Disability*, The Labor Lawyer, Published by American Bar Association, Vol. 7, No. 1 (Winter 1991), p. 23

Avm³ ntq cto Zte ZvtK American Disability Act Abhvxq Sexual Disorder ejv ntq _vtK|⁴⁴

3.2 neifboaitbi cĀZeiŪZvi KviY

cĀZeiŪZvq Avm³šl nevi neifboe KviY itqtQ th₃tjv m³útk³h_vh_ Ávb _vKv GKvišl cĀqvRb| Dbqbkxj t³tki Rbmavi³Yi gta³ cĀZeiŪZvi nvi th³tnZzte³ ZvB G m³útk³ Zvt³ it³K m³tPZb Kti tZvjv cĀqvRb| GKvU MteIYvq t³Lv tM³tQ, i³agv³l v³fUvgt³bi AfveRvBZ Kvi³tY 30 n³vRvi vki³ vekt³; cĀZeQi AŪtZji v³kKvi nt³Q| Mf³eZ³P gv v³b³tRi Ac³v³ji Kvi³tY Rb³v³ir³t³Q Ac³v³ I Kg I R³tbi m³šl³b| evsjv³t³tk 5-14 eQi eq³tm³i 22% vki³ k³ŋg v³b³tq³m³RZ hviv Ac³v³iYZ eq³tm³ k³ŋ³v³t³bi Rb³ Ac³v³ji Kvi³tY AŪ I v³eKj v³1/2 nt³Q|⁴⁵ Rv³zms³t³Ni m³vteK gn³v³m³Pe Kv³d Av³v³t³bi e³e³ t³tk Rv³br hvq, c³v³lexi 86 f³vM m³útk³ i gv³vj K 20 f³vM t³jvK Ges ev³vk 14 f³vM m³útk³ 80 f³vM Rb³tM³v³ox t³f³vM Kti _vtK| cĀZ eQi v³ekt³v³ ms³v³i MteIYvi Rb³ e³q nq 56 v³evj qb Wjvi v³kš³ Dbqbkxj t³tki 90 f³vM gv³v³t³ i Rb³ e³q nq gv³l 5 v³evj qb Wjvi |⁴⁶ Gf³vte e³ú³ea cĀZeŪKZvi Kvi³tY gv³v³t³ i gta³ cĀZeiŪZvi nvi v³ir³b v³ir³b ev³x cv³t³Q| cĀZeiŪZvq Avm³šl³nl qvi v³kQzth³š³v³K I ev³teK KviY Dc³v³cb Kiv nj :

3.2.1 AvUw÷K nevi KviY

AvURtgi m³v³WK KviY GLb ch³šl³v³by³ Kiv m³ve nq³v³; Zv m³tEj³ v³eÁv³nbK v³ú³f³v³l³tZ GLb ch³šl³m³ve³ th m³Kj KviY cvl qv hvq Zv nj :

K) AvURg nt³Q gv³v³t³i t³Kv³ c³Kvi MVbMZ ývZ (Structural damage of brain)⁴⁷ ZvB gv³v³t³i v³eKv³kMZ mgm³v³ (Brain based development disorder) t³Lv t³q| gv³v³t³i A³v³ngMcvjv A³Á³t³i A³v³veK ev³x³ i³ab v³kii Av³Pi³tY v³kQzA³v³f³v³veKZvi dtj AvURg Avm³šl³nq| Avevi GI t³Lv tM³tQ th, kix³i th cv³i gv³Y cv³i³ Rgv nq Zv AvUw÷K v³k³i³v³ m³y³ v³k³i³t³ i gZ v³bM³Z Ki³tZ cv³t³i v³v³|⁴⁸

L) kix³i³ v³bD³t³v tKv³gK³vj v³pv³qv mgm³v³i Kvi³tY AvUw÷K nevi AvksKv _vtK| tKv³ tKv³ t³y³t³l tR³t³vk³ Kvi³tYI AvURg Avm³šl³ntq _vtK|⁴⁹ Mf³ve³v³q ev R³t³š³ mgq v³kQzmgm³v³i Kvi³tY v³k³i³v³ cĀZeŪx nq|⁵⁰

44 Ibid, p. 24
45 Av. M. g. Av³v³ j³ Bmj³ v³g I Ab³v³b³, Ōmgv³tR cĀZeŪx³t³ i Ae³v³ Ges Av³vt³ i Ki Yx³Ō, cĀZeiŪ I Dbq³b, t³mij g ti Rv n³v³v³b I Gg. Gg. kv³Qž Av³Rg (m³ú³v³), XvKv: MY Dbq³b Mš³v³Mvi, 2002, c., 68
46 cĀ³,³ c., 69
47 v³j³v³v³ m³Évi v³gZz(m³ú³v³), cĀZeiŪZv v³k I tKb? (Primary Handbook on Disability) XvKv: m³x³W U³t³÷, 2012, c., 42
48 m³e³v³pv³ coqv, AvURg, K³j K³vZv: cv³v³aj c³Kv³k³bx cĀB³t³fU v³v³ v³g³t³UW, 2012, c., 14
49 Clarissa Willis, “Young Children with Autism Spectrum Disorder: Strategies That Work”, Source: YC Young Children, Vol. 64, No. 1, January 2009,

3.2.7 eyx cĀZeiŪZvi KviY

K) Lg Kg ev teik eqtm MfāviY Kitj | Mfē⁻vq gvtqi cĀi Afie ntj űetkl Kti MfēZPgvűqi AvűqvMb I űfUmgűbi Afie ntj | tμvűgvRgMZ A⁻vűmeKZv₋vKtj űki eyx cĀZeŪx nq | i³ m^uűK^P gűa^u űetq ntj űki eyx cĀZeŪx ntZ cvűi | Mfē⁻vq gvivZK űKQztiM thgb RūŪm, hűv, iűejv, Rvgűb űgRj m, thšb ti vM, WvqvűemŪm, D^P i³Pvc, gMx ti vM cĀ⁻vZ. eyx cĀZeŪx nevi Avkűv₋vűK |⁶⁹

L) evi evi MfāviY Kitj ev teik mšűbi Rbű ű^uűj | Mfē⁻vq AZ⁻űaK fvi x KivR I kvixii K I gvbumK AvNvZ tctj eyx cĀZeiŪZv ntZ cvűi |⁷⁰ eveli eqm 40 Gi teik ntj, cĀűei mgq űki i Av^u űRűbi Afie ntj I gvtqi `xN^omgq cĀűe te⁻bv₋vKtj I eyx cĀZeiŪZv nevi Avkűv₋vűK | tWij fvi xi Kvi űY gv₋vq AvNvZ tctj, Rűbű mgq űki abűsKvűi Avμvš^untj Ges Acii YZ I Lg Kg I Rűbi űki i Rbű ntj I eyx cĀZeiŪZv ntZ cvűi |⁷¹

M) beRvZűKi RūŪm, tġubbRvBūŪm I GbűKdijvBūŪm ntj eyx cĀZeiŪZvi Avkűv₋vűK | D^P gv^uvi Rj, űL^uűb A⁻ev kixűi i Zvcgv^u AvZii³ bxűP tbtg tMűj I Avkűv₋vűK | `N^obv Ges gv₋vq AvNvZ tctj I űki i kixűi cĀi Afie ntj eyx cĀZeiŪZv `Zii ntZ cvűi |⁷²

3.2.8 kĀY cĀZeiŪZvi KviY

K) Kvűbi mspugY ti vM űetkl Kti `xN^omgq aűi Kvűb cĀ⁻Ri mgm^uv₋vKtj kĀY cĀZeiŪZv t⁻Lv ű^uűZ cvűi | űki i nvg, tġubbRvBūŪm, gv^ugm& GbűKdijvBūŪm, BbdűqÄv ntj űKsev Kv^b ntZ AvZii³ tmiűűgb űbMZ ntj |⁷³ Nb Nb VvŪv j vMűj, Mjv dűj tMűj Ges űb^uű űKQz JIa thgb t÷ĉűUigvBūmb, K^Bb^vB^b, A⁻űgűb^uűbűKv^uvBW cĀ⁻vZi cvk^uűZ^uμqv ntj kĀY cĀZeiŪZv ntZ cvűi |

L) AZ⁻űaK tRivűjv kĀ űbqngZ i^ubtj ev Kvűb cĀ⁻ek Kitj Zv gvűűi kĀY cĀZeiŪZvi KviY ntq `vovq | thgb: D^P kűā gvBK evRvűbv, Mv^b tkv^bv, emR-cUKvi kĀ, nvBűWűij K nb^otġűkűbi kĀ cĀ⁻vZ |⁷⁴ űki i Kvűb evBűi t⁻űK PK, tcwűj, Kivv

69 Gaston Harnois & Phyllis Gabriel, *Mental Health and Work: Impact, issues and Good Practices*, Geneva: Jointly produced by WHO & ILO, 2002, p. 3
70 Abha Shree and P. C. Shukla, *Ibid*, p. 12
71 Joep de Ligt Et al., “Diagnostic Exome Sequenceing in Persons with Severe Intellectual Disability” *The New England Journal of Medicine*, (Massachusetts Medial Society) Volume 367, October 2012, p. 1922
72 E. W. Mchenry, “Nutrition and Child Health”, *Canadian Public Health Journal*, Vol. 33, No. 4, April 1942, p. 153
73 *iagR DĀxb Avntg` I Ab^uib*, cĀZeŪx: űetkl űkűvi Pwn^uv^uűb^uűki, Wv. bwdmj ingv^b (m^uv.), Xiv: űgZv tUWv, 2010, c., 47
74 Carol Strickland Beers and James Wheelock Beers, “Early Identification of

RvZxq wKQzXKtj kĀY cĀZeiŪZvi nĀZ cĀti | cĀZ, tWvev, Rjvkq cĀZeiŪZ tMvmj Kivi mgq KvĀb cĀmb XĀK Kiv cvKtj cieZĀZ Zvi kĀY cĀZeiŪZvq ifc wĀtZ cĀti | GQovov eskMZ, RbWZ ev ARivv Kvi tYI wki kĀY cĀZeiŪZvi nĀZ cĀti |⁷⁵

3.2.9 gwĀtĀ cĀyivNĀZi (Cerebral palsy ev wmic) KviY

K) gwĀtĀ-i tĀfveK weKivk bv ntj A_w gwĀtĀ-i i³ mĀvj tĀb mgmĀv ntj gwĀtĀ cĀyivNĀZ nĀZ cĀti | gwĀtĀ cĀyivNĀZ AvmĀšl cĀZwŪ wki gwĀtĀ-i weifbĀeAštki ŷwZi cwi gvY ev gvĀv weifbĀeaitĀbi nq | MfĀeĀvq gvĀtqi weifbĀetiVM thgb nĀvĀmb, dĀdĀni tiVM, RĀŪm, D"P i³Pvc, UvBdĀqW, RvgĀb nvg, wĀtKb c. , wmicĀ cĀZwŪ ntj wmic tiĀtMi mĀtebv_vĀK|⁷⁶

L) gv I wki iĀ³i gĀa" Avi GBP dĀvĀtĀi AmĀwZ_vKtj | gvĀtqi chĀB cĀpĀi Afve I MfĀeĀvq gv tKiv wĀbĀvq cĀo tĀtU AvNĀZ tĀtj wmic AvmĀšl nĀqvi mĀtebv_vĀK | MfĀeĀvq gvĀtqi kixĀi tKiv I wĀlĀq ev MfĀeĀvq gv hĀv ŷwZKi JIa Liq A_ev gv`K MĀY KĀi_vKtj wmic nĀZ cĀti | gvĀtqi GKj vĀwĀkqv ntj Ges cwi evwi K`ūvĀwK cĀvĀtĀRqv_vKtj wki wmic nĀZ cĀti |⁷⁷

M) wNmgq gvĀtqi cĀhe te`bv_vKtj wki Av tRĀbi Afve nĀZ cĀti | hvi dĀtj wki wKgĀZv kĀm-cĀkĀm wĀZ cĀti bv I AvmĀšl nĀq_vĀK | RĀbĀi mgq wki gv_vq AvNĀZ tĀtj thgb: wki gv_v aĀi tRĀi Uvb A_ev Pvc wĀtj | RĀbĀi mgq gv I wki gĀa" mĀthwMKvix bĀw wki Mj vq tĀwĀtq tMĀj I wmic nĀZ cĀti | RĀbĀi mĀtĀ mĀtĀ wki bv KivĀtj, wĀw`Ā mgĀtqi AvĀM A_w 9 gvĀtmi AvĀM wki RbĀ ntj Ges wki 2 tKwR ev 5 cvDĀĀi Kg wĀtq RbWĀY KiĀtj gwĀtĀ cĀyivNĀZ AvmĀšl nĀqvi mĀtebv_vĀK|⁷⁸

N) Wwqwi qvi Kvi tY wki kixĀi cĀmb i`b`Zv, wki RĀŪm I LĀy tenk RĀi ntj wmic nĀZ cĀti | GQovov gv_vq AvNĀZ I kĀm-cĀkĀm RĀwZ Kvi tY gwĀtĀ-i Av tRĀ Ges chĀB i³ mieivn bv ntj ev i³ŷiY ntj I wmic nĀZ cĀti | AcĀwĀZ tĀfĀv, tĀwĀbRvBĀw, GbĀKdĀj vBĀw, gvĀtj wĀqv I hĀv cĀZwŪ. Kvi tYI wmic nĀZ cĀti |⁷⁹

Learning Disabilities: Facts and Fallacies”, in *The Elementary School Journal*, Vol. 81, No. 2, The University of Chicago Press, (Nov. 1980), p. 68

75 W. wĀvĀvZ Avvg I AbĀv, cĀ, ³, c., 13

76 Bo Hym Yoon et al., “Infraterine Infection and the Development of Cerebral Palsy” in *An International Journal Obstetrics and Gynaecology*, Volume 110(Supplement 20), April 2003, p. 124

77 Bashira Mannan, *Family and Social life of Disabilities*, Dhaka: Jatiya Grantha Prokashan, 1996, p. 18

78 j vqj v bĀy iĀgv, Ōbvix I cĀZeiŪtĀi Rb" gibewwKvi Ō, cĀZeiŪ I DbĀb, tmĀj g ti Rv nĀvĀb I Gg. Gg. kĀvQĀ AvRg (mĀūv.), XivKv: MY DbĀb MĀšivri, 2002, c., 52

79 Maria da Graca de Campos Andrada, “Cerebral Palsy: Issues in Incidence,

3.3 **weifbæi tbi cĀZeiŪZvi j jYmgn**

mvavi tYi tPvL A t b K t K cĀZeŪx gtb bv ntj I we t k l Á t P v L Z v i v cĀZeŪx | k v i x m i K t h m K j A ½ f i w ½ w K s e v j j Y m g n t t L cĀZeiŪZv m s u t K a v i Y v c v l q v h v t e t m m s u t K Z _ I D c v E D c v c b K i v n j |

3.3.1 **AuURtgi j jYmgn**

Ab" mKj wki i g t Z i v cĀZ K i w A u U r K w k i B A v j v v A v j v v e w k t o i A w a K v i x | Z i v G K R b A u U r K w k i i g t a t h e w k o v K t e A b A v t i K R b A u U r K w k i i g t a t m B G K B e w k o e v j j Y b v l v K t Z c v t i |⁹² G L v t b A u U r K w k i t i m v a v i Y w K Q z e w k o e v j j Y t q v n t j v h v m K t j i R b c h v R b q :

K) A u U r K w k i i v A t b i t P v L t P v L i v L t Z P v q b v w K s e v c v t i b v | A b t i m v t w g k t Z , t L j t Z G e s K v e j t Z c O K t i b v |⁹³ t K v b K v i Y Q v o v B n v t m , K v t e v f q c v q | t K v b t L j b v i G K i w e v w A s k w b t q t L j t Z t e w k c O K t i , c t j v t L j b v i w b q | cĀZ v M Z w k y v M h t Y A v M h K g e i s t Q v U t Q v U e i cĀZ A v M h t e w k |⁹⁴ K L t b v K L t b v w b t R t K G e s A b t i A v N v Z K t i | A v t j v , k ā , M Ū , v , i s , u k c f w Z i cĀZ cĀZ w m u q v A b t i t t K G K U z A v j v v |⁹⁵

L) t h t K v b w e c m s u t K m t P Z b Z v A u U R g A v m v s i w k i t i K g | t h t K v b w e l t q t K D t K D A w Z g v i v q m m u q A v e v i t K D t K D t g v t U B m m u q b q | t K v b t K v b A u U r K w k i A t b K t e w k k ā K t i b v |⁹⁶ A v i - f i j e v m v i cĀZ A v K I v K g t L v h v q | A u U r K w k i Z v i P v i c v t k i c w i e Z c O K t i b v G K B i K g v K t Z P v q | Z i t i f v l v i w e K v k t w i t Z n q G e s K v e j v i m g m v l v t K | A v e v i A t b t K G K B k ā I K v R e v i e v i e t j I K t i |⁹⁷

3.3.2 **w cĀZeiŪZvi j jYmgn**

K) t P v L L i t f Z t i e v t P v L L i c v Z v j v j n t q h v l q v , cĀZ R g v e v m g v M Z t P v L w t q c w b c o v | t P v L P z K v t b v , S v c m v t L v A e v t P v L N v e v A b t K v b m g m v | G K i w e v D f q t P v L L i

92 w j v i v m v E v i w g Z z (m s u v .) , cĀZeiŪZv w K I t K b ? cĀ, ³ , c , 41
93 Val Cumine et al., *Autism in the Early Years: A Practical Guide*, UK: Routledge, 2010, p. 2
94 W. b v d m j i n g i v b I A b v b (m s u v .) , G K x f Z w k y v i a v i Y v I w b t w K v , X i K v : R v Z i x cĀZeiŪx t d v i v g , 2009, c , 101
95 Sonia Boria et al., "Intention Understanding in Autism" UK: *PLOS Medicine Journal*, Volume 4, Issue 5, May 2005, p. 3
96 b t k i v Z v R i v b , w k i i A u U R g : Z _ I e e n w i K m v i v Z v , X i K v : Z v w j w c , 2013, c , 19
97 Sachin Kumar et al., "Understanding Autism: An Introduction for Parents", in *the International Journal of Pharma and Bio Sciences*, Volume 1, Issue 3, July-September 2010, p. 4

gubB ami ev miv`v t`Lvq| ũki i tPvŁLi mivgtb ũ`tq tKvb Pj gub e`ev Avtjv ũbtq tMtj tm Zv tPvL ũ`tq AbymY Kti bv|⁹⁸

L) ũki i mivgtb aiv tKvb e`tK tm nivZ emotq ũbtZ cvti bv| hŵ` bv e`ŵU tKvb kã Kti ev ZvŁK ũ`ukKti | U`viv tPvL, nŵlv-Pj vi mgq AvNvZ tj tM cto hvl qv, mŪ`vi ci tPvŁL t`tL bv hvŁK Avgiv ivZKvbv etj _ŵK| ŵe``vj tq tevŵWŁj Lv A`yi, kã ev evK` ev eB Gi tQvU A`yi coŁZ cvti bv A`ev coŁZ tMtj gv_v aŵi ev KvšŁntq cto|⁹⁹

M) cĀZŵ tbi cĀqvRbxq KivR ŵKgtZv KiŁZ cvti bv| GKUv ŵRŵtmi ŵ`tK ZvKvŁj GKUvi RvqMvq `tjv t`ŁŁZ cŵq| `ti i ŵRŵm ũ`o t`ŁŁZ cvti ŵKš`KvŁQi ŵRŵm t`ŁŁZ cvti bv| Avevi Gi DĀemŪI nŁZ cvti |¹⁰⁰

3.3.3 evK-cĀZeiŪZvi j`yYmgn

evK cĀZeŪt`i K_v ejvq mgm`v _vŁK ev tgvŁUB K_v ej ŁZ cvti bv| A`ŵo K_v etj hv ešŁZ mgm`v nq| tKvb tKvb mgq mŵKfvŁte kã D`PviY KiŁZ cvti bv ev kã D`PviŁY ŵetkI mgm`v _vŁK| Avevi AvZŵi³ tRvŁi tKvb kã tkvbri ci Zv tevSvŁbri tPov Kti | thgb: tctbi kã iŁb Zv t`Lvq I tevSvŁbri tPov Kti | nivZ tMbv ŵKQzkã iŁb Zv evi evi ejvi tPov Kti |¹⁰¹

3.3.4 thŵMthŵM cĀZeiŪZvi j`yYmgn

hLb tKvb ũki ev e`ŵ³ AŁb`iv Kx ej ŁQ Zv ešŁZ cvti, ŵKš`ŵbŁR K_v etj thŵMthŵM KiŁZ cvti bv| hLb tKvb ũki ev e`ŵ³ A`ŵo fvŁte K_v etj |¹⁰² tKD tKD GŁKerŁi B K_v ej ŁZ cvti bv eis gvŁfvŁz ev AŁfvŁzi gva`tg thŵMthŵM Kti | hLb tKvb ũki ev e`ŵ³ fvŁvi e`envŁi `ŵGkŵU kã gvŁ e`envi KiŁZ cvti | Avevi hLb Qŵe GŁK ev ŵj tL AbŵŁZ cŁKv KiŁZ Pvq|¹⁰³

98 gŵvŁš bŵRgv nK I gŵvŁš gŵney tgvŁk, AvURŁgi bxj RMZ, XivKv: ŵekŁmŵnZ` Feb, 2012, c., 18

99 ŵ`j vi v mŵEvi ŵgZz(mŵŵv.), cĀZeiŪZvi ŵK I tKb? cĀ,³ c., 17

100 cĀ,³

101 Barbara Dodd (Ed.), *Different Diagnosis and Treatment of Children with Speech Disorder*, UK: Whurr Publishers Ltd, 2005, p. 3

102 nŵKg Avŵid I ZvI ŵ`v Rŵnb, thŵMthŵMŵeÁvb I FvI ŵMZ AmŁŁZ, XivKv: eŁmŁtdqvı, 2014, c., 43

103 Uta Frith and Francesca Happé, *Language and Communication in Autistic Disorders*, Source: *Philosophical Transactions: Biological Sciences*, Vol. 346, No. 1315, (The Acquisition and Dissolution of Language, Oct. 1994), UK: The Royal Society Publishing, p. 98

3.3.5 eyk cĀZeiŪZvi j jŸYmgn

ĭki i eqm AvbŸvMZK DcĥvMx AvPiY KiŹZ mgm'v nq| mgeqmxĥ' i ZŹbvq fvl vMZ `jŸZvq vciQŹq _vĥK Ges ĭki mjf fvlv e'envi ĭKsev K_v etj _vĥK| mgeqmxĥ' i ZŹbvq tKvb ĭKQz tkLv, gtb i vLv Ges tj Lv covq vciQŹq _vĥK|¹⁰⁴ KLŹbv KLŹbv Abĥ' i mĥ_ thvMvthvM KiŹZ mgm'v nq| ĭbĥRi cĀqvRbxq KivR ĭbĥR KiŹZ tek AmŸvavq cto| th tKvb vel tq cĀZvLqv axi MvZŹZ KiŹZ t`Lv hvq|¹⁰⁵ th tKvb vel tq vvxvšĭĭbĥZ Ges vevZ'PŠĭ KiŹZ mgm'v nq| GKB KivR bZb cwiĥetk KiŹZ mgm'v nq| AĥbĥKi tŸtĪB AvZvbf'Kxj Ges Kgms`vĥb AskMĥĥY mgm'v t`Lv t`q|

3.3.6 kĕY cĀZeiŪZvi j jŸYmgn

ĭbĥv³ Kvi Ymgĥni Rb' kĕY cĀZeiŪZvi j jŸ' Kiv hvq:

- K) ĭki Kvb me mgq tKvb A`rfvmeK kĀ tkvĥb _vĥK| Kvb PŹKvb ev A`ĭĭi fiv _vĥK A_ev Nb Nb cĀ nq| tKvb tKvb tŸtĪ e`ĀbeY'D'PiY KiŹZ mgm'v nq| qvi j jŸYI cvl qv hvq;¹⁰⁶
- L) ti vvi tkvb i tUvj vfk b t`Lvi mgq mivDŪ Lv emvotq t`q| A`úo K_v etj hv eŸŹZ mgm'v nq| Kvtiv mĥ_ K_v ejvi mgq Zvi gŹLi vĥK GK`votZ ZvĭKŹq _vĥK;¹⁰⁷
- M) gvĥS gvĥS tZvZj vq i evK' ejvi mgq cĀqB Zv tftĭ/2 tftĭ/2 etj | tKvb tKvb ĭki Kviatg ĭkŸĥKi vj vLZ ĭbĥR eŸŹZ cvti ĭKš' tgŠĭLK ĭbĥR eŸŹZ Zvi mgm'v nq|¹⁰⁸

3.3.7 gvĥĥ' cŸvNvZ ev tmvi etj cvj vmi (Cerebral Palsy/CP) j jŸYmgn

gĥbveĀvbx i vPvKrmv veĀvbxĥ' i gĥZ bvbvea KviŹYi Rb' gvĥĥ' cŸvNvZ ev tmvi etj cvj vmi nŹq _vĥK| Zĥe tm mKj KviY t`ĥK ĭbĥv³ KŹqKvU KviY Zĥj aiv nj :

K) AcviiYZ gvĥĥ' tKvb AvNvZ ev tivĥMi Avvugĥbi KviŹY hv tKvb e'v³i mvariY Pj vĥdiv i t`nfvĥŹZ A`rfvmeKZv, hv `bvb`b KvhpugĥK mvgvex KiŹZ tmvi etj cvj vmi ev gvĥĥ' cŸvNvZ nq| qvi mĥv³ebv _vĥK| tmĥŸtĪ gvĥĥ' i jŸvZMŪZvi cvii gvY ci evZŹZ nvm ev evx tĥŹZ cvti;¹⁰⁹

104 Carol Strickland Beers and James Wheelock Beers, "Early Identification of Learning Disabilities: Facts and Fallacies", in *The Elementary School Journal*, Vol. 81, No. 2, The University of Chicago Press, (Nov., 1980), p. 70

105 Abha Shree and P. C. Shukla, Ibid, p. 16

106 v'j vvi vmiĀvi vgzZ(m'v.), cĀZeiŪZvi ĭK i tKb? cĀ, ³, c, 22

107 Charles P. Lebo et al., "Restaurant Noise, Hearing Loss, and Hearing Aids" in the *West Journal of Emergency Medicine*, Vol. 161, No. 1, 1994, p. 45

108 Vv. bvmĥj i ngvb i Ab'vb' (m'v.), cĀ, ³, c, 87

109 Sarah Winter, "Cerebral Palsy" in *Handbook of Intellectual and Developmental*

L) tKvb tKvb tÿtÎ tckx Lg k³ ev wkwj _vK Ges nVZ ev cvtqi mvariY boiPovq AmigÄmZv ev mvgv×Zv _vK| Avevi tKD hwi rfmek Pjvtdivq fvi mvg'nxvZv ev fvi mvg' Kg _vKtj eStZ nte gw'f' cÿvNvZ ti vM Avµvš| tKvb tKvb tÿtÎ `w, kËY, ev×MZ ev meÿtÎ Kg ev tenk gvT'vq ŷvZMŪZv _vKtZ cvti | tKvb tKvb tÿtÎ AvPiYMZ I thvMvthvMmi mvgv×Zv t`Lv t`q;¹¹⁰

M) GK nVZ ev `B nVZ A_ev GK cv ev `B cv A_ev GK cvtki nVZ I cv ev Dfq cvtki nVZ I cv Avµvšnl qv|¹¹¹ Kvſiv Kvſiv tÿtÎ Avevi tkvbri mgm'v _vKtZ cvti | wki Lg Aw'í I wLwLŪ A_ev Lg kvš'ntZ cvti, GgbwK KLbB KvſZ ev nvmſZ bvl cvti |¹¹²

3.3.8 WvDÝ wmbſWſgi jÿYmgn

WvDÝ wmbſWſgi Avµvš' i jÿY e'w³ wtkl Avjv`v Avjv`v ntq _vK| me jÿY ev `ewkó' me wki i gſa' bvl _vKtZ cvti |¹¹³ Zte wtkl wtkl th mKj jÿY ev `ewkó' tgvUvgnj mKj tÿtÎB t`Lv hvq Zv wbt'wDc `vcb Kiv nj :

K) glygŪj P'vPv ntq _vK| Zvt`i gly nV ntq _vK, hvi dtj wRnŷvi wKQzAsk tei ntq _vK Ges Kvſiv Kvſiv jvjv Sſi |¹¹⁴ tPvL Uvbr Uvbr I tcljv ntZ t`Lv t`q| bvlK I Kvſ tQvU ntq _vK| tKvb tKvb tÿtÎ tclU tgvUv I Pjz wmwé nI qvi jÿY t`Lv t`q| tKvb tKvb WvDÝ wmbſWſgi Avµvš' i Nvo tQvU, Kvai Zjzbgj-Kfivte eo ntq _vK hvi dtj wki axti axti c'vi vj vBmſm Avµvš'ntq hvl qvi m'wbebv t`Lv t`q|¹¹⁵

L) AſbK WvDÝ wmbſWſgi Avµvš' i nVZ tQvU I Pl ov _vK| Avevi Av½j, t'jv tQvU Ges `vMnxb ntq hvq| cvtqi Av½j/ tQvU ntZ t`Lv hvq| Ab'vb' Av½j i mvt_ exv½tj i cluk tenk _vKtZ cvti | cvtqi cvZv P'vPv I evkv ntq _vK| kixi tgvUvſmvUv, LvſUv I wKtj Xvjv Ges big _c_ſc fve _vK| WvDÝ wmbſWſgi wkiſ' i `ſ' mgm'v thgb RbMZ nËſivM, ſwUcŸ'cvK`j xi MVb, kſm-clſmRwbZ mgm'v, i³ kb'Zv, tPvſLi mgm'v _vKtZ cvti |¹¹⁶

Disabilities, John W. Jacobson et al., (Eds.), Netherlands: Springer, 2007, p. 61

110 Adam T. Hirsh et al., "Symptom burden in individuals with cerebral palsy" in the *Journal of Rehabilitation Research & Development* (JRRD), Vol. 47, Number 9, 2010, p. 864

111 cŁZeuŪ e'w³ i AwKvi I mÿjv AvBb-2013, cŁ³, c., 8782

112 Adam T. Hirsh et al., *Ibid*, p. 864

113 Paul T. Dick, "Periodic Health Examination, 1996 Update: Prenatal Screening for and Diagnosis of Down Syndrome" Clinical Practice Guidelines, *Canadian Medical Association Journal*, February 1996, 154(4), p. 470

114 wjv v miv'vi wgzZ(m'v.), ev× cŁZeuŪZv I AwURg: mvariY Z`vej x, XvKv: m'w, 2013, c., 19

115 Frances K. Wiseman, "Down Syndrome-recent progress and future prospects" *Journal of Human Molecular Genetics*, 2009, Vol. 18, Review Issue 1, (Oxford University Press) p. 75

116 Alan H. Bittles et al., "The four ages of Down Syndrome" in the *European Journal of Public Health*, Vol. 17, No. 2, 2006, p. 222

M) WvDY mbtWg AvmvsŹi v tenk KvbaKvU Kti bv eis eŹZvevcbentq _vKvi cŹvY cvl qv hvq| K_v bv etj A½fwi gra'tg Pmn`v cKvk KitZ Pvq| AþtK tKvb w bB K_v ej tZ cvti bv| KvŹiv KvŹiv tÿtÎ kã D'Pvi tY mgm`v t`Lv t`q|¹¹⁷ Zviv GKb KvR evi evi KitZ cQ` Kti | tKvb tKvb mgq bvp-Mvb tenk cQ` Kivi gZ tQvU-LvU jÿYI cvl qv hvq|¹¹⁸

3.3.9 mtRvtcbqv jÿYmgn

mtRvtcbqv AvmvsŹi`i gvŹv Abvqv cŹvK mtRvtcbqv I `NŹgqv ev ,iazi mtRvtcbqv jÿYmgn`v fvtM fvm Kiv hvq:

3.3.9.1 cŹvK mtRvtcbqv jÿY (Acute Schizophrenia)

AŹi`i Afve ev gvZãg t`Lv t`q| KvŹ Z tKvb wKQzev Mvtqex AvlqvR ibtZ cvq| mt`nevZKZv (mtRvtcbqv AvmvsŹi`i aviyv Aþb`iv Zvi gþbi K_v ev vPŹi-fvebv tRtb hvte ev hv`Q A_v ev Aþb`iv Zvi jvZ Kivi Rb` cwi Kíbv KitQ ev Zvi Dci tMvctb bRi ivLtQ)|¹¹⁹ tKvb tKvb tÿtÎ AbvZvZv ev Avak AvteM cŹYZv t`Lv hvq| Aev`e ev D`vU vPŹi-fvebv Kti _vtK Avevi tKvb tKvb mgq Amsj MæK_vevZPev I AvPiY Kti _vtK|¹²⁰

3.3.9.2 `NŹgqv ev ,iazi mtRvtcbqv jÿY (Chronic Schizophrenia)

mtRvtcbqv AvmvsŹi v mgvR, msvvi I tKvb KvR t`tK vbtRtK ,vUq ivtL| th tKvb vel tq AvMh I Drmiv nmi tq tdtj | vbtRi kixi I `t`i cŹZ Aetjv Kti _vtK|¹²¹ Ab` th tKvb gvbtj i mvt_ K_v ev v Kvgtq t`q| Zviv vel bZvq fvtZ _vtK| Zv`i gta` A`vfvæK AvPi tYi gvŹv teŹo hvq| tKvb vRvbcŹ t`Ltj B Zv fvsPz`i iæKti t`q|¹²²

3.3.10 gyi cvtqi jÿYmgn

hv`i cvtqi cvZv mvgþbi t`tK vFZti i w tK tgvortbv ev evkvþv _vtK wKsev tMvonj ev cvtqi kv³ Ktg hvq cŹvKfvte ati tblqv nq ZvivB gyi cv mævb` Avevi tKvb tKvb tÿtÎ Lvotq Lvotq ev GK w tK Uj gj Kti nvlv Pj vl KitZ t`Lv hvq|¹²³

117 Down Syndrome, NICHCY Disability Fact Sheet#4, National Dissemination Centre for Children With Disabilities, Special Education Program, USA, June 2009, p. 2

118 w jviv mvevi vgz(mæv.), ev cŹZewŹZi I AvURg: mvavi Y Z`vej x, cŹ, 3, c., 18

119 Nancy C. Anderson et al, "Positive and Negative Symptoms in Schizophrenia: A Critical Reappraisal" in the Journal of Architecture of Genetics Psychiatry, Vol. 47, July 1990, p. 615

120 w jviv mvevi vgz(mæv.), cŹZewŹZi wK I tKb? cŹ, 3, c., 47

121 J. Addington et al. (Eds.), "Negative Symptoms, Social Self-Efficacy and Social Function in Schizophrenia: What is the Pathway?" Schizophrenia Research: An official Journal of Schizophrenia International Research Society, Volume 153, Netherlands, 2014, p. 377

122 Angelo Barbato, Ibid, p. 3

123 Mohammad Mamunur Rashid, "Outcome of Ponseti Method for Management

3.3.11 tcvij I-Gi jŷYmgn

tcvij I tZ Avmuvšl A½ axti axti LvŪv I wPKb ntq hvq| GQvor nvŪv, Pj vtdiv, tLj vajv I KvR Ki tZ mgm'v ntq _vŷK hvi dtj tevSv hvq wki Ū tcvij I Avmuvšl¹²⁴

3.3.12 wi tKU-Gi jŷYmgn

wi tKU ti vtM Avmuvšl wki t' i ejKi LvŪv (nro) DBz_vŷK| tKvb tKvb wi tKU Avmuvšl' i kixt'ii nvZ I cvtqi nro evKiv _vŷK| Avevi GgbI t'Lv hvq nvZ I cvtqi n'ŷoi wŪŪ (RtqU) dtj hvl qvi gZ jŷY t'Lv t'q| Avevi AŷbK wi tKU Avmuvšl' i cv abŷKi gtZv evKiv ev nvŪzevBt'ii w tK evKivbv _vŷK| wi tKU Avmuvšl wki i gŷa' Aw' i Zv tenk t'Lv w tZ cvt' i | Avevi tKvb tKvb mgq wki A' tZB Kvšl ntq hvq¹²⁵

3.3.13 kvi xii K cĀZeiŪZvi jŷYmgn

wb t'w³ jŷY, t'jv t'Lv w t'j eŷtZ nte tm kvi xii K cĀZeŪx Avi Zv nj :

K) hviv gw'f' cŷvNvZ (wmc)-G Avmuvšl hv' i gŷi cv i tqtQ A_er hviv wi tKU ti vtM Avmuvšl th mKj e'w³ t'ŷK-G Avmuvšl hv' i RbWZ A½nxbZv i tqtQ Zvi vB kvi xii K cĀZeŪx¹²⁶

L) hviv KvŪv tVŪv I KvŪv Zvj ywbq Rŷb#Q| Rj gv_v i tqtQ Ggb t'jvK Ges hviv cŷvNvZMŪ' Zv' i tK kvi xii K cĀZeŪx wntmte wPw'Z Kiv ntq _vŷK¹²⁷

Dctiv³ wclq, t'jv nt'Q gtbwvAvbx, wPwKrmK I wclkaŷ' i t' lqv Avne'Z. cĀZeiŪZvi aib I jŷYmgn| G mKj wclq, t'jv t'Ltj m'ariYfite eŷtZ nte th wki tKvb bv tKvb fite cĀZeiŪZvq Avmuvšl| Gi evBt'ii AŷbK jŷY I tPbri Dcvq _vŷK tZ cvt' i tKbbv 'vb, Kvj I cwi t'ekt'f' cĀZeiŪZvi jŷY I Pwi t' GtKK iKg ntZ cvt' i | ZvB cĀZeiŪZv tK th nZze'wZmugag' wki i ejv nq ZvB wki i A' v'vneK tKvb jŷY t'Lv w t'j B h_vh_ wPwKrm tKi ev wclkaŷ' Ai civgk' wntZ nte|

of Clubfoot Patients at CRP” (an unpublished B.Sc. PT thesis) Dhaka: Bangladesh Health Professional Institute, p. 2

124 w' j'viv m'Ev' wgzZ(m'uv.), cĀZeiŪZv wK I tKb? cŪ³, c., 12

125 Linda S. Nield et al., “Rickets: Not a Disease of the Past” in *the Journal of American Academy of Family Physician*, Vol. 74, No. 4, August 2006, p. 623

126 Evangelia Psarra & George Kleftara, “Adaptaion to Physical Disabilities: The Role of Meaning in Life and Depression” in *The European Journal of Counselling Psychology*, Vol. 2(1), 2013, p. 80

127 w' j'viv m'Ev' wgzZ(m'uv.), cĀZeiŪZv wK I tKb? cŪ³, c., 5

PZZ©Aa'iq

cǎZeiŪZvi cwiw'iz : AvšRŪZK I eisjv'k tčŷjZ

eZg'vb mg'q cǎZeŪx Rb'tMv'ox eŪnea mgm'iq RRŪZ i'tq'Q| űewfb'e cǎZKj- cwiw'iz Zv' i'tK cǎZŪbqZ Zvov K'ti teovq| cǎZeŪx' i cǎZ m'vaviY g'vby, cwi'evi I mgv'tRi 'űof'w'z Bw'ZeiPK bv n'lvq'q Zv'iv Gme mgm'vi g'ta' w'iq g'vbt'eZi R'xeb-h'vcb Ki'tQ| cǎZ'w'kZ Pvl qv-cvl qv AR'fb Zv' i'tK űewfb'e cǎZKj-Zvi m'x'ŷxb n'tZ n't'Q| kv'ixi K cǎZeiŪZv'K D'tč'v K'ti A'tbK cǎZeŪx m'vdj' AR'fbi t'P'ov Ki'tj I cwi'ewi K, m'igv'RK, cǎZ'ōmbK, AeK'v'w'tg'vM'Z I t'K'vb t'K'vb t'ŷ't' i'v'ōiq Ae'tnj'vi m'x'ŷxb n'tq tm c'P'ov t' t'K űd'ti Av'm'tZ eva' nq|¹ cǎZeŪx' i cǎZ P'ri cv'tki Ae'tnj'v Av' i'el'tg'i GK Kw'b t' q'j Zv' i'tK j'ŷ' AR'fb eva' t'q| Gme eva' Aw'Z'μg Kivi cǎj g'v'v'mK B'Qv I kv'ŷ' v'K'tj I μg'v's'tq Zv' i' űbi's'i c'P'ov n'wi'tq h'vq| cwi'ewi K'f'v'te A'w'K'v'sk cǎZeŪx Kg-tenk i'el'tg'i űk'K'vi nq| h'vi av'iv'ew'nK'Zv mgv'tR I R'v'Z'xq ch'ŷ'q űe'li j'v'f K'ti Gi GK'w' ű'v'q'x I ex'g'j- g'v'v'mK'Zv M'to I t'v| gh'p'vi űel'q'w' cǎZeŪx'iv cwi'ewi K I m'igv'RK t'čŷ'v'cU t' t'K j'ŷ' Ki'tj I A'w'K'v'ii űel'q'w' A'tbK cǎZeŪx R'v'tbB bv| cǎZeŪx' i'tK cwi'ewi K'f'v'te j'v'K'tq i'v'Lv' c'ŷ'Z'vB tenk j'ŷ' K'iv h'vq|² t'g'v'UK_v cǎZeŪx'iv 'k'ke t' t'KB űewfb'e mgm'v I cǎZKj-Zvi ga' w'iq cǎZŪbqZ ms'M'ōg K'ti h'v't'Q| m'vavi t'Yi g'Z m'Kj m'ŷ'h'v'M-m'ŷ'ev cvl q'ri t'ŷ't' eva' M'ō'ln' q'vi dtj cǎZeŪx'iv g'v'v'mK'f'v'te 'ŷ'p' v'tK| cǎZeŪx' i D'ci űewfb'e a'it'bi Ae'g'v'bbv I Ae'tnj'vi K'vi t'Y 'Z'wi nq Av'v'nb'Zv I n'x'gb'Zv| GB Aa'v'tq cǎZeŪx' i cwi'ewi K' cwiw'iz I GK'w' m'v'e'R űP'Ū Dc'v'cb K'iv n'te th'Lv'tb eisjv'k I 'ew'k'K t'čŷ'v'cU t'K űe't'k' I i'æ'j't' l'qv n'tq'tQ|

4.1 űe't'k; cǎZeiŪZvi c'k'w'z. I űP'Ū

cǎZeiŪZvi AvšRŪZK t'čŷ'v'cU ch'ŷ'j'v'P'bv Ki'tj t'Lv h'vq, mgv'tR th m'Kj cǎZeŪx Av'tQ Zv' i'tK t'K'vb f'v'teB mgv'tRi GKRb etj t'g'tb t'bl qv nq bv| Zv' i' m'x'ŷ'K'v'vavi Y g'v'by I A'ű'ō av'iv'v' dtj mgv'tRi g'v'by Zv' i'tK 'ű'f'v'eK'f'v'te Av'cbRb űn't'm'te f'v'e't'Z cv'ti bv| űk'w'ŷ'Z-Aa'ű'w'ŷ'Z, m't'P'Zb-Am't'P'Zb, b'v'ix-c'j'ad űb'w'e'k't' I A'w'K'v'sk g'v'byB Zv' i' Ae'tnj'v I Ae'g'v'bbv Ki' űn't'm'te űe'teP'bv K'ti Av'm'tQ|³ cǎZeŪx'iv c'ŷ'g'B ew'ĀZ n'tq v'tK cwi'ev'ti i

1 Md. Nayem Alimul Hyder “Preserving Rights of Disabled Persons in Bangladesh: Challenges and Solutions”, in *the Bangladesh Research Publications Journal*, Volume: 11, Issue: 2, May 2015, p. 109

2 Marta Santos Pais (Ed.), “Promoting the Rights of Children with Disabilities” Italy: UNICEF Innocenti Research Centre, 2007, p. 4

3 Dr. Nafisur Rahman (ed.), “State of the Rights of Persons with Disabilities in Bangladesh 2011”, Dhaka: Disability Rights Watch Group Bangladesh, December 2011, p. 12

NibóR¹bi KvQ t¹tk| thgb: mcZv-gvZv I fivB-tevt¹bi KvQ t¹tk| r¹fmeKfvt¹eB GKRB cāZeŪxi mcZvgvZv Zvi GB A¹r¹fmeK Ae¹ri Rb¹ D¹uM¹enq| GB cni¹evni K D¹uM¹z¹ t¹tk Zvt¹ i g¹t¹ t¹Lv t¹q D¹vmxbZv|⁴ GB D¹vmxbZvi Kvi¹tYB GKRB cāZeŪxi R¹xet¹b tbtg Av¹tm Av¹avi hvi dtj tm mgvt¹Ri mKj cKvi¹ vkj¹v t¹tk ew¹ĀZ nq| Zvi gv¹tS t¹Lv t¹q Kms¹vi I Ab¹vb¹ Abv¹Pvi|⁵ ZvQ¹ov hLb GKRB cāZeŪxi e¹ir¹3 t¹tk ev¹oi ev¹Bi mevi mvt¹ t¹gkvi m¹jh¹vM t¹lqv nq ZLb H cāZeŪxi e¹ir¹3 Vv¹Av Zvgv¹kvi vkKvi nq| KLbI KLbI Kms¹vt¹ Av¹Q¹ben¹tq Zvt¹ i cāZ NY¹ I iy¹B g¹t¹bfive cōk¹ Kiv nq|⁶ vet¹kj¹ tKvb tKvb t¹tk vk¹se¹v tKvb tKvb atg¹cāZeŪxi c¹vk¹it¹ i¹tk m¹u¹KZ¹P¹KZ¹R kv¹ir¹im¹tmte t¹Lv nq|⁷

gvbe t¹tni cāZ¹u A¹½B AZ¹šl¹ , iaZ¹c¹Y¹, Gi tKvb Ast¹ki Av¹sv¹kk ev m¹u¹Y¹Āy¹gZv ev y¹vZM¹ŪZvi dtj kv¹ixi K cāZeuŪZ¹;m¹u¹ nq| tKvb cāZeŪxi kix¹ti GK Ask APj¹ v¹K¹tj I Ab¹ Ast¹ki mPj Zvi Kvi¹tY A¹t¹b¹tK KvR Ki¹tZ m¹yg n¹tq v¹tK| Gme cāZeŪxi tKvb tKvb t¹yt¹t¹ eūg¹v cāZ¹f¹vI i¹tq¹Q vk¹š¹ cni¹evni K, m¹vgv¹rk I cāZ¹ōv¹bK Aet¹n¹ji v¹ab tm cāZ¹f¹v vk¹kkZ n¹tZ cv¹ti bv| cāZeuŪZvi ev¹kk¹ i¹P¹ vet¹k¹ Y Ki¹tj G ait¹bi i¹P¹ cāZ¹ubqZ v¹u¹t¹Mv¹Pi nq| cni¹evni K, m¹vgv¹rk, iv¹o¹tq I cāZ¹ōv¹bK Aet¹n¹ji v¹ab Zvt¹ i¹tk Ab¹vb¹ eū¹vea m¹gm¹vi m¹u¹Y¹xb n¹tZ nq| G mKj m¹gm¹v v¹vi¹t¹ i v¹g¹P¹t¹mi b¹vq Av¹il bZ¹b bZ¹b m¹gm¹vi m¹u¹ K¹ti hv Zv¹v Av¹Z¹ug Ki¹tZ Zv¹v Āy¹g n¹tq c¹o| G Ae¹v t¹tk D¹t¹Ev¹it¹Yi Rb¹ th ch¹q m¹tPZ¹bZv v¹Zvi n¹lqv cō¹qv¹Rb Zv tKvb tKvb t¹yt¹t¹ j¹y¹ Kiv hv¹q bv| cāZeŪxt¹ i Av¹akvi I gh¹v ni¹t¹Yi vel¹qv¹ hLb Av¹t¹ v¹j¹t¹bi ch¹q v¹b¹tq Av¹mv nq ZLb tKvb tKvb gv¹by vk¹se¹v gv¹be¹vaKvi Kg¹ i v¹u¹ t¹Mv¹Pix¹fZ nq| Gi dtj v¹Zvi nq Av¹Bb-ve¹va I ve¹ar¹b| GKch¹q vel¹qv¹ Rv¹Zms¹t¹Ni gva¹t¹g vet¹k¹ mg¹Mōt¹tki gv¹by¹ i Kv¹tQ tc¹š¹Qv¹t¹bi t¹Pōv Kiv nq| Rv¹Zms¹N cāZeŪxi Av¹akvi mb¹t¹ A¹t¹bK t¹k v¹yi Ki¹tj I Zv ev¹ v¹ev¹q¹t¹b Av¹ly¹z I Db¹q¹b¹k¹xj t¹kmg¹t¹ni i¹tq¹Q bv¹vg¹Lx m¹gm¹v| Gme m¹gm¹v D¹Ēi¹t¹Y Av¹l¹R I gv¹bm¹K v¹b¹Zv

4 Marie M. Bristol and Eric Schopler, “Stress and Coping in Families of Autistic Adolescents”, in *Autism in Adolescents and Adults*, Eric Schopler & Gary B. Mesibov (Eds.), New York: Plenum Press, 1983, p. 256

5 Nora Groce, “Disability and the Millennium Development Goals; A Review of the MDG Process and Strategies for Inclusion of Disability Issues in Millennium Development Goal Efforts”, in *Department of Economic and Social Affairs*, New York: UN Publications, 2011, p. 7

6 Tim McNeese, *Dissbility Rights Movement*, USA: ABDO Publishing House, 2014, p. 11

7 Md. Ershadul Karim, “Human Rights of People with Mental Disorders in Bangladesh”, in *the Yonsei Law Journal*, Vol. 2 No. 2, ISSN 2093-3754, South Korea: Institute for Legal Studies, Yonsei University, November 2011, p. 115; David Deuel PhD, “God’s Story of Disability: The Unfolding Plan from Genesis to Revelation” in *the Journal of the Christian Institute on Disability (JCID)*, Vol. 2, No. 2, Fall/Winter 2013, p. 83

GKw eo Kvi Y n'q w'w'q'Q| Avevi tKvb tKvb t'k cōZeŪx' i AwaKvi I ghP'vi w'elquU AvBb-Kvb'j' b ifc w' t'j I Zv ev'ēvqtb i vōlq c' t'j'c'ci Afve cwi j w'yZ n'q'Q|⁸

4.2 ejsj v'k t'k cōZeuŪZvi cōk'wz.

evsj v'k GKw Db'q'bkj t'k| G t'k'ki A_θwz gj-Z kōj w'bfP'| kōj w'w'w' Kiv, KvR K'ī Lvl qv w'Ksev kvi w'w' K cwi kōgi gva'tg DcvRθ'yg gvb'j' i msL'v GLv'tb t'w'k| G t'k h'v'v N'ī e'tm _v'tK w'Ksev tKvb KvR K'ī bv Zv't' i t'k c'w'bfP'k'j w'nt'm'e t' L'v n'q _v'tK| c'w'bfP'k'j gvb'j' t'K mgv'tR t'Zgb GKUv gj'v'q'b Kiv n'q bv| ejsj v'k t'k gvb'j' i gv_w'w'c'Q'z'Mo Avq c'w'lexi Ab'v'b' t'k'ki Z'j'bvq A'tbK Kg| gvb'j' i K'v'j ix M'h'f'Yi y'gZv Kg, D'P w'ki gZ'z'v'v Ges w'k'y'v'v n'v' Kg; w'et'k'l K'ī b'v'ix w'k'y'v'v n'v' Kg| ejsj v'k t'k'ki cōZeŪx gvb'j' i Ae'v' Av' i L'v'v'c| i v'Rav'bx Xv'Kv k'nt'ī i D'c'f'ī cwi P'w'j Z GK M't'el Y'v'q t' L'v t'm'q' kZKiv 8 f'w'w' w'f'y'k cōZeŪx| Zv't' i g'ta' 73 kZ'v'sk kvi w'w' K cōZeuŪZv'm'w'ub'q'⁹ ejsj v'k t'k'ki cōZeŪx'v'v GK w' t'k' th'gb 'v'w'w'Z mgm'v'q f'z'm _v'tK Ab'w' t'k c'w'w' c'w'k'k' c'w' t'ek Zv't' i Ab'j'k'j' bv _v'K'v'v 'i'ab Zv't' i t'k b'v'b'w'ea mgm'v'q co't'z n'q| cōZeŪx' i m'w'ū't'k' m'v'ari Y gvb'j' i av' i Y'v' L'g 'u'ó b'q| A' u'ó av' i Y'v' ekeZ'P' n'q cōZeŪx'v'v w'w'f'b'æ'm'g't'q c'w' i ev' i mgv'R t' t'k A'et'j'v' i Am'n't'h'w'w'Z'v'g'j'-K Av'P' i Y t'c't'q _v't'K'b| GLv'tb cōZeŪx' i m'w'ū't'k' gvb'j' i A'w'k'y'v', A'ÁZv', A'et'j'v' i K'w's'v'f'ī i 'i'ab Z'v'v' cōq cōZ'w'w' t'y'f'f' B gvb'w'ea K'v' i j's'n't'bi w'k'K'v'v n'q _v't'K| G m'K'j N'U'bv cōZeŪx'v'v t'K'v'v' i A'w'f't'h'w'w' Av'K'v'v' i w'z'z' i c'v'f' i bv w'Ksev w' t'j I t'Kej g'v'f' cōZeŪx' e'tj Zv't' i A'w'f't'h'w'w' h_vh_ KZ'ē'y' m'g'y'w'ep'v' i m'w'ū'v' t'bi j' t'y' Av'g't'j' t'b'q' bv|¹⁰ t'Kvb t'Kvb t'y'f'f' w'elquU Av'g't'j' w'b't'j I m'v'y'xi Afve w'Ksev m'v'g'w'RK t'w'Z'ev'PK w'w'f'w'z' i K'v' i Y h_vh_ w'ep'v' i c'v'q'bv|

4.3 cwi msL'v'tb w'et'k'j' cōZeŪx

msAv'q't'bi bZ'z'z'| Av'w'w'KZ'v'v d'tj cōZeŪx' i msL'v' w' b w' b ew'x' c'v'f'Q| Db'z' w'et'k'j' gvb'j' h_vh_ w'P'w'k'rm'v' i m't'PZ'bZ'v'v gva'tg cōZeuŪZ'v'v n'v' i w'K'Q'z'v'v K'g'v't'Z' c'v' i t'j I Db'q'bkj I Ab'j'z' t'k'ki R'b't'w'v'xi g'ta' cōZeuŪZ'v'v n'v' i w' b w' b ew'x' c'v'f'Q| t'K'b'bv' t'm'm'e t'k' h_vh_ w'P'w'k'rm'v' Afve w'Ksev Am't'PZ'bZ'v'v L'g t'w'k' c'w' i j w'yZ n'q| w'et'k'j' cōZeŪx' i cōKZ' msL'v' bv R'v'b't'j I w'w'f'b'æ'c'w' i msL'v't'bi gva'tg th Z' D't'v' G't'm'f'Q Z'v' D'c'v'c'b K'v'v n'j| cōZeŪx' i c'w' i msL'v'b' w'b't'q World Health Survey-i w' i t'c'v'f'U'ē'j'v' n'q'q'Q, “around 785 million (15.6%) persons 15 years and older live with disability, while the Global

8 Lawrence O. Gostin & Lance Gable, *The Human Rights of Persons with Mental Disabilities: A Global Perspective on the Application of Human Rights Principles to Mental Health*, Georgetown Law Faculty Publications, January 2010, p. 21
9 Abul Barkat et al., *Situation Analysis of the Street Children involved in Begging in Dhaka City*, Dhaka: Human Development Research Centre (HDRC), 2012, p. 123
10 Esq Stephanie Ortoleva, “Inaccessible Justice: Human Rights, Persons with Disabilities and the Legal System” in *the ILSA Journal of Internatinal & Comparative Law*, Vol. 17:2, 2011, p. 286

Burden of Disease estimates a figure of around 975 million (19.4%) persons. Of these, the World Health Survey estimates that 110 million people (2.2%) have very significant difficulties in functioning, while the Global Burden of Disease estimates that 190 million (3.8%) have “severe disability” – the equivalent of disability inferred for conditions such as quadriplegia, severe depression, or blindness. Only the Global Burden of Disease measures childhood disabilities (0-14 years), which is estimated to be 95 million (5.1%) children, of whom 13 million (0.7%) have “severe disability”.¹¹

wek' cāZeuŪZv' i msL'v w' b w' b ewx cv'Q| e× gvbj' i g'ā' I cāZeuŪZvi nvi μgvbzvZK nvt' i evotQ|¹² Ab' GK M'elYvq t' Lv hvq cāZ PviwU cwi ev' i g'ā' GKRB gvbj' cāZeuŪZv' i t'qtQ|¹³ eqm evovi mv' _ mv' _ gvbj' i t' t'ni A'bk A½-cZ'½ KvR K' i bv|¹⁴ w' b Avqavi x t'j vK' i cāZeuŪZvi msL'v Avi I t'ewk t'Kbbv Zv' i m'vavi Y t'Kvb t'ivM n'tj w'PwKrmvi Afv'te tm t'ivM kix' i t'Kvb bv t'Kvb A½t'K APj K' i tdtj |¹⁵ A'bk t'j' t' Zxe' , w'N'vq' I Kw'b t'iv'Mi h_vh_ w'PwKrmvi Afv'teI kix' i t'Kvb bv t'Kvb Ask APj n'tq _v'tK|¹⁶

RwZms'tNi GK w' t'cv'tU'ej v n'tqtQ, “The United Nations report published in August 2006 states that unemployment among the disabled is as high as 80% in some countries. Often employers assume that persons with disabilities are unable to work. However, an estimated 386 million of the world’s working-age people are disabled.”¹⁷ wek' w' v' ms' vi GK w' t'cv'tU'ej v n'tqtQ, “People with disabilities report seeking more health care than people without disabilities and have greater unmet needs. For example, a recent survey of people with serious mental disorders, showed that between 35% and 50% of people in developed countries, and

11 *Summary of World Report on Disability*, World Health Organization Publications (Jointly produced by WHO & The World Bank), Geneva, Switzerland, 2011, p. 8

12 Marta Santos Pais (Ed.), “*Promoting the Rights of Children with Disabilities*” Italy: UNICEF Innocenti Research Centre, 2007, p. 12

13 Jeanine Braithwaite et al., “Disability & Development in the World Bank FY 2000-2007” Social Protection & Labor, The World Bank, 2008, p. 1

14 Colin Mathers & Doris Ma Fat (Eds.), *The Global Burden of Disease 2004 update*, Geneva: WHO, 2008, p. 18

15 Robert T. Ammerman & Martin J. Lubetsky, “Maltreatment of Children and Adolescents with Multiple Handicaps: Five case examples” in *Journal of Developmental and Physical Disabilities*, Vol. 1, Issue-2, June 1988, p. 131

16 Julianne S. Oktay et al., “Personal Assistance Providers’ Mistreatment of Disabled Adults” in *Health Social Work*, Vol. 29(3), 2004, p. 181

17 Mohammed Ghaly, *Islam and disability: Perspective in Islamic Theology and Jurisprudence*, (An unpublished PhD dissertation submitted at the Department of Islamic Studies, University of Leiden, The Netherlands), 2008, p. 2, quoted from Convention on the Rights of People with Disabilities, 2006, p. 2

between 76% and 85% in developing countries, received no treatment in the year prior to the study.”¹⁸ nek! ^{ir} ms^{vi} Ab[”] GK MtelYvq t[”]Lv tM^tQ, cāq 80 kZvsk cāZeŪx Māt^g emevm K^{ti} ^vtK[|]¹⁹

4.4 cūi^{msL} ^vt^b ejsj^v t[”]ki cāZeŪx[”] i ^vP^ī

ejsj^v t[”]ki cāZeŪx[”] i cāKZ.msL^v ^vt^bq ^vewf^baei^tbi gZ i^tq^tQ| nek! ^{ir} ms^{vi} g^tZ, Dbq^bkxj t[”]k[”] t^jv^tZ 15 kZvsk g^vb^y cāZeŪx| GB cūi^{msL} ^vt^bi Dci ^vf^wĒ K^{ti} ^vewf^baei^tbi temi K^{mi} ms^{vi} t^jv ejsj^v t[”]ki cāZeŪx[”] i n^{vi} 1 t^km^ū 60 j[”] e^tj ^vwe K^{ti} ^vt^k|²⁰ Ab[”] ^vt^k mi K^vtⁱ i m^vū^ūZK R^{mi} t^c g^vī t^gv^ū R^bmsL^{vi} 1.5 kZvsk cāZeŪx e^tj ^vwe Kⁱv n^q|²¹ h^v I R^{mi} c cūi P^vj b^vi^vi x ejsj^v t[”]ki m^gv^rt^mev A^wā[”] B^ti i K^gR^ZĒ[”] i m^vt[”] K^v e^vv, R^{mi} t^ci aⁱb I cāK^vĒ^ti i aⁱt^b t^ev^sv h^vq th, A^wā^kvsk cāZeŪx g^vb^y GB R^{mi} t^ci Avⁱ Z^vq Av^tm^ūb| ^{ir} I cūi^{evi} K^j ^vy g^šy^vj t^qi GK MtelYvq e^jv n^tq^tQ, ejsj^v t[”]ki t^gv^ū R^bmsL^{vi} 14 kZvsk ^vewf^baei^tbi cāZeuŪZvi ^vk^vi| h^vt[”] i g^ta[”] 43 kZvsk Zi^ā| G^ūv^ov 27 kZvsk ^vk^tk^vi^x cāZeŪx i^tq^tQ| cā^xY^t i g^ta[”] cāZeuŪZvi n^{vi} g^vī 4 kZvsk| cāZeŪx Zi^āt[”] i t^en^ki f^vm^B A^tb^Kū^v e[”]x R^{ie}b-h^vcb K^{ti} | MtelYvq Avⁱ I e^jv n^tq^tQ, ūcāZeŪx[”] i g^ta[”] 30 kZvsk g^vū^mK, 23.76 kZvsk K^vt^b K^g t^kv^tb I K^v e^jt[”]Z c^ūtⁱ b^v, 21.73 kZvsk t^ki eⁿk[”] t^bB, 10.41 kZvsk k^vi[”]mⁱ K, 7.38 kZvsk A^ūt[”]Z^j ^vk^vi| e^vm^ki^v ^vewf^baei^tbi R^ūl^j Z^vi K^vi t[”]Y cāZeŪx| ūcāZeuŪZvi ^vk^vi nⁱ q^vi K^vi[”] t^jvⁱ Z^tj a^ti e^jv n^q, ūcāZeŪx[”] i g^ta[”] 11.41 kZvsk Ac^ū, 13.86 kZvsk e^qt^mi K^vi t[”]Y, 12.24 kZvsk R^bm^Z R^ūl^j Z^vq, 30.7 kZvsk ^vn[”]g^qm[”] k^vi[”]mⁱ K cūi k^ū I e^vm^ki^v ^vewf^baei^tbi K^vi t[”]Y cāZeuŪZvi ^vk^vi n^tq^tQ^b| a^vi Y^vc^tī e^jv n^q, b^vi^x t[”] Z^tj b^vq c^jā^l i^v t^en^k cāZeuŪZvi ^vk^vi| t[”]ki cāZeŪx[”] i g^ta[”] 57.50 kZvsk c^jā^l I 42.50 kZvsk b^vi^x cāZeŪx| t^rj^v kⁿtⁱ i g^ta[”] P^ūM^ūt^g cāZeŪx[”] i n^{vi} m^et[”]P^tq t^en^k| G^Lv^tb cāZeŪx[”] i g^ta[”] 63.9 kZvsk c^jā^l I 36.10 kZvsk b^vi^x| Gⁱcⁱ i^tq^tQ i^v R^ai^vx X^vK^v| X^vK^vq cāZeŪx[”] i g^ta[”] 61.50 kZvsk c^jā^l I e^vm^ki^v b^vi^x| Gⁱcⁱ g^vb^kM^ā I m^vZ^yxⁱv^q m^et[”]P^tq t^en^k cāZeŪx i^tq^tQ| ^{ir} I cūi^{evi} K^j ^vy g^šy^vj q Ges cāZeŪx[”] i c^jā^l I MtelYv ms^{vi} (M^vAvⁱAvⁱG) th^š t^mū^gb^vtⁱ G^me Z[”] Z^tj aⁱv n^q|²² Ab[”] GK cūi^{msL} ^vt^b t[”]Lv h^vq cāZeŪx[”] i g^ta[”] 6-8 kZvsk ^vkⁱ|²³

18 Summary of World Report on Disability, Ibid, p. 8
 19 tkL m^vj g^v b^vm^ū, ūe^vs^j v^t k[”] cāZeŪx ^vkⁱ t[”] i ^vk[”]y^v A^wā^kvⁱ: GK^ū ch^ūj v^pb^v ūe^vs^j v^t k[”] G^ūk^qm^ūK t^mv^mi^bū c^wī K^v, A^ve^j K^vj v^g g^bR^y t^gvⁱ t^k (m^ūv.), L. 11, ūZ^xq m^sL^v, ū^vt^mā^t 2003, c., 18
 20 M. Roungu Ahmmad & Professor M. Nurul Islam, “A Study of Disability in Bangladesh”, in the SSRN Electronic Journal, Research Gate Publications, January 2012, p. 2
 21 Govt. Bulletin, General Economic’s Division, Planning Commission, Government of the People’s Republic of Bangladesh, National Social Security Strategy (NSSS) of Bangladesh, July 2015, p. 20
 22 cāZeŪx[”] i c^jā^l m^vq^vi n^vZ e^vo^v b^vt^g ^vk^ti^vb^vg^mn GK^ū cāZ^te[”] b[”] c^kv^k n^q| (^vū^bK B^tĒ^dv^k, X^vK^v: 10 Av^ū 2015Bs, c., 3)

ersjv' k cĀZeŪx ĩki' i gta' tKejgvĭ 11 kZvsk th tKvb ai'bi ĩkŷvi mšhM tctq
v'K|²⁴ Gi gta' A'bk ĩkŷv p'fij djvdj Ki'Z bv c'ivi `iab gubimKfivte Av'v nmi tq
covi'bv Z'vM Kti|²⁵ kn'ĭ cĀZeŪx' i Rb' ĩKQzĩkŷv cĀZōvb _vKtj I Mōtg tKvb ĩkŷv
cĀZōvb bv _vKvi `iab covi'bv ĩKsev Kgŷĭx ĩkŷvgj-K tKvb KvR Zviv ĩkL'Z c'iti bv|²⁶

ersjv' k cĀZeŪx' i Dcti Ab' GK Rwi'c t'Lv tM'Q, 3.21 kZvsk cĀZeŪx'iv dŷ UvBg
PvK'x Kti b, 21.88 kZvsk cĀZeŪx Bbdigj tm±ti KvR Kti b Ges 64.52 kZvsk tKvb
KvR Kti bv|²⁷ Ab' GK MteIYvq t'Lv tM'Q, gvĭ 7.10 kZvsk tqtqiv tLj vajvq AskMōY
Kti _v'K| 26.13 kZvsk cĀZeŪx'iv mvgmRK Kgŷv'đ AskMōY Kti _v'K|²⁸ mvgmRK
Kz's'vi cĀq cĀZ'KuU tŷ'ĭ cĀZeŪx' i'K evavMō' i Kti _v'K Ges evĀZ nI qvi cĀYZvI
evovq|²⁹ G t'K D'Ēvi'ŷi Rb' cĀZvbqZ mi Kvi I cĀZeŪx mSMVb _tjvi cĀPōv Ae'vnZ
i'q'Q|

4.5 ĩek;cĀZeŪx' i mdj Zvi ĩPĭ

cĀZeŪZv'K D'cŷv Kti ĩek'ĭ A'bk cĀZeŪx givby ^'^tŷ'ĭ cĀZōZ n'q'Q| tKD tKD
nq'Zv cĀZōvbK ĩkŷv ĩbt'q'Q tKDev Avevi ĩkŷvq ĩkŷvZ n'q cĀZōZ n'q'Q| tKDev
Avevi A'ij ĩu'Ki gZ μxov Avm'ĭ ĩbt'ri tKōZj cĀvY Kti'Q ĩ'fveK I mŷ' μxome' i
m'ĭ_ mgvb'fivte j'q'Q| B'Uvi t'bu t'K mSMō' Kiv Ggb ĩKQZ'vni Y Dc'vcb Kiv nj|³⁰

-
- 23 Nirafat Anam et al., “Unveiling Darkness: The Situation Analysis on Disaster and Disability Issues In the Coastal Belt of Bangladesh”, Dhaka: Centre for Services and Information on Disability (CSID) and Action Aid Bangladesh, 2002, p. 5
- 24 Mr. A.H.M.Noman Khan et al., *The Road to Education: Promoting education of children with disabilities through BRAC non-formal education approach*, Dhaka: CSID, 2004, p. 7
- 25 Mr. A.H.M.Noman Khan et al., *Ibid*, p. 7
- 26 Anupam Ahuja et al., *Guide Lines for Inclusion: Ensuring Access to Education for All*, France: UNESCO, 2005, p. 13
- 27 A. M. Golam Haider (Ed.), *The Feminine Dimension of Disability; A Study on the Situation of Adolescent Girls and Women with Disabilities in Bangladesh*, Dhaka: CSID, 2002, p. 14
- 28 A. M. Golam Haider (Ed.), *Ibid*, p. 15
- 29 A. M. Golam Haider (Ed.), *Ibid*, p. 16
- 30 1. “Disability need not to be an obstacle to success. I have had motor neurone disease for practically all my adult life. But I realize that I am very lucky, in many ways. My success in theoretical physics has ensured that I am supported to live a worthwhile life. It is very clear that the majority of people with disabilities in the World have an extremely difficult time with everyday survival, let alone productive employment and personal fulfillment.” -**Professor Stephen Hawking**
2. “Pistorius is a South African sprint Runner. Both of Pistorius’ legs were amputated below the knee when he was 11 Months old. He was the Tenth athlete to complete at both the Paralympic Games and Olymic Games, competing in sprint events for below-knee amputees in Paralympic events, and in non-disabled sprint events.” -**Oscar Pistorius**
3. “Keller was the first ever to earn Bachelors in Arts. She was also a political activist and a celebrated author in America.” -**Helen Keller**

n¹tq _v¹tK| G mKj mgm¹v¹ vb, Kij, ag¹I ms¹uZ¹ff¹ wf¹bæwfbæv¹te t¹Lv t¹q| Zte G wf¹bæv¹ BwZerPK tKvb c¹fve cōZeuŪt¹ i Dci co¹tZ t¹Lv hvq bv| Dbæz we¹tK| Aw¹ŪR mgm¹v Kg _v¹Kvq tm mKj t¹tki cōZeuŪt¹ i t¹y¹t¹ gubem¹Kvi j¹·N¹tbi w¹P¹ Z¹z¹bv¹g¹j¹·K fvj etj M¹t¹elYvq c¹Kvk cvq³² w¹K¹š¹ Ab¹by¹z I Dbæ¹q¹kvj t¹tki gub¹ly th¹tnZzGL¹t¹bv¹ w¹mi¹t¹ i we¹it¹× msM¹ōg K¹ti hv¹t¹Q ZvB cwi¹ cwi¹K¹R cwiw¹iz¹tZ G mKj ivōm¹gr cōZeuŪt¹ i cōc¹ h¹_vh¹ Aw¹akvi GL¹t¹bv c¹Y¹z¹fv¹te cōvb Ki¹tZ cwi¹t¹Q bv|³³ Ab¹by¹z t¹tki w¹mi¹z¹vi i¹ab cōZeuŪZvi nvi thgb evot¹Q tZgub cōZeuŪt¹ i mgm¹vi w¹ew¹P¹I ZvI c¹KU I fqven Av¹Kv¹ti evot¹Q| w¹enk¹K I ersjv¹t¹tki tōj¹v¹c¹t¹U cōZeuŪx¹iv th mKj mgm¹v¹q c¹to _v¹tK Zvi M¹t¹elYvj ā w¹KQzdjvdj Z¹z¹ aiv nj| G mKj cōZte¹ b ev M¹t¹elYvi djvdj tKvb bv tKvb t¹kxq ev AvšR¹ŪZK M¹t¹elYv cōZōvb w¹Ksev w¹ew¹bæw¹Ū¹ Kvq c¹KvkZ msev¹ i Dci w¹fi¹ē K¹ti Dc¹v¹cb Kiv n¹tq¹t¹Q|

4.7.1 fvlwMZ mgm¹v

Aw¹ūōK, en¹x cōZeuŪx, tever w¹Ksev Ab¹ A¹t¹BK cōZeuŪt¹ i fvlv m¹vavi Y gub¹ly e¹š¹tZ cv¹ti bv| Zv¹t¹ i fvlwMZ mgm¹vi i¹ab Zv¹t¹ i¹t¹K A¹t¹BK mgm¹v¹q co¹tZ nq|³⁴ m¹vavi Y gub¹ly G mKj cōZeuŪt¹ i Bkviv fvlv w¹Ksev Aw¹z¹K fvlv e¹š¹tZ A¹yg| Gi dtj G mKj cōZeuŪx¹iv cōZubqZ mgm¹v¹q c¹to _v¹tK|³⁵ Zv¹t¹ i fvlvi mgm¹vi Kv¹t¹Y Zv¹iv w¹b¹t¹R¹ i¹t¹K ūōfv¹te c¹Kvk I gb L¹t¹j w¹KQz¹ev¹S¹t¹Z A¹yg n¹tq _v¹tK| GLvb t¹tkB Zv¹t¹ i cōZeuŪKZv¹ i i¹æ¹nq|

4.7.2 cōekMg¹Zv I thw¹M¹thw¹M msp¹u¹š¹mgm¹v

cōZeuŪt¹ i cōvb mgm¹v n¹t¹Q Zv¹iv w¹ew¹bæv¹tb cōek Ki¹tZ evavcō¹š n¹tq _v¹tK| cōZeuŪt¹ i cōek I thw¹M¹thw¹M msp¹u¹š¹mgm¹v i i¹æ¹n¹tq _v¹tK cwi¹ ev¹ti i A¹z¹b t¹tk| tmLvb t¹tk mgv¹R I iv¹tōf w¹ew¹bæw¹A¹z¹tb Zv¹t¹ i cōekMg¹Zv I thw¹M¹thw¹M msp¹u¹š¹mgm¹v Ae¹vnZ _v¹tK| A¹ū, ew¹ai I c¹z¹yn mKj ai¹t¹bi cōZeuŪt¹ i Rb¹ cōekMg¹Zv I thw¹M¹thw¹M msp¹u¹š¹mgm¹v n¹tq _v¹tK| GK M¹t¹elYvq t¹Lv t¹M¹t¹Q, cōZeuŪx¹iv w¹ky¹v cōZōv¹tb f¹w¹Z¹nt¹j I tmL¹vb Zv¹t¹ i cōek Ki¹tZ mgm¹vi i¹ab z¹z¹ Z¹v¹M K¹ti _v¹tK|³⁶ t¹f¹š¹Z K¹v¹v¹t¹gv, Aw¹ci K¹w¹ Z hvbev¹nb, cōZeuŪt¹ i P¹j¹v¹P¹t¹j Dc¹thw¹M¹ w¹ew¹ st¹qi Af¹iemn bvb¹v¹ea cōekMg¹Zv I mgm¹v¹q c¹to _v¹tK cōZeuŪx¹iv| t¹b¹š I cwi¹enb U¹w¹g¹ōvj, gv¹t¹K¹ō, w¹k¹í cōZōvb, cv¹w¹M¹vi, tij t¹÷kb, n¹vm¹cv¹Zvj, w¹eg¹ibev¹ i mn A¹t¹BK

32 Arne H. Eide & Mitch E. Leob, *Data and Statistics on Disability in Developing Countries*, UK: Disability Knowledge & Research Program, July 2005, p. 9
33 Sally Hartley et al., (Eds.), *World Report on Disability*, Chapter 2, Geneva: WHO & World Bank, 2011, p. 22
34 *nw¹Kg Aw¹id I mj¹gv b¹mi¹xb, Avgv¹t¹ i Aw¹ū÷K w¹k¹i I Zv¹t¹ i fvlv, Xv¹Kv: beh¹M c¹Kvk¹bx*, 2013, c., 15
35 Mr. A. H. M. Noman Khan, *Educating Children in Difficult Circumstances: Children With Disabilities*, Dhaka: CSID, 2002, p. 7
36 Mr. A.H.M.Noman Khan et al., *Ibid*, p. 7

GQovov tKvb tKvb cǎZeÜx thtnZzwbtr`i Kvr wbtRiv KitZ cvti bv ZvB Zvt`i wZ`-
`bwgüEK e`envh[©]wRwbmcÎ cwi[©]vi-cwi`QbæKitZ cvtibv weavq Zvt`i tK tvisiv cwi tetsk
_vKtZ nq| tKvb tKvb tÿtÎ cǎZeÜx`i w`tq cwi evti i wKsev mgvtrI wæætkŷxi Kvr
Kivtbr n`tq _vtK| Avevi tKvb tKvb tčŷvctU Zÿbwg-j-K S[©]KcY[©]KvRI Zvt`i tK w`tq
Kivtbr n`tq _vtK|

4.7.13 cǎKwZK cwi tetski mgm`v

wkí vqb wKsev bMivqtbv dtj cwi tetski e`vck ýwZ mwaZ n`tQ| cǎKwZK cwi tetski evqy
cwb, gwU t`_tK i iæKti mKj wQB ýwZ mwaZ n`tQ| Gi dtj gwbtj i AZ`š cǎqvRbxq
Dcvt`q e`tZ weh[©]qv n`tQ| hvi `iab gwbtj i gta` cǎZeÜxi msL`v w`b w`b ewx cvt`Q|

4.7.14 weevtn cwi evi tK thSZK w`tZ nq

cǎZeÜx`i weevn t`lqv wKsev Kivtbrv tÿtÎ mgm`v itqtQ| bvbv cǎPón Kti AwffveKiv
hiv l tKvb cǎZeÜxK weevn w`tq _vtKb Zte tmÿtÎ l cwi evi tK wevfbæitbi thSZK cǎvb
KitZ nq| GKwU w tcvU[©] L[©]v tMtQ, 24 eQi eqm[©] cǎZeÜx tgnbv bvtg GK tqtqi we`tq nq
GKRb kŷtKi mvt_| tgnbv cǎZeÜx n l qvq Zvi cwi evi tK fiY-tcvl tYi `wqZj tbl qvi
ktZ[©]Zvi weevn nq|⁶² G ai tbi NUbv AwKvsk cǎZeÜx`i tÿtÎ NUtQ|

4.7.15 AeKwvrgvMZ mgm`v

AeKwvrgvMZ mgm`v l cǎZeÜx`i Ab`Zg GKwU cǎvb mgm`v| thgb i`v[©]ú ev Xvj yct`i
Afve, eüZj fetb wev[©]B tkŷx web`vm BZ`w` GKRb cǎZeÜx e`w³ i wkyvj vf t`_tK i iæ
Kti thwMvthvMmn Ab`vb` mgm`vi m[©]o Kti|⁶³ Avevm`j t`_tK wkyv cǎZôvtbi `iZj Ges
Abg[©]thvMx hubevntbi dtj cǎZeÜx[©] mgm`vq cto _vtK|⁶⁴ Dbz` t`_tK AeKwvrgvMZ mgm`v
wQB[©] jvNe ntj l Abvz` l Dbqbkxj t`_tK G mgm`v cǎKU| AeKwvrgvMZ mgm`vi `iab
AtbK cǎZeÜxK teKvi l _vKtZ nq| G mgm`vi Ašl vtj cǎZeÜx[©] wkyv ARB wKsev Ab`
tKv_vl `vaxbvte thwMvthvM KitZ cvti bv| GK K_vq cǎZeÜx`i tK thwMvthvMi Rb`
Atb`i Dci wbf[©]kxj _vKtZ nq|

4.7.16 Awv`R msKU

cǎZeÜx`i Awv`R msKU GK `vfvæK i wZtZ cwi YZ n`tq AvmtQ| Awv`R mýgZv Zvt`i
tbB| evBti thgb Zviv Kvr KitZ cvti bv| tZgwb cwi evti l Z`Q Kvr, t`jv Zvt`i tK w`tq
Kivtbr n`tq _vtK| GK Mtel Yvq t`L[©]v tMtQ AwffveKiv, cǎZeÜx tqtqt`i w`tq cwi evti i

62 g`v[©]_B (tnRx) w`_š, 0`vaxbZv cǎvkv tgnbvó 0Avvri K_v Avvq ej e0; ewx cǎZeÜx gwbtj i AwKvi
Av vtq tmÎ GWtftKmx[©] ersj vt`k tčŷZ, w`j viv mvEvi wgzZ(m=úv.), XvKv: SEID, 2013, c., 49

63 Rooshey Hasnain Et al., *Disability and the Muslim Perspective: An Introduction
for Rehabilitation and Health Care Providers*, USA: Centre for International
Rehabilitation Research Information and Exchange (CIRRIE), 2008, p. 42

64 tgvv[©]š mvtivqvi tnv[©]mb Lvb, cǎ³, c., 34

4.7.20 `jh^{ik}Mkij xb mg^{tq} mg^mv

`jh^{ik}M GK^{iu} Av^{ki}w^šK ^{ie}c^t`i b^{vg}| `jh^{ik}M cĀZeÜx^t`i Rb^g givi Dc^{ti} Livi N^{vt}qi gZ Ae^v n^{tq} `vovq| cĀK^{uz}ZK `jh^{ik}M n^{Vr} K^{ti} g^vb^l i Ave^m~^{tj} Av^{Nv}Z n^{vt}b| hvi d^{tj} m^{te} eo ai^tbi ^{ie}c^t` t^{ik} e^{lv}i Z^{im}t^g g^vb^l Z^{vt}`i Ave^m~^{tj} t^{ik} ^{ib}ivc^t Av^kq^g m^{ti} h^{iq}| cĀZeÜx^{iv} G Ae^vq Z^{iv}u^{ov} K^{ti} mi^tZ c^{vt}i b^v| th K^{vi}t^Y cĀZeÜx^{iv} Š^{toi} Ke^{tj} c^{to} ^vt^k| eisjv^t k GK^{iu} `jh^{ik}M c^eY t^k th^{Lv}t^b g^vb^lt^k cĀK^{uz}Zi ^{ei}x Aveⁿl^{qvi} m^{vt} cĀZ^{ub}qZ h^y K^{ti} t^{et}P ^vk^tZ n^q|⁷⁰ cĀK^{uz}ZK `jh^{ik}Mi d^{tj} GL^{vt}bi g^vb^lt^k cĀZ^{ub}qZ cĀZ^{kj}-Z^{vi} ga^v ^wt^q Av^{Zem}n^Z Ki^tZ n^q| cĀq^sK^{vi}x me cĀK^{uz}ZK `jh^{ik}M eisjv^t t^{ki} g^vb^l i ^uU^tK ^vK^v GK ^{pe}n Av^fÁ^{Zv}| n^{Vr} n^{Vr} K^{ti} Av^mv G^{me} cĀK^{uz}ZK `jh^{ik}M ^{ie}t^kl K^{ti} Dc^{Kj}-x^q A^Át^j i g^vb^lt^k t^{ek} t^{em} t^{cv}n^{vt}Z n^q|⁷¹ `jh^{ik}Mkij xb mg^{tq} cĀZeÜx^t`i Ae^v Avⁱ l t^{kv}P^bx^q n^{tq} ^vt^k| M^{te}l Y^{iq} t^lL^v t^Mt^o, `jh^{ik}Mkij xb mg^{tq} 55 kZ^{isk} cĀZeÜx t^{Kv}b Av^kq^tK^t ^av ^{im}t^q eis e^{vm}q^B ^vt^k|⁷² Ab^v GK M^{te}l Y^{iq} t^lL^v t^Mt^o, mg^{vt}Ri 20 kZ^{isk} g^vb^l `jh^{ik}Mkij xb mg^{tq} cĀZeÜx^t`i m^{iv}h^vt^g [©]G^{im}t^q Avtm|⁷³ ^{ie}t^kij m^{Kj} t^kt^{KB} b^{iv}v i K^{tgi} cĀK^{uz}ZK `jh^{ik}Mi Ke^{tj} c^{ot}Z n^q| t^m m^{Kj} `jh^{ik}M t^{ik} cĀZeÜx^{iv}B m^{et}P^{tq} j^{ym}Z^ml n^{tq} ^vt^k|

4.8 cĀZeÜx^t`i cĀZ Ae^{tj}n^{vi} m^{ve}R ^vP^l

th t^{Kv}b g^vb^lt^k Ae^{tj}n^v K^{iv} n^{tj} t^m ^{ib}t^rt^k Z^zo I Ac^qv^Rb^{xq} f^{ie}t^Z ^vt^k| cĀq m^{el}v^tb^B cĀZeÜx^t`i t^k Ab^{yc}v^bk^{ij} ^{im}t^{te} a^{ti} t^{bl}q^v n^q|⁷⁴ GB Ab^{yc}v^bk^{ij} f^{ie}v^v t^{ik} Z^{vt}`i cĀZ c^{mi} e^{mi} K, m^{vg}m^RK I i^vo^lq^fv^{te} Ae^{tj}n^v K^{iv} n^{tq} ^vt^k| GB Ae^{tj}n^v ^{ie}w^fb^{ra}i^tbi n^{tq} ^vt^k Z^v ^{ib}t^ro^{dc} ^vcb K^{iv} n^j:

4.8.1 c^{mi}e^{vt}i Ae^{tj}n^v

cĀZeÜx^t`i cĀZ Ae^{tj}n^v cĀt^gB iⁱæⁿt^q ^vt^k c^{mi}e^{vt}i t^{ik}| c^{mi}e^{vt}i m^mtⁱ Ae^{tj}n^v l t^{Kv}b K^{vt}R Z^{vt}`i t^k ^{ia}zⁱ b^v t^lq^{vi} d^{tj} Z^{vi}v g^{ub}m^Kf^{vt}e ^yR^vM^l ^vt^k| GB Ae^{tj}n^{vi} d^{tj} Z^{vi}v t^{Kv}b K^{vt}R ^vf^{me}K^fvt^e Ki^tZ c^{vt}i b^v| Z^{vt}`i g^{ta} GK ai^tbi n^xgb^v Z^v K^{vt}R K^{ti}|⁷⁵

70 Alfred Sommer and W. Henry Mosley, *Disaster in Bangladesh*, Lincoln C. Chen (ed.), USA: Oxford University Press, 1993, p. 119
71 Vashkar Bhattacharjee, “Disaster and Disability in Bangladesh: A Contemporary Review” *International Conference on Tsunami Preparedness of Persons with Disabilities*, Chittagong: Young Power in Social Action (YPSA), 2007, p. 2
72 Nirafat Anam, Ph.D. et al., *Unveiling Darkness*;...Ibid, p. 11
73 Nirafat Anam, Ph.D. et al., *Unveiling Darkness*;...Ibid, p. 11
74 Nirafat Anam, Ph.D., et al., *Situation Analysis and Need Assessment on Street Children with Disabilities in Dhaka City*, Dhaka: CSID, 1999, p. 12
75 Naomi B. Swiezy & Jane Summers, “Parents Perceptions of the use medication with children who are Autistic”, in *the Journal of Developmental and Physical Disabilities*, Volume 8, Issue 4, 1996, p. 409

AwaKvi Av`vġq me^{ev} tmv`Pri fġgKv tiġLġQ| Bmj vġ atġ^p ġj- K_vB ġvbeZvi ġv^p |
kvi mġi K, ġvbmK I `N^{eb}vRġbZ cĀZeÜmn mKj Amnvġ ġv^ġ i cĀZ`K cġKvi mġm`vi Avi
mġvavġb cĀZ`y I cġiv^y evZ^p cĀvb KġiġQ Bmj vġ| Bmj vġx ġbġġbmZ Abġv^{ti} cĀZeÜx
m^šġġbi Lvl qv-`vl qv, evm`vb, tcvkvK-cvi`Q`, ġPwKrmv, cĀZcvj b Ges ġK^ġv-`x^ġvi
ZĒġeavb cĀZ^u ġv^ġ i Rb` eva`Zvġj-K (dih)|⁷

ġvbeZvi ġv^p I Zv^{ti} i tġ^šġj K AwaKvi mġⁿ cĀZ^ov I msi^yġY Avj -KġAvb ġv^b Avj m[&]
KZ^ġ t^ġġi Z evZ^p Avj -KġAvb kv^mK-kv^mZ, abx-Mixe, mej -cĀZeÜx mKġj i cvi`^umi K
m^uK^o I AwaKvi cĀZ^ovi ġelq`^uo Kġi ZġjġQ| Gme AwaKvi I KZ^e cvjġb Aeva`
nl qv^ġK Avj m[&] I Zv^u i v^mġj i c_ t_ġK ġeP^zz nevi m^vġ_ Zġbv Kiv nġqġQ| m^vġ_ m^vġ_ Gi
Rb` Kv^hġ `ġ I kv^lġi ġeavb mve`^l Kiv nġqġQ| G ġePvi e`^ev e^uġ^ġK Aġ^{bi} i AwaKvi
cĀvb^ġ me^{ev} cĀZ` i v^ġL|⁸ e^uġ^ġ AwaKvi cĀZ^ovġ cĀv^šKi m^sM^ġġi ġb^ġ Rbv t`q Bmj vġ|⁹

Avj -KġAvb cY^fġe ġv^ġ i tġ^šġj K AwaKvi i ġb^ġqZv ġġqġQ Ges Gi m^ġzev`^{ev}q^b
`v^ġZġxj e^uġ^ġetM^p Dci eva` Kġi ġġqġQ| ġv^ġ Kġi ġv^ġ tkv^lY, Drcx^oġYi Pvc t_ġK
ġ^ġ nġq`^uġ ġP^ġĒ `AwaKvi i dj t^fvM KiġZ cv^{ti} | ġv^ġ i mKj cġKvi AwaKvi cĀ^{bi}
ġb^ġ Rbv ġġqġQ Bmj vġ| Abv`-Amnvġ, cĀZeÜx, m^uZ`vm, ġbt`^ġR^ġeb ġv^ġKvi x cĀZ`ġKi
AwaKvi Av`vġq Bmj vġ m`v tmv`Pri | ġv^ġdi, Av^uġ^fġe A`^ġQj Ges mġv^ġR ġv^ġ
kvi mġi K^fġe Aġġ Zv^{ti} i AwaKvi i K_v Avj -KġAv^ġ m^yu^of^ġe ev^ġġ Av^ġQ|¹⁰ Avj -
KġAv^ġ ej v nġqġQ, ġtm tZv eÜ^z m^umi cġ_ cġ^ġek Kġi bv^ġ| Z^ġg Kx Rvb^ġNeÜ^z m^umi c_ K^ġ?
G^uv n^ġQ^ġ `vm^ġġ^ġ A_ev`^ġġ^ġ i ġb Av^uh^ov^b, BqvZ^ġg AvZ^ġqġK, A_ev`^umi`^ġġ^oġ^ul Z
ġbt`^ġK, ^o¹¹

cĀZeÜxt` i Dci cvi Pwġ Z ġew^fb^ġM^ġelYv ġe^ġk^ġY Kiġj t`Lv ġvq, t`ġki 77 kZvsk cvi evi K^gR^ġex
cĀZeÜx ġ^ġ i Av^ġqⁱ Dci ġb^fp Kġi | (Prof. Nazma Shams (Ed.), *Tales of Darkness, a
Baseline Study on Situation of Child Labour and Potential to be Child Labour
among Children with Disabilities*; Dhaka: CSID, 2009, p. 12)
Ab` GK M^ġelYv cĀZ^ġġe`^ġ b t`Lv t^ġġQ, cĀZeÜx ġ^ġ i t^ġK ġ^fy^ġġ^ġ, S^ġk^ġcY^oK^ġR ġK^{se}v ġe^c`R^bK
K^vġ^RI ġ^ġ Kiv nġq`^ġK | (Colin Barnes & Alison Sheldon, "Disability, Politics and
Poverty in a Majority World Context" *Journal of Disability & Society*, Volume 25,
Issue 7, 2010, p. 774)

7 Rvl qv^uni^ġ Kvj vġ, ġAvj vġv m^ġB^ġq`^ġ Beb n^umv^b bv^ġR^ġġx-Gi ei v^ġZ, Dm^j-Z^ġ Zvi ġe^qin (ev^ġv Ab^ġv`),
Z^{me}, c., 25
8 ġvl j^{vb} ġv^ġġ^ġ Ave`^ġ i n^ġg, Bmj vġ I ġv^ġġe^ġKvi, Xiv^ġ: L^ġqⁱab cġK^ġbx, 2002, c., 30
9 m^ġv^ġ D^ġxb, tġ^šġj K ġv^ġġe^ġKvi, ġvl j^{vb} Ave^ġ e^ġkvⁱ Av^ġL` (Ab^ġ), Xiv^ġ: B^ġġev, R^ġ 2004, c., 19
10 ġv^ġġ^ġ ġv^ġZ^ġ i n^ġg^b, ġv^ġġe^ġKvi I Bmj vġ, Xiv^ġ: ev^ġv^ġġ`k Bmj vġK t^ġġ^uvi, 2002, c., 39
11 فَلَا أَقْحَمَ الْعُقْبَةَ (11) وَمَا أَذْرَاكَ مَا الْعُقْبَةُ (12) فَكُنْ رَقَبَةً (13) أَوْ إِطْعَامٌ فِي يَوْمٍ ذِي مَسْغَبَةٍ (14) يَتِيمًا كَا
مَوْبِيَةَ (15) أَوْ مَسْكِينًا كَا مَدْرَبَةَ (16) Avj -KġAvb, 90 : 11-16

Avj -KĀAvb I nĀxtmi weivU Ask Rĵo gvbĵi i `KZ.AwaKvi Z_v nĀ`ĵ Bev`¹² mĀUWKZ AvtjvPbv itq̄Q| GKRb gvḡtbi Rb` AwaKvi mjȳv I mĀgvj·Nb bv Kivi cĀRxebe`vcx Ges mKj tĵt̄| GKRb gvbĵtK AvPvi -AvPiY, K_v-evZĴ, Pjv-tdiv, DVv-emv, Lvl qv-`vlqv, kqb-ib`ĵ, ĩPŠt-fivebv, tjLv-cov, tLjvajv, mKj ĩKQĵZB GB AwaKvi ,tjvi cĀZ mRvM-mZK` ĩb ĩbĵq Rxeb-hvcb KĵtZ nq| e`ĩ³MZ chĴq t_ĵK ĩiæKĵi cĩvi emi K tĵt̄, mgvĵR-mstN, tĵtZ-Lvgvĵi, Kj -KviLvqv, e`emv-emYĵR, Avdĵm-Av`vj tZ, nĵU-evRvĵi, Mĵtg-MĵÄ, knĵi-e`ĵi, gvĵV-gg`vĵb, gĵÄ-ivRct_, e³Zv-ĩeeĵtZ, cĀvmĵb-tbZtZ; Kj n-ĩeevĵ, hĵ-ĩeMĵn, PĵtZ-mĵĵtZ meĴB GB AwaKvĵi i cĀZ jĵ` tiĵL PĵtZ nq| ĩKĵkvi, hĵK, tcšp, eĵ mKj eqĵmi gvbĵtKB GB AwaKvĵi i mĀgv tgĵb PĵtZ nq| cĀZeŪxi v Bmj vg `KZ.th mKj AwaKvi tĴiM Kiĵe tm, tĵv avi venvKĴvĵe AvtjvPbv Kiv nj |

5.1 Rĵetbi ĩbivcĒv

Bmj vtgi `ĵtZ gvbĵi i Rĵetbi ĩbivcĒv jvf GKĩU , ĩæZĴY`ielq| eZĴvb tĵvĵctU ĩeĴfbae aiĵbi ĩbivcĒvi ĩelq itq̄Q Ges cĀZeŪx gvbĵi i Rb` Zv Avil , ĩæZĴY` cĀZeŪt` i Rĵetbi ĩbivcĒv ej tZ Zĵt` i tKvĵfc ĩbhĴZb, gvbĵmK cxov I nZ`v bv KivĵK tevSvq| ĩeĴfbaemgm`vi gĵLvĵcĵx nĵq ĩetkI Pĵn`v mĀubæev gvbĵmK cĀZeŪt` i Rxeb ũgĵKi mĀĵab nĵZ t` Lv hvq| ĩeĴfbaeĩvĴ Kvi cĀZte`ĵb evsj vĵt`ki cĀZeŪt` i Rĵetbi ĩbivcĒv ĩbĵq ĩeĴfbae ĩPĴ tPĵtL cĵo|¹³ Bmj vg cĀZeŪt` i Rĵetbi cĀZ`KĩU tĵt̄ ĩbivcĒvi ĩbĵqZv ĩearb

12 `ĵbqĵtZ gvbĵi i Rxeb KZ ,tjv AwaKvi I KZ` ĩvĵv ĩbqĵšZ| Avj ĩnĵgvbĵtK ŌAvkivdĵ gvLj ĴvZŌ ĩĴc mĵ Kĵt̄Qb| `ĵbqĵ ZĵtK cĀqvRbĵq me DcKiY ĩtq̄Qb Ges Zvi Rb` GKĩU `xb ev Rxeb-hvcb c×ĩZ gĵbvĵZ Kĵt̄Qb| GB ĩetkI AbMĵni Rb` gvbĵi i Kiv t_ĵK AvbMZ` cvlqv thgb Avj ĩnĵ nK, tZgĵb Rĵetbi meĴĵt̄ Avj ĩnĵ ĩearb tgĵb Pĵvĵ cĀZĩU gvbĵi i `bĵZK KZ`| (gvĵjvĵv gĵvĵ Avĵĵ ĩnĵ, Avj ĩnĵ nK ev`vi nK, XvKv: Lvqĵab cĀKvĵb, 2003, c., cĵĵ K_v)

13 K) etĵYemovri bĵmĵiMĵi 52 eQi eqmĵ knx` ĩgqv bĵtg GK evK cĀZeŪtK `ĵĴiv ŌmKivĵtZ nZ`v Kĵt̄Q| (evsjv ĩbDR ŪzqĵUĵdvĵ WU Kg, 09 bĵfĵĵ 2015Bs)

L) kvĵmĵiK cĀZeŪx ĩZb eQi i Aeš ĩki `mq` Avĵĵĵv Avgvb bĵBĵtK b`ĵZ Ōb tdtj nZ`v Kĵt̄j v cvĴĒ ever `mq` Avej Kĵt̄kg| mĵvgMÄ tRĵvi Rmĵcĵ DctRĵvi gĵicĵ BDĵbqĵbi gĵicĵ evRvi msj MĵbQi cĵ Mĵtg G ĩbgĵ NŪv NĵU| (`ĵbK BĴĒdvK, XvKv: 10 Rĵ 2015Bs)

M) ĩvRkvxĵi evNv DctRĵvq GK cĀZeŪx bĵtK alĴyi ci ZĵtK nZ`v Kĵt̄Q etĵ Rmĵtq̄Q cĵj k| (ĩeĴfbaeDR ŪzqĵUĵdvĵ WU Kg, 20 Aĵĵveĵ 2014Bs)

N) ĩvRkvxĵi gĵmĵiMĵi i ZĵvBgvĵx knx` ĩgbvĵi msj MĵcŪv b`x t_ĵK 55 eQi eqmĵ mĵtgRĵ Bmj vg I ĩtĵ dĵv bĵgK GK kvĵmĵiK cĀZeŪxi gĵt`n D×vi Kiv nĵtq̄Q| 15 ĩb AvĴM ĩZĵb emv t_ĵK nĵmĵtq̄ hĵb| (evsjv ĩbDR ŪzqĵUĵdvĵ WU Kg, 19 AvMŌ 2015Bs)

O) Kĵĵ ĩi Pĵv`bv DctRĵvq t`vj ĩb bevecĵ BDĵbqĵbi bqKĵv` Mĵtg ,j kvb Aviv bĵtg GK cĀZeŪx Ziabxi jĵk D×vi Kĵt̄Q cĵj k| alĴyi ci kvĴĵiva Kĵi `ĵĴiv ZĵtK nZ`v Kĵt̄Q etĵ gĵb Kĵt̄Q `ĵbqĵv| (`ĵbK hĵvšĵi, XvKv: 13 AvMŌ 2015Bs)

P) GK evĵ cĀZeŪx hĵKĵK ĩcĵUĵq nZ`v Kĵt̄Q| (`ĵbK hĵvšĵi, XvKv: 25 Aĵĵveĵ 2015Bs)

Q) Kĵovĵi ĩgĵcĵi 30 eQi eqmĵ gĵi kvxĵ Avj x bĵtg GK evĵ cĀZeŪx hĵKĵK ĩcĵUĵq nZ`v Kĵt̄Q| (`ĵbK hĵvšĵi, XvKv: 24 bĵfĵĵ 2015Bs)

Kti tQ| cĀZeÜxt` i Rb` Bmj vg cĀE` w b i v c E v i w e a r t b i K_v m i v m w i w j w c e x b v _ v K t j I g v b y
w n t m t e m K j b v M w i t K i R b` w b i v c E v i K_v e j v n t q t Q | G K B m v t _ m g v t R i c Ā Z e Ü x , A m n v q ,
A y g I w e t k l P w n ` v m = ú b e g v b y i R b` w b i v c E v j v t f i A w a K v i t K m e w a K , i a z j t ` I q v
n t q t Q |

g v Z M t f c Ā Y i w - w z t _ t K i i a e K t i R x e t b i t k l w b t k j m c h s l m g q t K g v b y i R x e b K v j e j v
n q | G B m g t q i R b` g v b y i t e t P _ v K v i w b o d q z v i b v g B R x e t b i w b i v c E v | c Ā Z ` K g v b y i
` r f i w e K I m y f v t e t e t P _ v K v i A w a K v i i t q t Q | g v b y i R x e t b i c Ā g P v l q v n j c w i c Y ©
w b i v c E v i m t 1/2 m g v t R t e t P _ v K v i w K s e v e m e v m K i v | g v b y i G e m b v i c w i c Y w b o d q z v i w e a v b
K t i t Q B m j v g |¹⁴ G w b i v c E v t K w b w o z K i v i R b` m K j c K v t i i A b ` v q n Z ` v K v t K n v i v g
t N v l Y v K i v n t q t Q G e s n Z ` v K v t t i w e i a t x e e ` v t b l q v i R b` g z z t t i g z K t v i Z g w e a v b
i v L v n t q t Q | G c h t 1/2 A v j - K z A v t b e j v n t q t Q , o A v j w n h v i n Z ` v w b w x K t i t Q b h _ v ` K v i Y
e ` w z t i t K Z i t K n Z ` v K t i v b v | t K D A b ` v q f v t e w b n Z t j Z v i D E i w a K v i t K t z v A w g Z v
c Ā Z K v t i i A w a K v i w t q u Q ; w K s ` n Z ` v i e ` v c v t i t m t h b e v o v e m w b v K t i ; t m t z v m v n w h ` c Ā B
n t q t Q B |¹⁵ g n v b e x (m v .) g v b e R w z t K G t K A c t i i t h t K v b a i t b i n Z ` v K i v t _ t K w e i z
_ v K v i K _ v e j t z w m t q e t j b , o t h t j v K A v g v t ` i w e i a t x A ` ; a v i Y K t i t m A v g v t ` i ` j f y
b q |¹⁶ w z w b A v i I e t j b , o t K v b g y j g v b t K M w j t ` I q v w d m K G e s n Z ` v K i v K z l w i |¹⁷

-
- R) R q c j n v t U i A v t ° j c t j i 14 e Q i e q m x g u j b r t g G K c Ā Z e Ü x w K t k v i x i S z š l j v k D x v i K t i t Q c w j k |
(e i s j v w b D R U z q w U t d v i W U K g , 13 t m t P = t 2014 B s)
 - S) M v R i c t j i K v c w m q v q 25 e Q i e q m x A v t g b v t e l m g b r t g G K c Ā Z e Ü x b v i t K M j v t K t U n Z ` v i A w f t h v t M
Z v i ` r g v t K t M b i Z v i K t i t Q c w j k | w R A v m v e t ` ` r g v K v R j w g q v ` t K n Z ` v i K _ v ` K v i K t i t Q b |
c Ā Z e Ü x ` = u i E i m w g q v (8) , m v C g v (4) I m v i q v (2) b r t g i w z b w t g t q i t q t Q | (M v R x t g v n v s b i f j
K e x i (m = u v .) , A v g i v K i t e v R q , c Ā , 3 , m S l ` v - 18 , A t z v e i 2014 , c . , 7)
 - T) m v f v t i i g w ` c j y G j v K v q 25 e Q i e q m x m v B ` j y B m j v g b r t g G K c Ā Z e Ü x h y K t K L y K t i t Q m s y m x i v |
(` w b K B t E d v K , X i K v : 04 A t z v e i 2014 , c . , 4)
 - U) X v K v i b e v e M t A D c t R j v i G K u U B w A j P w j Z t b o S k v P a i i A w f t h v t M M Y u c U w b t Z A v n Z k v i w i K c Ā Z e Ü x
B w ` m A v j x c w j g t n d v h t Z g v i v h v q | (` w b K B t E d v K , X i K v : 6 b t f = t 2014 , c . , 13)
 - V) t g t n i c t j i M s b x D c t R j v i t Z i v B j M t g i R v n v x i A v j t g i e v K c Ā Z e Ü x t Q t j 25 e Q i e q m x d v i a K
t n v t m b 17 w ` b h v e r A c u Z n t q _ v K t j I G L b c h s l Z v i t K v b m U v b c v l q v h v q w b | (` w b K B t E d v K ,
X i K v : 22 w t m = t 2014 , c . , 13)
- 14 وَلَا تُسَبِّدُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ بَعْدَ ظَلْمِكُمْ وَادْعُوهُ حَوْفًا وَقَلَمًا رَاحَةً اللَّهُ قَرِيبٌ مِّنَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ
w e c h e M u U i b v , Z v t K f q I A v k v i m t _ W v K t e | w b o d q B A v j w n a A b M h m r K g e i v q Y t ` i w b K U e Z e f o
(A v j - K z A v b , 7 : 56)
- 15 وَأَلَا لِلنَّاسِ النَّبِيُّ حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ لَآ بِالْحَقِّ وَمَنْ كَفَرَ لَآ بِالْحَقِّ فَمَنْ مِّثْلُ مَا أَفْعَلُ وَأُولَئِكَ سَلَطْنَا فَلَئِمَّا يَسْرِفُونَ
A v j - K z A v b , 17 : 33
- 16 عَنْ بِلَالٍ : أَنَّ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ مَنْ حَمَلَ عَلَيَّ السَّلَاحَ فَلَيْسَ مِنِّي
K v D w j j w n j Z v o A v j v I g v b A v n B q v n v . . . , n v ` x m b s 6874 , K v q t i v : ` v i a B e t b n v h g , 2010 , c . , 819
- 17 عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي عَبْدُ اللَّهِ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ سَبَابُ الْمُسْلِمِ فُسُوقٌ وَقَالَ كُفْرٌ
w K Z v e j y C g v b , e v e y e v q m b K D w j b b w e a q (m v .) w Q e v e j y g y n j y g d n z k z b I q v w K Z i j y K z l i a b , n v ` x m b s
64 , K v q t i v : ` v i a B e t b n v h g , 2010 , c . , 33

cĀZeÜxt` i Rxeb tetP_vKvi AwaKvi itqtQ| cĀZeÜxt` i Rxeb webó Kiv, nZ`v Kiv wKsev
tMvcbfvtē Zvi Rxeb msnvi Kivi tKvb AwaKvi Bmj vtg wczv-gvZvtK t`qwb| Bmj vtg AvBb
cĀZiU gvbvtj i `rfmeK RxebavtYi wbdqZv weavb Kti| ZvB KvDtk Zvi `rfmeK Rxeb
t`tk ewĀZ Kiv Aciva| gvbemaKvtii meRbxb tNviYvctĀI cĀZ`tki RxebavtYi
AwaKvtii K_v `fKZ|¹⁸ Acivtai mefkl gvĪv nt`Q nZ`vKvD| Acivtai G gvĪvq Pťj
Avmtj gvbvtj i tetP_vKvi Avi tKvb c_v`vtK bv| ZvB GK gvbty Ab` gvbtytk nZ`v Ki te
bv| nZ`vi gZ GKwU Pig AcivaťK wbwł x tNvi Yv Kti Avj -KžAvtb ejv ntqtQ, ðhvi v
wbeŕZvi `iab I AĀvbZvekZ wbtRť` i mšlbt` iťK nZ`v Kti Ges Avj wncĀĒ RmeKvtK
Avj wncmāťŪ wgv`v iPbv Kivi DťĪťk` wbwł x MY` Kti, Zviv tZv ywZMŌĪ ntqtQ| Zviv
Aek`B wec_Mvgx ntqtQ Ges Zviv mrc_cĀB wQj bv|¹⁹ Ab`Ī GťmtQ, ðGes Zviv Avj wnc
mvt_ tKvb Bj vntK WvťK bv| Avj wnc hvi nZ`v wbtla KtiťQb, h_v`Kvi Y e`ZxZ ZvtK nZ`v
Kti bv Ges e`wfpvi Kti bv| th GB_ťjv Kti, tm kwĪttfivM Ki te|²⁰

gvbe nZ`vi ci Kvj xb kwĪli K_v tNvi Yv w`ťq KžĀAvtb ejv ntqtQ, ðtKn B`QvKZfvte tKvb
gŕvgbťK nZ`v Kiťj Zvi kwĪĪRvnbw; tmLvťb tm `vqx nte Ges Avj wncZvi cĀZ i`w nteb,
ZvtK jwĀBZ Ki teb Ges Zvi Rb` gnvkwĪcĀZ i vLteb|²¹ i vmj-jwnc(mv.) eťjťQb, ðtKvb
gŕvgb e`w³i wbnZ nI qvi Zžbvq mgMŌcĪ_xi cZb Avj wnc `wťZ AvZ Z`Q e`vcvi|²²
gnvbex (mv.) cĀZiU gvbvtj i Rxeb, māú` I māšbťK gnvcieĀ I AvgvbZ`ťfc tNvi Yv w`ťq Zv
mjĀvi Rb` we`vq nt³/4i fvlťY ō`_ŕxbfvte tNvi Yv Kti b, ðtn gvbe mšlbt` tZvgvť` i GB
gvm, GB kni Ges GB w`bwł thgb cweĀ; wbdqB tZvgvť` i cĀZcijťKi mvt_ mvt_ťvtZi w`b
(wKqvgZ) chšĪťZvgvť` i Rxeb, māú` I māšb tZvgvť` i ci`uťi i KvťQ tZgvb cweĀ|²³

18 MvRx kvqQž ingvb, gvbemaKvi fvl`, XvKv: evsjv GKvťWgv, 1994, c., 114-139; Article-3, (A
commentary on the Universal Declaration of Human Rights Adopted and
proclaimed by general Assembly of the United nations on 10 December 1948, pp.
114-139

19 قَدْ خَسِرَ الَّذِينَ قَتَلُوا أَوْلَادَهُمْ سَفَهًا بِغَيْرِ لِحْمٍ وَحَرَمُوا مَا رَزَقَهُمُ اللَّهُ اقْتِرَاءً عَلَى اللَّهِ قَدْ ضَلُّوا وَمَا كَانُوا مُهْتَدِينَ
Avj -KžAvb, 6 : 140

20 وَالَّذِينَ يَدْعُونَ مَعَ اللَّهِ إِلَهًا آخَرَ وَلَا يَعْلَمُونَ الذَّنْبَ الَّذِي حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ إِلَّا بِالْحَقِّ وَلَا يَزُنُونَ وَمَنْ يَفْعَلْ ذَلِكَ يَلْقَ أَثَامًا
Avj -KžAvb, 25 : 68

21 وَمَنْ يَفْعَلْ مُؤْمِنًا مَنَّعًا فَجَزَاؤُهُ جَهَنَّمَ خَالِدًا فِيهَا وَغَضِبَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَلَعَنَهُ وَأَعَدَّ لَهُ عَذَابًا عَظِيمًا
Avj -KžĀvb, 4 : 93

22 عَنِ الْبِرَاءِ بْنِ عَازِبٍ رَأَى رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ لَزَوَالِ الدُّنْيَا أَهْوَنُ عَلَى اللَّهِ مِنْ قَتْلِ مُؤْمِنٍ بِغَيْرِ
حَقِّ Bvgv BebygvRvn (i.), mvtb gvRvn, `eifZ: `viġ wdkKi, Zv.w., nv`xm bs-2619

23 عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا رَأَى رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ خَطَبَ النَّاسَ يَوْمَ النُّحْرِ فَقَالَ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ أَيُّ
يَوْمٍ هَذَا وَقَالَ يَوْمٌ حَرَامٌ قَالَ فَأَيُّ بَلَدٍ هَذَا قَالَوا بَلَدٌ حَرَامٌ قَالَ فَأَيُّ شَهْرٍ هَذَا قَالَوا شَهْرٌ حَرَامٌ قَالَ فَإِنَّ يَمَاعِزَكُمْ
وَأَمْوَالَكُمْ وَأَعْرَاضَكُمْ عَلَيْكُمْ حَرَامٌ كَحُرْمَةِ يَوْمِكُمْ هَذَا فِي بِلَادِكُمْ هَذَا فِي شَهْرِكُمْ هَذَا
Bvgv eMvix (i.), mnxn
eMvix, wKZvej`nv³/4, evelZ`emvZ AvBq`wgv wgv, nv`xm bs-1739, Kvťiv: `vi`Beťb nvhg, 2010, c.,
208

th tKvb nZ'v tm tnvK `vfwēK wKsev cĀZeŪx Zv wbl x tNvl Yv Kti Avj -KžAvtb Avi l ej v nṯqtQ, ōGes GfK Aci tK nZ'v Ki br:0²⁴

Avj wnb weavtb th Acivtai kw-īf̄c nZ'vi wēl qūw `xKZ; Zv hw` h_v_`m̄v̄y`-cōvY ōvi v Av`vj tZi wBKU wbwōZ fite cōvWYZ nq, Zvntj B tKej GKRB gvbtjK Av`vj tZi ZĒveavtb nZ'v Kivi cĀeAvtm| Ab` tKvbfiteB tKvb gvbtjK nZ'v Kiv `ea bq| gvbtj i Rxeṯbi wbi vcĒv̄tK mef̄aK , i aZ; t` l qv nṯqtQ etj B hw` tKD Ab`vq fite KvD tK nZ'v Kti Zvntj nZ'v Kivi Rb` mteP P kw-īgZȳD cĀZB Kti tQ Bmj vg|²⁵ G kw-īcKv̄tK` KvRi Kivi weavbi cĀZB Kiv nṯqtQ| tKbbv Bmj vgx kw-ī nṯj v `ōvšḡj-K Ges wkv̄vgj-K| Bmj vtg Acivax̄t` i tK kw-ī t` l qv nq tKej Zvi kw-ī wbwōZ Kivi Rb` bq eis Gi gta` w` t̄q thb Ab`v̄b` gvbtj wkv̄v MōY Ki tZ cvi | tmB mv̄t_ AcivacēY gvbtj i gta` Aciva bv Kivi cĀYZv Zwi nq|²⁶

nZ'v Kv tDi kw-ī tNvl Yv Kti Avj wnb Zv ōAvj v etj tQb, ōtn gōgbMY! wbnZt` i e`vcv̄t̄i tZvgv̄t` i Rb` wKmv̄tmi²⁷ weavb t` l qv nṯqtQ| `vaxb e`w̄³ i e`tj `vaxb e`w̄³, μxZ`v̄tmi e`tj μxZ`v̄m l b̄vixi e`tj b̄vix, wKš' Zvi fiv̄t̄qi c̄y nṯZ wKōv̄v̄ ygv cō k̄B Kiv nṯj h_vh_ wēvai Ab̄ȳi Y Kiv l mZZvi mv̄t_ Zvi t` q²⁸ Av`vtq wētaq| Gūv tZvgv̄t` i cĀZcvj tKi c̄y nṯZ fiv̄i j vNe l AbM̄h| Gi ci l th m̄xgv j sNb Kti Zvi Rb` gḡs` kw-ī i t̄qtQ|²⁹ GKRB gvbtj i RxeṯtK Ab`vq fite nZ'v Kiv Bmj vtgi `wōtZ tMvUv gvbeRw̄Z tK nZ'v Kivi b̄vgv̄šl | Avj wnb Zv ōAvj v etj b, ōGB Kvi t̄YB ebx Bmi vCtj i cĀZ GB weavb w` j v̄g

24 Avj -KžAvb, 4: 29 لَا تَعْدُوا أَنْفُسَكُمْ

25 عن عائشة رضى الله عنها قالت قال رسول الله -صلى الله عليه وسلم- « لا يحل دم امرئ مسلم يشهد أن لا إله إلا الله وأن محمدا رسول الله إلا بإحدى ثلاث أو يقتل نفسا فيقتل بها »
i v m j- (m v.) e t j b, g v b t j K n Z' v K i v
` e a n t e b v | Z t e w z b K v i t y ` e a | Z b t a` G K w U n t j v - h w` t K v b e w̄³ K v D t K n Z' v K t i Z v n t j Z v t K
g Z z̄ D t` l q v n t e | (B g v g ` v D` (i .), m b t t b A v e ~ ` v D`, w K Z v e j ū ` y, e v e - e v e j ū ū K i g d x g v b
B i Z v ` v, L. 4_` n v` m b s - 4 3 5 3, K v q t i v: ` v i a j n v` m, 2 0 1 0, c., 1 8 6 1)

26 tgvmt LvRv mvBdžxb, h̄j̄g cĀZKvi l cĀZti t̄a Avj -KžAvtbi fiv̄gKv, AcKv̄wKZ Gg. w̄dj Av̄f̄m` f̄^o
(Kw̄q: Bmj vgx wēk̄tē `v̄j q, w̄l t̄m` f̄ 2006), c., 165
ōtn tevam̄ūbēe`w̄³MY! wKmv̄tmi gta` tZvgv̄t` i Rb` Rxeṯ i t̄qtQ, hv̄tZ tZvgiv mveavb nṯZ cvi | ō
(Avj -KžAvb, 2 : 179)

27 wKmv̄m Av̄i e x k̄a | Gi kw̄āK A_`n̄tj v-mgcw̄i gvb ev Ab̄ȳf̄c | A_`f̄ A t̄b` i cĀZ hZUKzh̄ȳg Kiv nṯqtQ
Zvi mgcwi gvb cĀZ t̄kva t̄b l qv | kixq̄tZi cwi fiv̄l vq wKmv̄m ej v nq nZ'v Ges Av̄Nv̄tZi t̄m kw-ī t̄K hv
mgZvi cĀZ j̄ y` t̄i t̄L weavb Kiv nq | (gvl j v b v g v l z x g v n v` s̄ k d x (i .), Z v d m x t i g v ō A w i d j̄ K ž A v b,
g v l j v b v g v n D i x b L v b (i .) (A b y), X v K v: L v t` g j̄ - n v i g v B b e v` k i n d i n v` t K v i A v b g ȳ Y c K i , Z v . w e, c.,
9 0)

28 wbnZ e`w̄³ i DĒi waKvi x nZ'v Kivi t̄K ȳgv Kitj nZ'v Kivi wBKU wēwagZ w` q`Z (دية) A_`ī A_`^o t̄Di
`wē Ki t̄Z cvi

29 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كَتِبَ عَلَيْكُمُ الْقِصَاصُ فِي الْقَتْلِ الْأَحْرُُّ بِالْحُرِّ وَالْعَبْدُ بِالْعَبْدِ وَالْأَنْثَىٰ بِالْأُنْثَىٰ فَمَنْ عُفِيَ لَهُ مِنْ
أَخِيهِ شَيْءٌ فَاتِّبَاعٌ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَأَدَاءٌ لِأَيْدِيهِمْ إِحْسَانٌ لِّكَ تَخْفِيفٌ مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ وَرَحْمَةٌ فَمَنْ اعْتَدَىٰ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ فَعَلَهُ عَذَابٌ
أَلِيمٌ Avj -KžAvb, 2 : 178

th, binZ`v A_ev `m̄bqvq aYsmvZ`K Kvh`Kiv tnZze`ZxZ tKD tKvb e`w³K nZ`v KiTj tm
 thb `m̄bqv mKj gvbvYtKB nZ`v Kij, Avi tKD tKvb e`w³i cĀY i yv KiTj tm thb mKj
 gvbvY i cĀY i yv Kij | Zv`i w̄bKU tZv Avgvi i vmj-MY `úó cĀY Gt̄bQj, m̄Kš` Gici l
 Zv`i A#b#K `m̄bqvq m̄xgvj sNbKvi xB itq tMj |³⁰ GB mZK@vYx tkvvi cil hw` tKD
 KvD#K nZ`v Kti tdtj, Zvntj m̄Kmv#mi weavb KvhRi Kti Gi cĀZweavb Kiv nte | Avj un&
 ZvĀAvj v Avi l etj b, ĀAvig Zv`i Rb` ZvZ weavb w̄ tqwQj vg th, cĀYi e`tj cĀY, tPrLi
 e`tj tPrL, bvtKi e`tj bvK, Kv#bi e`tj Kvb, `vtZi e`tj `vZ Ges hLtg i e`tj Abjyc
 hLg | AZtci tKD Zv ygv KiTj ZvZ Zvi B cvc tgvPb nte | Avj un&hv AeZxY`Kti tQb
 Z` bqv#ti hviv weavb t`q bv, Zviv hvij g |³¹ i ayZvB bq eis Ab`vqv#te KvD#K nZ`v KiTj
 m̄Kmv#mi weavb KvhRi Kivi cil nZ`vKvi#K AbšKvj Rvnbv#tgi kvw`l tfvM KiTz nte |
 GgbwK Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vq Agryvj g bVmw#tKi Rxe#bi `wqZj mi Kv#i |³² hw` Zviv
 gryvj g e`kvni kZĀbqv#x Ki w̄ tZ ivRx nq | G w̄l tQ Avj x (iv.) etj tQb, hv`i Dci
 Avgv#i `wqZj itq tQ Zv`i i³ Avgv#i it³i g#ZvB gh# vm`úub³³ gvbvY i Rxe#bi
 w̄bivcEvi w̄l qwU tLqj ti#L i vmj-jm̄ (mv.) GK gvjvi M#f`mš#b_vKvi `iab Zvi KZ.
 Aciv#ai kvw`l gl Kel Kti w̄Qj b |³⁴ nhi Z lgi dvi aK (iv.) AvRvi evBRvb w̄Rtqi mgtq
 tmLv#bi gvbvY i Rxeb, m`ú` l agRq i w̄Z-bw̄Z w̄bivc` etj tNvI Yv Kti w̄Qj b |³⁵ nhi Z
 lgi dvi aK (iv.) tRi aRvtj g w̄Rtqi mgtq l GKB ai#bi tNvI Yv w̄ tqwQj b |³⁶

30 مِنْ أَهْلِكَ لَكَئِنَّا عَلَى بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ أَثَمٌ مَنْ قَتَلَ نَفْسًا بِرِغْبَتِ نَفْسٍ أَوْ فَسَادٍ فِي لَأَرْضٍ فَكَأَنَّمَا قَتَلَ النَّاسَ جَمِيعًا وَمَنْ أَحْيَاهَا فَكَأَنَّمَا أَحْيَا النَّاسَ جَمِيعًا وَلَقَدْ جَاءَهُمْ رَسُولُنَا رَبُّنَا بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ ثُمَّ إِنَّ كَثِيرًا مِنْهُمْ بَعَدَ ذَلِكَ فِي الْأَرْضِ. *Alj -KZAvb, 5 : 32*

31 وَكُنْتُمْ عَلَيْهِمْ فَيَلْبَسُونَ بِالنَّفْسِ وَالْعَيْنِ بِالْأَعْيُنِ وَالْأَنْفِ بِالْأَنْفِ وَالْأُذُنَ بِالْأُذُنِ وَالسِّنَّ بِالسِّنِّ وَالْأَجْرُوحَ *Alj -KZAvb, 5 : 45*

32 قَاتِلُوا ذَلِيلًا لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَلَا بِالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ وَلَا يُحَرِّمُونَ مَا حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ وَلَا يَدِينُونَ بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ الْحَقَّ مِنَ النَّاسِ *Alj -KZAvb, 9 : 29*

33 عن أبي الجنوب قال قال علي رضي الله عنه : من كانت له ذمتنا فدمه كدماننا *Bgvq `vivKZbx (i.), mbv#b `vivKZbx, m̄KZvej ü`~..., nv`xm bs-200, Avj -gvKZvevtq kv#vj v*

34 Dr. Shaikh Shaukat Hossain, 'Human Rights in Islam', New Delhi: Kitab Bhaban, 1981, p. 42

عن عمران بن حصين أن امرأة - قال في حديث أبان من جهينة - أتت النبي -صلى الله عليه وسلم- فقالت إنها زنت وهي حبلى. فدعا النبي -صلى الله عليه وسلم- وليا لها فقال له رسول الله -صلى الله عليه وسلم- « أحسن إليها فإذا وضعت فجئ بها ». فلما أن وضعت جاء بها فأمر بها النبي -صلى الله عليه وسلم- فشكت عليها ثيابها ثم أمر بها فرجمت ثم أمرهم فصلوا عليها فقال عمر يا رسول الله تصلى عليها وقد زنت قال « والذي بيده لقد تابت توبة لو قسمت بين سبعين من أهل المدينة لوسعتهم وهل وجدت أفضل من أن جادت نفسي بنفسها ». لم يقل عن أبان فشكت عليها ثيابها *Bgvq Ave~vD` (i.), mbv#b Ave~vD`, m̄KZvej ü`y, eve-vej gvi AvwZj j vZx Avgvi b vrexq~(mv.) w̄i Riwgnv w̄gb RgvBbv, L. 4_@nv`xm bs-4440, Kvq#iv: `vi#j nv`xm, 2010, c., 1898*

35 Prof. Shibli Numani, *Al Farooq*, Lahore: Kashmiri Bazar, 1939, p. 268

36 Prof. Shibli Nu`mani (Shams-ul-Ulama), *Al-Farooq; The Life of Omar The Great*, Maulana Zafar Ali Khan (Trans.), New Delhi: International Islamic Publications, 1992, p. 336

tbq| cwi evi, mgvR I ivtof AhZæAetnjvi dtj fžtfvMx cĀZeÜxtK gZž w`tk tvTj t`q|

cwiertii tKvb m`tm`i cĀZeÜKZvi KvižY AžbK mgq cwiertii Ab`vb` m`m`ivl mvgvRKfvte tnq nq etj Zv`i I cĀZeÜx gvbyUj cĀZ Džcývfvie Rbžq| mvgvRK m`šyb cĀq žýĀB wbfP Kti DcvRžbi mýgZvi Dci | DcvRž AýgZvi KvižY cĀZeÜx gvbyUj Abv`i I Aetnjvi m`šyb ntq _vtK|⁴⁰ DcvRžbcwQžq _vKv bviž`i Ae`v thgb tkvPbxq tZgub DcvRžnxb cĀZeÜxi Ae`v Zvi tPžq tenk fqven| Bmjvḡ GžýĀf fžtfvMx`i cĀZ D`vi I gvbyEK nI qvi wltž ZvM` t`q| Lv`i Afvtei K_v wPšI Kti KvDžK nZ`v Kiv hvte bv tKbbv RweKvi `wqZi; `qs Avjwñ| G KvižY Avjwñ Aci bvg ivžvK ev wvRK`vZv| cweĀ KžAvtb Avjwñ&ZvAvj v etj b, Ōf-cžō wPvYKvix mKžj i RweKvi `wqZi Avjwñ&B| wZvb Zv`i `vqx I A`vqx Aew`wZ m`žŪ AewZ; mýúó wKZvte me wKQB AvžQ|⁴¹

gvZMžf`mvZwU `li cvo Kij ž`žY AvZv m`wvi Z nq| G Ae`v t`žK gvbe wki i tetP _vKvi AnaKvi i iænq| gvbe mšžbi G chžq Avmvi ci t`žK ZvžK tKvbfvteB G AnaKvi t`žK ewĀZ Kiv hvte bv| tKvb tKvb žýĀf cĀZeÜxt`iK Ambivc`, Zv`i fiel`r wbtž ksKv, mgvžRi Kzs`vi wKsev cĀZewÜZvi `iab mō eūmea mgm`vi KvižY AžbK Awffviek Zv`i žK nZ`v Kti _vtK|⁴² Avw`R AbUžbi Avk`vq th tKvb aižbi Rxeb bvkžK Avjwñ&Kžvvi fvte wbtžA Kti tNvI Yv KtižQb, ŌtZvgt`i mšžbt`i žK `wv`-fžq nZ`v Ki bv| Zv`i žK AvwB wv hK t`B Ges tZvgt`i žK| wBžqB Zv`i žK nZ`v Kiv gnvcvc|⁴³ Avj -KžŌAvtb Ab` AvqžZ GžmžQ, ŌhLb Rxeš mgvwa`I Kb`vžK wRĀvmv Kiv nte, Kx Acivta ZvžK nZ`v Kiv nžqWžj ?⁴⁴ Rývḡ wBžZ I qvve (I`vmvi teib) t`žK ewYž| wZvb etj b Avwḡ ivmj- (mv.) Gi `ievti nwiRi ntq i bžZ tcvḡ Dcv`Z mivvevžq tKivḡ ivmj-jwñ&(mv.) tK Avhž m`úžK` cĀkakižQb? cĀZ DĒti ivmj-jwñ (mv.) ej žj b Zv` BnZ`v|⁴⁵ gvbemšžb nZ`vi gZ RNb` I exfrm KvžRi DžI`k` cwi evi K, A`wvZK wKsev mvgvRK hvB tnvK bv tKb ZvžK m`úžPžc

40 "Disability in Bangladesh; A Situation Analysis; a Final Report" The Danish Bilharziasis for the World Bank Peoples republic of Bangladesh, May 2004, p. 8

41 وَمَا مِنْ دَاقِي الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا عَلَى اللَّهِ رِزْقُهَا وَيَعْلَمُ مُسْتَقَرَّهَا وَمُسْتَوْدَعَهَا كُلٌّ فِي كِتَابٍ مُبِينٍ Avj -KžAvb, 11 : 6

42 MvRixžj i fžžj qv GjvKvq tij žmZzcvi nžZ wltž tUžbi av`vq tcvKvK kžgK `B cĀZeÜx wki i gZž ntžqžQ| AvnZ ntžqžQb AvI wZb cĀZeÜx kžgK| nZvZiv mevB evK I kēY cĀZeÜx| (wvWwDR UžqWU tcvI WU Kg, 09 Ažžvei 2015Bs)

43 Avj -KžŌAvb, 17 : 31 وَلَا تَعْدُوا وُؤُلَادَكُمْ حَسِيَّةَ إِمْلَاقٍ نَحْنُ نَرْزُقُهُمْ وَإِيَّاكُمْ إِنَّ قَتْلَهُمْ كَانَ خِطْئًا كَبِيرًا

44 Avj -KžŌAvb, 81 : 8-9 وَإِنَّا لَلْمُوعِدَةُ سِدْرًا لِيَأْتِيَ تَتَبَّ قَتَلْت

Ab` GK AvqžZ ejv ntžqžQ, التَّهْلُكَةُ إِلَى التَّهْلُكَةِ, دُفُوا بِأَيْدِيكُمْ إِلَى التَّهْلُكَةِ, Avj -KžŌAvb, 2 : 195) bv|Ō (Avj -KžŌAvb, 2 : 195)

45 عَنْ جَدَامَتَيْتٍ وَهَبِأُحْتِ عُكَّاشَةَ قَالَتْ حَضَرْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- فَبَلَغْتُ نَاسًا. ثُمَّ بَلَغْتُهُ عَنْ الْعَزْلِ فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- « تِلْكَ أَوْلَادُ خَفِيٍّ » Bgvg gyyij g (i.), mnxn gyyij g, eve-eyev hvI qvRj wMj v, nv`m bs- 1442, Kvqživ: `vižBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 401

nviyg tNvIYv Kti tQ Bmjvg| tKbbv, G Kv tRi dtj GKw Rxeb tK nZ`v Kiv nq, i³ m=utK^P AwaKvi nebó nq| `g^P gvbe `Zvi Dci AZ`vPvi, hysg l e`wFPti i grv evx cvq| nv`xtm Gtm tQ, Ave`jym (Beb gvmD`) (iv.) t` tK eivY^Z, wZwb ej t j b, Awig wRÁvmv Kijvg, tn Avj m& i vmj-, tKvb `bvn metP t q eo? wZwb ej t j b, KvD t K Avj m& mgKÿ w`i Kiv, A_P wZwbB tZvgv tK mwó Kti tQb| wZwb ej t j b, Zvi cti tKvb wU? bex (mv.) ej t j b, tZvgvi m t_ Lvte, G f t q tZvgvi mš t b t K nZ`v Kiv| wZwb ej t j b, Zvi cti tKvb wU? bex (mv.) ej t j b, tZvgvi cĀZ tekxi `xi m t_ whbv Kiv| ZLb bex (mv.)-Gi K_v i mZ`Zv tNvIYv Kti b m h j n t j v, Avi hviv Avj m& m t 1/2 Ab` tKvb Bj v t K W t K b v | 0⁴⁶ gnibex (mv.) c j a d t` i b`vq `t j v K t` i Kiv t` t K l mš t b nZ`v b v Kivi Dci kc_ tbb, evBŪAvZ M h Y K t i b | wZwb e t j b, G U v f q v e n A c i v a l m = u Y` n v i v g | K z Ū A v t b G w e l t q A v i l e j v n t q t Q, Z v i v G B g t g` e v B q v Z K i t Z v t h, Ō Z v i v A v j m & m t_ t K v b k i x K w`i K i t e b v, P z i K i t e b v, e`wFPvi K i t e b v, w b t R t` i mš t b nZ`v K i t e b v | 0⁴⁷ A v j - K z Ū A v t b A v i l t N w l Z n t q t Q, Ō Z v i v t h b f q K t i t h, A m n v q mš t b t c Q t b t Q t o t M t j Z v i v l Z v t` i m = t Ū D w M m a n t Z v | 0⁴⁸

Avj -KzŪAvtbi G mKj eY^Bvq mš t b i R x e t b i w b i v c E v i e`v c t i m y ū ó w b t` R i t q t Q | mš t b t m t n v K cĀZeÜx wKsev `v f w e K Z v i w b i v c E v i e`v c t i g n i b e x (m v .) w e t k l Z v K x` w` t q t Q b G e s Z v i cĀZ w Ō Z m g v t R G U v e v` e v q b K t i t Q b G e s A b w M Z D = g n t K G w e l t q w` K w b t` R b v w` t q t M t Q b | w Z w b 0` ` h x b f v l v q t N v I Y v K t i b, Ō G K R b e`w³ i c v t c i R b` G Z U K B h t_ ó t h, h v t` i j v j b - c j t b i ` w q Z i Z v i D c i b` ` l Z v A v` v t q t m w e i Z` _ v t K | 0⁴⁹ B m j v t g k Ī a i w e i a t x A w f h v b c w i P v j b v i A v t M t m b v c w Z t` i w Z w b w e t k l f i t e w b t` R b v w` t Z b | h v A v b v m B e t b g v t j K (i v .) i v m j - j y m & (m v .) t` t K e Y^B v K t i b | i v m j - j y m (m v .) e t j b, w k i t K, e x t K e v

46 عن عمرو بن شريحيل قال قال عبد الله : قال رجل يا رسول الله أي الذنب أكبر عند الله ؟ قال (أن تدعو الله ندا وهو خلقك) . قال ثم أي ؟ قال (ثم أن تقتل ولدك مخافة أن يطعم منك) . قال ثم أي ؟ قال (أن تزاني حليلة جارك) . فأنزل الله تصديقها **لَوْ أَنزَيْدَعُونَ مَعَ اللَّهِ إِلَٰهًا آخَرَ وَلَا يَقُولُوا لَوْلَا سَأَلْنَا اللَّهَ إِلاَّ بِالْحَقِّ وَلَا يُزْدُونَ**
Bgvg e j v i x (i .) , m n x n e j v i x , w K Z v e y` w` q i Z , e v e - e v e y K v l w j j m n j Z v Ō A v j v A Ō g v B q v K Z z` g Ō A w g b v b g z v i A v g v` v b d v h v R v D ū R v n v b g , n v` x m b s 6861, K v q t i v : ` v i æ B e b n v h g , 2010, c., 818

47 **أَلَمْ يَأْمُرْ بِاللَّهِ شَيْئًا وَلَا يَسْرِقَ وَلَا يَزْنِيَ وَلَا يَقُولُ آوْلاَدَهُنَّ**
48 Avj -KzŪAvb, 4 : 9 **وَلِيَحْشَ النَّبِيُّ لَوْ تَرَكَوا مِنْ خَلْفِهِمْ تُرْبَةً ضِعَافًا خَافُوا عَلَيْهِمْ**

49 **عَنْ خَبِيْطَةَ قَالَ كَذَا جُلُوسًا مَعَ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو إِذْ جَاءَهُ قَهْرَمَانٌ لَهُ قَالَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ**
b v d K w Z A v j v j & Ō B q i v j ... , n v` x m b s - 996, K v q t i v : ` v i æ B e b n v h g , 2010, c., 266
w e i f b a d M Ō S` w K O z k t` a i c w i e Z` f b D` w e l q i u G f i t e G t m t Q, عَن وَهْبِ بْنِ جَابِرِ الْخَبْيَوَانِيِّ عَنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ كَقِي بِالْأَمْرِ إِثْمًا أَنْ يُضَيِّعَ مَنْ يَقُوْثُ m b v t b A v e y` v D` , L. 2q, w K Z v e y` h v K v Z , e v e y d v m j w i Z i & w i n u g , n v` x m b s 1692, K v q t i v : ` v i æ j` n v` x m , 2010, c., 733

meĀ|⁵⁴ Avj un&ev` vi wi whtKi e'e`v Ktib| G m=útK@Zwb etjb, 0Zviv wK j`y` Kti bv, Avj un&hvi Rb` B`Qv wi hK ck`ÍKtib Ges mwgZ Ktib? GtZ Aek`B wb`k0 i tqtQ gŷgb m=ú` vtqi Rb`|⁵⁵

Bmj vtgi wKQzbmZgvjv itqtQ hv cĀZeÜxt` i Dbz Rxeb Mvb I wivcEv i qvi m½I RwoZ| G,tjvtZ`k`lj` c0k0 imZgZ Aciva I eo ,Yvn| ZvB cĀZeÜxt` i `vfwek Rxeb-hvcb Kivi Rb` c0qvRbxq mKj wKQzKiZ nte| Zvt` i tetP`vKvi Rb` c0qvRbxq Pwn`v Zvt` i tK h_vh_fite mieivn Kiv Bmj vgx Av`k0 Bmj vgx kixqtZi j`y` n`Q gibe mgvtRi mweR Kj`vY mvab I gŷ| e`w3 I mgw0i Kj`vY I cig mvdjt`i w`tK AMhi Kti me0Kvi Ab`vq, hjyg I cvc KvR t`tK Zvt` i gŷ I weiZ ivLv| cĀZeÜx gvbtK meŷwYK Rxebi wivcEv wv0Z KiZ nte| gvbtI cww0 Rxeb tKvb fiteB Aci gvbtI nK bó Kiv hite bv| gvbtI `fvem0Z I Bbmvd wfwEK AwaKvimgr h_vh_fite t00 t`I qv Avj un& weavb|

5.2Lv` i Pwn`v ci-Y

wki fng0 nlqvi ci t`tK iiaKti Rxebi mKj ch0q Lv` i Pwn`v c0g I c0vb| Lv` i Pwn`v ci-Y bv ntj gvbtI gta` bvbv iKg cĀZeÜZvi m0 nq|⁵⁶ cŷ0nbZv 18 eQtii Kg eqmx th tKvb gvbtI kixtii th tKvb Astk weKj v½Zv`Zwi KiZ cvti|⁵⁷ evsj vt` kmn Dbqbkxj t`tK cĀZeÜxt` i c0qvRbxq ch0B Lvevi mieivn Kiv nq bv wKsev m=0 nq bv| mgvtR Zvt` i tK tevSv gtb Kievi`iab Zvt` i c0Z h_vh_ c0qvRb ci-Y Kiv nq bv|⁵⁸

54 Avj -KzAvb, 29 : 60 وَاَيُّنَ مِنْ ذَاتِيْ لَا تَحْمِلُ رِزْقَهَا اللهُ يَرْزُقُهَا وَاِيَّاكُمْ وَهُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيْمُ

55 Avj -KzAvb, 30 : 37 وَاللَّعِيْلٰرَ اللهُ يَبْسُطُ الرِّزْقَ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَعْبُرُ اِنَّ فِيْ ذٰلِكَ لَايٰتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ يُؤْمِنُوْنَ

56 Peiyun She and Gina A. Livermore, “Material Hardship, Poverty, and Disability Among Working-Age Adults”, *Social Science Quarterly*, Vol. 88, No. 4 (December 2007), USA: Wiley Publishers, p. 971

57 Nelson J. Binglel et al., *Psychological Malnutrition of Children*, The APSAC Study Guides 4 (American Professional Society on the Abuse of Children), USA: Sage Publication, 2001, p. 2

58 K) cĀZeÜxiv tKvb ai tbi Lvevi Lvte tm wv0vš ch0S| Zvt` i tK wbtZ t`I qv nqbv| Zvt` i tK G mKj wv0vš Pwctq t`I qv nq| (g`w_B (tnRx) w`š, 0wv0vš MhY I e`w3 `vaxbZv0 0Avgrv K_v Awg ej e0; evx cĀZeÜx gvbtI AwaKvi Av`vtq tmĭ GWtftKmx evsj vt` k t00yZ, w`jviv mivEvi wgzZ(m=úv.), XvKv: mxW, m`P= 2013, c., 55)

L) 0AwUv=K wki iv0-mgvR Avi tevSv ntq`vKte bv| Zvt` i gj`evb m=ú` wntmte Mto ZxtZ PvB| Zvt` i RxebtKI A`0n KiZ PvB| Zvivl mgvtRi Ask : c0vbgšy tkL nwmv| c0vbgšy Avi I etjb, cĀZeÜxt` i μov c0viti j`y` miKvi GKw AvšR0ZK gvbtI μov Kgtc0 `vctbi Kvhp0g nrtZ wntqtQ| (`wbK c0g Avtjv, XvKv: 03 Gw0 2015)

M) MteIYv c0Zte`tb t`Lv tM0, cĀZeÜx wki iv cwi evti mgvbfite Lvevi, cwi taq tcvvK I h_vh_ hZ0 cvq bv| Prof. Nazma Shams (Ed.), *Tales of Darkness*,...Ibid, p. 13

Zv` i Lvevti cĀgvtbi K_v metePbvq tbi qv nq bv|⁵⁹ GKĀU Mtel Yv cĀZe`tb t` Lv tMĀQ, evsj vt`tk 90 kZvsk cwi evti `w cĀZeÜZv Kgvvtbi Rb` ŪwFÜwgb GŪ-Gi Afve i tqĀQ|⁶⁰ gvbĀ i tgĀij K AwaKvmgtni gĀa` Lv` i Pvn`vci-Y meĀg| gvbĀ i wi RK`vtbi e`vcvüĀ Avj m&ZvĀAvj vi GLwZqvi vaxb| wZvb gvbĀ i wi RĀKi `wqZfvī MĀY KĀi tQb Ges wĀRĀK wi RK`vZv tNvi Yv KĀi tQb| Avj -KĀAvĀb Biv` nĀqĀQ, ŪGes ZvĀK Zvi avi YvZx Drm nĀZ `vb Ki tēb wi hK| th e`w³ Avj m& Dci wĀfP KĀi Zvi Rb` Avj m&B hĀ_ō| Avj m&ZvĀ B`Qv ci-Y Ki tēbB; Avj m&mg`wKQĀ Rb` w`i KĀi tQb wĀw`Ū gvĀv|⁶¹ ev`vi wi RK cĀvtbi `wqZ; I KZĀ` Avj m& wĀRiB| gnvb Avj m&tKej gvĀ Ab` ev`vĀK DvQjv emvĀq Zv KĀi _vĀKb| GĀyĀĀ `wqZ; cvj bKvix ev`v tL`gZKvix wntmte Avj m& cĀZvĀwā wntmte KivR KĀi | gnvb Avj m&etj b, ŪDĒi wāKvix i AbjĀc KZĀ`|⁶² BgvĀ elvix (i.) etj b, gnj vi DcĀi I wK Ggb tKvb `wqZ; AvĀQ? gnvb Avj m&etj b, ŪAvi Avj m&ZvĀAvj v Ggb `Ūe`w³ i `ŵvšĀ wĀqĀb, hv` i GKRB tevev, wKQb KiĀZ mg`bq| tm Zvi AwĀfveĀKi I ci tevSv `Āfc|⁶³ `ŵĀ, AeĀnij Z, wĀt`^ I AmnvĀt` i cvĀk `wvĀbv Bmj vtgi wĀ`Rbv| `ŵĀt` i mrvvĀh` GwĀtq AvmĀj Avj m&mnvqZvKvix` i I ci mnvqZvi gvĀv emvĀq t`b| ivmj-jm& (mv.) G cĀtĀ½ etj b, ŪtZvgiv Avgvi mšĀ wĀt`^ `ŵĀt` i gĀa` AĀšĀY Ki | tKbbv tZvgiv Zv` i Dmxj vq mrvvĀh` I wi hK cĀB nI |⁶⁴

gvbĀ i mĀZv I kvixi K cwi MVĀb Lv` i fĀgKv Ab`KvĀ⁶⁵ gvbĀyĀK mĀyĀfĀte tetP`_vKĀZ nĀj mĀyĀ Lv` mieivn Kiv cĀqvRb| iayZvB bq Lv` nĀZ nĀe nvj vj Ges cwi`vi-cwi`QbĀ

59 Donald J. Lollar, *Public Health and Disability: Emerging Opportunities*, Association of Schools of Public Health, Vol. 117, No. 2, India: Sage Publications, (March-April 2002), p. 135

60 Dr. Paul Ackerman et al (Prepared by) and Md. Arifur Rahman (Coordinated by), “Assessment of Educational Needs of Disabled Children in Bangladesh”, (The Bangladesh Country Report, World Health Organization (WHO), USAID April 2005. p. 18

61 Avj - KĀAvb, 65 : 3

62 Avj -KĀAvb, 2 : 233

63 { وَعَلَىٰ أُولَٰئِكَ مِثْلُ ذَلِكَ } وَهَلْ عَلَى الْمَرْأَةِ مِنْهُ شَيْءٌ وَإِضْرَابَ اللَّهِ مِثْلًا رَجُلَيْنِ أَحَدُهُمَا أَتَيْكُمْ بِسُقُومٍ { صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ } BgvĀ elvix (i.), mnxn elvix kixd, wKZvej AvZBgvn, eve-I qvAvj vj I qvwi wQj y hvij K I qvrvj Avj vj gvi Aviz wgbū kvBqĀ I qv`vievj wū gvQj vi i RjvBib Avrv`ygv AveKvgyBj v KivDij nx wmi wZg ggvZvKg, nv`xm bs-5369, KvĀtīv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 665; Avj -KĀAvb, 16 : 76

64 عَنْ جُبَيْرِ بْنِ نُفَيْرٍ الضَّرْمِيِّ أَنَّهُ سَمِعَ أَبَا التَّرْدَاءِ يَقُولُ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَقُولُ « Bgig Avev`vD` (i.), mĀvtb Ave`vD`, L. 3q, wKZvej wRn`, eve dxj BwšDwi weiaRjvĀ LvBj x A`Ā`vqvĀwZ, nv`xm bs-2594, KvĀtīv: `viæj nv`xm, 2010, c., 1123

65 A.S.G. Faruque et al, “Nutrition: Basis for Healthy Children and Mothers in Bangladesh”, in the *Journal of Health, Population and Nutrition*, Vol. 26, No. 3,

I cweĀ | Lv` I cġvġqi cġve gvbyġi Rxeġb AZ'waK | cĀZeÜxt` i Lv` i ġeltqġ tKġv
Aeġjv Kiv hvġebv | Zv` i Lv` i e'vcvġi Rġb# ceġ_tKB j ħ ġ ivLġZ nġe | gvZMġfġhLb
ġki Avġm ZLb gv I ġki i `ġ` i Rb` Avvġthġ e'vcvġi cYmZKZv I ġbqgvbyġZvġv tġġb
Pjv cġqvRb |⁶⁶ tKbbv, MfġZx gv I Mfġ'ġki i `ġ` H Lv` I cġvġqi DciB ġbfġKxj |⁶⁷
gvbmġZ Lv` i Afvġe gv I mšġb DfġqiB `ġ` nġvb NUġZ cvġi hv Bmjvġgi `ġġZ
MġYġhvM` bq | Bmjvġ meġġK ġ ġZ; Avġivc Kġi _vġK gv I ġki i mġZv kġ³ I mġg_ġvb
Rxeġbi cĀZ |⁶⁸ thb Mfġ' ġki cYmġ' Ae'vq Rbġvf KġZ cvġi | kvġmġK mġZv I
gvbmġK `ġ` cġi MVġb KvġRix fġgKv ivLvġi tġġĀ Lv` i Acġi nġhZv Ab`ġKġhġ G KvġġY
mšġbġK `ġcġbi mgqKġj t_ġK i ġġKġi Rxeġbi meġġi Dchġ Lv` `vb Kivi e'e'v Kiv
DġPZ | Bmjvġ mšġġbi `ġ` i Rb` cġqvRbġq mġg Lv` MġY I Lv` i mġe'v Kivi Rb`
mġuófvġe ġġ` Rbv `vb Kġi |

gvbe kġi mġg Lv` i Afvġe cġi cYmġKġk NġU bv |⁶⁹ kġġi ġġcġY, kġ³ Drcġ`b I
tiġMġġġiġv ġġZv AvRZ nq Ges ġġvi hvZbv `ġ` Kġi KgRġ³ thvMvq cġġKi Lveri |
AcġZvi Rb` gvbyġi ġġa` tKvb tKvb aiġbi cĀZewÜZvi mġġ nġq _vġK |⁷⁰ cĀZeÜxt` i
kġġi mġWK hZġZvġv ġġRiv ġġZ cvġi bv | tm KvġġY Zv` i Lv` i e'vcvġi cġi evġi
m`m`ġi ġġġfġe tLqj ivLġZ nġe | Bmjvġ gvbyġġK Lv` MġġYi ġvġġg G cġqvRb
tġUġbvġi Avġvb Rvbvq | AvġmġZvġAvġv tNvġYv Kġib, ŌġZvġiv cġvġvġi Ki Ges Ace`q
Kġiv bv |⁷¹ Ab`Ā ejv nġġġQ, ŌvZġb j Zv I eġġ-D`vbmġ mġġ KġiġQb Ges tLRġ eġġ,
ġġfġe'ġ ġġkó Lv` km, hvqZb I `ġġġ mġġ KġiġQb-GB, ġġ GġK Aġġi m`ġ Ges
ġġġġ | hLb Zv dj evb nq ZLb Zvi dj Avvġi Kġġe Avġ dmj Zġevi ġġb Zvi nK

Special Issue on Achieving the Millennium Development Goals in Bangladesh (September 2008), ICDDR'B, p. 327

66 Angela M. Zivkovic, et al, "Human milk glycobiome and its impact on the infant gastrointestinal microbiota, Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America", Published by: *National Academy of Sciences*, Supplement: Microbes and Health, Vol. 108, (March 15, 2011), p. 4653

67 Andrea Carlson and Ben Senauer, "The Impact of the Special Supplemental Nutrition Program for Women, Infants, and Children on Child Health", Sources at *American Journal of Agricultural Economics*, Vol. 85, No. 2 (May, 2003), UK: Published by Oxford University Press, p. 485

68 Shabina Arfat, "Islamic Perspective of the Children's Rights: An Overview" in the *Asian Journal of Social Sciences & Humanities*, Vol. 2, No. 1, February 2013, p. 299

69 A.S.G. Faruque et al., Ibid, p. 325

70 Sue Philpott, "Gender and Disability, Empowering Women for Gender Equity", No. 20, *Politics, Power and Democracy*, UK: Taylor & Francis Ltd., 1994, p. 87

71 وَكُلُوا وَاشْرَبُوا وَلَا تُسْرِفُوا *Avj -KġĀvb*, 7 : 31

cĀvb Ki te Ges AcPq Ki te bv; wbdqB wZwb AcPqKvixt` i tK cm>` Ktib bv|⁷² GLvtb
wtkl fvtē tLRj I Av'zji K_v Dtl Kti G_vtjvi wtkl Lv` , tYi cĀZ BwZ Kiv
ntqtQ| AvaybK Mtel Yiq t` Lv tMtQ th, tLRji itqtQ Ggb Dcv` vb hv mntr nRg nq Ges
Zv t_tk kixi Avk cwi gvY Rxbk w³ I Lv` cĀY MhY Kti | nhi Z qvi Bqvg (Av.)-tK ZvRv
tLRj MhYi Av` k t` lqv ntqij , hvZ Kti wZwb mšlb ctheKvj xb Zui t` tn qtcĀB kw³
wdti tctZ cti b| Lv` i , Yv, Y eYbV Kti Avj -KzAvb kixtd ejv ntqtQ, ŌZmg tZvgvi
w` tK LRj-efji Kvtd bvor` vl , Zv tZvgvtK mZKj ZvRv LRj` vb Kite| mZivs Avnvi Ki,
civb Ki I PjzRgv | gvbji gta` KvDtk h w` Zvg t` L ZLb ej , ŌAvng` vgtqi Dti tk`
tgšbZv Aej` tbi gvbZ Kti w| mZivs AvR Avng wKozZB tKvb gvbji mvt` evK` vj vc Kie
bv|⁷³ cweĀ KzŌAvtb gay weltaql Dtl Kiv nq th, Ōtgšgwi D` i ntZ wBMZ nq weiea
etYP` cvbxq; hvZ gvbji Rb` itqtQ Avti w` | Aek`B GtZ itqtQ w` kĀ wPšikvj
m`u` vtqi Rb`|⁷⁴

gvbji Rb` MhYxq Lv` I cvbxq cwi`vi-cwi`QbaGes cweĀ n lqv cĀqvRb| th me Lv`
Bmj vg cweĀ I nij vj tNvl Yv Kti tQ tm meB Lv` I cvbxq wntmte MhY Kiv cĀqvRb| Zv bv
ntj kixi I t` i qwZ I bvbv tivtM Avmšl n lqv S wK itqtQ| nij vj i wR I Lv` i
Pwn`v tglvbtv m`u` tK`KzAvtb m`u`o eYbV itqtQ, Ōtn gŷgBMV! tZvgvt` i tK Avng th me
cweĀ e` w` tqi Q Zv ntZ Avnvi Ki Ges Avj w` w` w` KzÁZv cKvk Ki h w` tZvgiv` i ay
Zv w` ŌBv` Z Ki |⁷⁵ AvqvtZ Ab`Ā GtmtQ, ŌAvj w` tZvgvt` i tK th nij vj I DrKó. R wKv
w` tqtQb Zv ntZ fyY Ki Ges fq Ki Avj w` w` w` hui cĀZ tZvgiv gŷg|⁷⁶ Ab`Ā Biv`
ntqtQ, ŌAek`B Mew` ci i gta` tZvgvt` i Rb` w` yv itqtQ| Zv` i D` i w` Z tMveI I it` i
ga` ntZ tZvgw` i tK civb KivB w` i x` y, hv cvbKvixt` i Rb` m`y` y⁷⁷ gvbji i w` w` K` vZv
Avj w` w` Ges gvbly h w` Avj w` w` Dci w` bF` _vtK Zvntj gvbji Kj` vY ntZv etj i vj-ym&
(mv.) etj tQb, Ōhw` tZvgiv Avj w` w` Dci h_v` w` bF` Ki tZ Zvntj Aek`B tZvgvt` i tK w` hK

72 وَهُوَ الَّذِي أَنْسَجَدَاتٍ مَعْرُوشَاتٍ وَعَيْرَ مَعْرُوشَاتٍ وَالنَّخْلَ وَالزَّرْعَ مُخْتَلِفًا أُكُلُهُ وَالرَّيْسُونَ وَالرَّمَانَ مِثْلَهَا
Aij -KzŌAvb, 6
: 141

73 وَأَيُّ لَدَيْكَ بِرِجْعٍ. النَّخْلَةُ تُسَاقِطُ عَلَيْكَ رَطْبًا جَنِينًا (فكلمي واشربني وقرري عينا
Aij -KzŌAvb, 19 : 25-26

74 وَأَيُّ لَدَيْكَ بِرِجْعٍ مِنْ بَطُونِهَا شَرَابٌ مُخْتَلِفٌ أَلْوَانُهُ فِيهِ شِفَاءٌ لِلنَّاسِ. Aij -KzŌAvb, 16 : 69

75 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُلُوا مِنْ طَيِّبَاتِ مَا رَزَقْنَاكُمْ وَاشْكُرُوا لِلَّهِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ إِيَّاهُ تَعْبُدُونَ Aij -KzAvb, 2 : 172

76 وَأَيُّ لَدَيْكُمْ اللَّهُ حَلَالًا طَيِّبًا وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ الَّذِي أَنْتُمْ بِهِ مُؤْمِنُونَ Aij -KzŌAvb, 5 : 88

77 وَأَيُّ لَدَيْكُمْ اللَّهُ حَلَالًا طَيِّبًا وَلَا تَتَّبِعُوا خُطُوَاتِ الشَّيْطَانِ إِنَّهُ لَكُمْ عَدُوٌّ مُبِينٌ
c w` extZ hv wKoz`ea I cweĀ Lv` e` i tqtQ Zv ntZ tZvgiv Avnvi Ges kqZvtbi c` v% Abyi Y Ki bv,
wbdq tm tZvgvt` i cKvk` kĀelŌ (Avj -KzAvb, 2 : 168)

77 وَأَيُّ لَدَيْكُمْ اللَّهُ حَلَالًا طَيِّبًا وَلَا تَتَّبِعُوا خُطُوَاتِ الشَّيْطَانِ إِنَّهُ لَكُمْ عَدُوٌّ مُبِينٌ
Aij -KzŌAvb,
16 : 66-67

Amnvq nl qvq Zvt` i cĀZ AvKivdž gvLj kvZ⁸² wntmte Ab`vb` mevi DvPZ gvbweK I `qvjy AvPiY Kiv| Gifc `qv ciek nl qvi cy`vi Avj m& `ievti itqtQ| nv`xtm GtmQ, bex (mv.) etj tQb, th e`w³ weaev I wgmKxbt` i fiYt cvl tYi tPóv Kti, tm Avj m& ct_ wRnv` Kvixi b`vq| A_ev tm H e`w³ i b`vq, th w`tb wmqvg cvj b Kti I ivtZ (bdj Bev`tZ) `wotq _vtK|⁸³ Ab` GK nv`xtm GtmQ, Ave-úivqiv (iv.) t_tK ewY th, ivmj-jwn (mv.) etj tQb, GK`v GK e`w³ ct_ tntw hw`Qj | Zvi Zxe`wccvmv j vtM| tm GKwU Ke tctq tMj | tm ZvtZ AeZiY Kitjv Ges cvb cvb Kitjv, Zvi cti Dtv Gtjv| nVvr t`Ltv, GKwU Kkž nvcvt`Q| wccvmvq KvZi ntq Kv`v PvUtQ| tjvKwU fvetjv, G KkžwU wccvmvq tmifc Kó cvtPQ, thifc Kó Avgvi ntqUj | ZLb tm Ktc AeZiY Kitjv Ges Zvi tgvRvi gta` cvb fitjv, Zvi ci gtv w`tq Zv (Kvgwotq) ati Dcti Dtv Gtjv| Zvi ci tm KkžwU`K cvb cvb Kitjv| Avj m& ZvtK Gi cĀZ`vb w`tjb Ges ZvtK gvd Kti w`tjb| minveMY wRÁvmv Kitjv, Bqv ivmj-jwn&Rxe-Ršfi Rb`I wK Avgt` i cy`vi AvtQ? wZwb ej tjb, n`vucĀZ`K `qv`U` tqi AwaKvi` i Rb` cy`vi AvtQ|⁸⁴

cw_extZ Rb`w`b`bi ci wki i cĀg Ges cĀvb AwaKvi ntjv gvZ`y cvtbi AwaKvi | gvbe mšlb cw_extZ fvgó nevi ci Avj m&ZvAvjv Zvi Rb` gvtqi `tb cĀqvRbxq RweKvi ms`vb Ktib| tm RweKv ntjv gvZ`y| gvZMtf`mšlb h_vh_fvte tefo I Vvi I mmeR mý`_vKvi me Dcv`vbB gvtqi `ja we`gvb| mKj wki i Rb` GUv ntjv meRwK mlyg Llevi | gvtqi `ja mšltbi Avj m&cĀE AwaKvi itqtQ| mšltbK G AwaKvi t_tK ewĀZ Kiv hvte bv| cĀZeÜx I AvUw`K wki i Rb` G AwaKvi Avil Avek`K cvj bxq| mšlb gvZMtf`cĀY mĀvi t_tK i i æ Kti fvgó nl qvi ci t_tK eo ntq I Vv chšfi wki i weifbæRwUj Zv t_tK AvURgmn Ab`vb` cĀZeÜZv` Zvi nq| cĀwZKvjxb mgm`vi dtj I AvURtgi cĀYZv`_vtK etj Mtel Yvq t`Lv tMtQ|⁸⁵

Bmj vtg mKj wki mšltbK wtkl htZie K_v ejv ntqtQ| gvZ`y cvb Zvt` i cĀwGK Llevi | GB Llevi t_tK tKvb fvte Zvt` i t_tK ewĀZ Kiv hvte bv| gvZ`y cvbKvix wki t` i cĀZ Avj m& G wtkl wbgvgZ tftM cĀZeÜxt` i t_tK Ab`vb` wki i tPtq Avil tewk hZevb nl qv

82 mwi tkĀ Rxe

83 عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ السَّاعِي عَلَى الْأُرْمَلَةِ وَالْمَسْكِينِ كَالْمَجَاهِدِ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ أَوْ بَقِيَّةِ النَّهَارِ قَائِمِ اللَّيْلِ الصَّائِمِ النَّهَارِ Bgvg elvix (i.), mnx elvix, (m`úv.), XvKv: Bdvev, 2006, AbtYQ`-2457, nv`xm bs-5580, L. 9g, c., 406

84 عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ بَيْنَا رَجُلٌ بِطَرِيقِ اسْتَدَّ عَلَيْهِ الْعَطَشُ فَوَجَدَ بئرًا فَنَزَلَ فِيهَا فَشَرِبَ ثُمَّ خَرَجَ فَإِذَا كَلْبٌ يَلْهَثُ يَأْتِي كُلَّ التَّرَى مِنَ الْعَطَشِ فَقَالَ الرَّجُلُ لَقَدْ بَلَغَ هَذَا الْكَلْبُ مِنَ الْعَطَشِ مِثْلَ الَّذِي بَلَغَ مِنِّي فَتَزَلَّ الْبئرُ فَمَلَأَ خُفَّهُ مَاءً فَسَقَى الْكَلْبَ فَشَكَرَ اللَّهُ لَهُ فَغَفَلَهُ قَالُوا يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ وَإِنَّ لَنَا فِي مِثْلِ الَّذِي بَلَغَ مِنِّي فَتَزَلَّ الْبئرُ فَمَلَأَ خُفَّهُ مَاءً فَسَقَى الْكَلْبَ فَشَكَرَ اللَّهُ لَهُ فَغَفَلَهُ لَأَجْرٌ Bgvg elvix (i.), mnx elvix, (m`úv.), XvKv: Bdvev, 2006, AbtYQ`-2459, nv`xm bs-5584, L. 9g, c., 407

85 Lisa A. Croen et al., “Antidepressant Use During Pregnancy and Childhood Autism Spectrum Disorders”, in the *Journal of the American Medical Association*, November 2011, Vol. 68, No. 11, p. 3

cĀqvRb| tKbbv AtbK tÿtĪ t`Lv hvq evK-cĀZeÜx ĩki Zvi Pvin`vi K_v cĀvk KițZ cvti
bv| tmtÿtĪ AuURg, kvixiii K cĀZeuÜZv, gvbumK cĀZeuÜZv, `wpcĀZeuÜZv, evKcĀZeuÜZv,
ejx-cĀZeuÜZv, kĕYcĀZeuÜZv, kĕY-`wpcĀZeuÜZv, tmii eĵj cvj um, WvDb vmbtWġg, eũgnĪ K
cĀZeuÜZv I Ab'vb` th tKvb aițbi cĀZeÜx ĩkiț`i Ae`v eĵS Zvț`ițK cĀqvRbxq mgq
chŚġgvZ.`» cvb KivțZ nte| mšġbțK `y cvb Kivțbv gvțqi `vqZj| cĀZeÜx ĩkii cwi cY⁸⁶
weKvțki Rb` I gvbumK mÿZvi Rb` gvțqi `țai weKġ tbB| GB `vqZj cvj b Kivi tÿtĪ
tKvb gvțK Aetnjv Kiv DvPZ bq| G `vqZj cvj b Kiv Aek` gvțqi `ț`i Rb`I fivțjv|
ĩki mšġb fivgō nġqvi ci gvZv mšġbțK ü`țqi AKwġg ggZv w`țq AZ`śġ hZemnKvti
jvj b-cvj țbi `vqZj cvj b Kti b| tnvK tm cĀZeÜx ĩKsev maviY gvbtġ i b`vq `řfweK| gv
Zvi gtb tKvbic Nyv bv tițL vbR nvțZ mšġbțbi cwi Ph⁸⁷ Kițeb| cĀZeÜx ĩkimn mKj
ĩkițK vbțRi eĵKi `y cvb Kivțbv gvțqi Ab`Zg cĀvbZg KZ⁸⁸ |

MteġYvq t`Lv tMtQ gvțqi `țai dtj ĩkii `řfweK MvB ejx ZjvmsZ nq| AuURg ev
cĀZeÜx nġqvi thme j`yY cĀwġK Ae`vq ĩkii t`Lv t`q nqZ gvZ.`y cvb Kivi dtj ĩkii
tm mgm`v tKtU thțZ cvti |⁸⁶ gvțqi `y mKj ev`Pvț`i Rb` cĀKwZK Lv` | G Lv` mKj
ev`Pvț`ițK cY⁸⁶mÿZv I eĵj ôZv `vb Kti | gvțqi `y mšġbț`i Rb` tKej kvixiii K Lv` B bq
eis Zv AvwZK, `bvZK I gvbumK Lv` I eĵU| gvțqi `y mšġbțbi AŚġ, AvteM, AbfivZ Ges
PviĪ I KvțRi Dci Mfvi cřve tdțj |⁸⁷ gv mšġbț`ițK vbțRi `y cvb Kvițq `iaymšġbțbi
cġKġi Lv` B thvMvq bv eis `țai cĀZvU tġvvi mvt_ vbțRi cveĪ wPŚġ, AvteM-AbfivZ, DvZ
Avkv-AvKv`ġv Ges cQ>`bxq PviĪ Zvi kixi I AvZvq cĕvvnZ nțq hvq|⁸⁸

cĀZeÜx ĩkii cĀZeuÜZv t`țK ĩki Ae`vqB tmti I Vvi Rb` Zvț`ițK gvZ.`y cvb Kivțbv
Avek`K|⁸⁹ gvțqi eĵKi `y n`Q mšġbțbi Rb` cĀqvRbxq cġD Dcv vbhŷ Avj un&cĀĒ Ggb
`Zvi Lvevi hv mKj mšġb mnțRB nRg KițZ cvti Ges Zvț`i kixi I t`tni ejx NvUțq
_vțK| mšġbțbi eqțmi cwi eZ⁸⁸bi mț½ mț½ Zvț`i t`tni Lv` Pvin`vi th cwi eZ⁸⁸ NtU gvțqi
eĵKi `țai Dcv vtb Abjic cwi eZ⁸⁸ `bvġvĒK fivte NvțZ _vțK| mveK wețepbvq mšġbțbi Rb`
gvțqi `țai weKġ tbB| GB vbqg `řfweK ĩkii Rb` hZUv cĀhvR` Zvi tPțq tevk cĀhvR`
nte cĀZeÜx ĩkii Rb` tKbbv gvțqi eĵKi `y gw`Ī I tgav weKvțk Dchŷ mnvqZv Kti

86 Saria Tasnim, “Effect of breast feeding on Child development: at birth and beyond”, *South East Asia Journal of Public Health*, 2014;4(1):4-8, Bangladesh, ISSN: 2220-9476, p. 2
87 S. M. Belalur Rahman et al., “Infant Feeding Practices and Nutritional Status among Selected Garo Plain Land Population”, *Bangladesh Journal of Nutrition*, Professor Sagarmay Barua (ed.), Vol. 22-23, Institute of Nutrition and Food Science, University of Dhaka, December 2009-2010, p. 42
88 Shimul Koli Hossain, Unpublished M.Phil Thesis on “Nutrition Education and Food Supplementation During Pregnancy and Their Influences on Birth Weight”, Department of Nutrition and Food Science, University of Dhaka, December 2008, p. 14
89 S. M. Belalur Rahman et al, *Ibid*, p. 42

_vtK|⁹⁰ gvtqi etKi `ja tek mKQztivM cĀZtivaK Dcv`vb _vtK| hv mKj mšlbt`i tK
 `rfimeKfvte teto lVtZ l mKj A½-cĀZ`½tK mPj ivtL|⁹¹ gvZ: jxi Afvtei dtj mki i
 tPnivq KgbxqZv l jveY` bó nq| mki i evKkiv⁹³ l mviY eyx meKvtKl gvZ: y mnvqZv
 Kti _vtK|⁹² G, tji vi tKvb GKUvi e`Z`q NUtj mKsev NUvtj ev`Priv AuUv÷K l cĀZeUjZvi
 SĀK mbtq teto l tV|⁹³ mki tK `gcvb Kivtvi dtj gvtqi `t`i cĀMv b nq hv Zvi
 kvi mK tms`h`e`x`z mnvqK nq|⁹⁴ th gv mki tK `gcvb Kivq Zvt`i `b K`vYvti i SĀK Kg
 _vtK| Kŵġg `g thgb- cvDWvi `g, wj KBW `g BZ`w mki i Rb` cĀK i tKvb Lv` Dcv`vb
 bq|⁹⁵ hvi Afvte tQvU tQvU mšlbt`i A½-cĀZ`½i `rfimeK meKvk NtUv|⁹⁶ GQovvl Rtbfi
 ci Pri t`tK Qq gum chš Kŵġg `gcvbKvix mki i Wvqvqv cĀKvc gvtqi `gcvbKvix
 mki t`i Zj`bvq wġk, Y tenk|⁹⁷ Bmj vtg gvZ: y cvb KivtK GZUvB, iaZj t`l qv ntqtQ th,
 Bmj vtgi mZxq Lwj dv nhi Z Dgi (iv) GKUv mbt`R cĀvb hv cĀKwZKfvte `b`vb Ae`vnZ
 ivLvi Rb` Drmvin hmMtuQj|⁹⁸ hw` ivtō` Ggb tKvb `y tcvl` Abv_ mki _vtK hv t`i
 ZĒjeartbi tKD tbB, Zte tm tġtġ Zvt`i mmeR t`Lvi`bvi `vqZ; miKvni tKvlvMvi ev
 evBZj gvtj i Dci eZvte|⁹⁹ G m`utK`Bgvv Ave`vD` (i.) Zui Mš' DjtL Kti tQb,

90 Bernardo L. Horta and Cesar G. Victora, *Long Term Effects of Breastfeeding: A Systematic Review*, Switzerland: WHO Press, 2013, p. 57

91 Md. Mezanur Rahman et al, “Nutritional Status and Complementary Feeding Practices of 6-11 months Children Attending in ICDDR’B Hospital”, *Bangladesh Journal of Nutrition*, Professor Sagarmay Barua (ed.), Institute of Nutrition and Food Science, Dhaka University, Vol. 22-23, December 2009-2010, p. 12

92 Wendy H. Oddy et al, “The Long-Term Effects of Breastfeeding on Development”, *Contemporary Pediatrics*, Dr. Oner Ozdemir (Ed.), Croatia: Intech Publishers, 2012, p. 58

93 H. I. Goldberg et al., “Infant Mortality and Breast-Feeding in North-Eastern Brazil”, *Population Studies*, Vol. 38, No. 1 (Mar., 1984), UK: Taylor & Francis Ltd., p. 108

94 Mina Swaminathan, “Breast-Feeding and Working Mothers: Laws and Policies on Maternity and Child Care” *Economic & Political Weekly*, India, Vol. 28, No. 18 (1993), p. 887

95 Pnina Ever-Hadani et al., “Breast feeding in Israel: maternal factors associated with choice and duration, Jerusalem”, Israel: *Journal of Epidemiology and Community Health*, Vol. 48, No. 3, June 1994, p. 281

96 Clive R. Belfield and Inas Rashad Kelly, “The Benefits of Breast Feeding across the Early Years of Childhood”, *Journal of Human Capital*, Vol. 6, No. 3, Fall 2012, USA: The University of Chicago Press, p. 253

97 Aa'vcK gvl j vbr Ave`jy gvbub l Ab'vb` (m`uv.), `b`w`b Rxe`tb Bmj vg, XvKv: Bdviv, 2010, c., 151

98 Avj wgv mkej x tbtv`gubx, Avj -dvi`ak, ggvDÍ`xb Lib (Aby) XvKv: Gg`w`qv j vBtefx, 1980, c., 318

99 لا خلاف بين الفقهاء في أن نفقة العاجز الذي لا عائل له ولا قدرة له على الكسب ولا يملك مالا تجب في بيت المال Avj -gvDm`Av mdkw`qv`v KzqvBwZq`v, (m`uv.) L. 41Zg, KzqZ: l qhvvi Zj` Avl Kvd l qv Avk`Eb Avj -Bmj wgvv, 2005, c., 19

Øi vj-jvn&(mv.) ej tZb, tKD hw` mæu` ti tL gviv hvq Zte Zv Zvi DĒi vvaKvi xi | hw` tKD FY A_er `y tcvl` iki A_er Amnvq iki ti tL gviv hvq Zte tm e'vcvti mveR `vqzj Avgvi | 0¹⁰⁰

5.3 mæu` i vbcĒv

A_ØvZ gvbtj i Rxe tbi GKU cĀvb I , iæzçY Pvj Kvkw³ | m"Qj I mÿgfvte u tK _vKvi eo kZ^{en} tjj v Avv R fite `fej æ n lqv | G tÿtĪ mgv tRi mKj cKvi `elg" `i Ki Y Ges mKtj i gta" gĪx I mÿPvi cĀZōvi vel qvU , iæzçY Bmj vg A_ØvZK Rxe tbi mÿPvi I mvq" cĀZōvi Rb" vefbæ e'e`v MhY Kti tQ | Bmj vtg cĀBeq` meri Rb" Dcv R tbi mgAwKvi i tqtQ | KvD tK mvari Y Ae`vq vekl tKv tbi mÿav t l qv nqv | e"v³ thb KvR Kti cĀc" gRv c vq Bmj vg mte Z fite Zv v bōZ Kivi vel tq , iæzj w tqtQ | KvD tK Amnvq- vbt`^ ti tL Ab` i vj v m x Rxe b-hvctbi tKv tbi m t h v M B Bmj vg MhY t h v M" g t b K t i b v | cĀZeÜx gvbtj K g f i x b _vKvi `i ab mgv tR Amnvq I gvbt e Z i Rxe b-hvcb K t i | Z v t i gvbt e Z i Rxe b-hvctbi K _v Avgiv m P i v P i cĀ`y K t i _v m K | t K v b t K v b tÿtĪ cĀZeÜxt` i mæu` Ab` i v Aæafvte t f i M K t i _v t K | A t b K m g q v e f b æ m s e v ` c v Ī K v q Z v Q v c v n q | 101

100 عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَقُولُ نَبَأُ أَوْلَىٰ بِالْمُؤْمِنِينَ مِنْ أَنفُسِهِمْ مَنْ 100 كَفَّ بِيَدِي وَأَعْيَا أَعْيَا وَغَلَىٰ...» (i.), mÿv t b A v e`v D` (L. 3h, v K Z v e j L v i v R... , e v e - d x A v i h v m K A v h h j m i q`v n , n v` x m b s 2954 , K v q t i v : `v i æ j n v` x m , 2010 , c , 1290

- 101 K) cĀZeÜx Zvb fxti mæu` Lj Kivi Rb" ZvtK Zvi fivbtqiv Zvt`i Kv tQ i v L t Z P v q | (g`v_B (tnRx) w`_L, ØZvb fxti e v m o 0 c 0 , 3 , c , 59)
- L) vgi m i v B t q 60 e Q i e q m x A v v R e v L v Z b b r t g G K `w 0 cĀZeÜx b r i x t K N y s Ī A e`v q M j v u t c n Z`v i t P 0 v K t i t Q `g f i v | `v N P b a t i Z v i e m Z N i `L t j i t P 0 v K i t Q cĀZ t e k r i v | Z v i v Z v t K t g t i t d j v i ũ g m K w` t q A v m v Q j | (`v b K B t Ē d v K , X i K v : 18 R t j 2015 , c , 14)
- M) b i m s `x i m k e c j i m æ u` A v Z t m v r K i v i j tÿ` e v e v - g v i t i t L h v l q v G K g v Ī m š ĩ b 24 e Q i e q m x v e R q t K `v N 5 e Q i h v e r G K U N t i i t f Z t i v K j e`x K t i c v M j e m b t q i v L v n t q t Q e j A v f t h v M c v l q v t M t Q | (`v b K B t Ē d v K , X i K v : 19 A v M 0 2015 , c , 13)
- O) cĀBeq` cĀZeÜx kv m K t j i m æ u` Z v i t e v t b i v t f i M K t i | (g`v_B (tnRx) w`_L, Øk v m K t j i m æ u` 0 c 0 , 3 , c , 61)
- P) cĀBeq` cĀZeÜx kv m K t j i g v - e v e v R m e Z A e`v q Z v t` i m æ u` k v m K t j i b r t g t i t L t M t j I Z v t _ t K Z v t K e v Ā Z K i t Q t e v t b i v | (g`v_B (tnRx) w`_L, c 0 , 3 , c , 61)
- Q) k v i m i K cĀZeÜx Z v t` i K I R v j v j v b R `e` e m v K t i `f e j æ n t Z t P t q v Q j v K s` m g v t R i m K j w` K t _ t K cĀZeÜK Z v i K v i t Y t m B e` e m v e Ü K i t Z n t q t Q | (g`v_B (tnRx) w`_L, ØZ v t` i K I R v j v j t `f e j æ n t Z e v a v ! ! 0 c 0 , 3 , c , 68)
- R) k v i m i K cĀZeÜx i æ t j i D c v R Z A _ Z v i g v g v v b t q h v q | (g`v_B (tnRx) w`_L, Øi æ j t g h P v c Y R x e b h v c t b i e v a v ! ! 0 c 0 , 3 , c , 70)
- S) cĀZeÜx e"v³ i v Z v t` i m æ u` i y v i K i t Z c v t i b v G B A R j v t Z Z v t` i m æ u` t _ t K Z v t` i t K e v Ā Z I V K v t b v n t` Q | (t g r t A v e j e v k v i , Ø c Ā Z e Ü x t` i K g f m s `v b I m æ u` t Z A w a K v i 0 A v g i v K i t e v R q , c 0 , 3 , 21 Z g m s L` v , t d e q v i x - g v P 2015 , c , 2

cĀZeÜxt` i Rb` m̄u` LiP Kivi `vqZ; mgvRi mKtji | tKbbv m̄u` i cĀZ.gvuj K Avj unġ gvbly GB m̄u` i tFvMKvix gvĪ | gvbly i m̄u` e`envi m̄u`K¹⁰Avj -KzAvtb ejv nġtqQ, Ōtj vtK vK e`q Ki te tm m̄u` tZvgvK cĀkeKti | ej, Ōth ab-m̄u` tZvgiv e`q Ki te Zv vCZv-gvZv, AvZvq-`Rb, BqvZxg, vgmKxb Ges ggvvdiġ` i Rb` | DEg KvRi hv vKQztZvgiv Ki bv tKb Avj unġtZv tm m̄u` AevvZ|Ō¹⁰ abxi m̄u` mgvRi Amvq I cĀZeÜx gvbly i Askx` vvi Z;I nK iġtqQ| Bmj vtgi cĀZrKvix mgvR mKj `fi `elg` I AmgZv vevR Ki Z| tmB Ae`vK vPiZti tj cb Kivi Rb` Bmj vtgi Amefi NġUvQj | gnvbex (mv.) th Av`k¹⁰vó` `vcb Kti vQj b tmLvth vQj bv tKvb iKg `elg` I tF`vF` | gvbly Lġx gtb `vb Ki Z| Amvq gvbly i cvK `votZ tcti vbtRtK tmšfM`evb gtb Ki Z| ciKvix vPvi I m̄u` i vmv m̄u`K¹⁰Zv` iġK cĀZgġZ¹⁰fveġq ZjvZ| Avj -KzAvtb G m̄u`K¹⁰ejv nġtqQ, ŌtZvgv` i gġa` hviv Hkh¹⁰ cĀPth¹⁰ AwaKvix Zviv thb kc_ MġY bv Kti th, Zviv AvZvq-`Rb I AfveMŌ`K Ges Avj unġ iv`lq hviv vRi Z Kti tQ Zv` iġK vKQB v`te bv; Zviv thb Zv` iġK ygv Kti Ges Zv` i t`vl-Īau Dġcÿv Kti | tZvgiv vK Pvl bv th, Avj unġtZvgv` iġK ygv Kiab? Ges Avj unġygvkxj, cig `qvj yŌ¹¹ GK nv`xtm ejv nġtqQ, ŌvgmKxb` iġK m`Kvni Kivi Ōviv m`Kvni mlqve nq Ges vKvU` AvZvq` iġK t`lqvi Ōviv `vU mlqve nq| Avi Zv nj m`Kvni mlqve Ges AvZvqZvi eÜtbi mlqve|Ō¹²

Bmj vg nj gvblyK AÜKvi t`ġK Avj vKZ Kivi Rb` gnvb Avj unġ t`lqv Rvxb vevb | thLvth mgvR mKtji A`vWZK `Qj ZvtK vWvŌZ Kiv nġtqQ| abx` i m̄u` AfveMŌ` gvbly i nġKi K_v ejv nġtqQ| Avj -KzAvtb G m̄u`K¹⁰vbt`Rbv v`q ejv nġtqQ, Ōm̄u`E eEbKvtj AvZvq, BqvZxg Ges AfveMŌ`tjvK Dcv`Z `vKtj Zv` iġK Zv nġZ vKQZv`te Ges Zv` i m̄u` m`vjvC Ki te|Ō¹³ AvffveKiv cĀZeÜx mšlb` i thb Amvq Ae`vq bv tiġL t`q Zv Zv` i `vqZ-¹³KZ` | KzAvb gvRv` GtmġQ, ŌZviv thb fq Kti th, Amvq mšlb vCQb tQto tMġj Zviv Zv` i m̄u` DvŌMvntZv| mZivs Zviv thb Avj unġK fq Kti Ges mšMZ K_v etj |Ō¹⁴ Ab`Ī Bivv` nġ`Q, ŌAvZvq-`RbtK v`te Zvi cĀc` Ges AfveMŌ`

الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَى كَلِمَاتٍ مَوْفُونَ بِعَهْدِهِمْ إِذًا عَاهَتُوا وَالصَّابِرِينَ فِي الْآبَاءِ سَاءَ وَالضَّرَاءَ وَحَيْنًا لَسْ أَوْلِيكَ الَّذِينَ
 Avj -KzAvb, 2 : 177
 110 يَسْأَلُونَكَ مَاذَا يُقُونَ قُلْ مَا أَنْفَعُكُمْ مِنْ خَيْرِ فُلُوَالِدَيْنِ وَالْأَقْرَبِينَ وَالْيَتَامَى وَالْمَسَاكِينِ وَأَبْنِ السَّبِيلِ وَمَا تَعْمَلُونَ
 Avj -KzAvb, 2 : 215
 111 وَلَا يَأْتِ تِلْ أَوْلُو فُظُنلِ مِنْكُمْ وَالسَّعَةَ أَنْ يُؤْذُوا أَوْلِي الْأَقْرَبِي وَالْمَسَاكِينِ وَالْمُهَاجِرِينَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَلِيَعْفُوا
 Avj -KzAvb, 24 : 22
 112 وقال الصدقة على المسكين صدقة وهي على ذي الرحم ثنتان صدقة وصله
 Cgvv vZiughx (i.), mlytb AvZ vZiugh, vKZvety hvKvZ, vevygvRvAv dx miv`vKvMZ Avj vRj KivemZ,
 L. 3q, nv`m bs-658, c., 29
 113 وَإِذَا حَضَرَ الْقِسْمَةَ أُولُو الْقُرْبَى وَالْيَتَامَى وَالْمَسَاكِينُ فَارْزُقُوهُمْ مِنْهُ وَقُولُوا لَهُمْ قَوْلًا مَعْرُوفًا
 : 8
 114 وَلِيَشِ الْوَالِدِينَ لَوْ تَرَكُوا مِنْ خَلْفِهِمْ ذُرِّيَةً ضِعَافًا خَافُوا عَلَيْهِمْ فَلْيَتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَلْيَقُولُوا قَوْلًا سَدِيدًا
 Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 9

I gɣwidiʔKI Ges wKQzZB Ace`q Ki bv|0¹¹⁵ abxʔ i mʔu` AvniʔYi wejwvZv cĀtʔ½ Avj -KzAvb ejv nʔqʔQ, 0ʔ ʔk e`vcKfvʔe kĀʔK civfZ bv Kiv chʔe`x ivLv tKvb bexi Rb` mSMZ bq| tZvgiv Kvgbv Ki cvw_@ mʔu` Ges AvjwvPib ciʔjvʔKi Kj`vY; Avjwv& civmɣkvjx, cĀvqg|0¹¹⁶ KzAvb gvRʔx` Avi I Bikv` nʔqʔQ, 0AZGe AvZwqʔK w`te Zvi nK Ges AfveM0`I gɣwidiʔKI | hviv Avjwv mʔw0 Kvgbv Kʔi Zvʔ`i Rb` GwUB tK0 Ges Zvi vB mdj Kvg|0¹¹⁷

cĀZeÜxt` i Rb` e`q Kiʔj AvjwvZvi Rb` DEg e`e`v Kiteb| cĀZeÜxt` i gvZv-wcZv wKsev AvffveK Zvʔ`i Rb` A_@e`q Kiʔj AvjwvB Zvi mʔu` ewx Kiteb| gniv Avjwv& etj b, 0Avi GB th, wZwb Afvegʔ Kʔib I mʔu` `vb Kʔib|0¹¹⁸ Bmj vg cĀwU `ʔʔ Dci cĀZw0Z| Cgvb, bvgvh, tivhv, hvKvZ I n3/4| mgvʔR abx-`wiʔʔ`elg` I A_@wZK w`wZkxj Zv Avbqʔbi Rb` c0Z`K `vej ʔʔ gvbʔj i Rb` hvKvZ eva`Zvgj-K Kiv nʔqʔQ| Gʔ`i gʔa` Amnvq I AfveM0` gvbʔʔK meʔM0 hvKvZ c0vb Kivi ZvMx` ʔ`Iqv nʔqʔQ| hvKvZ Bmj vgx A_@wZi gj- `ʔʔI mgvRKj`vYgj-K weavb| hvKvZ iv0ʔqfvʔe Av`vq I e`qeEb Kiv weʔaq| ivmj-jwv (mv.) Bmj vgx ivʔ0ʔ wevfb0GjvKvq hvKvZ Av`vʔq tjvK wʔʔqM KiʔZb| Zviv wB R wbaʔw Z GjvKvq abxʔ`i KvQ ʔ_ʔK hvKvZ mSM0 KiʔZb Ges Zv h_vi wZ eEb KiʔZb| Ljvvdvʔq ivʔk`ʔbi Avgtj I hvKvZ Av`vʔqi G c_xwZ Kvhr`i wQj | nv`ʔm GʔmʔQ, Beb Avevwm (iv.) ʔ_ʔK ewYʔ, wZwb etj b, gʔvvh Beb Rvej (iv.) tK Bqvʔʔbi (kvwK wʔʔqM Kʔi) cvVʔbvi mgq ivmj- (mv.) ZvʔK etj wQʔj b, Zwq Avntj wKZvʔei KvʔQ hv`Q| KvʔRB Zvʔ`i KvʔQ hLb t0wʔe ZLb Zvʔ`iʔK G K_vi w`ʔK `vlqvZ w`te Zviv thb mrv` w`ʔq etj th, Avjwv&Qvov tKvb Bjvntb Ges nhi Z gɣwv\$ (mv.) Avjwv& ivmj- (mv.) | hv` Zviv tZvgvi G K_v tgʔb tbq Zʔe Zvʔ`i ej ʔe th, Avjwv&Zvʔ`i Dci w`tb ivʔZ cv0 I qv3 mvjvZ dih KʔiʔQb| hv` Zviv G K_vl tgʔb tbq Zʔe Zvʔ`i ej ʔe th, Avjwv&Zvʔ`i Dci m`Kv (hvKvZ) dih KʔiʔQb- hv Zvʔ`i abxʔ`i wBKU ʔ_ʔK M0Y Kiv nʔe Ges AfveM0`ʔ`i gʔa` weZiY Kiv nʔe| tZvgvi G K_v hv` Zviv tgʔb tbq, Zʔe (tKej) Zvʔ`i DEg gvj M0Y ʔ_ʔK weiZ_vKʔe Ges gvhj ʔgi e` `0AvʔK fq Kite| tKbbv Zvi (e` `0Av) Ges Avjwv& gvʔS tKvb c`P_vʔK bv|¹¹⁹ Beb Dgi (iv.) nʔZ ewYʔ| wZwb etj b, bex (mv.) c0Z`K cʔʔad,

115 Avj -KzAvb, 17 : 26 وَأَتَاكَ الْقُرْبَىٰ حَقَّهُ وَالْمَسْكِينِ وَابْنَ السَّبِيلِ وَلَا تُبْتَئِرْ تَبْتِيرًا
116 ما كان لِنبيٍّ أن يكون له أسرى حتى يتخن في الأرض تُرِيدُونَ عَرَضَ الدُّنْيَا وَاللَّهُ يُرِيدُ الْآخِرَةَ وَاللَّهُ عَزِيزٌ
حَكِيمٌ Avj -KzAvb, 8 : 67
117 فَأَتَاكَ الْقُرْبَىٰ حَقَّهُ وَالْمَسْكِينِ وَابْنَ السَّبِيلِ ذَلِكَ خَيْرٌ لِلَّذِينَ يُرِيدُونَ وَجْهَ اللَّهِ وَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْمُطْهُرُونَ
KzAvb, 30 : 38
118 Avj -KzAvb, 53 : 48 وَأَعْيَىٰ وَآقَىٰ
119 عَنْ أَبِي مَعْدٍ مَوْلَىٰ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ لِمُعَاذِ بْنِ جَبَلٍ حِينَ بَعَثَهُ إِلَىٰ لَيْمَىٰ إِنَّكَ سَيَأْتِيكَ مِنْ أَهْلِ كِتَابٍ فَإِنَا جَنَّتْهُمْ فَأَدْعُهُمْ إِلَيَّ أَنْ يَشْهَرُوا أَنْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَأَنَّكُمْ مَوْسُولُ اللَّهِ فَإِنْ هُمْ أَطَاعُوا لَكَ بِرِثْلِكَ فَأَخْبِرْهُمْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ قَدْ فَرَضَ عَلَيْهِمْ خَمْسَ صَلَوَاتٍ فِي كُلِّ يَوْمٍ وَلَيْلَةٍ فَإِذَا سَأَلْتَهُمْ لَكَ بِرِثْلِكَ فَأَخْبِرْهُمْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ قَدْ فَرَضَ عَلَيْهِمْ صَدَقَةً تُؤْخَذُ مِنْ أَثْيَابِهِمْ فَنُزِّلُ عَلَىٰ فُقَرَاءِهِمْ مِنْ هَبْجٍ هُمْ أَطَاعُوا لَكَ بِرِثْلِكَ فَإِيَّاكَ وَكُلَّ أَمْوَالِهِمْ وَاتَّقِ دَعْوَةَ الْمُظْلَمِ فَإِنَّهُ لَيْسَ بَيْنَهُ وَبَيْنَ اللَّهِ حِجَابٌ .
elwix (i.), mnxn elwix, (mʔu.), XvKv: Bdvev, 2010, cwiʔQ`-945, nv`xm bs-1409, L. 3q, c., 57

cixÿv Ktib| GB mǝú` tfvM `Ltj i AnaKvi mevi| tfvM Kivi tÿtĀ mgvĀR tKvb tf`vtf`
tbB| gvbÿtĀ gvbÿtĀ tKvibfc `elg` Zwi Kiv hvtebv| eYĀF` wKsev kvixxi K cĀZeÜKZv tKvb
wv`w` wvYĀK nĀZ cvti bv| mǝú`i iyYvteÿY I e`envĀi Rb` AvLvtZ Revev`wvZv
KitZ nte| tKbbv cĀex nj AvLvtZi kl`tÿtĀ| GB kl`tÿtĀ mKtj i AnaKvi mgvĀte
cvjb I eUĀbi gĀa` wĀq AvLvtZ ARĀ KitZ nte RvbwZ| Avj -KĀAvb GĀmĀQ,
ĀtZvgvĀ`i mǝú`, hv Avj wĀtZvgvĀ`i Rb` DcRwvKv KĀiĀQb, Zv wĀteĀ gvwj KMĀYi nvĀZ
AcĀ Ki bv, Zv nĀZ ZvĀ`i MĀmvPQv`tbi e`e`v KiĀe Ges ZvĀ`i mvĀ_ m`vjvc KiĀe|¹²³
A_Ā AmnvĀqi mǝú` wĀtRiv tfvM bv KĀi Zv wĀq ZvĀ`i fiY-tcvlĀYi e`e`v Kivi K_
ejv nĀqĀQ Ges Zivv cĀĀq` I `rfvweK nĀj ZvĀ`iĀK wĀwĀq t`I qvi K_
ejv nĀqĀQ|

mvaviY gvbÿtĀ i gZ cĀZeÜxt`i mǝú` niY Kiv, WvKwZ Kiv, wQbZvB Kiv wKsev Ab` th
tKvb fĀte ZvĀ`i mǝú` AvZĀvr KivĀK Bmj vtg Ab`vĀ` I A%ea tNvl Yv KĀiĀQ|¹²⁴ wvrfbæ
cĀZe`b wKsev MĀel Yvq t`Lv hvq, cĀZeÜxt`i mǝú` `Lj wKsev AvZĀvr Kivi cĀZthwMzv|
ZvĀ`i VKvĀbv wKsev mǝú` AvZĀvr Kivi nxb gbgvbmKZvĀK Bmj vtg tKvb fĀteB `ĀKwZ
t`qbv| tKvb e`w³ gvbwmKfĀte wKvi MĀ`nĀq `vKĀj tmĀÿtĀ Zvi mǝú` MĀm KĀi tĀjvi
cĀYzv t`Lv hvq| Zvi tKvb AvZĀq-`Rb wKsev cwi evĀi tĀK Zvi mǝú` tfvM `Lj KĀi
`vĀK| Bmj vtg G mKj Ae`vĀK nvi vq tNvl Yv KĀiĀQ|¹²⁵ Avevi tKvb tKvb tÿtĀ t`Lv hvq th
mKj e`w³ gvbwmKfĀte wKvi MĀ`nĀq cĀtĀQ ZvĀ`i DĒi wvKvix mǝú` t`ĀK ZvĀ`iĀK ewĀZ
Kiv nĀq `vĀK| mǝú` AvZĀvr Kivi G mKj cĀKvĀK nvi vq tNvl Yv KĀiĀQ| wv qwU KĀAvb
I nviĀmi `uó` jxj ōviv cĀwvYZ th, cĀZeÜx wKsev Amnvq e`w³ t`i mǝú` tKvb fĀteB MĀm
Kiv hvte bv| G aiĀbi KvR gvbeZvĀK aĀsm KĀi| G aiĀbi KvR cĀZeÜx gvbÿtĀK AvI
Amnvq KĀi tZvĀj| mgvĀR G aiĀbi Ab`vq KvR nĀZ t`Lj Bmj vtg wvhwZbKvixĀK civfZ
KitZ msMĀtgi wkvÿv t`q|¹²⁶ mǝú` `eafĀte DcivRĀ Kiv evĀbixq| mvgvb` cwi gvĀY tKvb
mǝú` A%ea DcvĀq AvRĀ nĀj tm mǝú` mgMĀBev` ZĀK wvbo KĀi t`q|¹²⁷

Bmj vtg cĀZeÜxt`i mǝú`i wbi vĀEvi wv qwU AZ`šĀ` iĀZji mvĀ_ t`Lv nĀq `vĀK| tKbbv
RvĀtbi mĀ½ mǝú`i mǝú`KĀZ`šĀ`Mfxi Ges wv wvew| mǝú` Qvov RvĀtB Pjv-tdiv AmĀe
nĀq hvq| mǝú` `Zwi Kivi Rb` GK tkĀxi gvbÿy gvbwmK cĀZeÜxmn Ab`vĀ` cĀZeÜxt`i
mǝú` cĀZvi YvceĀfĀte `Lj KĀi| AĀbK tÿtĀ t`Lv t`q ZvĀ`i mǝú` Ab`iv bō KĀi

123 Avj -
KĀAvb, 4 : 5

124 Gg, Dgi Pvciv, Bmj vtg I A_ĀwZK P'vĀj Ā, W. wgvq ggvwš` AvBqy I Ab`vĀ` (Aby) XivKv: evsj vĀ`k
Bbv`wUDU Ae Bmj wvqK `U, 2000, c., 210

125 Abdul Wahid Hamid, *Islam the Natural way*, London: MELS, 1989, p. 72

126 Avj wgv mivĀtq` gRZvev gvwvfx jvix, AvZĀmstkvab I mgvR mstkvātbi KgĀšv, Avejv tnvĀmb (Aby),
XivKv: Wb cvevj kvim, 1991, c., 122

127 kvBLj Bmj vtg Bgvq BeĀb ZvBvgv, Bev`vĀZi ggĀ_v, G. wv. Gg. G. LvĀj K gRg`vi (Aby), XivKv:
AvavbK cĀKvkbv, 1993, c., 106

AvfiY cĀKviki DfĀtk` mĀRvĀi c`ȳc bv KĀi | tn gĀgbMY! tZvgiv mKĀj Avj mĀ i ĀK
cĀZeÜZĀ Ki, hvĀZ tZvgiv mdj Kvg nĀZ cvi |³⁹

gvby thb AĀb`i mĀġ bĀoi KviY bv nĀZ cvi tm KviĀY cĀZĀiva I cĀZKvĀi e`e`v`-ĀĴc
bvix-cjĀĀI Rb` Avj v`v c`Ā weavb ivLv nĀqĀQ| Bmj vg mKj cĀKvi AkĀj ZvĀK vĀvĀl ×
tNvlYv KĀi Ges gvby th tKvb DcĀq thb AkĀj Zv t`ĀK evĀĀZ cvi Zvi c`I`-ūó KĀi
v`ĀqĀQ| AkĀj Zvi mPbv AĀbK tĀĀĀB AmshZ PvnĀbi gva`ġ NĀU| ZvB Bmj vg ōc`⁴⁰
mnKvĀi mKj cjĀĀ I bvix`iĀK PjĀZ etj | AmsMZ`kĀ I cĀkĀ thSbZvĀK DmĀK t`q hv
iĀzi cĀc| tmB mĀ½ GUV Aeva tġj vtgkv, alĀ, BfĀUvRs cĀvzi RbĀ t`q| cĀZeÜx bvix-
cjĀĀ AĀbK tĀĀĀB c`Ā weavb tġb PjĀZ cvi bv| gvĀvĀK weKvZ, teĀLqvĀx nĀqv ev
tĀvĀvĀKi`-Ā Zvi KviĀY Zv`i tMvcb A½,tjv cĀKvĀK nĀZ cvi | AĀbK mgq mġvexZvi
KviĀY cĀZeÜxi v B`Qv`vKv mĀĒj| Kvcō h_vh`fvte vWK ivLĀZ cvi bv| hvi nvZ tbB, Zvi
tĀvĀvĀK vWK ivLvi Rb` AĀb`i mĀvĀh`-iKvi | hvi`-vĀkĀ³ tbB tm nqZ RvĀbB bv th, Zvi
mvgĀb tKD DcĀZ AvĀQ vKbv| ZvB GKvĀš e`v³MZ vekĀġgi mgq tm AmZK`nĀq thĀZ
cvi | e`v³MZ mĀġb iĀv Kiv thgb mevi AwaKvi tZgvb Zv`i mĀġb iĀvZ ivLvUv
AbĀ`i`-vĀqZj| GĀĀĀĀ cĀZeÜx e`v³i AvZĀq`-Rb Zvi AmZKZv ev Ab`gb`-Zv ev
AĀġZvekZ mgĀq c`ĀvĀZvĀK mĀĀkvĀb KĀi t`te| Avi Zv`i AbġvZ Qvov nVv KĀi Zvi
mvgĀb vĀĀq DcĀZ nĀe bv eis c`ĀmnKvĀi nĀvRi nevi mĀĀvM cĀvb KiĀe| Avj -KĀAvĀb
GĀmĀQ, ōtn ebx Av`g! tZvgvĀ`i j³v`vĀ XvKevi I tek-fĀvi Rb` Avġ tZvgvĀ`iĀK
cwi`Q` v`ĀqQ Ges ZvKl qvi cwi`Q`, GUV mĀĀKō. GUV Avj mĀ vĀkĀmgĀni Ab`Zg,
hvĀZ Zvi v DcĀ`k MĀY KĀi |⁴¹ G mĀvĀK`Avi I ej v nĀqĀQ, ōtn bex! Zvg tZvgvi`-vĀMYĀK,
Kb`vĀMYĀK I gĀgbĀ`i bvi vĀMYĀK ej, Zvi v thb Zv`i Pr`Āi i vKq`vsk vĀĀĀ`i Dci tĀĀb
t`q| GĀZ Zv`iĀK tPbv mnRZi nĀe, dtj Zv`iĀK DĒ`³ Kiv nĀe bv| Avj mĀġyġvĀxj,

139 وَقَالَ لِلْمُؤْمِنَاتِ يَعْضَضْنَ مِنْ أَبْصَارِهِنَّ وَيَحْفَظْنَ فُرُوجَهُنَّ وَلَا يُبْدِينَ زِينَتَهُنَّ إِلَّا مَا ظَهَرَ مِنْهَا وَلَا يَضْرِبْنَ
بِرِجْلٍ عَلَى جُنُوبِهِنَّ وَلَا يُبْدِينَ زِينَتَهُنَّ إِلَّا لِبُعُولَتِهِنَّ أَوْ آبَائِهِنَّ أَوْ لِأَبْنَائِهِنَّ أَوْ لِبُعُولَاتِهِنَّ أَوْ لِبَنَاتِهِنَّ أَوْ لِبَنَاتِ
أَخْوَانِهِنَّ أَوْ بَنَاتِ أَخْوَانِهِنَّ أَوْ نِسَائِهِنَّ أَوْ مَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُهُنَّ وَالتَّابِعِينَ غَيْرَ أُولِي الإِرْبَابَةِ مِنَ
الرِّجَالِ أَوْ طُفُلِ الَّذِينَ لَمْ يَظْهَرُوا عَلَى عَوْرَاتِ النِّسَاءِ وَلَا يَضْرِبْنَ بِأَرْجُلِهِنَّ لِيُعْلَمَ مَا يُخْفِينَ مِنْ زِينَتِهِنَّ
الزَّجَالَ أَوْ طُفُلِ الَّذِينَ لَمْ يَظْهَرُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ جَمِيعًا أَيُّهَا الْمُؤْمِنُونَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ
Avj -KĀAvb, 24 : 31

140 mĀvĀiYZ c`ĀgvĀb AveiY hv`-vĀcĀ`-evav mĀv KĀi | Bmj vtgi cwi fĀvĀq c`Āev mĀvĀi nĀj v Ggb
AveiY hv A½`kĀ I cĀkĀ evav mĀv KiĀe

141 يَا بَنِي آدَمَ قَدْ أَنْزَلْنَا عَلَيْكُمْ لِبَاسًا يُؤَارِي سَوْآتِكُمْ وَرِيشًا وَلِبَاسُ التَّقْوَى ذَلِكَ خَيْرٌ ذَلِكَ مِنْ آيَاتِ اللَّهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ
يَتَّقُونَ Avj -KĀAvb, 7 : 26
يَا بَنِي آدَمَ لَا تَتَّبِعُوا الشَّيْطَانَ كَمَا أَخْرَجَ أَبْوَابَكُمْ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ يَنْزِعُ عَنْهُمَا لِبَاسَهُمَا لِيُرِيَهُمَا سَوْآتِهِمَا إِنَّهُ يَرَاكُمْ
هُوَ وَقَبِيلُهُ مِنْ حَيْثُ تَلَوْتُمْهُمُ إِذًا جَعَلْنَا الشَّيَاطِينَ أَوْلِيَاءَ لِلَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ
Ōtn ebx Av`g! kqZvĀ thb tZvgv MĀK vKQZB cĀġ vĀ bv KĀi-thfvte tZvgv`i vĀZvgvZvĀK tm
RvĀvZ nĀZ ein`Z.KĀi vĀj, Zv`iĀK Zv`i j³v`vĀ t`Lvei Rb` we`-j;KĀi vĀj | tm vĀĀR Ges
Zvi`j tZvgvĀ`iĀK Ggbfvte t`ĀL th, tZvgiv Zv`iĀK t`LĀZ cvi bv| hvi v Cgvb AvĀb bv,
kqZvĀK Avġ Zv`i AvfĀveK KĀi vĀj | (Avj -KĀAvb, 7 : 27)

cig `qvj y0¹⁴² Avj -KzAvtb Bivk` nqtq0, 0ej, 0nb0qB Avgvi cĀZcij K nvi vq Kti t0b
cĀKvk` I tMvcb Akuj Zv Avi cvc Ges AmsMZ wefi waZv Ges tKvb wKQzK Avj m& kixK
KivNhi tKvb mb` wZvb tc0Y Ktib biv, Ges Avj m&m=ftÜ Ggb wKQzejv hv tZvgiv Riv
bv|0¹⁴³

Akuj Zv thSbZvtK Dm#K t`q| ZvB G t`#K g0ggb gvyj gvb#K `#i _vKvi K_v ejv nqtq0|
Bivk` n#`0, 0Avj m&b`vqci vqYZv, m`vPvi I AvZ#q-`Rb#K `vtbi wbt`R t`b Ges wZvb
wbt`la Ktib Akuj Zv, AmrKvh0I mxgij sNb; wZvb tZvgw M#K Dct`k t`b hv#Z tZvgiv
wkyv M0Y Ki |0¹⁴⁴ Bmj vgx kixqZ wbvvi kw`l`-#fc weavb cĀZ0 Kti t0| AvqvtZ Gtm#0,
0e`wFwvi Yx I e`wFvixNzvt`i cĀZ`K#K GKkZ KkvNvZ Ki#e, Avj m& weavb KvhRixKi#Y
Zvt`i cĀZ `qv thb tZvgvt`i#K cFvewS#Z bv Kti, hw` tZvgiv Avj #n Ges ci Kv#j weklym
nl; g0ggb#i GKwU `j thb Zvt`i kw`l`cĀZ`y Kti |0¹⁴⁵ gvb#i gtb KLB thSb evmbv
Av#m Zv ejv gk#Kj | ZvB#Zv mKj ch#q gvb#K kvj xb fvt#e Pjvi ZvM#` t`lqv nqtq0
Avj -KzAvtb| eq`c bvi# hv#i thSb ygZv tbB Zvt`i Pjvtdiv I c`# e`vcv#i wbt`Rbv
w`#q Avj -KzAvtb ejv nqtq0, 0exv bvi#, hviv wev#ni Avkv iv#L bv, Zvt`i Rb` Aciva
bvB, hw` Zviv Zvt`i tmS`h#c0k0 bv Kti Zvt`i eme#m L#j iv#L; Z#e Zv n#Z Zvt`i
weiz _vKvB Zvt`i Rb` D#G| Avj m&me#k0Zv, me#|0¹⁴⁶ G mKj wbt`Rbvi g#`a` w`#q
cĀZ0v cvq mgvt#Ri mK#j gvtS fvimw#| Avi Gi g#`a` w`#q Bmj vq cĀZeÜx gvb#i
m#fgi wbi v#v i#v Kivi GK KvhRix e`e`v M0Y Kti t0| cĀZeÜxt`i G AwaKvi m#jyvq
Bmj vtgi Ggb m#v#0 c`#yc Ab` th tKvb e`e`vi t#tq KvhRix|

142 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَابْتَأْتُوا كَلِمَاتِهِ وَأَلْزِمُوا كَلِمَاتِكُمْ وَاللَّهُ يَهْتَدِي بِكَلِمَاتِهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ خَبِيرٌ
Avj -KzAvb, 33 : 59

143 قُلْ إِنَّمَا حَرَّمَ رَبِّيَ الْفَوَاحِشَ مَا ظَهَرَ مِنْهَا وَمَا بَطَّنَ وَالْإِثْمَ وَالْبَغْيَ بِغَيْرِ الْحَقِّ وَأَنْ تُشْرِكُوا بِاللَّهِ مَلَمَ يُنَزَّلْ بِهِ
Avj -KzAvb, 7 : 33

144 إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَأْمُرُ بِالْعَدْلِ وَالْإِحْسَانِ وَإِيتَاءِ ذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَيَنْهَىٰ عَنِ الْفَحْشَاءِ وَالْمُنْكَرِ وَالْبَغْيِ عِظُكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ
Avj -KzAvb, 16 : 90

145 الزَّانِيَةَ وَالزَّلَىٰ فَاجْلِسُوا كُلَّ وَاحِدٍ مِّنْهُمَا مِثْلَ جِلْدَةٍ وَلَا تَأْخُذْكُمْ بِهِمَا رَأْفَةٌ فِي دِينِ اللَّهِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ تُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ
Avj -KzAvb, 24 : 2

146 وَالْقَوَاعِدُ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ اللَّاتِي لَا يَرْجُونَ نِكَاحًا فَلَيْسَ عَلَيْهِنَّ جُنَاحٌ أَنْ يَضَعْنَ ثِيَابَهُنَّ غَيْرَ مُتَبَرِّجَاتٍ بِزِينَةٍ وَأَنْ
Avj -KzAvb, 24 : 60

5.5 mgvbwaKvi

cĀZeÜxiv mgvĀRi cĀq cĀZiU tÿĀ t_ĀK `elg` I nqivmbi `ĀKvi ntq _vtK| Zviv mgvR, cwi eri I iv¹⁴⁷ t_ĀK megvZvmjyf AvPiY tctq _vtK| ewĀZ ntZ ntZ GK mgq GB AvPiĀY Af`Ā ntq hvq| G Ae`vq Zviv cĀZev` Kivi gtbvej I nvmi tĀq tdtj | Zvt`i eĀbv I AwaKvi niĀYi wbož me Mī cĀZiwbqZ cwiĀKvq cĀKvKZ nq|¹⁴⁷ tFŠtMvj K w`K t_ĀK cū_extZ gvbĀ i gĀ` fvlv, eY¹⁴⁸ AvKvi-AvKwZtZ weifbāZvi Qvc cwi j vĀZ ntj I Avj-KĀAvĀbi `wōtZ mKj gvbly cĀKwZMZ I RbMZfvĀte mgvb gh¹⁴⁹ vi AwaKvi x| cĀZeiÜZi gvbly` mō tKvb mgm`v bq| G mgm`vi AveZ¹⁵⁰ gvblyĀK weĀkl `wōtKvĀY t`Lv Bmj vtgi Av`k¹⁵⁰ weĀivax| Avj-KĀAvĀbi AvqvĀZ GĀmtQ, ðtn gvbly! Avig tZivgt` iĀK mĀp KĀi iQ GK cĀjĀd I GK brix ntZ, cĀi tZivgt` iĀK wef¹⁵¹ KĀi iQ weifbāRwZ I tMvĀĀ, hvĀZ tZivgiv GĀK Acti i mvĀ_ cwi wPZ ntZ cvi | tZivgt` i gĀ` Avj wĀ w bKU tmB e`w¹⁵² B AwaK gh¹⁵³ vm¹⁵⁴ ūbæth tZivgt` i gĀ` AwaK gĀvKx| w bōqB Avj wĀ mKj wKQZRvĀbb, mg`Ā Lei ivĀLb|¹⁴⁸ gnvb Avj wĀ KZĀ gvbĀ i gĀ` mĀpMZ cv_Ā` cvi `ūwi K cĀvāb` we`Āti i Rb` bq eis G wefvRb cĀKwZMZ| mĀpMZfvĀte mKj gvbly mgvb| gvbĀ i Avgj bvgv wba¹⁵⁵ Z nq ZvK I qvifwĀK DbāZ PviĀ I `bwZKZvi wfvĀtZ| mgvĀRi gĀ` emeivmKvi x mevB AvBĀbi tPvĀL mgvb cĀc`Zvi AwaKvi x| tQvU-eo, abx-Mixe, mv`v-KvĀjv, mej-cĀZeÜx, kvmK-kvmmĀZi gĀ` tKvb cv_Ā` tbB| gvbĀ i ga` m¹⁵⁶ ūwZ, mnĀhwmZv, cvi `ūwi K `vĀqZĀeva-kvĀš I wbi vcĀvi m¹⁵⁷ ūK¹⁵⁸ we`gvb Bmj vgx tPZbvq| Bmj vtgi mvgwRK mĀpPvi bxiZi gj- wfvĀ nt`Q `vĀqZi KZĀe`i cvi `ūwi K fvi mvg`|¹⁴⁹ cĀZeÜx e`w¹⁵⁹ mej e`w¹⁶⁰ i b`vq mgvb fvĀte Zvi AwaKvi cĀMĀZ mĀhvm cvĀte| mgZv I b`vĀ`Zvi wePvĀi cĀZeÜxiv Avi I temk mĀhvm I AwaKvi cvĀte| Bmj vtg mvgwRK mĀpPvi GKwU meRbxb cY¹⁶¹ gvbweK mĀpPvi KvĀtqgi ev`b e`e`vcvri bvg|¹⁵⁰

147 K) cĀZeÜxt` i AwaKvi w bōZ KiĀZ `B eQi AvĀM AvBb cvk ntj I AvBwU i `BwU avivq `elg` w bwl xmn tek wKQZmĀpavi K_v ejv ntq tQ| wKŠ tMĀRU cĀKvK bv Kivq AvBĀbi mĀj cvĀ`Qbv cĀZeÜxiv| tmB cĀc` mĀhvm-mĀpav cĀvb bv KĀi miKvi GLb cĀZeÜxt` iĀK ūmĀY¹⁶² bwiMwi Kō weĀkIY w`tZ PivĀtQ| (`w bK cĀg AvĀjv, XvKv: 20 tg 2015Bs)

L) kvi miK cĀZeÜx GKRB tĀtqĀK GKwU temi Kwii we`vĀ tĀ fiv¹⁶³ K iĀZ A`ĀKwZ RvĀvq| tĀtqūw Ab` mKj w`K t_ĀK `vfwēK _vKĀj I Zvi Wwv nvZ AĀcĀyĀKZ. `B I cĀjĀvĀj mĀyĀ bv _vKvi dtj tm temki fivm KvR KĀi evg nvZ w`tq Ges tm tĀĀL evg nvZ w`tq| (g`w_B (tnRv) w`Ā, ðevx cĀZeÜx gvbĀ i Rb` GKxfZ wKĀyĀ ōAvĀvi K_v Avig ej eĀ; ...cĀ, ¹⁶⁴ c., 35)

M) MĀel Yv cĀZĀe`tb t`Lv tMĀQ, cĀZeÜx wki iv cwi evĀi mgvb fvĀte Lvevi, cwiĀq tcvkvK I h_vh_ hZācvq bv| (Prof. Nazma Shams (Ed.), *Tales of Darkness*,...Ibid, p. 13)

N) cwi evĀi i AwaKisk tÿĀĀ cĀZeÜxiv AeĀnjv I mgAwaKvi t_ĀK ewĀZ ntq _vtK| (Nirafat Anam, Ph.D. et al., *Situation Analysis*...Ibid, p. 11)

148 يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنِّي خَلَقْتُكُمْ مِنْ نَفْسٍ وَاحِدَةٍ وَجَعَلْتُكُمْ شُعُوبًا وَقَبَائِلَ لِتَعَارَفُوا إِنَّ أَكْرَمَكُمْ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ أَتَقْوَاهُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ خَبِيرٌ Avj-KĀAvb, 49 : 13

149 mvĀtq` KZĀ knx`, Bmj vĀ I mvgwRK mĀpPvi, gvĀ j vbv KvivgZ Avj x w bRwĀg (Aby), XvKv: wKixb cvewj tKĀY, 1387 eĀvā, c., 63

150 mvĀtq` KZĀ knx`, wek¹⁶⁵ I Bmj vĀ, tMj vĀ tmvenv wmiĀ Kx (Aby), XvKv: Bdvēv, 2004, c., 135

Bmj vg mvgwRK mgvbwaKvi cĀZôvq , iæzj vtb cĀZ`tki Dci Zvi ucZv-gvZv, ubKUvZkq, cĀZtekx, BqvZxg-ugmKxb, ggyvndi, `vm-`vmx cĀZ`tki nK ubaŋY Kti w`tqtQ| AÜ, tLiov, gvbwmK cĀZeÜx, kvi xii K cĀZeÜxmn mKj gvbŋi cĀc` nK mgvŋRi ga` ubvZ i`tqtQ| Gi dtj mgvŋR mvg` cĀZwôZ nq|¹⁵¹ Avj -KžAvtb GtmtQ, ðtZvgiv Avj wŋ& Bev`Z Ki te I tKvb wKQžK Zui kixK Ki te bv; Ges ucZv-gvZv, AvZkq-`Rb, BqvZxg, AfveMŋ, ubKU-cĀZtekx, `i-cĀZtekx, msMx-mv_x, ggyvndi I tZvgvŋ`i AwaKvi fž `vm-`vmx`i cĀZ mŋ`envi Ki te| ubŋqB Avj wŋ&cm>` Kti b bv`væK, AnsKvi xtK|ŋ¹⁵² mŋŋi tmevi ga` `bvi tmev Z_v ciKvjxb Kj`vY ubwŋZ Kiv mæe| Avj wŋ& mŋŋ tkŋ Rxe gvbŋy mŋŋKZP KZŋ ubaŋi Z`wqZj cvj tbi gta` w`tq mgvŋR wtkl Pwv`v mæubægvbŋyK mvariY gvbŋi gZ mgvb AwaKvi w`te GUv Bmj vtgi ubt`Rbv Ges Zvŋ`i cĀc` AwaKvi | tLvj vdvq ivtK`xtbi mKj Luj dv gvbŋi gta` gvbŋi mgAwaKvi Kvŋtqgi Rb` A½xKvi Kti wQtb Ges tm tgvZvteK KvR Kti wQtb|¹⁵³

e`Z Bmj vgx mgvŋR i`tqtQ gvbweK ghŋv ubtq emevm Kivi ubweŋemŋhvM| G AwaKvi cĀZôvi dtj mgvŋR cĀZwôZ nq cY©kwštk;Ljv I w`wZkxj Zv| cĀZ`K bvMwi tKi Rb` ubwŋZ Kti Zvi gvbexq AwaKvi I ghŋv| mej I cĀZeÜxt`i gvtS AwaKvi Av`vtqi e`vcrŋt tKvb AmgZv w`gvb tbB| gnvb Avj wŋ&iveŋj Avj wgb mKj gvbŋyK mgvb AwaKvi tŋvM Kivi mŋhvM w`tq`wqvtZ tcŋY Kti tQb|¹⁵⁴ GB mvg` tKvb ai tbi abx-`wi`ª DPzbxPz mŋ` wKsev cĀZeÜxt`i Rb` ubw`ŋ bq| GB mvg` mKj gvbŋi Rb` Avj wŋ&KZŋ ubaŋi Z weavb| Avj -KžAvtb Bikv` nŋtqQ, ðgvgbiv ci`ui fivB fivB;ŋ¹⁵⁵ GK nv`xtm i vmj-jym& (mv.) Bikv` Kti tQb, ðtZvgvŋ`i tKD ZZÿY gŋvg nŋZ cvi te bv, hZÿY bv tm ubtRi Rb` hv fvj gtb Kti, Zvi Aci fivBtqi Rb`I Zv fvj gtb Kti |ŋ¹⁵⁶ ggyvng Rvntŋbi mKj m`m` t`k, AĀj, mæú`vq ubweŋktl AwaKvi tŋvŋMi tŋtĀ mgvb| Bmj vg tŋvŋMi tŋtĀ mŋtgi Av`kŋK Cgvŋbi mvŋ` msŋkŋ Kti w`tqtQ| Bmj vtg GKRB ubtRi AwaKvi tŋvM bv Kti Aci fivBtqi Rb` Zv DrmM©Kti w`tqtQ| Avj -KžAvtb mivnevŋtq wKivŋgi AvZŋ`vŋMi `ewkŋ` Dŋj Kti Bikv` Kiv nŋtqQ, ðAvi Zvŋ`i Rb`I, ggyvRi t`i AvMgŋbi cŋe©hviv GB

151 w. we. Avqvii wfs, ðBmj vtgi `wŋtZ mvgwRK `wqZŋ Bmj vtgi Avnevb, Ljnk` Avnŋ` (mæúv.) I ggyvŋŋ bi-tj Awgb RvI nvi (Aby), XvKv: Bdvv, 1987, c., 100
152 وَأَعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ وَلَا تُشْرِكُوا بِهِ شَيْئًا وَيُرْأُوا الْإِذِينَ إِحْسَانًا وَيَذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْيَتَامَىٰ وَالْمَسَاكِينَ وَالْجَارَ ذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْجَارَ الْجُنُبَ وَالصَّاحِبَ بِالْجُنُبِ وَأَبْنَ السَّبِيلِ وَمَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ مَن كَانَ مُخْتَلًا فُجُورًا Avj - KžAvb, 4 : 36
153 Avnivi Avngv`, Bmj vg, MYZš; KžAvb, nv`xm I BvZnvM, ggyvŋŋ Ave`jy AwRR (mæúv.) I Gg iænj Awgb (Aby), XvKv: evsj vŋ`k Bbv-wUDU Ae Bmj wqK`U, 2005, c., 48
154 Avevntbv tgv`bv Kvgyj, Bmj vtgi `wŋtZ cKwZ, cwi tek msKU I cĀKwZK mæú`, XvKv: Bdvv Mŋel Yv cwi Kv, 49 el`2q msL`v, Aŋ±vei-wŋtmtŋ 2009, c., 204
155 إِذْمَا الْمُؤْمِنُونَ إِخْوَةٌ Avj -KžAvb, 49 : 10
156 عَنْ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ لَا يُؤْمِنُ أَحَدُكُمْ حَتَّىٰ يُحِبَّ لِأَخِيهِ مَا يُحِبُّ لِنَفْسِهِ (i.), mnxn elvix, wKZvej Cgvb, evvgybvj Cgvb AvBqŋe`v jx AvMwŋ...., nv`xm bs-13, Kvqŋiv : `viæBeŋb nihg, 2010, c., 11

bMixtZ emem Kti tQ I Cgvb GtbtQ, Zviv ggvwRit` i tK fvj eiptm Ges ggvwRit` i tK hv
t` I qv ntqtQ Zvi Rb` Aštĭi AvKiv`yv tcvlY Kti bv, Avi Zviv Zvt` i tK ũbtRt` i Dci
AMŪwaKvi t` q ũbtRiv AfieMŪIntj I | hv t` i tK Aštĭi i KvcP` ntZ gP` ivLv ntqtQ, ZvivB
mdj Kvg|Ō¹⁵⁷ GK ggvj gvb A t b` GKRtbi Rb` Avj m&KZR.eivl KZ.AwaKvi tK A%afvte
tfiM ev` Lj Kitz cvi te bv hvi ũbt` Rbv Avj -KzAvtb i tqtQ| Kvi I AwaKvi A%afvte
n` t` yctK Bmj vg hjvg I mvgvj •Nb etj AvfwnZ Kti tQ|

Bmj vtgi meRbxb K_v nj Amnvq I mxf nxb gublytK tmev| GB tmev I Zvt` i Kj`vY
Kvgbvi gta` ũ t q gnvb Avj m&ZvŪAvj vi miv`vr jvf m`e| `vP`b th mnvth`i nvZ eivote
tmB cĀZ.eÜž Amnvq e`v` t` i cvtk th ũbtkZ`Ō| ũbt` ūP`vte cvtk `wvte tmB Avj m&
cĀZ.ev`v| Avj m&ZvtK ũbqvqZ `vb Kiteb I ZvtK cĀqvRtb mnvth` Kiteb| Avj m&iveVjy
Avj wgtbi `ũbqvZ ingtzi tkl tbB| AmsL` ũbqvqZ tm mKj ev`v t` i Rb` Kov bvote|
AvqvtZ Avi I GtmtQ, ŌvbŌqB Avj m&tZvgw`M tK ũbt` R ũ t` Qb AvgvbZ Zvi nK`vi tK
cĀ`vcP` Kitz| tZvgiv hLb gvbly i gta` ũPri Kvth`cwi Pij bv Kite ZLb b`vqci vqYZvi
mv t_ ũPri Kite| Avj m&tZvgw`M tK th Dct` k t` b Zv KZ DrKŌ!. Avj m& meP`KŌZv,
me`bv|Ō¹⁵⁸ i vmj`j m&(mv.) tK Avj m&mgMŪc`_exi Rb` ũetkl ingZ` t` fc tcl`Yi tNvl Yvi
gta` Bmj vtgi meRbxbZv d`v D t v t Q| gvbweKZv I Kj`vYKvgZvi GK Rj šĭ D`vni Y
gnvbex (mv.) hv mgMŪ mek`v`cx` tKZ| Bmj vtg abx-Mixe, ũkiv`Z-Aũkiv`Z, mv`v-Kvtjv,
gvvjg-Agvvjg BZ`w` tKvbi`c t`v` t`v` tbB| gubly ũntmte mvari Yfite mevB tK mgvb
AwaKvi I ghP`vi t`KwZ. t` I qv ntqtQ| Avj m&ZvŪAvj vi miv` ũntmte me gubly mgAwaKvi i
Askx`vi | Bmj vg gvbly i gta` mvg`, ġĬx, avZZj. I b`vqmePri cĀZŌv Kitz Pivq| gublytK G
melq` t j v cĀZŌvi cĀqvRbxq ũbt` Rbv t` I qv ntqtQ| mgvtR mvg`, ġĬx, avZZj. I m`ePri
cĀZŌvi j t j y` Bmj vg cĀgZ gvbly i gvbwmKZv cwi eZ` Kivi cĀvm Pij vq| nhi Z ggv`v`š
(mv.) etj tQb, ŌAvi et` i tKv t b v t k Ō Z j t b B Abvi et` i I ci Ges Avi et` i I ci I Abvi et` i
tKv t b v t k Ō Z j t b B| j v j et` Y P` Dcti Kvtjv et` Y P` tKvbl t k Ō Z j t b B Ges Kvtjv et` Y P` Dci
j v j et` Y P` Dcti I tKvbl t k Ō Z j t b B| AvtQ tKej ZvKI qvi gva`tg|Ō¹⁵⁹

AwaKvi t fvtM cĀZ.mvg` cĀZŌvq Bmj vtgi Zj` Av`k`wZxqU tbB| mgMŪRvntbi `bv GK
Avj m&ũntmte Zui miv` mg` l gubly miv`MZ I j j y`MZ w` K t` tK AũberhP`c GK I Avf b P`
e`Z AwaKvi t fvtM mej -cĀZeÜx mKtj i mv t_ mvg` cĀZŌvq Bmj vtgi m`vzvi mvg`bxvZ I
Av`k`me`wAK Kj`vYKi | AwaKvi Av`vtq mKtj i tmv`Pvi `vKv Ri a i x| AwaKvi Av`vtqi

157 وَالَّذِينَ تَبَوَّؤُوا الدَّارَ وَالْإِيمَانَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ يُحِبُّونَ مَنْ هَاجَرَ إِلَيْهِمْ وَلَا يَجِدُونَ فِي صُورِهِمْ حَاجَةً مِمَّا أُوتُوا
Avj -KzAvb, 59 : 9 وَمِنْ يُوقَ شَحَنَافِهِمْ فَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْفَالِحُونَ
158 إِنَّ اللَّهَ مُرْكَبُورٌ إِلَىٰ أَهْلِهَا وَإِنَّا لَنَحْكُمُهُمْ بَيْنَ النَّاسِ. أَن تَحْكُمُوا بِالْعَدْلِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ نِعِمَّا يَعِظُكُمْ بِهِ إِنَّ
Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 58 اللَّهَ كَانَ سَمِيعًا بَصِيرًا
159 أَلَا لِقَضَلٍ لِعَرَبِيٍّ عَلَىٰ أَعْجِيٍّ وَلَا لِعَجَمِيٍّ عَلَىٰ عَرَبِيٍّ وَلَا لِأَحْمَرٍ عَلَىٰ أَسْوَدَ وَلَا لِأَسْوَدَ عَلَىٰ أَحْمَرَ إِلَّا
Bgvv Avngv` (i.), ggvbvt` Avngv`, Kvqvtiv: `vi aj` nv`xm, 1995, L. 17Zg, nv`xm bs-
23381, c., 12

e`vciṯi i mĵ-jm (m.) etj tQb, ŌwReivBj (Av.) cĀZtekxi AwaKvi Av`vtqi e`vciṯi AvgtĀK GZ tenk ZvM` w` tqtQb th, gtb ntqtQ cĀZtekxiK Avgti DĒiwaKvi x Kti t` I qv nte|Ō¹⁶⁰

5.6 ikÿvi AwaKvi

ikÿv gvbĵi i tgŵij K AwaKvi | ikÿv gvbĵi i weĤeKĀK RvMĀZ Kti mĀPZb Kti tZvtj | cwi cwiKĀZv mĀuĀK`we`lwi Z AvbvRĀ Kiv mĀe nq tKej ikÿvZ tjvKĀi Ōviv | ikÿvi Avtjv mKĀj i gvtS QovtBvi gva`tg mgvRĀK AvtjvKZ Kiv mĀe | mgvR AwaKisk cĀZeŪx ikÿvi mĵhvm t`ĀK eivĀZ nĀ`Q hv cwiKvi cĀZe`b I MĀelYvq cĀKvK cĀq|¹⁶¹ cwi evĀi i Aetnjv, mvgvRK tnq cĀZcbZv ikSev cĀZŌvnbK Mvndj vzi KviĀY cĀZeŪxv ikÿv cĀZŌvb t`ĀK SĀo cĀo mgvRi AMMvZĀK evivMĀ` KiĀQ|¹⁶² cĀZeŪxv AvavbK mĀ`Zvi tQqv t`ĀK eivĀZ nĀ`Q | mgvRĀK ikSev t`kĀK GvMĀq vbtq hv lqvi Rb` wciQĀq cov tMvŌx ev cĀZeŪt` iĀK ikÿvi velĀq Av I tenk , iæz; w`ĀZ nte|¹⁶³ ikÿvi gva`tg Zv`i fiĀM`i DbqB NvĀZ nte | ikÿvB Rvzi tgiæ Ū | GKRB gvbĵi i tgiæ Ū k³ bv ntj tm tmvRv ntq `wĀZ cvĀi bv | wK tZgvb GKv Rvzi wciQĀq cov cĀZeŪtMvŌxĀK ikÿvZ KiĀZ bv cvĀiĀ vbtRivZv wciQĀq covĀB AcivĀK Rvzi tgiæ ŪĀK nvj Kv Kti w`te | Avikÿv

160 مَا زَالَ جَبْرِيْلُ يُوصِيْنِي بِالْوَالِدَيْنِ فَلَا تُؤْرَثْنَهُ eveydĀ nvr`j wRI qvi, L. 4, nvr`m bs-5151, KvĀti v: `viĀj nvr`m, 2010, c., 2191

161 K) ikÿveĀiP AĀR mgq tci ntq tMĀj i eB nĀZ tcĀQv `w cĀZeŪx `ĵ ikÿv`Āi nĀZ | (wvMvDR ŪzqvU tĀvi wU Kg, 25 Rĵ 2013Bs)

L) K_v ejvq mvgv` mgm`vi KviĀY GK ikÿv`ĀK fiZ`Ktiwb gvBj t`vb KĀj R | cĀZeŪt` i cĀZ mrvbĀvi K_v ejv nĀj I ZvĀK fiZ`bv Kivq AvfĀveKiv wPvĀZ ntq cĀotQb | (eivj v wDR ŪzqvU tĀvi wU Kg, 15 RĵvB 2015Bs)

M) nek; `r` ms`vi gĀZ, eivj v`Āki tgvU RbmsL`vi 10% cĀZeŪx | Gi gĀa` 7% kvivvi K I eviK gvivmK I kĀY cĀZeŪx | cwi msL`vĀb t`Lv hvq Avgt` i t`ĀK cĀZ 100 Rb cĀZeŪxi gvtS 1 Rb cĀZeŪx D`P ikÿvi mĵhvm cĀq | (`wK BĀĒdvK, Xiv: 06 wĀmĀĀ 2014Bs, c., 8)

N) w`ij tqi cĀvb ikÿK cĀZemĀZvi KviĀY 15 eQi eqmĀ AvĀ bĀK w`ij tqi fiZ`KivZ AcivMvZ cĀKv KĀib | (g`w_B (tnRx) w`Ā, Ōgj-aviv w`ij tqi tPvĀ AvĀ bvi AMMvZŌ cĀ³, c., 39)

O) gj-avivi `ĵ fiZ`Ktiwb cĀZeŪx wZĀK | (g`w_B (tnRx) w`Ā, ŌwZĀ `ĵej ĀĀ nĀZ Piv!Ō cĀ³, c., 64)

P) evx cĀZeŪx tkdv Zvi `ĵ mgv mĵhvm-mĀev cĀqv | (g`w_B (tnRx) w`Ā, cĀ³, c., 71)

Q) cĀZeŪt` i ikÿvi Rb` bvbv cĀZeŪKZv vKĀj I ŌwBĀiĀi tRbvĀj Ad cĀBgwi GWĀKkĀbi BbKvĀf GWĀKkbŌ tmĀj i Z` AbĀvq 2014 mĀj i ikÿv eQĀi t`ĀK MĀo 11 nvrvi `w cĀZeŪx ikÿv`ĀvĀQ | (`wK BĀĒdvK, Xiv: 15 tmĀĀĀ 2014, c., 3)

162 John M. Hughes, “Educational Services for the Mentally Retarded in Developing Countries” in *Childhood Disability in Development Countries*, Kofi Marfo, Sylvia Walker & Bernard Charles (ed.), USA: Praeger Publishers, 1986, p. 165

163 Daniel L. Ferguson, “Severity of Need and Educational Excellence: Public School Reform and Students with Disabilities” in *Schooling and Disability*, Douglas Biklen & others (ed.), USA: The University of Chigago Press, 1989, p. 25

mgvtRi bvbmea mgm`v mġoġi Ab`Zg Kvi Y | mgvtRi mmeR `wofw½ mekġ Y Ki tj t`Lv hvq, AwaKviZ ev A`iKviZ tj vtKiv teKvi Zi mgm`vq teKv tfvtM | dtj A`bK tġtĪ GB me Kgġxb bvxixjġd wfġvevĒ I cġZZvevĒi gġZv NY`Zg KvġR wj B nq |¹⁶⁴ evsjv`tki 62.66% gvbly wKviZ ntj I cĀZeÜxt` i tejvq tmB nvi AwZ bMY` |¹⁶⁵ dtj cĀZeÜxiv Dchġ wKvi Afite evxewĒEK KvġRI GwMtq AvmtZ cviġQ bv | mgvtRi GB ev`ēZvi gġLvtcġx ntq cĀZeÜxiv A`bġKB wfġvevĒ wKsev cġZZvevĒi tckvqI hġ nt`Qb |¹⁶⁶

Bmj vtg cġwġ Z A`_ag`hġj I GKwġ cwi cY`Rxb e`e`v wntmte cġ_xġZ cĀZwġZ | Bmj vtgi wġ`Rbv nj cĀZ`K bi-bvixi Rb` wKv diR ev eva`Zvgj-K |¹⁶⁷ G wKv cĀZ`K gvbly i Rb` tgġġj K AwaKvi | GġtġĪ `j wġKġf`, eYġf`, RmZġf` wKsev cĀZewġZv tKvb evav bq | mKj tf`vft` i Dġġġt`ġK mKġj B wKvi Avġvq Avġj wKZ nI qvB Bmj vtgi wġ`Rbv | i vmj-jm&(mv.) Gi Dcġi bwhj KZ.KġAvġbi cġ_g evYx wġj (أقرأ) BKiv ev co¹⁶⁸ A_ġ wK ev Ávbrġ Ki | Bi kv` nt`Q, ÒcvV Ki tZvgvi cĀZcġjġKi bvtg, whwb mġoġ KġtġQb | mġoġ KġtġQb gvblyġK ŪAvj vKŪ ntZ | civ Ki, Avi tZvgvi cĀZcġj K gnvungvmsZ, whwb Kjġgi mvnvth` wKv w`ġtġQb | wKv w`ġtġQb gvblyġK, hv tm RvbZ bv |¹⁶⁹ ki xġtZi ŪKg, AvnKvg, mġoġi meġkl Z; cwi Pq, Kj`vYKi Ávb m`úġK`Rvivi GKgvĪ Dcġv nj wKv | Avj -KġAvġbi AvqvġZ Gi _iaZj I `ġfc DġġġPZ ntqġQ |¹⁷⁰

164 Jabir Hasan Khan et al, “Socio-Economic Causes of Begging”, *International Research Journal of Human Resources and Social Sciences*, Volume-1, Issue-3, ISSN: (2349-4085), August 2014, p. 39

165 Gulam Khandaker et al., “Infectious Causes of Childhood Disability: Results from a Pilot Study in rural Bangladesh” *Journal of Tropical Pediatrics*, Australia: Centre for Perinatal Infection Research, 2014, p. 6

166 Nora Groce et al., “The Disabled Begger- A Literature Review”, International Labour Office, Gender, Equality and Diversity Branch, ILO, Geneva, Working Paper No. 1, 2014, p. 1

167 gnrbex nhiZ (mv.) etj b, طلب العلم فريضة على كل مسلم ÒcĀZ`K gġwġġgi I ci Ávb ARġ Kiv di h | Ū Bgvg Beb gvRvn Avj & Kvhexbx, Avmġhġvb wj eb gvRv, Kvġtiv: `viġ nv`xm, 2005, gġvġvġv (المقمتة), eve bs- 17, dv`j j` Dj vgv..., nv`xm bs- 224, L. 1g, c., 125

168 Bgvg eġvix (i.), mnxn eġvix, wKZvevĒ Bj I nx, eve-03, nv`xm bs-03, Kvġtiv: `viæ Beġb nvhġ, 2010, c., 8

169 اقْرَأْ بِاسْمِ رَبِّكَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ الْإِنْسَانَ مِنْ عَلَقٍ اقْرَأْ وَرَبُّكَ الْأَكْرَمُ الَّذِي عَلَّمَ بِالْقَلَمِ عَلَّمَ الْإِنْسَانَ مَا لَمْ يَعْلَمْ Avj -KġAvb, 96 : 1-5

170 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا قِيلَ لَكُمْ تَفَسَّحُوا فِي الْمَجَالِسِ فَلْفَحُوا يَفْسَحَ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ وَإِذَا قِيلَ انشُرُوا فانشُرُوا يَرْفَعِ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مِنْكُمْ وَالَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْعِلْمَ دَرَجَاتٍ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ Ūtn gġgbMY! hLb tZvgw MġK ej v nq, gRwġġm `vb cġ`ġKġi `vI, ZLb tZvgiv `vb Kġi w`I, Avj wntZvgvġ` i Rb` `vb cġ`ġKġi w`ġeb Ges hLb ej v nq, ŪDġV hvI Ū tZvgiv DġV hvBI | tZvgvġ` i gġa` hviv Cgġv GġbġQ Ges hvġ`iġK Ávb `vb Kiv ntqġQ Avj wntZvġ`iġK ghġvq Dbz Kġġeb; tZvgiv hv Ki Avj wntm m`úġK`meġkl AewZ | Ū (Avj -KġAvb, 58 : 11)

Ávb AR⁸ Kti Zv ev`te KivRi Kivi cĀZ Avj -KzAvtb , iaZy`ivc Kti tQ| `xb m=útk⁸
ÁvbvR⁸bi ZvM⁸ i cvkvcvk Bmj vg Ávbx` i cĀZ `vqZi Ac⁸ Kti tQ| Avi Zv ntjv gvby⁸ i
gta` th Ávb I ZĒ; i tqtQ Zv mevi gv⁸ S Qwotq t` I qv| Ab`vb` ag⁸ mvari Y gvby⁸ K AevnZ
Kiv Ges Z`vbvqv Rxeb I mgvR MV⁸bi D⁸í k` mKtj i Aší , ü`q cwi "Qb⁸mRvM I m⁸uq
Kiv|¹⁷¹ ÁvbvR⁸bi gva`tg Avj v⁸ K Rv⁸ Zvi gnvek; m=útk⁸Rv⁸vI GKwU D⁸í k`| ÁvbvR⁸
Kiv Qvov GB gnvek; vKf⁸te Avj v⁸ v⁸qšy⁸ Ktib Zv Rv⁸ m⁸e bq| G Rb` ÁvbvR⁸ ev Zvi
veZiY⁸ K me⁸ptq tewk , iaZ; t` I qv ntqtQ| hviv v⁸ky⁸ M⁸hY Kti Zv⁸ i tK Avj -KzAvtb
tevak⁸ m=úb⁸ t⁸ vK e⁸ t⁸ AvL`vqZ Kiv ntqtQ| tevak⁸ m=úb⁸ i ØvivB tKej m⁸e
ee⁸ Zv⁸ K ev` w` t⁸ Avav⁸ KZv⁸ K M⁸hY Kiv| v⁸ky⁸ Z t⁸ v⁸ Kiv ev` bev` x I Kzs`v⁸ ig⁸ t⁸ q
_v⁸ tK| G m=útk⁸ Avj -KzAvtb Biv` ntqtQ, Øth e`w⁸ i v⁸ i c⁸h⁸ mg⁸ t⁸ v⁸ mR⁸ v⁸ebZ t⁸ q I
`v⁸ t⁸ q AvbM⁸ c⁸kvk Kti, AvL⁸ivZ⁸ K f⁸ q Kti Ges Zvü cĀZc⁸ij t⁸ Ki AbM⁸ cĀZ`v⁸ Kti,
tm v⁸ K Zvi mgv⁸, th Zv Kti b⁸? ej , Øhviv Rv⁸ b Ges hviv Rv⁸ b v⁸, Zvü v⁸ K mgv⁸?⁰ tevak⁸
m=úb⁸ t⁸ v⁸ KivB tKej Dc⁸ t⁸ k M⁸hY Kti |⁰¹⁷²

v⁸ky⁸ v⁸ m⁸g⁸ I , iaZ; m=útk⁸ Bmj vtg v⁸ t⁸ k⁸ f⁸te Avt⁸ v⁸ Kc⁸ v⁸ Kiv ntqtQ| Avj -KzAvtb
Biv` ntqtQ, ØAvi v⁸ Zv⁸ t⁸ Zv⁸ v⁸ i K⁸ v⁸ v⁸ v⁸ t⁸ q v⁸ RZ Kti tQb AvKv⁸ g⁸ v⁸ x I c⁸ v⁸ exi mg⁸
v⁸ KQz⁸ bR AbM⁸ n, v⁸ Ší⁸ k⁸ v⁸ m=ú⁸ v⁸ t⁸ q i Rb` G⁸ Z t⁸ Zv i t⁸ q tQ v⁸ b` k⁸ |⁰¹⁷³ i v⁸ m⁸ v⁸ v⁸ n⁸ (mv.) Biv`
Kti tQb, Avv⁸ v⁸ ky⁸ K v⁸ n⁸ t⁸ m⁸ t⁸ (vek; gvby⁸ K v⁸ ky⁸ v⁸ v⁸ bi v⁸ b⁸ v⁸ Z) t⁸ c⁸ h⁸ i Z t⁸ q v⁸ |⁰¹⁷⁴ Avj -
KzAvtb Avi I ev⁸ v⁸ ntqtQ, Øtn g⁸ v⁸ g⁸ bMY! Avj v⁸ n⁸ i Zvü i v⁸ m⁸ t⁸ i AvbM⁸ Ki Ges t⁸ Zv⁸ i v⁸ hLb
Zvi K_ v⁸ k⁸ v⁸ K i t⁸ ZQ ZLb Zv n⁸ Z g⁸ v⁸ v⁸ v⁸ I b⁸; ⁰¹⁷⁵ Bmj vtg cĀZ`K g⁸ v⁸ v⁸ g bi -b⁸ v⁸ i x Dci
v⁸ k⁸ v⁸ M⁸hY⁸ K di h ev AZ`vek`K Kiv ntqtQ| gv⁸ b⁸ v⁸ (mv.) t⁸ Nv⁸ I v⁸ Ktib, Øv⁸ k⁸ v⁸ AR⁸ Kiv

171 وَمَا كَانَ لِلأَنفُسِ لِیَنفِرُوا كَافَّةً فَلَوْلَا نَفَرَ مِن كُلِّ فِرْقَةٍ مِّنْهُمْ طَائِفَةٌ لِّيَتَفَقَّهُوا فِي الدِّينِ وَلِيُنذِرُوا قَوْمَهُمْ إِذَا رَجَعُوا إِلَيْهِمْ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَحْذَرُونَ
Øg⁸ v⁸ g⁸ b⁸ i mKtj i GKm⁸ t⁸ Awf⁸ h⁸ v⁸ b ev⁸ ni nI qv msM⁸ b⁸ t⁸ n, Z⁸ t⁸ i cĀZ`K` t⁸ j i GK Ask ev⁸ nM⁸ nq
bv tKb, hv⁸ Z Zvü `xb m=ú⁸ Áv⁸ v⁸ b⁸ v⁸ b K i t⁸ Z cv⁸ t⁸ i Ges Zv⁸ i m=ú⁸ v⁸ t⁸ q K mZK⁸ K i t⁸ Z cv⁸ t⁸ i, hLb
Zvü Zv⁸ i v⁸ b⁸ KU v⁸ t⁸ i Av⁸ t⁸ e hv⁸ Z Zvü mZK⁸ v⁸ q |⁰ (Avj -KzAvb, 9 : 122)
هُوَ الَّذِي بَعَثَ فِي الأُمِّيِّينَ رَسُولًا مِّنْهُمْ يَتْلُو عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتِهِ وَيُزَكِّيهِمْ وَيُعَلِّمُهُمُ الكِتَابَ وَالحِكْمَةَ وَإِن كَانُوا مِن قَبْلُ
لَفِي ضَلَالٍ مُّبِينٍ
Øv⁸ Zv⁸ B D=š⁸ i gta` GKRB i v⁸ m⁸ v⁸ c⁸ v⁸ t⁸ q tQb Zv⁸ i gta` n⁸ Z, th Zv⁸ i v⁸ b⁸ KU Ave⁸ E Kti Zvü
Av⁸ qv⁸ Zmg⁸; Zv⁸ i t⁸ K c⁸ v⁸ t⁸ i Ges v⁸ ky⁸ t` q v⁸ KZv⁸ I v⁸ nK⁸ gZ; B⁸ t⁸ Zv⁸ t⁸ e⁸ t⁸ Zv Giv v⁸ Qj t⁸ Nvi
ve⁸ v⁸ Ší⁸ t⁸ Z⁸ (Avj -KzAvb, 62 : 2)

172 مَنْ هُوَ قَائِمٌ لِّئَلَّا يَقُولَ لَوْ كُنَّا آلَ سَاجِدٍ وَآلَ إِسْرَائِيلَ مَا كُنَّا نَعْبُدُهُمْ إِلاَّ أَن نَحْمِلَ أَسْفَارَهُمْ وَهُوَ يَتَوَكَّلُ عَلَى الآلِهَةِ الَّتِي بَدَعَ لَهُمْ سُبُلَ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ وَتَعَالَى عَنِ السُّجُودِ الرَّحْمَنةُ رَبُّهُمُ الَّذِي عَلَّمَ بالقَلَمِ وَهُوَ الَّذِي أَنزَلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ المَاءَ فَسَالَتْ نُهُورًا فَأَخْرَجْنَا بِهِ ثَمَرًا مِّنْ دُونِ ذَلِكَ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ يَتَفَكَّرُونَ
مَوْجِدًا إِنَّمَا يَنْتَكِرُ الْوَطْأَنَ وَالْوَالِدَاتُ إِلاَّ بِالْبَاطِنِ
Avj -KzAvb, 39 : 9

173 وَسَخَّرَ لَكُمْ مَافِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الأَرْضِ جَمِيعًا مِّنْهُ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ يَتَفَكَّرُونَ
13

174 إِنَّمَا بُعِثَ مُعَلِّمًا Bg⁸ v⁸ g Be⁸ t⁸ gv⁸ Rv⁸ (i.), m⁸ v⁸ b Be⁸ t⁸ gv⁸ Rv⁸, v⁸ KZv⁸ v⁸ g⁸ v⁸ i v⁸ g, eve bs- 17, n⁸ v⁸ x⁸ m bs-
229, Kv⁸ q⁸ i v⁸: `vi⁸ š⁸ n⁸ v⁸ x⁸ m, 2005, L. 1g, c., 128

175 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ وَلَا تَوَلَّوْا عَدُوَّهُ وَأَنْتُمْ تَسْمَعُونَ
Avj -KzAvb, 8 : 20

cĀZ`K gyyij tgi Rb` Aek` KZĒ`|0¹⁷⁶ ukĀvRĀ tKvb wekI tkĀx, eY^otMvĪ ev RmZi Rb`B
bq; eis G nĀ`Q GKwU meRbxb AwaKvi hvi v RxeĀbi Avĵ v tctZ Prg Zt` i mevi Rb` ukĀy
MĀY Aek`^oex| ukĀv-cĀkĀĀYi e`vcti kvim Kfite fvi I gĀ` i gĀ` tKvb cĀ`R` Kivi
mĀhM tbB| tKbbv, GKwU mĀyF` mgvR Ges mg^x t`k-RmZ MVtb ukĀvi weKĪ ukQzbb| G
Kvi tYB Bmj vg ukĀvi cĀZ wekI tRvi v`tqĀ| ukĀv e`v^o i Kĵ`vY weavb Kĵi Ges mgwĀi
Rb` vbtq AvĀm Kĵ`vY Avi wekĵi Rb` etq vbtq AvĀm kvš| gnrbex (mv.) e` i hĀxi e`xĀ` i
gĀ` ukĀvZ e`xĀ` i gĀy^o i kZ^o tĀqĀj b`-kRb Kĵi gyyij gĀK tj Lvcon tkLvĀv|¹⁷⁷

eyx gvbĀi mKĵ kv^o i vbtqgK| eyx^o i KvR ntĵv AvĀiv GKUzGwMĀq t` lqv hvĀZ Āvbj vF
mnRZi nq| tmme tjvKB eyxgvb etĵ AvL`vqZ nevi thvM` hvi v Avĵ m&K vPbteb Ges
meĀ`vq ZvtK`šjY KiĀeb| Avĵ -KĀAvĀb AvKĵ ev eyxgvb tjvK m^outK^oej tZ vMĀq ejv
ntqĀQ, ĀGes tevakw^om^outb^oev e`ZvZ Aci tKD ukĀy MĀY Kĵi bv|0¹⁷⁸ Avi I ejv ntqĀQ,
ĀZvĀ` i eĀvĀš tevakw^o m^outb^oev^o i Rb` AvĀQ ukĀy| Gwv Ggb evYx hv vq`v i Pbv bq|
ukŠ`gĀgbĀ` i Rb` Gwv ceĀš`hv AvĀQ Zvi mg`^o Ges mg`l^oukQz wek` weeiY, m`vqz I
ingZ|0¹⁷⁹ G cĀhĀ gnvb Avĵ m&Avi I etĵ b, ĀtZvgvi cĀZcvj K nĀZ tZvgvi cĀZ hv
AeZvY^ontqĀQ Zv th e`v^o mZ` etĵ RvĀb Avi th AÜ Zviv uk mgvb? DcĀ`k MĀY Kĵi` iay
weĀkKw^o m^outb^oYB|0¹⁸⁰ tevakw^o m^outb^oev^o i e`vcti Avĵ -KĀAvĀb AvĀiv Bikv` ntqĀQ,
ĀGwv gvbĀi Rb` GK evZv^o hvĀZ Gwv vvi v Zviv mZK^ohq Ges RvĀZ cvĀi th, vZvb GKgvĀ
Bj vn Ges hvĀZ tevakw^o m^outb^oev DcĀ`k MĀY Kĵi|0¹⁸¹

Avĵ m&ZvĀAvĵ vi mĀo I mĀo RMĀZi Dci vPšĀ I MĀelYv Kĵi Zvi gvrnzĀ I KziZ m^outK^o
AeMz nlqv GKwU gnr I D`P chĀqi Bev`Z| tm, tjvi gĀ` Mfxi Zv gĀvmbtek Kĵi Zv
t`ĀK ukĀyMĀY Kiv eyx^om^outb^oetĵvKRĀbi KvR| G cĀhĀ AvqvtZ GĀmĀQ, ĀAvKvkgĀjx I
cĀ`exi mĀo tZ, v`em I i vĀi cvi eZĀb v`kĀvejx i tĀqĀQ tevakw^o m^outb^oetĵvĀKi Rb`^o¹⁸²
nv`xĀm ĀvbiRĀtK DĒg Avgj ejv ntqĀQ|¹⁸³ kixqĀZi AvnKvg m^outK^o v`vb weqK

176 عن أنس بن مالك قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم طلب العلم فريضة على كل مسلم Bgvg BeĀb
gvRv (i.), mĀvb BeĀb gvRv, ukZvej gĀvĀv, eveydv`vj j & l j vgvBĀ I qvj nvr`Q Avĵ v Zj vej
ĀBj vq, L. 1g, nv`m bs 224, KvqĀiv: `viĀj nv`m, 2005, c., 125

177 mjvqgvb mvj gvb gbmjcyx, Avmvt e`i, gvĀj vbv ggyv`š Gg`v`jvn (Aby), XvKv: Bdvev, 2003,
c., 35

178 Avĵ -KĀAvb, 3 : 7

179 لَقَدْ كَانَ فِي قَصَصِهِمْ عِبْرَةٌ لِّأُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ مَا كَانَ حَبِيبًا يُعْرَىٰ وَلَا كُن تَصْدِيقَ الَّذِي بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ وَتَفْصِيلَ كُلِّ
Avĵ -KĀAvb, 12 : 111

180 Avĵ -KĀAvb, 13 : 19

181 Avĵ -KĀAvb, 14 : 52

182 Avĵ -KĀAvb, 3 : 190

183 OmĀeĀg Bev`Z nĀ`Q Bjg AĀšĀY Kiv|0 (Ave-mRv Av` & `vqj vgv-
nv`v`x (i.), Avĵ -vdi`vDm vej -gvQvj -LvĒve, `eiāZ: `viĀj -KZvej Avĵ vqgv, L. 1g, 1986, c.,
35)

nv`xĀm AvĀiv GĀmĀQ, i vmj-jvn(mv.) etĵ tQb,

ÁvbrRĔtK Bmj vg di th AvBb mve`-í Kti tQ|¹⁸⁴ Zte kixqZ einfZ Ab`vb` Ávb thgb:
 wPwKrmv weÁvb, Kul. weÁvb cĀZtZ Ávb jvf tK di th wKdiqvi AšifZ Kti tQ| mgvtRi
 GKisk G we`v ARĔ Kti tQ tMwUv mgvtRi ōvivi DcKZ.n tZ cĀti |¹⁸⁵ th we l tQ tKvb Ávb bVB
 Zv Kvt h cwi YZ Kiv DvPZ bq| G e`vcv ti nvti i gq`v tB wRÁvmZ nte| Ávb ivLvtK
 Bev` tZi ceRZPwYZ Kiv n tQ _vtK| G cĀt h KzÁv tB G t m tQ, ōth we l tQ tZvgvi Ávb tB
 Zvi Abvri Y Ki bv; KY, Pýz ü`q-Zvt`i cĀZ`KwU m`ú tK`KwdqZ Zje Kiv nte|¹⁸⁶
 Ávbx` i tK Avj -KzÁv tB we tkl ghP`v t` l qv n tQ tQ| hw` tKvb we l tQ Rvbi msKU _vtK Zte
 Ávbx` i tK wRtÁm Kivi K_v ejv n tQ tQ| Avj -KzÁv tB evYx, ōtZvgvi cĀeÁvmg l nmn
 gvbyB cĀw tQ jvg; tZvgvi hw` bv Rvb Zte Ávbx` i tK wRÁvmv Ki |¹⁸⁷ Bmj vgx weav tbi
 Abvri Y Kiv Avek`K we l q| AÁZvekZ Bmj vgx weav bv tLqv j -Ljx tgvZv tE Abvri Y Kivi
 e`vcv ti Bmj vtgi w t l avÁv i tQ tQ| Biv` n tQ tQ, ōGi ci Avig tZvgv tK cĀZwōZ Kti wQ
 `xtbi we tkl weav tbi Dci; mZiv s Zvg Zvi Abvri Y Ki, AÁt`i tLqv j -Ljxi Abvri Y Ki
 bv|¹⁸⁸ wkyv eZg v b m f`Zvi me tP tQ kw`kv j x A`j GB wkyv Mth Y Kti cĀ_exi mgMŴ
 RvMwZK kw` tK c`vbZ Kiv m`e| Avj -KzÁv tB ejv n tQ tQ, ōZvtK wkyv `vb Kti
 kw`kv j x,¹⁸⁹ Ab` GK mi vq G m`ú tK`ejv n tQ tQ, ōcĀÁvm`ú b e tm w b R AvKwZ tZ w`i
 nBqmQj,¹⁹⁰ ÁvbrRĔbi dtj gv b w eK , Yvejxi weKiv mwaZ nq| wkyv gv b t l i mvgwMk
 Rxe tbi mKj w`K l we f i M tK mgyv t e `wqZ; cij tbi thwM` evbvq| ZvtK hveZxq NY` l
 cvkweK wPšĀ-tPZbv l Kg`n tZ we i Z iv tL| Bmj vtg ÁvbrRĔtK me w aK , i tZji mvt`
 t` tL tQ| G m`ú tK`n v` xtm G t m tQ, nhi Z Rwei Be t b mvgjv (i.v.) t` tK einvZ, i vmj-jv n &
 (m.v.) etj tQb, ōgvby thb Zvi mšĀ b tK w k ó v Pvi t k L v q t K b v Zv cĀZ`K w` b Aa`m Ŵ cwi gvY

عَنْ أَنَسٍ. رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ مَنْ خَرَجَ فِي طَلَبِ الْعِلْمِ كَانَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ
 حَتَّى يَرْجِعَ

Ōth e`w³ Ávb A t š t t Y i R b` t e i n q | t m h Z y Y b v w d t i A v t m Z Z y Y t h b A v j w n & c t _ w R n v`
 K t i | ō (B g v g w Z i n g h x (i .) , m b v t b w Z i n g h x , w K Z v e j B j g , e v e - d v ` w j Z v j w e j B j g , L . 4 _ , n v ` x m
 b s - 2 6 4 7 , K v q t i v : ` v i a j n v ` x m , 2 0 1 0 , c . , 4 5 4)

عن أبي هريرة قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم من سلك طريقا يلتمس فيه علما سهل الله له طريقا
 إلى الجنة

i v m j - j v n (m . v .) e t j t Q b , ō t h e ` w ³ Á v b A t š t t Y i R b ` c t _ t e i n q A v j w n & Z w Á v j v Z v i t e t n k t Z
 h v e i c _ t K m n R K t i w t e b | ō (B g v g w Z i n g h x (i .) , m b v t b w Z i n g h x , w K Z v e j B j g , e v e - d v ` w j
 Z v j w e j B j g , L . 4 _ , n v ` x m b s - 2 6 4 6 , K v q t i v : ` v i a j n v ` x m , 2 0 1 0 , c . , 4 5 3)

184 Aa`vcK Avājy gv b w b l A b ` v b ` (m ` ú v .) , ` ` b w ` b R x e t b B m j v g , X v K v ; B m j w g K d v D t Ū k b e v s j v t ` k ,
 2009, c., 184

185 cĀ³, c., 185

186 Avj -KzÁv, 17 : 36

187 Avj -KzÁv, 21 : 7

188 Avj -KzÁv, 45 : 18

189 Avj -KzÁv, 53 : 5

190 Avj -KzÁv, 53 : 6

mv`vKv Kivi tPtq DEg|0¹⁹¹ Ab` GK nv`xtm ejv ntqtQ, nhi Z AvBDe Beṭb gmv (iv.) t`tk Zvü wczv I `v`v mḥi enyZ, ivmj-jyn&(mv.) etj tQb, ðwczvi ctj Zvi cĀytk Av`e-Kvq`v wkyv t`l qvi tPtq DEg Avi tKvṭbv `vb ntZ cvti bv|0¹⁹² Avj wn& ivmj-jyn&(mv.) etj tQb, ðtZvgiv tZvgvṭ`i mšlbt`i mṣḥb Ki Ges Zvṭ`i wkovPvi tK mxi Ki |0¹⁹³

cĀZeÜxi AvbvrB mvariṭyi tPtqI tenk Riāx| tKbbv cĀZeÜxiv mgvṭRi wcuQtq civ tkŶx| Zvṭ`i gṭa` Awkyv, Kākyv, Kms`vi, AÁvbZv I KegḏKZv we`gvb| G cwiw`wZtZ Zvṭ`i tK h_vh_fṭe wkyvZ Kṭi ZḗtZ cvitj mgvR t`tk mKj cKvi Awkyv, Kākyv, Kms`vi, AÁvbZv I KegḏKZv `hKiY Kiv mṣe| G Kviṭy wki eqm t`tk cĀZeÜxt` i tK wkyvZ Kṭi Mto tZvj vi e`vcvṭi mKj tK mṭPó ntZ nte| nhi Z Ave-ūivqiv (iv.) ntZ enyZ nv`xm kixṭd GṭmṭQ, ðcĀZ`K wczv-gvZvi Dci mšlṭbi th wZbW nK itqtQ Zvi Ab`Zg nj ZvṭK mkyv t`qv|0 ivmj-jyn&(mv.) etj tQb, ðtZvgiv tZvgvṭ`i mšlṭK gnr Kṭi Mto tZij Ges DEg Av`e Z_v wkovPvi wkyv `vl |0 AvbvrBbi , iāz; mṣútk`ej tZ wṭtq ivmj-jyn& (mv.) Avi I etj b, ðtZvgvṭ`i Kvi I Avcb mšlṭK wkyv `vb KivUv cĀZw`b Aa`Qv0 cwi gvY Lv` mvgM0 m`Kv Kivi tPtqI DEg|0¹⁹⁴

cĀZeÜxt` i AvZwekjm aḥstm Awkyv eo GKwU fngKv ivLṭQ| Awkyvi Kviṭy cĀZeÜxt` i mvgwRK ghṖ`v AṭbKvUv Kg t`Lv hṭ`Q| ṭf wkyvi Kviṭy cĀZeÜxiv Zvṭ`i ti Me`wa Ges Zvi cĀZKvi cĀZṭiva mṣútkṖ AÁ_vKṭQ|¹⁹⁵ wkyvi Afṭe cĀZeÜxiv AmṭPZb, Kṭys`vi vcbel nxbgb`Zvq fṭtZ `vṭK|¹⁹⁶ dtj cĀZeÜxt`Zi mṭ` hṣ nt`Q AmyZv hv Zvṭ`i Avṭiv Amnvq Kṭi ZḗtQ| wkyvi Afṭei Kviṭy cĀZeÜxiv Zvi gṭZv AṭbK cĀZeÜxi Gwṭtq hv l qvi Lei ivLṭZ cvitQ bv| tml th Zvi cĀZeÜKZvṭK Qmctq mvgwRK mṣḥb Av`vq KiṭZ cvṭi, tm mṣútk`mṭPZb nt`Q bv| ZvB Zviv wṭRivB wṭRṭ`i cĀZ wekjm nwi tḡ tdj tQ| cĀZeÜx ntj I tm th Ab`vb` gubṭI gṭZvB gvby tm K_v RivṭZ Zvi wkyvi cĀqvRb| AvšRṭZK gvbeṭaKvi mb` Zvṭ`i Kx AwaKvi w`tḡQ, ivṭof KvṭQ Zvṭ`i cĀwB Kx

191 لان يؤتب الرجل ولده خير من ان يتصدق كل يوم بنصف صاع Bgig Aving` Beb nvṣf (i.), Avj-gyṭbv`, L. 15Zg, nv`xm bs-20797/20866, Kvqṭiv: `viāj nv`xm, 1995, c., 355

192 ما نحل والد ولده افضل من ادب حسن Bgig Aving` Beb nvṣf (i.), Avj-gyṭbv`, L. 12Zg, nv`xm bs-15339, Kvqṭiv: `viāj nv`xm, 1995, c., 161

193 اكرموا اولادكم واحسنوا ادبهم Bgig Beb gvRvn (i.), mkyṭb gvRvn, wKZvej Av`ve, eve-eveyṭe iij l qvj w` I j GnQwB Bj ij evbvZ, L. 3q, nv`xm bs-3671, Kvqṭiv: `viāj nv`xm, 2005, c., 297

194 لان يؤتب الرجل ولده خير من ان يتصدق بصاع Bgig Aving` Beb nvṣf (i.), gyṭbvṭ` Aving`, L. 15Zg, nv`xm bs-20797, Kvqṭiv: `viāj nv`xm, 1995, c., 355

195 Dr. Paul Ackerman et al., *Assessment of Educational Needs of Disabled Children in Bangladesh*, Dhaka: Unnayan Shamannay, 2005, p. 6

196 G. M. Monawar Hosain et al., "Impact of Disability on Quality of Life of Rural Disabled People in Bangladesh", *Journal of Health, Population and Nutrition*, Dhaka: Centre for Health and Population Research, Vol. 20, No. 4, ICDDR: December 2002, p. 301

Zv` i RxebtK mnR Kivi ukÿv t`lqv I Zv` i RxebaviYtK mnthwMZv Kiv| ukÿvi AwaKvi cĀZ`K gvbÿj i Rb` tgšj K| GLvrb cĀZeÜxt` i Avj v`v Kti t`Lv nqub| gvbÿjK Av`kvb I ghP`veib ntZ ntj cĀZeÜx mej ubwePk`I ukÿv ARB Kiv Ri ai x| e`Z Bmj vgx ukÿv `kĀ e`w³ MVtbi mvt_ mvt_ mgwóK ukÿv cĀvftbi gva`tg mÿkÿvZ RvWZ MVtbi cĀVvŠKi ntq KivR Ki te| ukÿvi AwaKvi Gi weci xZ Ae`vb Mh`Yi cwi Yvg fqven| nv`xm Gtm`Q, th Ávb ukÿv Kij Avi Zv tMvcb ivLj ukqvgZi w`b Avj m&ZvAvj v Zvi Mj vq Av_ tbi j vMvg cwo`tg w` teb|²⁰⁰

5.7 wPwKrmv I kvixiK mÿZv

gvbÿj i mÿfvte tetP`vKvi Rb` wPwKrmv GKw Ab`Zg tgšj gvbweK Pwn`v| wPwKrmv jvtfi AwaKvi tetP`vKvi AwaKviti cwi ciK| `v` gvbÿj i Agj` m`ú` | mÿ `v` tK mKj mÿLi gj` ejv nq| `v`nxb gvbÿj cĀ`extZ me`Ptq` tLx| Avi G Rb`B kvixiK mÿZv mKj gvbÿj i Kvg`| RvWZ, ag^o eY^o mej, cĀZeÜx ubwePk`I G Pwn`v mKtji gta` we`gvb| AmÿZv gvbÿj i `rfimeK Rxebi gta` bvbv iKg evavi mÿó Kti| tivMÿvgtbi ōviv gvbet`ni evn`K I Af`šli xY A½-cĀ`½`_tjvi gta` wek;Ljv mÿó dtj kvixiK cĀZeÜKZv mÿó nq|²⁰¹ cĀZeÜx e`w³ Zvi cwi evti i Rb` tevSv etj gtb Ktib AtbK cwi evi| tKbbv Zvi ōviv e`w³MZ, cwi evi K I mvgwRK Kj`vY m`e bq| tm Kvi tY wPwKrmv gva`tg Gme wek;Lj A½`_tj v tK cefe`vq wdm`tg Gtb mÿ` ivLvi tPóv Kiv nq| evsj v` tK cĀZeÜxiv wPwKrmv tmev t`tK evĀZ ntq Avm`Q| AvURg ev AvURg t`úKvGg wWRvWm, kvixiK cĀZevÜZv, gvbwmK AmÿZvRvBZ cĀZevÜZv, `wó cĀZevÜZv, evKcĀZevÜZv, evx`cĀZevÜZv, keYcĀZevÜZv, keY-`wó cĀZevÜZv, tmw`etj cvj w, WvDb wmb`Wvg, eúgvit K cĀZevÜZv, gyi cv, tvvuj I, w`tKU, KvÚv tvvÚ ev tvvÚ KvÚv, KvÚv Zvj yev Zvj yKvÚv, fvl vMZ A`ev fvl v Avq`Ē AcviMZvRvBZ cĀZevÜZv I Ab`vb` th tKvb cĀZevÜZvi h_vh_ wPwKrmv tmev t`lqv I t`lqv m`e nq bv|²⁰² tKvb tKvb tÿtĪ

200 nvmv AvBDe, Bmj vgti mvgwRK AvPiY, G Gg Gg wmi vRj Bmj vq (Aby), XvKv: Avnmv cvej tKkY, 2004, c., 432

201 Sophie Mitra et al, Ibid, p. 20

202 K) evsj v` tki AwaKvsk evx` cĀZeÜx I mgRvZxq cĀZeÜxiv `v` tmev mthvM cvq bv| (g`w_B (tnRx) w`š, ōAvZ`w`fPkj I AskMh`Ygj-K`x`b Rxebó cĀ`³, c., 42)

L) t`tki tgvw`Kj ukÿve`vq wPwKrmv tmev t`lqv tKvb cvW`vg tbB| miKwi ev tmeiKwi tgvw`Kj`_tj v tZ wPwKrmKt` i KvQ t`tK tKvb wPwKrmv cvb bv cĀZeÜxiv| nvmcvZvj`_tj v tZ AvtQ bvbvb cĀZKj-Zv| temiKwi Dbqb ms`v G`vKkb GBtWi ōcĀZeÜx e`w³ t`i `v` AwaKvi mÿjv: ivótg bmvZgij v I cĀZōvMZ e`e`vcbvq mvgv`xZvó kx`R GK MteI Yvq G Z`_ cvl qv tM`Q| (`wbK cĀg Avtj v, XvKv: 23 btf` 2015Bs)

M) hÿv`vR`i GKw bwmv tntg Wv³vi t`i wvZvš Aetj vq GB cĀ`ex tQto Ptj hvb Avgi fiv WvDb wmb`WvgRvBZ Avvš tRgm| (Rvj qvb dww`m, ōcĀZeÜxt` i eš tZ I m`yb Ki tZ tKlv wKQzKi Yxq I eR`xq ō Avgi v Ki tev Rq, cĀ`³, 21Zg mSL`v, tdeqvi x-gvP`2015, c., 4)

N) e`zeÜytkL gvRe tgvw`Kj wek`e`v`j`tg (weGmGgGgBD) Avtq wRZ GK tmvgv`ti e`v`v etj tQb, evsj v` tK WvqteUtm Avvš t`vMx` i gta` Mf`e`vq Avv`vš mSL`v 20 t`tK 30 kZvsk| wek`j

cĀZeÜxt` i tK PwKrmv Kiv tbn ntj l ōhv`y gZ w b ivgqō nte GB cĀZ`vkv Kti _vtKb AwffveKiv|²⁰³ Bmj vg GKiu cY% Rxeb e`e`v l gubeZvi Av`k P Bmj vtgi `wōtZ mgv tRi mKj gvbyB mgvb l ci`úi fivB fivB| Avct`-wect` GtK Atb`i mnvqK| tmevgj-K KvtRi Dci Bmjvg wētkl _iaZ; Avtvc Kti tQ| gvby l i Kj`vY mtab Bmj vtgi cĀvb Kvg`| GtZ itqtQ gvbeRxe tbi Rb` meĀKvi cĀqvRbxq bwiZ l th tKvb mgm`v mgvav tbi ev`ē Dcvq l DcKi Y| Bmj vtg Ab`vb` bwiZi b`vq `r` bwiZi K_v ejv ntqtQ| gnvbex (mv.) mY` kixi l AmyZvi nvZ t`tK iyv cvl qvi Rb` Avj w n& w bKU cĀ`Bv Kti tQb Ges mvt_ mvt_ `r` m tPZbZvi tY tĪ mRvM `wō t i tL tQb|²⁰⁴ mY` l `rfvmeK kixi l gb Kg`ūrv l Ktg P xcbv epx Kti| Ber`Z e t` Mxi Rb` kvixi K l gvby mK mY Zv cĀqvRb| JIacĪ l PwKrmv m`utK Bmj vgx `wō f w 2 nt`Q tivM Avj w n& t`tK Avtm Avi PwKrmv l Avj w n& cy t`tK| G w el tQ KZ Av t b ejv ntqtQ, ŌGes tivM v v š ntj wZub Avgv tK tivM gY Kti b| Ō²⁰⁵ nv`xtm G t m tQ, nhi Z Ave`ū ivqiv (iv.) t`tK ewY Z, wZub etj b, ivmj-jw n& (mv.) etj tQb, Avj w n& Z v Ō Avj v Ggb tKvb tivM ev e`wa m wō Kti b w b hvi cĀZ t l aK wZub cvv v b w b w Ksev l l g m wō Kti b w b|²⁰⁶ nv`xm Avi l G t m tQ, ivmj-jw n& (mv.) etj tQb, ŌcĀZ`K tivM i B tKvb bv tKvb JIa Av tQ, KvtRB tivM Abgvqx JIa t` l qv ntj Avj w n& ūKz g Zvi Av t i vM` N tU| Ō²⁰⁷ GB nv`xm t`tK tev Sv hvq th, GLv t b tivM x t` i DchY PwKrmv cĀv t b Drmw n Z Kiv ntqtQ| AmyZvq PwKrmv M h Y Kiv ivmj-jw n& (mv.) Gi m b w Z| m n x n nv`xm ōv iv Rv b v hvq, hv iv Amy` Zv iv Avj w n& ivm t j i (mv.) w bKU cĀQ B AvM gb Ki t Z v Ges wZub Z v t` i Av t i v M` i Rb` e`e`vcĪ w t Z b Ges Avj w n& w bKU Z v t` i Av t i v M` i Rb` t`v qv Ki t Z b| nhi Z hvq` Be t b Avmj vg (iv.) t`tK ewY Z, wZub etj b, ivmj-jw n& (mv.) Gi Rv gv b v q R` b K e`w`3 AvNvZ t c t q y Z`v t b Zvi i`3 Rgvex ntq hvq| Dc w`Z t` i GK Rb eb-Avbevi tM v t` i `B e`w`3 tK tW tK Av t j Df t q B i a M e`w`3 tK t`L b| ZLb ivmj-jw n& (mv.) etj b, tZv gv t` i g t a` PwKrmv w e`Av b m`utK tK f i t j v R v t b? G K_v i t b Df t q B etj DV t j b, Ōtn Avj w n& ivmj-! PwKrmv t Z l w K Kj`vY Av t Q? eY ōv Kvi x hvq` B t e b Avmj vg (iv.) avi Yv Kti b th, ivmj-jw n&

Ab`vb` t`tK G msL`v 12 t`tK 18 kZv tki tenk b q l Wvqv t e v M Av v v š g v t q i w b t R i R x e t b i S a k tenk| wZub cĀZeÜx w k i i l R b w w t Z c v t i b | (w w K cĀg Av t j v, Xv K v: 23 b t f w t 2015 B s, c., 9)

203 Nirafat Anam, Ph.D. et al., *Situation Analysis...*Ibid, p. 11
 204 Muhammad Salim Khan, *Islamic Medicine*, UK: Routledge Kegan Paul, 1986, p. 10
 205 عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه عن النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم قال ما أُنزل الله داءً إلا أنزل له شفاءً Bgvg
 206 e l v i x (i.), m n x n e l v i x, w K Z v e z w Z e e x, e v e y g v ō Av b R v j v j w ō `v Ō Av b..., nv`xm bs-5678, Kvq t i v: `v i æ B e b n v h g, 2010, c., 698
 207 عن جابر عن رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم أنه قال لكل داء دواء فإذا أصيب دواء الداء برأ بإذن الله عز وجل Bgvg g v n i j g (i.), m n x n g v n i j g, w K Z v e y g m i j v g, e v e y n i j K z w `v Ō B b `v l q v D b..., nv`xm bs-2204, Kvq t i v: `v i æ B e b n v h g, 2010, c., 642

(mv.) Avt'iv etj tQb, whub ti vM w` tqtQb wPwKrmv l wZub w` tqtQb|²⁰⁸ Bmj vtgi `wotZ ti vM-
e`vma , Yvtni ywZci-Y l Kvddriv `tfc| i vmj-jym (mv.) etj tQb, RjtK Mvuj w` l bv, tKbbv
cvcmgatK Ggbfvte `i Kti thgubfvte Av, b tjvrv gwi Pv (Rs) ev gqj v cwi`vi Kti
t`q|²⁰⁹ GgbwK Avmvs` e`w³ wfbæatgP ntj l ZvtK wPwKrmv c0vftbi D`vniY i vmtj i
RxebtZl cvl qv hvq|²¹⁰ i vmj- wbtR ti vMxi tmevq wbt`v`v`vte l Avviej `iæ mn mehaK
, iæZj w` tZb Ges tLvj vdtq i vfk`vftbi hM cĀZeÜxmn mKj ti vMxi Rb` wPwKrmv i e`v
Kiv nZ , iæZj mnKvfti |²¹¹ GQovov wvkfti 873 mvjt evBRwUvBb mrv`vR` Avng` Beft Zjly
KZK Bmj wvK nvmcvZvj wbgP Kiv ntqUj thLvtb gvbumK ti vMxt` i Rb` Bmj vgx Av`tj
wPwKrmv Kiv ntZv|²¹² Bmj vtgi wvfbæwRvnt` i mgql j`y` Kiv tMtQ thme thv`v Zvt` i nvZ
cv, tPvL ev wvfbæ i tbi A½ nvi tqtQb Zvt` i wPwKrmv i e`v Kiv ntqQ|²¹³

wPwKrmv Kiv tbn wKsev Amy` e`w³ tK tmev Kiv tK Bmj vg , iæZji mvft` t`LtQ| ti vMxi tmev
Kivi dhxj Z AftK| nv`xtm GtmtQ, tKvftb ggvij g Zvi tKvftb iæMreggvij g fiBtK tmev
i`kftv Ki tZ tMtj tm ZZyY thftb RvbtZi dj mgfni evMvftb Ae`vb Kti |²¹⁴ bex Kixg
(mv.) Gi wbt`v³ NUbv t`tK Zvi cgvY cvl qv hvq| e`ti i hfxi mgtq bex Kixg (mv.)
nhi Z Dmgvb (iv.) tK GZ eo , iæZcY`hfx AskMhY t`tK Ae`vnuZ w` tquQtj b i ayZvü iæM
`xi tmev i`kftv Kivi Rb`| G cĀt½ nv`xtmi evYx nhi Z Ave`jym web Dgi (iv.) t`tK evYZ
wZub etj b, ðe`i hfx nhi Z Dmgvb (iv.) Gi Abgzw`wZi KviY nj Zvü`x gnvbexi Kb`v
ti vMvvs` wQtj b| ZvB i vmj-jym&(mv.) ZvtK etj b, e`ti i hfx AskMhYKvix A`ev knx`

208 W. ggvv`\$ gkvi id ümvBb, Bmj vtgi Avtj vK wPwKrmv wæAvb, XvKv: evsj vt`k tKv-Acvti wF eKj
tmvmbwU wj ., 2013, c., 28
209 Bgvv ggvij g (i.), mnxn ggvij g, wKZvej w i i x l qvmwvj v l qj Av`ve, evyvmv qvewj gkvwg dlvgv BDwQevj wgv gvi whb...., nv`xm bs-
2575, Kvftiv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 739
210 Muhammad Salim Khan, *Islamic Medicine*, Ibid, p. 10
211 gvlZx gZxDi ingvb, ðti vMxi tmevq gnvbex (mv.) ð`v` wkyv l Bmj vg, tgvv`\$ j`y`di ingvb
miKvi (m`uv.), XvKv: Bclvev, 2013, c., 23; W. ggvv`\$ gkvi id ümvBb, Bmj vtgi Avtj vK wPwKrmv
wæAvb, XvKv: evsj vt`k tKv-Acvti wF eKj tmvmbwU wj ., 2013, c., 45
212 Michael Dols, "Insanity in Byzantine and Islamic Medicine", *Dumbarton Oaks
Papers*, Vol. 38, Symposium on Byzantine Medicine, USA: Trustees for Harvard
University (1984), p. 135
213 عَنْ الرَّبِيعِ بْنِ مُعَوِّذٍ قَالَتْ كَمَا مَعَ الدَّيْبِيِّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ نَسَقِي وَنُدَاوِي الْجَرْحَى وَنَرُدُّ الْقَتْلَى إِلَى الْمَدِينَةِ
iævB webtZ ggvvDh (iv.) etj b, Avgiv i vmj- (mv.) Gi mvft` hfx kixK ntq cvb cib KivZig Ges
AvnZt` i tmev-i`kftv KiZvg| (Bgvv eLvjix (i.), mnxn eLvjix, wKZvej wRnv` l qvmwqv, evy
gvv l qvZb wbmBj Rvi nv dxj Mvhex, nv`xm bs-2883, Kvftiv: `viæBeftb nvhg, 2010, c., 349)
214 عَنْ دُوَيْبَانَ مَوْلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ -صلى الله عليه وسلم- قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ -صلى الله عليه وسلم- « مَنْ عَادَ
gvgv ggvij g (i.), mnxn ggvij g, wKZvej w i i x l qvmwvj v l qj Av`ve, evydvhwj Bqv`wZj gwi hb, nv`xm bs-2568, Kvftiv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 737

e`w³i th cĀZ`vb tZvgvii tm cĀZ`vb|0²¹⁵ gnrbex (mv.) Gi h³M g³vij g bviXMY h³ AskMhYKvix h³vnZ e`w³t`i tmev I i`k³vi Ki³Zb|²¹⁶ Ab` GK nv`xtm cvl qv hvq, w³q³ bex (mv.) Avkivd-AvZivd²¹⁷, abx-wba³, Avhr`-tMvjvg w³we³k³l mK³tji tLUR-Lei w³tZb| Kv³tivi Am³Yzvi msev` tctj w³btm³t³v³P Zvi i`k³vi Rb` th³Zb| Ggb w³K GKevi Zvü R³oK Bqvü`x L³v`g Am³Y`n³tq c³to³Qj | w³Zw³ tmB Bqvü`xi i`k³vi K³tib| w³q³ bex (mv.)-Gi P³vP³ Ave~Zw³j e Bmjvg Mh³Y K³tib A_P Zvi Am³YzviK³tj w³Zw³ i`k³vi Rb` w³M³tq³Q³tj b|²¹⁸ GKRb m³y` e`w³i b`vq GKRb cĀZeÜxi w³P³w³K³mv tmev cvl qvi AwaKvi i³tq³Q| Bmjvg Am³Y` ev cĀZeÜx e`w³t³K w³P³w³K³mv c³üv³bi t³y³t³Ā Drm³vn c³üv³ K³t³Q| GKRb` r³f³w³eK g³v³t³i gZ cĀZeÜx Avj w³n³ w³bqvgZ Ges Zviv Avj w³n³ c³y t³_t³K w³cZv-gvZvi w³bKU AvgvbZ| cĀZeÜxZi t³_t³K g³v³ w³K³sev cĀZeÜKZvRw³B Kó c³k³g³bi Rb` c³üv³Rb³vq w³P³w³K³mv c³üv³ Zv³`i AwaKvi | Zv³`i w³P³w³K³mv c³üv³ Kiv w³cZv-gvZv I Aw³f³v³e³t³Ki` w³vqZi| cĀZeÜx e³tj m³š³t³bi w³P³w³K³mv bv K³w³tq Zv³t³K g³Z³ ev Av³tiv cĀZeÜxtZi w³t³K t³v³tj t³`l qv GKw³U g³v³beZw³e³t³vax KvR|²¹⁹ eZ³üv³ mg³v³t³R A³t³bK cĀZeÜxtK w³P³w³K³mv Aet³n³jvi Kv³t³Y Avi I t³e³w³ cĀZeÜZvi m³š³ab³ n³tZ nq|²²⁰

cĀZeÜZvi w³ew³f³b³e`i Db³z³gv³t³bi w³P³w³K³mv g³v³at³g Av³tivM³th³M` n³l qv m³e³| Avevi A³t³bK ti³vM i³tq³Q hv cieZ³x³Z cĀZeÜxZi m³š³ K³t³i | A³t³bK A`vqx cĀZeÜZv w³P³w³K³mv Af³v³e`vqx cĀZeÜZvi m³š³ K³t³i | A³t³bK cĀZeÜZv Av³t³Q th³_t³jv Av³w³bK A³½ cĀZ`v³c³bi g³v³at³g` t³-Kiv hvq| D`vniY`-t³fc ejv hvq th, c³ü³w³gK`-t³i`-v³Kv Kv³t³b Kg tk³v³bi t³v³t³Mi w³P³w³K³mv Ki³tj

215 عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ حَبِيبِ اللَّهِ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ إِذْ مَا تَغَيَّبَ عُمَرَانُ عَنْ بَدْرٍ فَإِنَّهُ كَانَتْ تَحْتَهُ بَرِيَّةٌ وَسُئِلَ اللَّهُ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ إِنَّ لَكَ أَجْرَ رَجُلٍ مِمَّنْ شَهِدَ بَدْرًا وَسَهَ Bgvg e³lvix (i.), m³n³xn e³lvix, w³KZvej³ d³viw³Rj L³g³v³n, e³veyBhv evAv³Qvj Bgvgv³ij³v³b dx nvRw³Zb..., nv`xm bs-3130, Kvq³t³iv: `viæBe³t³b nvhg, 2010, c., 378

216 عَنْ الرَّبِيعِ. بَرِيَّةٌ مَعْرُوفَةٌ قَالَتْ كَمَا مَعَ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ نَسَقِي وَتُذَاوِي الْجُرْحَى وَتَرُدُّ الْقَتْلَى إِلَى الْمَدِينَةِ. Bgvg e³lvix (i.), m³n³xn e³lvix, w³KZvej³ w³Rnv`, e³veyw³i³b w³bmvC l qvj Rvi nv l qvj KvZjv, nv`xm bs-2883, Kvq³t³iv: `viæBe³t³b nvhg, 2010, c., 349

217 Avkivd k³t³ai A`_q³j Aw³fhvZ, m³š³l³l³ fij Ges AvZivd k³t³ai A`_q³t³jv w³b³gv³b, g³` l Abw³fhvZ|

218 عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ أَنَّ غُلَامًا لِيَهُودَ كَانَ يَخْدُمُ النَّبِيَّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ فَهَمَّ أَنْ يَهْرُبَ فَأَتَاهُ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ بَغِصًا وَسَلَّوْهُ فَوَقَّالَ سَعِيدُ بْنُ الْمُسَيَّبِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ لَمَّا حَضَرَ أَبُو طَالِبٍ جَاءَهُ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ Bgvg e³lvix (i.), m³n³xn e³lvix, w³KZvej³ g³vi`v, e³veyBqv³ w³Zj g³kv³i K, nv`xm bs-5657, Kvq³t³iv: `viæBe³t³b nvhg, 2010, c., 695

G c³h³t³½ nv`xtm Avi l G³t³m³Q, nhi Z Avb³vm Be³b g³vij K (iv.) t³_t³K e³w³Y³, w³Zw³ etj b, i³v³m³-j³w³n³(mv.) m³v³avi Y GKRb t³M³j³t³gi`v l qvZ Ke³j Ki³Zb, Am³Y³t³`i i`k³vi Ki³Zb Ges M³v³avi w³c³v³l Av³tiv³Y Ki³Zb| (n³w³dh Ave-kvqL Bm³š³lv³bx (i.), AvLj vK³z³bex (mv.), w³. gv³l j v³bv g³kvZvK Avng` l Ab`w³b` (Ab³), X³vK³v: B³d³vev, 2014, c., 96)

219 Diane Nelson Bryen & Juan Bornman (Eds.), “Stop Violence against People with Disabilities: An International Resource”, South Africa: Pretaria University Law Press, 2014, p. 21

220 g³v³n³be³ Kexi, GK³r³f³Z mg³v³t³Ri cv³t³b: g³v³b³w³m³K Am³Y` l e³lv³ cĀZeÜx e`w³t³`i AM³M³w³Z m³n³vqZvq GK`_Q n³w³Zqvi, n³w³ÜK`v³c B³v³ri b³v³k³bjv e³isj t³`k, 2009, c., 18

ḡḡ ḡvtK|²²³ G Kvi tY Bmj vg wbañi Z bñiZgvj vi gva`tg cĀZeÜxt` i ḡḡ` i qv I mÿ`
Rxeḡbi cšimgñ wbañi Y Kḡi w`tqḡQ| GKwU fvi mvg` cY`Rxeḡ cwi Pij bri Rb` cĀZ`K
gvj gvtbi Rb` Gḡ,tjv tḡtb Pjv Riñi | gvbyḡK Avj wñ& ZvĀAvj v mÿZvi wĀĀAvgZ `vb
KḡiḡQb| mÿZvi mvt_ tKvb wKQž Zžbv nq bv| n`xḡm GḡmḡQ, gnubex (mv.) tNvi Yv Kḡi b,
ĀAvj wñ& meĀḡg th me wĀĀAvgZ m`úḡK`ev`vtK cġk@Kiteb, Zbña` cñvb nj mÿZv|
wKqvgḡZ ZvḡK cġk@Kiv nḡe, ĀAvj Kx tZvgvḡK kvixi K mÿZv t`B wḡ?0²²⁴

gvbe Rxeḡbi wñE nḡ`Q Zvi `kkeKvj | tKbbv `kkeKvtj t`n I gbḡK hñ` tivMgḡ ivLv
hvq Zte AwUw`K wKsev cĀZewÜZvi m`tebv Kg ḡvtK| Gi dtj tm mviRxeḡ fij ḡvKvi
m`tebv ḡvtK| G Kvi tYB mšib Rbñj vtfi j tMḡGgbwK gvḡqi Mḡf`Avmvi mgq t_ḡKB wki i
cĀZ hḡ_vchḡ hZḡtbl qvi e`vcvti Bmj vg wḡkl fiḡe , iñZ; I ZvMx` cĀvb KḡiḡQ| Rḡbñ
cḡi cĀZeÜxt` i cwi_@ Rxeḡbi e`vcvti AZ`šimZK`_vKv wZvgvZvi Rb` Acwi nvñ`KZ@`|
ZvB th tKvb tivM, gnvgvix Ges th mg`ḡtivḡMi wḡlḡ gbly` wPwKrmvi gva`tg wbi vgg Kiv
hvq tm mKj wḡlḡḡK ZžĀ Ávb Kiv, AmZKZv BZ`w` t_ḡK tetP ḡvKḡZ nḡe| Avj wñ&
ZvĀAvj v G cññ½ eḡj b, ĀtZigiv wḡtRḡ`i nḡZ wḡtRḡ`iḡK aḡšmi ḡḡa` wḡḡyc Kḡiv
bv|0²²⁵

eZḡvb mgḡq wñfbaḡcñyvcU cwi ḡek wḡbó nI qvi Kvi tY gvbe mgvḡR AḡbK tivM-evj vB nḡq
ḡvtK| gvby GmKj tivḡM Avmḡš nḡq ḡvtK| AÁZvekZ tKvb tivM ev gnvgvixi wKvḡti
cwi YZ nḡq ḡvKḡj Zvi mḡPwKrmv Kiv cĀqvRb| tKvb Rxeḡ niYKvix tivM t_ḡK
cĀZeÜxt` iḡK exḡvtbri Rb` mḡPó ḡvKḡZ nḡe| Bmj vg gvbyḡK mñwK cḡ_ Pj vi wḡt`Rbv t`q
Ges mKj e`vcvti mZKZvgj-K e`e`v MñY Kivi Ges cĀZ`K tivḡMi m`te` wPwKrmvi
AbñyÜvtbi Rb` eḡj | G ḡḡḡḡgnubex (mv.) eḡj b, ĀAvj wñ&Ggb tKvb tivM t`b wḡ, hvi tKvb
wPwKrmvi wḡavb t`b wḡ| hLb tKvb e`w`3 tivMmḡvš nḡq Avj wñ& AbMñ Zv fij nḡq hvq|0²²⁶
tivM-e`wa t_ḡK cĀZeÜxt` i mÿZvi Rb` hZevb nI qv AZ`š Riñi x| GKwU mÿ`RñiZ MVḡb
mKj tkñxi gvbyḡi ḡḡ`i cĀZ mZK`_w` ivLv AZ`vek`Kxq KZ@`| tivM-e`wa t_ḡK

223 Stewart Gabel & Marilyn T. Erickson (eds.), *Child Development and Developmental Disabilities*, USA: Little Brown and Company, 1980, p. 224

224 عَنِ الضَّحَّالَيْنِ عَزْرَمِ الْأَشْعَرِيِّ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا هُرَيْرَةَ يَقُولُ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ إِنَّ أَوَّلَ مَا
Bgvig wZinghx (i.), mḡvtb
wZinghx, L. 5g, wKZveyZvdwixj KžAvb, eveyAvḡbmjwZ Avj nḡ Kḡḡ ZvKwñj, nḡ`xm bs-3358,
Kvḡtiv: `viñj nḡ`xm, 2010, c., 279

225 أَنبَأُوا بِرَأْيِ تَيْدِيكُمْ إِلَى التَّهْلُكَةِ -KžĀAvb, 2 : 195

226 عن جابر عن رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم أنه قال لكل داء دواء فإذا أصيب دواء الداء برأ بإذن الله تعالى
Bgvig gvñij g (i.), mñxn gvñij g, wKZveyñmij vg, eveyñij Kñj ḡ`v-BbĀ `vl qv-DĀb, nḡ`xm bs-2204,
Kvḡtiv: `viñBeb nḡhg, 2010, c., 642

عن أبي الدرداء قال قال رسول الله
wñfbaḡwš`wKQzktñi cwi eZñb D`3 wḡlḡw Avḡiv `úofḡe GḡmḡQ, الله
Bgvig Avey`vD` (i.), mḡvb Avey`vD`, L. 4_`wKZveyñmZew, eveyñd Av`wḡqvñZj ḡvKiñwñZ, nḡ`xm bs 3874,
Kvḡtiv: `viñj nḡ`xm, 2010, c., 1668

mZKŹv Aeĵ`b Kivi e`vcvġi Bmj vg vektI , iazġivc Kġi | ev`Pvi Rb#Kvj xb mgqŪv gv I mšġġbi Rb` AZ`š(SġKcY²²⁷ G mgġqi AĀZv, Aetnjv I mġPmKrmvi Afvġei dtj AġbK ev`Pv gviv hvq; bv nq cĀZeiŪZvi m`Źv nq| ZvB G mgġqi SġKġj-K m`te` me veltġ mZK`vKġZ nte| DchŹ Dcvq-DcKiY I cĀZġl aġKi veltġ ce`cŪvZ MġY KiġZ nte|²²⁸ cġmZ I beRvZġKi `ġ` iġvi Rb` cġqvRbġq me iKg miĀvgvġ nvtZi KvtQ ivLġZ nte| thb tKvb vKQž Afvġe gv I m` fvgó mšġġbi Rġġbi SġKi m`tebv t`Lv bv t`q| evsj v`tk mšġġb cġheKvj xb gv I vki gZž nvi AvkġvRbK|²²⁹ gvZMġf`mšġġb `vKvKvj xb gvġqi Acġvi KviġY vki i mġVK gvġmK vevk NġŪv|²³⁰ MteIYvq t`Lv tMġQ cġmZKvj xb mgġq Ae`e`vcvġi KviġY AġbK vki gvZMġf`ġK cġheKvj xb mgġq cĀZeŪv nġq `vġK|²³¹ ZvB cġheKvj xb gv I vki gZž m`utġK`mZKŹv I hġvchŹ e`e`v MġY Kiġj G SġK Govġbv m`e|²³² vki Rġbġ ci hġvchŹ Dcvq I cġqvRbġq cġvi`vi-cġvi "Qbžv vevb vki i mġZvi Rb` ceRZ²³³ G KviġY vki i AvġžNġi mKj Kvġm mZKŹvi mvt` `ġ`m`Źfġte Ges `eĀvġK Dcvġq nI qv cġqvRb|²³⁴ cġmZ cieZġgvZ.`ġ` vK ivLv I vki i cġvi e`vcvġi vektI fvġe , iazġivġZ nte; bv ntj vki i gvġmK vevk h`vh`fvġe NUġe bv|²³⁵ Ggb me e`e`v vġZ nte hvġZ GKv beRvZKI cĀZeiŪZvi vKvvi bv nq| Bmj vg

227 Dr. Akter Jahan Fadia Sultana, Unpublished M.Phil Thesis on Prenatal Nutrition and Pregnancy Outcome, Department of Nutrition and Food Science, University of Dhaka, July 1998, p. 37

228 Kristen Lyall et al., "Pregnancy Complications and Obstetric Suboptimality in Association With Autism Spectrum Disorders in Children of the Nurses' Health Study ii" in *International Society for Autism Research (INSAR)*, Vol. 5, 2012, p. 23

229 Dr. Akter Jahan Fadia Sultana, *Ibid*, p. 42

230 Myron Winick, *Malnutrition and Brain Development*, New York: Oxford University Press, 1976, p. 98

231 Kristen Lyall et al, *Ibid*, p. 24

232 Kevin Ka Shing Chan & Chun Bun Lam, "Paternal Maltreatment of Children with Autism Spectrum Disorder: A Developmental;-Ecological Analysis" *Research in Autism Spectrum Disorders*, Netherlands: Elsevier Ltd, Volume 32, 2016, p. 112

233 Hjordis O. Atladottir et al., "Maternal Infection Requiring Hospitalization During Pregnancy and Autism Spectrum Disorders" in the *Journal of Autism Development and Disorders*, Springer, 2010, p. 1

234 Mary Ann Stark et al., "Importance of the Birth Environment to Support Physiologic Birth" in *the Journal of Obstetric Gynecologic and Neonatal Nursing*, Vol. 45, Issue 2, March-April 2016, p. 286

235 Myron Winick, *Ibid*, p. 129

GKRb gĀgbtK kwi³kvj x I ʔ`evb ntZ DrmwvZ Kti | nvi xtm eivZ AvtQ, 0kw³kvj x gĀgb Avj tntk` kbKU `gĀ gĀgbtbi tPtq AwaKZi wĀq|0²³⁶

Bmj vg mKj gvbti i kvi xii K cwi^{vi}-cwi "Qbæv I cweĪZvi cĀZ wefkI fite , iaZi Avti vc Kti tQ| cĀZeÜxt` i mÿRxeb I mÿZvi Rb` Gi cĀqvRbxqZv Ab`xKvh^q cĀZeÜxt` i `wnK A`rfvneK tivM-e`vwa t`K gÿ `vKtZ ntj Zvt` i kixi I cwi taq Kivo-tPico cwi^{vi}-cwi "QbæivLv cĀqvRb| cĀZeÜxt` i Lvevi, Lvevti i Rb` e`envh^{cvi} I Ab`vb` AvmevecĪ cwi^{vi}-cwi "QbæivLv Avek`K| ivmj-jvntk(mv.) cwi^{vi}-cwi "Qbævi , iaZi; eY^h Kti etjb, 0Avj tntk` Zv0Avj v cweĪ, wZvb cweĪ ZvtK cm>` Kti b| wZvb cwi "QbæGes wZvb cwi "QbævtK fvj evtmb|0²³⁷ cĀZeÜxt` i `wnK cwi^{vi}-cwi "Qbævi Rb` cwi evi tK hZkxj ntZ nte| Zviv mivKfite Zvt` i wbtRt` i tK cwi `vi-cwi "QbæivL tZ cvti bv| Zviv gqj v AveR^hv ati A_P I fvtEB Zviv Lvl qv-`vl qv Kti GtÿtĪ Zvt` i tK cwi `vi-cwi "QbæivL tZ nq| nvtZi Av½tj i btLi tfZi th gqj v Rtq `vtK Zv cwi^{vi} ivLv `i Kvi | Zv hv` cwi "QbæivLv bv nq Zte GtZ Lv` `e` `wZ ntZ cvti | th cĀZeÜxi cwi Ph^q Kti Zvi nvZI cwi^{vi} ivLv Ri xii | nvi xtm Avil GtmtQ, 0tZvgvt` i tKD Ng t`K Dtv cĀtgB thb nvZ ašq tbq|0²³⁸ wZvb Avil etjb, 0tZvgiv bL KvUte Ges tMvd tQvU Ki te|0²³⁹ ivmj-jvntk(mv.)-Gi mÿvZ nj Lvevi Mh tYi AvtM I cti nvZ ašq tbi qv| bevRi , iaZcY^q Avqj gvbvi Rb` nvZ-bL BZ`w` wqvgZ cwi^{vi}-cwi "QbæivL tZ nte| GQiovI gÿ cwi^{vi}-cwi "Qbævi wEl qvU Gtmt hvq| gÿLi tfZi w`tq Lv`-`e` I cvbxq t`tn cĀek Kti | GRb` cĀZeÜxt` i gÿ MnYi cwi^{vi}-cwi "QbæivLv Avek`K| gÿLi tfZi itqtQ `vZ I wRnY; Zvl h_v wqtg cwi "QbæivLv `i Kvi | tKbbv, gÿLi tfZi hv` tKvb tivM RxevYy fivBivm cĀek Kti Zv ntj Zv Lv` `bvj x ntq epr-Atšj

236 عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ -صلى الله عليه وسلم- « الْمُؤْمِنُ الْقَوِيُّ خَيْرٌ وَأَحَبُّ إِلَيَّ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِ الضَّعِيفِ Bgvg gÿvuj g (i.), mnxn gÿvuj g, wKZvej Kt`i, eveywclj Avgwi wej Kq`vZ..., nvi xm bs 2664, Kvqtiv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 761

237 عَنْ صَالِحِ بْنِ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ سَعِيدَ بْنِ الْمُسَيَّبِ يَقُولُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ طَيِّبٌ يُحِبُّ الطَّيِّبَ يُحِبُّ النَّظَافَةَ Bgvg wZivghx (i.), mÿvrb wZivghx, L. 4_ wKZvej Av`ve, eveygv RivAv wcb&bvRvclv, nvi xm bs-2799, Kvqtiv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 525 wvfbvM`S`wKzktäi cwi eZfb D³ wElqvU Gfite GtmtQ,

عَنْ هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ طَيِّبٌ لَا يَقْبَلُ إِلَّا طَيِّبًا وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ أَمَوَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ بِمَا أَمَرَ بِهِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ فَقِيلَ أَيُّهَا الرُّسُلُ كُلُّوْا مِنَ الطَّيِّبَاتِ وَاعْمَلُوا صَالِحًا إِنِّي بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ عَلِيمٌ وَقَالَ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُلُّوْا مِنْ طَيِّبَاتِ مَا رَزَقْنَاكُمْ ثُمَّ تَكَرَّرَ الرَّجُلُ يُطِيلُ السَّفَرَ أَشْعَثُ أَشْبَثُ يَمُدُّ يَدَيْهِ إِلَى السَّمَاءِ يَا رَبِّ يَا رَبِّ وَمَطْعَمُهُ حَرَامٌ وَمَشْرَبُهُ حَرَامٌ وَمَلْبَسُهُ حَرَامٌ وَغَدِي بِالْحَرَامِ فَأَتَى يُسْتَجَابُ لِذَلِكَ Bgvg gÿvuj g (i.), mnxn gÿvuj g, wKZvej hvKvZ, eveyKzvj m&m`vKvZ..., nvi xm bs 1015, Kvqtiv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 270

238 عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ وَإِذَا اسْتَيْقَظَ أَحَدُكُمْ مِنْ نَوْمٍ فليُغْسِلْ يَدَهُ قَبْلَ أَنْ يُجْلِسَهَا Bgvg eÿvix (i.), mnxn eÿvix, wKZvej IRy evey GmZRgviæwZiv, nvi xm bs 162, Kvqtiv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 30

239 عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ أَنَّهُ قِيلَ لَهُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ لَقَدْ أَبْطَأَ عَنْكَ جَبْرَيْلُ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ فَقَالَ لِمَ لَا يُبْطِئُ عَنِّي وَأَنْتُمْ حَوْلِي لَا تَسْتَنُونَ وَلَا تُقَلِّمُونَ أَطْفَارَكُمْ وَلَا تَقْصُونَ شَوَارِكُمْ وَلَا تُنْفُونَ رَوَاجِبَكُمْ Bgvg Avng` (i.), gÿvbr` Avng`, L. 3q, nvi xm bs 2181, Kvqtiv: `viæj nvi xm, 1995, c., 7

Qnoṭq coṭZ `vtK Ges weifbæti vMe`na mṗo nṭZ cvṭi | GRb` gṭLi cwi`vi-cwi`"Obævi Dci Bmjvg LṗB , iæzi Avṭivc KṭiṭQ| `nbK Kgctṗ cūṗ evi I hṗ Rb` gly taqvṭK Bmjvg eva`Zvgj-K Kṭi wṭqṭQ| `vZ I gmo hvṭZ fiv fivṭe cwi`vi-cwi`"ObæviLv hvq tm Rb` cĀZ`K I hṗ mgq `ṭṭZ ṡgmlqvK Kiv cĀṭ½ ivmj-jṡm&(mv.) etj b, ḌṡgmlqvK Kiṭj thgb gly cwi`vi nq ṭZṡub Avjṡm& mšṭól jvf nq|Ṗ²⁴⁰ wZub Avil etj b, ḌAvṡg hwi` Avṡvi DæṭZi A_ev maviY gvṡṭi Rb` KóKi gṭb bv KiZvg, Zv nṭj cĀZ`K mvjṭZi mgq Zvṭ iṭK ṡgmlqvK Kivi wṭ`R wṭ Zvg|Ṗ²⁴¹ gvṡṭi AvṭiKwU , iæZcY`A½ nṭ`Q ṭPvL| ṭPṭLi hṭZæ e`vcvṭi ivmj-jṡm&(mv.)-Gi ev`é Avṡj ṡQj Giṭc th, Ḍivmj- (mv.) Zvi KivQ mṡygv ivLṭZb Ges cĀZ`K ivṭZ Ngvivi AvṭM Zv Dfṡ ṭPṭL wZbevi Kṭi j vMṭZb|Ṗ²⁴²

5.8 h_wh_ tmev cvl qv

gvṡy wnsmv-weṭṭl, Nṡv, kĀæzv mṭeṭcwi mṡgvj·Nṭbi c_ ṭṭK gṭ nṭq cvi`úmi K`qv I fiv evmvi eÜṭb thb Ave× nṭZ cvṭi tmRb` Bmjvg e`wṡMZ I mgwṡMZ ṡkōvPṭi i gvaṭg gvṡṭK tmev Kivi ṡkṡv ṭ`q| cĀZeÜxt` i `bw`b cwiṭlevi aib chṭj vPbv Kiṭj GK Kiæ `k` ṭPṭL cṭo|²⁴³ cĀZ`K gṡj gvṭbi DṡPr Actii tmev Kivi gṭa` wṭq Avjṡm&

240 قَالَشَخَاوِشَةُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ السَّوَاكُ مَطَهْرَةٌ لِقَعْمِ مَرْضَاةٍ لِلرَّبِّ Bgvg eljvix (i.), mnxn eljvix, ṡKZvej&ml g, eveyml qmKi&i Zve..., Kvṭiv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 230

241 عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ لَوْلَا أَنْ أَشُقَّ عَلَى أُمَّتِي أَوْ لَقِيَ النَّاسُ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ يَرْفَعُهُ قَالَ لَوْلَا أَنْ أَشُقَّ عَلَى Bgvg eljvix (i.), mnxn eljvix, ṡKZvej RṡṡAmZ, eveyml qmK Bqvl gṡ RṡṡAmZ, nṡm bs 887, Kvṭiv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 108

عن أبي هريرة يرفعه قال لولا أن أشق على Bgvg AveyvD` (i.), mṡvb AveyvD`, L. 1g, ṡKZvej&ZnviZ, eveyml qvK, nṡm bs 46, Kvṭiv: `viæj nṡm, 2010, c., 30

242 عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ كَانَ يَكْتَجِلُ بِالإِثْمِدِ كُلِّ لَيْلَةٍ قَبْلَ أَنْ يَنَامَ وَكَانَ يَكْتَجِلُ فِي كُلِّ عَن ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ Bgvg Avng` (i.), gṡvbr` Avng`, L. 3q, nṡm bs 3320, Kvṭiv: `viæj nṡm, 1995, c., 412

243 K) AṡURg e`vcvṭi wṭq AvṭqmRZ GK cĀkṡṭYi Dṡxvabr Abṡṭb ṡPṡKrmṭKiv etj ṭOb, AṡUv÷K ṡkiṭ`i ṡPṡKrmvi ṭṭq cwiPhṡ gly| MZKvj kṡbevi mKṡṭj eṡeÜzṭkL gṡRe tgwṭKj ṡekṭe`vj ṭqi (weGmGgGgBD) BbṡwUDU Ae ṭcṡWqmUK-ṡbDṡiv-ṡWmAWṡ A`vÜ AṡURg (Bbcv) `ṡ wṭbe`vix G cĀkṡṭYi AvṭqvRb Kṭi| AṡUv÷K ṡkiṭ`i gv-eveṭ`i mṭPZbZv I evmṡq AṡUv÷K ṡkiṭ`i DbṡZi Rb` KvR Kivi jṭy` G cĀkṡṭYi AvṭqvRb Kiv nq| (`nbK cĀg Avṭjv, XivKv: 20 ṭṭfṡṭ 2015Bs)

L) 24 eQi eqmṡ we`i bṡṭg GK tever ṭṭj `xṡmvZ gṡm hver tmvṡZjv DctRjvi gṡṡjy BDṡṡṭbi djyemoqv Mṡṭgi ṡb`vbyKṡeivṭRi emoṭZ AvṭQ| GLb chṡṡZvi ṭKiv AvcbRb tei nqub ṡKsev ṭLvR cvl qv hvqub| (`nbK BṡÉdvK, XivKv: 14 RjvB 2015, c., 13)

M) AṡUv÷K ṡkiṭ`i gv-eveṭ`i mṭPZbZv I evmṡq AṡUv÷K ṡkiṭ`i DbṡZi Rb` KvR Kivi jṭy` cĀZ eQi G aiṭbi AvṭqvRb Kiv nq| (`nbK cĀg Avṭjv, XivKv: 20 ṭṭfṡṭ 2015, c., 9)

N) ivRavxi `wṡYLvb GjvKvq kṡY I evK cĀZeÜx GKṡṡ ṡki cvl qv ṡṡṭṭṭQ| Zvi cwiPq cvl qv hvṭ`Q bv| ṡkiṡṡi eqm 7/8 eQi Ges Zvi bvg gṡm| (`nbK BṡÉdvK, XivKv: 29 ṡṡṭṭṭ 2014, c., 4)

gvby, hysg I Amnvq cĀ_K, wbt`^wFLvix, Afvex I `vni`a cĀmoZ gvby, hysg I wbhZtbi
wKvi e`x, I Aetnij Z gvby i K_v Avgvi gtb cto| Avgvi avi Yv Avj m&Gt` i m=útK²⁴⁹
AvgvtK wRÁvmv` Ki teb, i vmj-jym&(mv.) Gt` i cy ntq Avgvi weiãx AwfthvM DĪvcb
Ki teb| ZvB Avgvi fq nt`Q| Kvi Y, Avj m& mvgtb tKvb tRvi LvUte bv, i vmj-jym&(mv.) tK
tKvb hysg w`tqB Awg Avk;`I Ki tZ cvie bv| G Kvi tY Avgvi Ašl vZv tKtc DVtQ, AvR
Awg wbtRi m=útK²⁴⁹ eoB ks wKZ|²⁴⁹

cĀZeÜx gvby tK Amy' gvby i mvt_ Zzv Kiv nq| Zviv `rfvmeK gvby i gZ Pj tZ I
Ab`vb` Kiv Ki tZ cvti bv| ZvB Zt` i tK wtkl frte tmev Ki tZ nte| tmev m=útK²⁵⁰ v`xtm
i vmj-jym (mv.) etj b, òGKRb gōg tbi I ci Ab` gōg tbi Qqu AwaKvi i tqtQ| hLb tm
Amv nte Zvi tmev Ki te| tm gviv tMj Zvi Rvrvhv I `vd tB Dcw`Z _vKte| `vl qvZ w`tj
Zv MōY Ki te| mvyv n t j ZvtK mvj vg t`te| n w`tj Zvi Reve t`te| Avi Zvi Abg w`wZ
I Dcw`wZ tZ K j`Y Kvgbv Ki te|²⁵⁰ hysg i mgtqI bex Rx Amv` e`w³ tK wtkl frte tmev
Kivi melqu wtkl frte , i az; w`tq t j b| G i Kg GKw D`vni Y Ztj aiv nj | Amqkv (iv.)
t` tK ewYz | wZvb etj b, òL` tKi hysg m v` (iv.) Gi nvtZi wkv hLg ntq t j | bex (mv.)
gmwRt` (Zvü Rb`) GKv Zvey`vcb Ki t j b, hv tZ KvtQ t` tK Zvü t`Lv i bv Ki tZ cvti b|
gmwRt` evby Rv t i i GKv Zvey t j | m v` (iv.)-Gi cPz i ³ Zvti i w` tK cĀwvZ nI qvq
Zviv frZ mš;`I ntq wRÁvmv Ki t j b, tn Zvey t j tKiv! tZvgv` i Zvey t` tK Avgv` i w` tK wK
cĀwvZ nt`Q? ZLb t`Lv tMj th, m v` t` i hLg t` tK cPz i ³ cĀwvZ nt`Q| Aetk tI G tZB
wZvb B tŠKvj Ki t j b|²⁵¹ ti wMx wKsev cĀZeÜx Amnvq gvby tK tmev Kivi e`vcvti n v`xtm
Avi I G t m tQ, Ave-gmv (Avkqvix iv.) t` tK ewYz, wZvb etj b, i vmj-jym&(mv.) etj tQb,
òtZvgiv e`xtK gš Ki, yavZ tK Avvvi `vb Ki Ges i Mxi tmev-i kĀ v Ki |²⁵²

cĀZeÜx gvby wKsev Amnvq I Amv' gvby tK tmev Kiv I Zvt` i tK GKUzfvj evmi cik
fvj t q t` I qvi , i az; tev Sv hvq i vm t j i Dv³ Øviv| Beb Ave'vm (iv.) t` tK ewYz, bex Kixg
(mv.) GKw b Amv' GKRB te`Qb tK t`L tZ (Zvi evotZ) tM t j b| ivex etj b, bex Kixg
(mv.) Gi Af'vm wQj th, cĀmoZ e`w³ tK t`L tZ tM t j ej tZb, tKvb `w`šli Kvi Y tbB|

249 Avej dvZin&gyvt BqimBqv, AvaybK ivóteÁvb I Bmj vg, XvKv: wKkKj`vY cvej tKkY, 2011, c., 500

250 للمؤمن على المؤمن ست خصال يعودہ إذا مرض ويشهده إذا مات ويجيبه إذا دعاه ويسلم عليه إذا لقيه
Bgvg wZinghx (i.), mjbv AvZ wZinghx, wKZvej Av`ve,
evegyt RvAv dx ZvkvwZj AvvZim, L. 4, n v`xm bs- 2737, Kvq t v: `vij n v`xm, 2010, c., 500

251 حَدَّثَنَا زَكَرِيَاءُ بْنُ يَحْيَى قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ يُوسُفَ قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا هِشَامٌ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ قَالَتْ أُصِيبَ سَعْدٌ يَوْمَ
الْخَنْدَقِ فِي لَحْلُلِ فَضْرَبَ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ خَيْمَةً فِي الْمَسْجِدِ لِيَعُودَهُ مِنْ قُرَيْبٍ فَلَمْ يَرُ عَهُمْ وَفِي
الْمَسْجِدِ خَيْمَةٌ مِنْ بَنِي رَعِيْلَا لَمْ يَسِيلُ إِلَيْهِمْ فَقَالُوا يَا أَهْلَ الْخَيْمَةِ مَا هَذَا الَّذِي يَا تَيْنًا مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ فَإِذَا سَعْدٌ
يَعْنُو جُرْحُهُ نَمَا فَمَاتَ فِيهَا Bgvg elvix (i.), mnw elvix, (m=úv.), XvKv: Bdvv, 2004, cwi t`Q`-318,
n v`xm bs-449, L. 1g, c., 252

252 حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ حَدَّثَنَا جَرِيرٌ عَنْ مَوْصُورٍ عَنْ أَبِي وَائِلٍ عَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ
اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ فُكِّرُوا الْعَانِي يَعْزِي الْأَسِيرَ وَأَطْعَمُوا الْجَائِعَ وَعَوَّنُوا الرِّضَى
Bgvg elvix (i.), mnw elvix, (m=úv.), XvKv: Bdvv, 2012, cwi t`Q`-1912, n v`xm bs-2832, L. 5g, c., 257

BbKvAvj m&(cĀovRwbZ `tLktoī Kvi tY) tMvbn t_#K Zvg cweĪ nṯq hvte | H te` Qb#KI
 wZwb ej tjb, wPšri Kvi Y tbB ,vbn t_#K Zvg cweĪ nṯq hvte BbKvAvj m& te` Qb ej j ,
 Avcwb etj tQb, tMvbn t_#K Zvg cweĪ nṯq hvte | Zv tZv bq | eis GtZv Ggb GK Rj hv
 eqte#xi Dci cĀZwLqv mṯo Ki tQ | Zv#K Ke#i i mrvYv NwUṯq Qvo#e | ZLb bex Kixg (m.)
 ej tjb, ZvB nDK (ci w b Aciv#y tm gviv tMj |)²⁵³ GB NUbv t_#K tKej mavi Y gvby bq
 eis evKkw³nvb Rxe-Rš' t_#K i iæK#i mKj cĀYxi cĀZB `qvci ek nI qvi wK#v cĀvb Kiv
 nṯq tQ im#j i Rxei kvq | n v#tm G ait#i Avil A#bK eY#v G#m tQ |²⁵⁴ mgv#R
 cĀZeÜxt` i#K tmev Kiv tZv `#j i K_v Zv# i gvby wnt#te tmev bv K#i Zv# i#K cĀZeÜx
 etj Mvj t`qv nṯq _v#K | GB gb-gvbw mKZv `vqxfv#e wj # Kivi wbt` Rbv t`q Bmj vg |
 cvi `wvi K tmev I i k#v Bmj vtgi Ab`Zg j`y` | Bmj vtgi cĀ_wgK ch#q t_#K i iæK#i GB
 e`e`v Pvj y g#a` w`ṯq Bmj vtgi cZvKv AvR w#k#v#v#x Qov#bv m#e nṯq tQ | Bgv# Mvhwj x

253 حَدَّثَنَا مُعَلَّى بْنُ أَسَدٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ حَدَّثَنَا خَالِدٌ عَنْ عِكْرَمَةَ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا أَنَّ
 الدَّبِيَّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ دَخَلَ عَلَى أَعْرَابِيٍّ يَبْعُوهُ قَالَ وَكَانَ الدَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ إِذَا دَخَلَ عَلَى
 مَرِيضٍ يَبْعُوهُ قَالَ لِيَأْسَ ظَهْرُ سَاءَ اللَّهُ فَقَالَ لَهُ لَا بَأْسَ ظَهْرُ إِنَّ سَاءَ اللَّهُ قَالَ فَلَا تَطْهُورُ كَلَّا بَلْ هِيَ
 Bgig elvix (i.), mnxn elvix, (m#v.), Xiv: Bdver, 2003, cvi t`Q`-2075, n v#m bs-3358, L. 60, c., 235

254 n v#tm Avil G#m tQ,
 عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ بَيْنَمَا رَجُلٌ يَمْشِي بِطَرِيقِ اللَّهِ الْعَطَشُ فَوَجَدَ
 بَيْتًا فَنَزَلَ فِيهِ هَبْلٌ ثُمَّ خَرَجَ فَإِذَا كَلْبٌ يَلْهَثُ يَأْكُلُ التُّرَى مِنَ الْعَطَشِ. فَقَالَ الرَّجُلُ لَقَدْ بَلَغَ هَذَا الْكَلْبُ مِنْ
 الْعَطَشِ مِثْلَ الَّذِي كَانَ بَلَغَ بِي فَنَزَلَ الْبَيْتَ فَحَلَّقَهُ ثُمَّ أَمْسَكَهُ بِرُفُوفِهِ فَسَقَى الْكَلْبَ فَشَكَرَ اللَّهُ لَهُ فَغَفَرَ لَهُ قَالُوا يَا
 رَسُولَ اللَّهِ وَإِن لَنَا فِي الْبَهَائِمِ أَجْرًا فَقَالَ نَعَمْ فِي كُلِّ نَاقَةٍ كَبِيرٍ رَطْبَةٌ أَجْرٌ
 imj-jym (m.) etj tQb, 0tZvgiv hv` BZi cĀY#KI Ab`vqfv#e Kó `vl Zvntj Zvi Rb` H cĀYxi m#v
 Avj m& Zv0Avj vi KvtQ tZvgv# i#K Revew`m Ki tZ nte | 0 wZwb GK`v etj wQtb, 0GK e`w³ iv`
 w`ṯq Pj wQj Ggb Ae`vq tm L#y wccmvZ`nj | Zvici tm GKwU Ke t`L tZ tctq tmLv#b tbtg cwb
 cvb Kij | Zvici tm hLb tei nj Ges GKwU wccmvZ`K#z t`L tZ tcj th wKbv wccmvi KivZ#i
 gwU PvlwQj | Zvici t#vKwU ejj GKUzAv#m wccmvi Kvi tY Avgvi th Ae`v nṯq wQj GB K#z wU i I
 GKB Ae`vq DcbvZ | Zvici tm K#e bvgj I tgvRvq K#i cwb wbtq Avmj Ges K#z wU tK cvb
 Kivj | GB NUbvi Rb` tm i Kwiqv Av`vq Kij Ges Avj m& Zv#K #lgv K#i w`tj b | 0 mivv#vq tKivg
 wRÁm Kitjb, tn Avj m& imj- PZ#ú` Rš' t#y#ÁI wK Avgiv cĀZ`vb cie? wZwb D#i w`tj b,
 cĀZ`K R#xi t#y#ÁB cĀZ`vb itq tQ | (Bgig elvix (i.), mnxn elvix, wKZvej Av`ve, eveyingwZb
 bwm I qvj evnvBvg, n v#m bs-6009, Kvq#iv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 728)

Aciv eY#vq itq tQ,
 عن نافع عن ابن عمر قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم عذبت امرأة في هرة أو ثقتها فلم تطعمها ولم
 عن نافع عن ابن عمر قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم عذبت امرأة في هرة أو ثقتها فلم تطعمها ولم
 بتدعها تأكل من خشاش الأرض
 bvt#d Avajym Be#b Igi (iv.) t_#K evY#Z, 0Avi GK gvnj v
 GKwU weovj #K teta titL Abvnti gvivi Kvi tY Avj m& Zv#K Rvrvb#tg wbt#l#ci úK#g w`ṯq tQb | 0
 (Bgig gvnj g (i.), mnxn gvnj g, wKZvej mjvg, eveyZvniw#tg KZvj j wni wZ, n v#m bs-2242,
 Kvq#iv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 654)

Aciv GK NUbv t_#K Rvrv hvq, GK`v nhiZ 0Dgi (iv.) t`L tjb th, GK e`w³ GKwU `y#K cv teta
 tUt#b wnt#to KmvBLvrv i w`K wbtq hv#Q | ZLb wZwb H e`w³ tK ej tjb, tZvgiv wK nj? Rš' wU tK gZ#i
 w`K wbtq hv#Q tZv I i cĀZ `qv Ki, GKUy#v#j fite wbtq hv |

(i.) Zviü ŪGnBqvD Djgÿ`xbŌ MŌš' nhiZ ŪDgi (iv.) t_#K ewYŹ GKiu nv`xm D#j L K#i#Qb| wZib etj #Qb th, ivmj-jym&(mv.) Biku` K#i b, ŪR%bK mrvnwei wBKU GKiu `yri gv_v Dcnvi wntmte tĀi Z ntj wZib etj b, Ag#k e`w#i Afve Avgvi tPtq A#bK tenk| GB etj wZib `yri gv_vwU D³ e`w#i Kv#Q cwm#q w`#j b| D³ e`w#i#K `yri gv_vwU t` l qv ntj wZib| etj b, Avgvi tPtq Ag#k Afve tenk Ges wZib Ab` GK e`w#i Kv#Q DcnviwU cwm#q w`#j b| Gfvte mvZ e`w#i nvZ N#i DcnviwU c#yivq cŪg e`w#i wBKU wd#i Gj |Ō²⁵⁵ me#e`vq cĀZeÜxiv mK#j i KvŪ t_#K hZæcvevi AwaKvi iv#L| cĀZeÜxt` i iyvYvte#yY I hZæcvevi w#l#q tKvifc Aetnj v Kivi m#h#M tbB| G w#l#q h#r` tKD tKv Kvi #Y Aetnj v Ki#j wZib w#tR#K a#stmi gZ wec`#4bK cwi w`wZi m#y#b nteb etj Avj w#&ZiŪAvj v mZK[©] K#i w`#q#Qb| ivmj-jym&(mv.) etj b, ŪGKR#bi c#tci Rb` GZUKzh#_ó th, hv#` i jvj b-cvj #bi `wqZ; Zvi Dci b`v`I Zvi Mwdj wZi Kv#Y Zviv bó n#q hvq|Ō²⁵⁶ nv`xtm G#m#Q, Awqkv (iv.) t_#K ewYŹ Av#Q| wZib etj b th, ivmj-jym&(mv.) Avgvi G N#i e#mB GB `ŪAv K#i w#Q#j b, tn Avj w#& hv#K Avgvi D#st#Zi tKv Kv#Ri Z#YeavqK w#tq#M Kiv nq, AZtci tm Zv#` i cĀZ K#Vvi b#wZ K#i Zte ZwgI Zvi cĀZ K#Vvi e`e`v Ae#b Ki| c#y#st#i KvD#K Avgvi D#st#Zi tKv Kv#Ri Z#YeavqK eivvevi ci tm h#r` Zv#` i cĀZ big I tKvgj AvPiY K#i Zvntj Zwg Zvi cĀZ tKvgj AvPiY Ki|Ō²⁵⁷ ivmj-jym&(mv.) etj #Qb, Ūth ti w#x t`L#Z hvq, tm gj-Z RvbwZx wki#` i gv#S Pj #Z _vK#e|Ō²⁵⁸ Ab` GK eY#vq Av#Q, Ūth tKD GB `wqv#i tKv gv#j#i Kó jv#Ne Ki#e gnveP#i i w`b Avj w#&Zvi GKiu Kó jv#Ne K#i w`#eb|Ō²⁵⁹

gvbly m#wi tkŌ Rxe| gv#j#i Kj`vY I tmevi ga` w`#qB awi #x#Z cĀZŌv c#t#e gvbeZv| nv`xtm G#m#Q, Bqv#wqv#v Be#b e#qv#i (iv.)bex mnaig#x Av#qkv (iv.) t_#K ewYŹ|

255 عن ابن عمر رضي الله عنهما قال : أهدى لرجل من أصحاب رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم رأس شاة فقال : إن أخي فلانا و عياله أحوج إلى هذا منقال : فبعثت إليه فلم يزل يبعث به واحدا إلى آخر حتى تداولها Avj g#yZv` ivK Avj v m#x#vBb wj j n#wKg, L. 3q, nv`xm bs-3799, c., 361

256 عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- «كَفَى بِالْمَرْءِ إِثْمًا أَنْ يُضَيِّعَ مَنْ يَوْثُ» . Bgvg Avey`vD` (i.), m#y#tb Ave`vD`, L. 2q, wKZve#y hvKvZ, eveydx w#j wZj i w#wg, nv`xm bs-1692, Kvq#i v: `vi#j nv`xm, 2010, c., 733

257 عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ مَيْمُونَةَ قَالَ أَتَيْتُ عَائِشَةَ أَسْأَلُهَا عَنْ شَيْءٍ فَقَالَتْ مِمَّنْ أَتَتْ فَقَالَتْ رَجُلٌ مِنْ أَهْلِ مِصْرَ . يَفْعُولُ فِي بَيْتِي هَذَا «اللَّهُمَّ مَنْ وَلِيَ مِثْرًا مَنَى شَيْبًا فَشَقَّ عَلَيْهِمْ فَاشْفَعْ عَلَيْهِ وَمَنْ وَلِيَ مِنْ أَمْرِ أُمَّتِي شَيْبًا . Bgvg g#y#j g (i.), m#x#n g#y#j g, wKZve#y BgviwZ, eveydxRj wZj Bg#wj Awj j...., nv`xm bs- 1828, Kvq#i v: `vi#Beb nvhg, 2010, c., 540

258 Bgvg عَنْ عَلِيٍّ رضي الله عنه أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ مَنْ عَادَ مَرِيضًا مَشَى فِي خِلَابِ الْجَنَّةِ Avng`Beb n#v#f (i.), Avj -g#y#v`, L. 2q, nv`xm bs-1166, Kvq#i v: `vi#j nv`xm, 1995, c., 90

259 عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- «مَنْ نَفَسَ عَنْ مُؤْمِنٍ كُرْبَةً مِنْ كُرْبِ الدُّنْيَا نَفَسَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- Bgvg g#y#j g (i.), m#x#n g#y#j g, wKZve#y wRKix I qv` t`vAvB I qvZ Zvl emwZ I qj Bw`M#wi, eveydxRw#j Bw`g#vq Avj v wZj vl q#wZj K#Av#b I qv Avj vR wRKix, nv`xm bs-2699, Kvq#i v: `vi#Beb nvhg, 2010, c., 770

wZub etj b, Avng Avgvi gvZv wczvK KLtbv Bmj vg e`ZxZ Ab` tKvb `xb cij b Ki tZ t` wLub
 Ges Ggb tKvb w`b AwZewwZ nqub thw`b mKvtj wKsev mÜ`vq i vjy`&(mv.) Avgv` i
 evoxZ Avtmb ub| hLb ggyj gubMY (gkvi Kt` i ubhZtb) AwZó n tq cotj b, ZLb Ave-eKi
 (iv.) wRi Z Kti Awewmbqvq hvl qvi Df`tk` tei ntj b Ae`ktl evi Kz` wMgv` (bvqK `vfb)
 tcŠQfj Bebb` wMbv mvt` ZvümvÿvZ nq| tm wQj Zvi tMv`i tbZv| tm ejj, tn Ave-eKi
 tKv`vq hv`Qb, DEti Ave-eKi (iv.) etj b, Avgvi `^RwZ Avgv`K tei Kti w`tqQ, ZvB
 Awg gtb KiwQ, cw`extZ Nji teove Ges Avgvi cĀZcij tKi Ber`Z Kie| Bebb` wMbv ejj,
 tn Ave-eKi (iv.) Avcbvi gZ e`w³ (t`k t`K) tei ntZ cvtibv Ges tei Kivl ntZ
 cvtibv| Avcub tZv wbt`^i Rb` DcvR⁸ Kti t`b, AvZvqZvi m`úK⁹ÿv Ktib, Ajgt` i
 tevSv wbt`R enb Ktib, tgngv`bi tgngv`vix Kti `v`Kb Ges mZ` ct`i cw`Kt` i wec`-
 Avct` m`vnh` Ktib| mZ`i vs Avng Avcbvi cĀZtekx| Avcub wdti hvb Ges wBR knfi Avcbvi
 i`tei Ber`Z Kib|²⁶⁰ gvbt` i cĀZewÜZv nI qvi mteP m`vebv `v`K wki eqtm| cĀZeÜx
 nI qvi hZ jÿY `v`K tm, tjv gvZM`f⁹ cĀwZKvj xb I wki Ae`vq h_vh_ cw`Ph⁸ Afvte
 ntq `v`K|²⁶¹ ZvB Avf`viek` i DvPZ mš`tbi wki Ae`vq, iæj; mnKv`ti Zv`i cw`Ph⁸
 Kivi| wczvgvZvi mKj mgq cĀZeÜx mš`tbt` i cĀZwU w`l tq mZK⁹ w` ivLv, Zv`i h_vh_
 cw`Ph⁸ Kiv, Zv`i Rb` Dchÿ Lv` i e`v`v Kiv Ges Zv`i m`wR i qYvteqY Kiv| G
 cĀh`½ gnubex (mv.) Avl etj b, ðAvj wnt`Kvb e`w³ tK Kvi l tbZZ; l `wqZ; cÜv`bi ci tm
 hw` Zvi g`/j Kvgbv bv Kti Zte tm Rvbt`Zi mNvYI cvte bv|²⁶² Ab` GKwU nv`xtm gnubex
 (mv.) etj b, hLb tKvb gwj v B`QvKZ.nZ`vKv`ð wj B nte ZLb Zv`K nZ`v Kiv hvte bv, th
 chŠl`bv Zvi tctU th ev`Pv AvtQ Zv figô nq Ges Zv`K i qYvteqY Kti |²⁶³

cĀZeÜx ev Amnvq` i cĀZ hZæ l tmevi Rb` gnub iveÿy Avj wgb KZ⁸ cy`v`ti tNvl Yvl
 i`tqQ| G w`l tq gnubex (mv.) etj b, mteP⁸Eg e`q nt`Q H `xbvi hv` cw`ev`ti i Rb` e`q Kiv

260 حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ بُكَيْرٍ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ عَنْ عُقَيْلٍ قَالَ ابْنُ شِهَابٍ فَأَخْبَرَنِي عُرْوَةُ أَنَّ الرَّبِيعَ بْنَ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ
 عَنْهَا النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَتْ لَمْ أَعْقِلْ أَبَوِي قَطُّ إِلَّا وَهَمًا يَبِينَانِ اللَّيْنِ وَلَمْ يَمِرَّ عَلَيْنَا يَوْمَ إِلَّا
 يَا تَيْنًا فِيهِ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ طَرَفِي النَّهَارِ بُكْرَةً وَعَشِيَّةً فَلَمَّا ابْتَدَأَ الْمَسْلُومُونَ خَرَجَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ
 مُهَاجِرًا نَلْحُوسَ الْحَبَشَةِ حَتَّى إِذَا بَلَغَ بَرَكَ الْعِمَادِ لَقِيَهُ ابْنُ الدَّغَنَةِ وَهُوَ سَقَطَرٌ فَقَالَ أَيْنَ تُرِيدُ يَا أَبَا بَكْرٍ
 فَقَالَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ لَخَبِي قَوْمِي فَأُرِيدُ أَنْ أَسِيحَ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَأَعْبُدَ رَبِّي قَالَ ابْنُ الدَّغَنَةِ فَإِنَّكَ يَا أَبَا بَكْرٍ لَا
 يَخْرُجُ وَلَا يُخْرَجُ إِنَّكَ تَكْسِبُ الْمَعْنُومَ تَصِلُ الرَّحِمَ وَتَحْمِلُ الْكُلَّ وَتَقْرِي الضَّيْفَ وَتُجِيبُ عَلَى نَوَائِبِ الْحَقِّ فَأَنَا
 Bgvg elvix (i.), mnxn elvix, (m`v.), XvKv: Bdvv, 2003, cw`t`Q`-
 2154, nv`xm bs-3625, L. 60, c., 430

261 Shimul Koli Hossain, Ibid, p. 15

262 مَا مِنْ عِنْدِ اسْتِرْعَاةِ اللَّهِ رَعِيَّةٍ فَلَمْ يَحْظَها بِرِئْصِهِمْ يَجِدُ رَائِحَةَ الْجَنَّةِ
 Bgvg elvix (i.), mnxn elvix,
 wZvej AvnKvg, evvgvb DmZz w`q`v...., nv`xm bs-7150, Kvqti v: `viæBeb nihg, 2010, c., 852

263 حَدَّثَنَا مُعَلِّبُ بْنُ أَبِي عُبَيْدَةَ بْنِ الْجَرَّاحِ وَعُبَادَةُ بْنُ الصَّامِتِ وَشَدَّادُ بْنُ أَوْسٍ أَنَّ سُبُوْلَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ
 Bgvg Betb
 gvRv (i.), mbyb Betb gvRv, L. 2q, wZvej w`q`vZ, evvj nmgvj BqvReyAvj vBvj Kl qv`ynv`xm
 bs-2694, Kvqti v: `viæ nv`xm, 2010, c., 467

nq|0²⁶⁴ cvi`umi K mnthvMzv I mnbkij Zvm=ubægtbvfvtfei gta` w`tq gvbvji tmev wbowZ
Kivi wbt`Rbv t`q Bmj vg|

5.9 b`vq wePvi cvl qv

mvgvRK kvšl I wivcEvi gj- PweKvW ntjv b`vqwePvi | AwaKvi I cĀc` Av`vtqi e`vcvti
h_vh_ cšv Aeja b Ges cĀZ`K weLqtK `MwUi gta` tiL Kvhrki e`e`v MhY Kivi bvgB
Bbmvd ev b`vqwePvi |²⁶⁵ GB b`vqwePviB ntjv gvbemaKviti gvb`D| th mgvR b`vqwePvi
tbB, tmLvfb gvbemaKvi fzvZ ntq_vtK| eZgvb mgvR cĀZeÜxv b`vq wePvi cĀB t`tK
ewĀZ ntq_vtK|²⁶⁶ tKvb tKvb tjtĀ Zviv wePvi PvBtZl cvtibv| wkiv`i AwUv=K mgm`v,
gvbmK weKvi MĀZv I WvDb wmbtWtgi gZ mgm`vi tjtĀ AtbK cĀZeÜxB wePvi PvBtZ cvti
bv| Ab`vb` cĀZeÜxt`i tjtĀ wePvi PvBtj I mgvR Zvt`i cĀZ h_vh_ wePvi Avgtj tblqv
nq bv wksev mwK wePvi Kiv nqbv|²⁶⁷ ev`weKctjy gvbemaKviti we`li hZUKzb`vqwePviti
cwi wa ZZUvB we`Z| Av`j ev b`vqwePvi mgvRi cĀZ`K w`K I wefvMi mvt` RwoZ| GuU

264 عَنْ تَوْبَانَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- «لَقَدْ بَيَّنَّارَ يَفْقَهُهُ الرَّجُلُ بَيَّنَّارٌ يُدْفِقُهُ عَلَى عِيَالِهِ
Bvgv gvgvj g (i.), mnxn gvgvj g, wKZvety hrvwZ, eveydvRvj b bvdKwZ Avjvj Bvgvj I qvj
gvgvj gK..., nv`xm bs- 994, Kvqti v: `viæBetb nvhg, 2010, c., 265

265 gvl jvbr gvyt tngvtqZ DĪxb, Bmjvgv gtbmeAvb, XvKv: `viæj BewZKvi, RjvB 2001, c., 256

266 K) j`yctji ivqcy DctRjvq `m`yY tKtivqv MĀtgi 17 eQi eqmx gvbmK cĀZeÜx GK
wKtkvixtK al` Kti tQ `vbxq 27 eQti GK hvgK| `vbxq BDvbqb cwi l`i GK m`m` wePviti K_v
ejtj I tm wePvi Ktib weavq cwiertii m`m`iv DctRjv wbehv KgvRZĀ KvQ AwfthvM Ktib|
(`wbK cĀg Avtj v, XvKv: 24 bt`f` 2015Bs)

L) Ōj`yctji tPvi m`tn cĀZeÜx hvgKtK QvKv Ōj`yctji tPvi m`tn mijvn DĪxb bvtg GK cĀZeÜx
hvgKtK Av`tbi QvKv I MvtQi mvt` teta tcvvtr ntqtQ| (`wbK hMvšl, XvKv: 24 bt`f` 2015Bs)

M) ŌAwg GKRb cĀZeÜx, wftj Kti LvB| ivRbwZ evštb, Zey wgv`v gvgvj Avmwg ntq AvgvtK eü
Ktō Ljvby Gtm Av`vj tZ nvriv w`tZ nt`Q| GB chšl Pvevi nvriv w`wQ, Av cvivZwQ bv|
Avcbv AvvgvtK GB wec` t`tK evBv|Ō GfvteB nvriv Kiti b kvivvi K cĀZeÜx wfy` 32 eQi
eqmx gtbvqv tvtmb| m`yieb msj Mek`vgbMi DctRjv `KLjx MĀtgi t`tK Av`vj tZ nvriv
w`tZ Avmv hvgK| (`wbK BtEdvK, XvKv: 28 At`vei 2014, c., 5)

267 K) biims`x DctRjvq gvbmK cĀZeÜx MYal`Yi wKvvi ntqtQ| G AwfthvM GKRbK AvUK
Kiv ntqtQ| MZ tmgevi mU`vq GK w`b gRtji i gvbmK cĀZeÜx tqtqK emoi tCQtb GKv tctq
cvtki KjvevMtb wbtq hvq H Pvi Zia`| tmLvfb Zviv H Zia`xtK al` Kti| gnjvi KtqK
c`fviekvj xi ūgwKtZ wKtkvixi ever `B w`b atj Zvi tqtqK wbtq Nti i evBti tei ntZ mvm cvt`Q
bv| (`wbK cĀg Avtj v, XvKv: 11 Rjy 2015)

L) gv`ivi tgvrv`\$ ctji i PvcvZj v MĀtg GK cĀZeÜx wKtkvixtK kj Zvrvb Ges G NUbv argvPvcv w`tZ
mvvj k Kivi AwfthvM cvj k GK mvvj k`vixtK tMĀZvi Kti tRj nvrivZ cvwvtqtQ| kvj Zvrvbi
wKvvi cĀZeÜxi tev ev`x ntq MZ i`m`v tgvrv`\$ cvj_vbvq gvgvj Ktib| (`wbK BtEdvK, XvKv:
31 AvMō 2015Bs, c., 17)

M) al` I Ljbi gvgj vq 30 eQi Kvivevci ci hvivtōf `Rb cĀZeÜx bMvixtKi wvGvG cixyvq
wbciva cĀwYZ nl qvi ci gv` tctqtQb| (MvRv tgvrv`\$ btj Kexi (m`uv.), Avgiv Kitev Rq,
cĀ`³, msL`v-18, At`vei 2014, c., 7)

Qrov gube mF'Zv `p wfiEi Dci `wvZ cvti bv| Bmjvḡ GB b'vqwePviti AvapK I mteP'Kó.D`vniY `vcB KtiQ| b'vq wePviti K_wU AtbKUv `bwZKZvi mvt_ m=úwKZ| mgvR ḡgZvevb, ḡgZinxb, `faxb-civaxb, cĀZeÜx-mej cfwZ.cv_R` cwijwYz ntj ZLbB mvgwRK b'vq wePviti c_j wNZ nq| tmtytI b'vq wePviti msÁv wKQzibw` @ bxwZgvj vtK tḡtb P'tj |²⁶⁸

cĀZeÜxi v mgvRi AwePvi bxi te mn` Kti _vtK| tm Kvi tY, Bmjvḡ cĀZeÜxt` i b'vqwePvi cĀwBtZ wekI bRi w`tqQ| b'vqwePviti mvt_ AvBtbi mgcQvM cĀZ`K gvbYI b tgšij K AwaKvi | GtytI mgvRi mej I `gfi gta` cýcwZtZi AeKvk tbB| tKD AwfRvZ Aciw`K tKD mgvRi wbe`ti i, tKD mej, tKD cĀZeÜx ntj wePvi `zv cĀZôvb `g ev cĀZeÜxt` i Dci thb AwePvi bv Kti tm e'vcvfi mteP mZKZv Aeja b Ki te| G cĀt½ gnvb Avj un&etj b, òtn gōgbMY! tZvgiv b'vqwePviti `p cĀZwZ _vKte Avj un& mivx`fc; hwi I GUv tZvgv` i wbtR` i A_ev wczv-gvZv Ges AvZKq-`Rtbi weiatx nq; tm weEevb tnvK A_ev weEnxb tnvK Avj un&DftqiB NibóZi | mzi v tZvgiv b'vqwePvi Kitz cĀEi AbMvnx nBl bv| hwi tZvgiv tcvrtjv K_v ej A_ev cvk Kuvtq hvi Zte tZvgiv hv Ki Avj un&tZv Zvi mg`K Lei ivtLb|²⁶⁹ b'vqwePvi cĀBi Rb` mivx GKw Ab`Zg weteP` wclq| tmtytI cĀZeÜxt` i tK Aetjv Kti wKsev ḡgZvevb` i ftq tKD thb w`v miv` bv t`q tm e'vcvfi Avj -KzAvb mZK`Kti t` lqv ntqQ| Bi kv` ntqQ, òtn gōgbMY! Avj un& Df'ik` b'vq miv` vtb tZvgiv AwePj _vKte; tKvb m=ú`vtqi cĀZ weθI tZvgv` tK thb KLbl mvePvi eRfb cĀi wPZ bv Kti, mvePvi Ki te, GUv ZvKI qvi wBKUzi Ges Avj un&K fq Ki te, tZvgiv hv Ki wBōqB Avj un&Zvi mg`K Lei ivtLb|²⁷⁰

cĀZeÜxt` i tytI wePvixbZvi ms`wZ wekpe'vcx| cĀZeÜxi v tKvb wclq cĀZwi Z ntj wKsev b'vh` cvl bv t`K ZvK Ab'vqvite ewAZ Kitz AtbK mgq AwfthvM t` lqv Zvt` i tytI m=é nq bv|²⁷¹ Avevi tKvb tKvb tytI AwfthvM w`tj I mgvRi gvbYI b'vbi Kg cĀZKj- e`envti i Rb` mgvR t`K mvePvi chšI cvqvb|²⁷² Bmjvḡ b'vq wePvi cĀBi e'vcvfi tKvb i Ktgi Qro t` lqvi wecty Ae`vb Kti | wePviti wclq Bmjvḡi wbt`Rbv Avi I Ktvi |

268 `mq` kl KZzavgvb, gvbemaKvi, mvgwRK b'vq wePvi I mgvR Kj`vY, XvKv: tivtnj cvevj tKkY, 2005, c., 25

269 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُونُوا قَوَّامِينَ بِالْقِسْطِ شُهَدَاءَ لِلَّهِ وَلَوْ عَلَىٰ أَنفُسِكُمْ أَوِ الْوَالِدِينَ وَالْأَقْرَبِينَ إِن يَكُنْ غَنِيًّا أَوْ فَقِيرًا - *Al-Juz` - KzAvb, 4 : 135*

270 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُونُوا قَوَّامِينَ لِلَّهِ شُهَدَاءَ بِالْقِسْطِ وَلَا يَجْرِمَنَّكُمْ شَنَاٰنُ قَوْمٍ عَلَىٰ لَّا تَعْدِلُوا غُلُوبًا هُوَ أَقْرَبُ - *Al-Juz` - KzAvb, 5 : 8*

271 Bradley A. Areheart, "Disability Trouble", USA: *Yale Law & Policy Review* (Yale Univerisity), Vol. 29, No. 2 (spring 2011), p. 378

272 Nora J. Baladerian et al, "A Report on the 2012 National Survey on Abuse of people with Disabilities" *Abuse of People with Disabilities: Victim and Their Families Speak Out*, USA: Spectrum Institute Disability and Abuse Project, 2013, p. 5

Bmj vtg b`vq wePvi ej tZ i`ayAv`vj tZ Mltq mōzuePvi cvl qvtKB tevSvq bv eis kvmtKi KvftQ b`vħ` AwaKvi cvevi AwaKvi tKI tevSvq| GgbwK bwwZ cĀvtqbi tÿtĪ tLv`vfxi æGKRb kvmK Aek`B Ggb bwwZ cĀvqb ev MthY Ki teb bv hvftZ tKvb cĀZeÜx` ymwZMÖ` nq| hv` kvmtKi bwwZ tZ cĀZeÜxiv mwieRfvte ymwZMÖ` nq, Zvntj kvmK Aek`B hvvj g kvmK etj wefevPZ nte| Avi hvvj g kvmK tK mveavb Kti w`tq Avj -KzAvtb evj nttqQ, òAvwg tZvgvi cĀZ mZ`mn wKZve AeZxY`Kti wQ Gi cte`AeZxY`wKZvtei mg`R I msiyKi fç| mÿzivs Avj un&hv AeZxY`Kti tQb Z`vbyvfti Zvg Zvt` i wePvi wb`úwE Ki Ges th mZ` tZvgvi wBKU GtmtQ Zv Z`VM Kti Zvt` i tLqvj -Ljxi AbyiY Ktiv bv| tZvgvt` i cĀZ`tKi Rb` kixĀAvZ` úo c_ wbaftY Kti tQ| B`Qv Kij Avj un&tZvgvt` i tK GK RvwZ Kitz cvi tZb, wKš`wZwb tZvgvt` i tK hv w`ttqQb Zv Øviv tZvgvt` i tK cixyv Kitz Pvb| mÿzivs mrKtg` tZvgiv cĀZ`thwMzv Ki| Avj un& w`tKB tZvgvt` i mKtji cĀZ`veZØ| AZtci tZvgiv th wettq gZtf` Ki wQ tj, tm m`ftÜ wZwb tZvgvt` i tK AewZ Kiteb|²⁷³ G wettq AvqvtZ Avi I evj nttqQ, òwKZve AeZxY`Kti tQb hvftZ Zvg Avj un&hv AeZxY`Kti tQb Z`blyvqx Zvt` i wePvi wb`úwE Ki, Zvt` i tLqvj -Ljxi AbyiY bv Ki Ges Zvt` i m`ftÜ mZK`nI hvftZ Avj un&hv tZvgvi cĀZ AeZxY`Kti tQb Zv Zvi wKQzntZ tZvgvtK wePvZ bv Kti| hv` Zviv gly wdvw tq tbq Zte tRtb i vL th, Zvt` i tKvb tKvb cvtci Rb` Avj un&Zvt` i tK kw`l w`tZ Pvb Ges gvbtj i gta` A tbtKB tZv mZ`Z`wMx|²⁷⁴ G cĀt½ Avi I evj nttqQ, òZte wK Zviv Rwnj x hÿMi weva-weavb Kvgbv Kti? wbuðZ weklmx m`u`vtqi Rb` weavb`vtb Avj un&A tcyv tK tkðZi?²⁷⁵

b`vq wePvi cĀZ`v I mgvtR thb Acivaxiv Avi I tenk Aciva msNwZ Kitz bv cvti tm e`vcrvfti wbt` Rbv w`tq gnvb Avj un&etj b, Øtn gĀvgbMY! wbnZt` i e`vcrvfti tZvgvt` i Rb` wKmvftmi weavb t` lqv nttqQ| `vaxb e`w³ i e`tj `vaxb e`w³, muxZ`vftmi e`tj muxZ`vm I bvi xi e`tj bvi x, wKš`Zvi fvBtqi cy nttZ wKQbv ygv cĀkØ Kiv ntj h_vh_ wevai AbyiY Kiv I mZZvi mvt_ Zvi t`q Av`vq wetaq| GUV tZvgvt` i cĀZcvj tKi cy nttZ fvi jvNe I AbMth| Gi cil th mxgv jsNb Kti Zvi Rb` ggš` kw`l i tttqQ|²⁷⁶ Bmj vgx AvBtbi `wótZ mKtj B mgvb, tKvbi fç`elg` e`wZt` tK mKtj i B AvBtbi AvkĀ MthY Kivi Ges AvBb Øviv mgfvte iwÿZ nevi AwaKvi itttQ| GgbwK Agynj givl tKvbi fç`elg` e`wZt` tK

273 وَأَنْزَلْنَا إِلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ بِالْحَقِّ مُصَدِّقًا لِمَا بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ وَمُهَيْمِنًا عَلَيْهِ فَاحْكُم بَيْنَهُمْ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ وَلَا تَتَّبِعْ أَهْوَاءَهُمْ عَمَلًا عَلَيْكَ مِنَ الْحَقِّ لِكُلِّ جَعَلْنَا مِنْكُمْ شِرْعَةً وَمِنْهَاجًا وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَجَعَلَكُمْ أُمَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَلَٰكِن لَّيَبْتَلُوكُمْ فِي مَا آتَاكُمْ فَاقْبَلُوهَا الْخَيْرَاتِ إِلَى اللَّهِ مَرْجِعُكُمْ جَمِيعًا فَيُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ فِيهِ تَخْتَلِفُونَ Avj -KzAvb, 5 : 48

274 وَأَنْ أَحْكُم بَيْنَهُمْ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ وَلَا تَتَّبِعْ أَهْوَاءَهُمْ هُمْ أَنْ يَقْتُلُوكَ عَنْ بَعْضٍ مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ إِلَيْكَ فَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا أَفَلَا تَعْلَمُونَ Avj -KzAvb, 5 : 49

275 وَأَنْ أَحْكُم بَيْنَهُمْ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ وَلَا تَتَّبِعْ أَهْوَاءَهُمْ هُمْ أَنْ يَقْتُلُوكَ عَنْ بَعْضٍ مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ إِلَيْكَ فَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا أَفَلَا تَعْلَمُونَ Avj -KzAvb, 5 : 50

276 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُتِبَ عَلَيْكُمُ الْقِصَاصُ فِي الْقَتْلِ الذُّحْرُ بِالْحُرِّ وَالْحُرُّ بِالْحُرِّ وَالْعَبْدُ بِالْعَبْدِ وَالْأُنثَىٰ بِالْأُنثَىٰ فَمَنْ عُفِيَ لَهُ مِنْ أَخِيهِ شَيْءٌ فَاقْتَبِعْ بِعَلْفِ مِائَةِ دِينَارٍ أَوْ بَدْلِهَا خَيْرًا وَأَدِّءْ إِلَيْهِ بِإِحْسَانٍ ذَلِكَ تَخْفِيفٌ مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ وَرَحْمَةٌ فَمَنْ اعْتَدَىٰ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ فَعَلُهُ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ Avj -KzAvb, 2 : 178

AvBtbi AvkĀ tberi I AvBb ōviv iwyZ nevi AwaKvi ivtL|²⁷⁷ Bmjvg Piq mvgvRK I kymbZmšK mvePvi cĀZōv KitZ hvZ Kti mgvR I ivo' t_ tK mbgP nq wPi%eltg'i t`qj Ges cĀZwōZ nq gubemaKvi |²⁷⁸

melea Ab'vq I AmtZ'i gŕj KzvivNvZ Kti Rxeŕbi meŕyĀt b'vq I mZ'tK cĀZwōZ Kti gvbŕtK me'v mZ' I b'vtqi Dci envj ivLv Bmjvtgi Pōvšlj'ŕ | G cĀt½ Avj -KžAvtb Bivk` nŕtqQ, ōvbōqB Avng Avgi ivmj-MYtK tcōY KtiwQ ūō cōvYmn Ges Zv' i mstM w' tquQ wKZve I b'vqbwZ, hvZ gvbŕ mvePvi cĀZōv Kti | Avng tj šnl w' tquQ hvZ itqtQ cĀD kŕ³ I itqtQ gvbŕ i Rb' eūlea Kj'vY | Gŭv GB Rb' th, Avj wncKk Kti t` b tK cĀZ'ŕ bv Kti I ZvtK I Ziv ivmj-MYtK mrvh' Kti | Avj wncKk³ gvb, civmugkvj x|ō²⁷⁹ Av'j ev b'vq wPv' i m'úK' mgvRi cĀZ'K w' K I wfv'tMi mvt_ | Gŭv Qivov gube mf'Zv mŕp wfv' Ei Dci cĀZwōZ nŕZ cvti bv|²⁸⁰ wPvi e'e'vq wbiŕcyZv Aej' b I b'vq wPvi RbMŕYi e'w³ MZ AwaKvi mgvRi msi'ŕY Kti Ges cĀkvmŕbi ŕgZv I BLwZqvi tK mvgj' Nb Kiv t_ tK wvZ ivtL | Bmjvg wPvi e'e'v Z_v cĀkvmŕbi meŕyĀt b'vq wPvi i mōv wZ AbvriY Kiv cĀkvmŕbi Dci diR Kti w' tqtQ | G cĀt½ Avj -KžAvtb GKwAK wbt' Rbv GtmtQ|²⁸¹ b'vq wPvi i mvt_ AvBtbi mŕhvM cĀZ'K gvbŕ i Rb' mgvRi cĀhvR' nŕe Gŭv

277 Bmjvtgi BwZvŕm Ggb AMwYZ NŪbv t`Lv hvq thLvŕb msL'vj Nŕv b'vq wPvi h_vh_fvte tctqtQb | thgb, lgi (iv.) Gi kymbvgŕj wZub Avgi Bebjv Avm (iv.) tK wgmŕi MFYŕ wntmte wbtqM t` b | MFYŕi tQŕj GKRb wgmix wKZex'K Pŕeŕ ōviv Ab'vqfvte cĀvi Kitj H wKeZx g'xbvq Gŕm lgi (iv.) Gi wBKU Awf'thvM Ktib | Awf'thvM iŕb wZub MFYŕ I Zvi tQŕj tK tWtK g'xbvq Avtbb | Zvici wKeZxi nŕZ Pŕeŕ w' tŕ cĀZtkva wbtZ ej'j wKeZx ZvB Kitj b | wPvi tkŕl lgi (iv.) MFYŕ Avgi Bebjv Avm (iv.) tK Dŕ'k' Kti etj b, ōtn Avgi! Zwg KLb gvbŕtK `ŕm cwiYZ Kitj A_P Zv' i gŕtqiv Zv' i tK `ŕax wntmte Rb' w' tqtQb | ō (Avj x Bebyŕmvgŕv Avj -gŕZvKv Avj -w'x, Kvbhvj D'ŕj dx mŕwŕj AvKl qvj l qj AvdŕAvj, (eiZ: gŕAvmmvwiZž wimj vn, 1989, L. 12Zg, nŕ'xm bs-36010, c., 873)

Zvŕov Avj x (iv.) Gi kymbvgŕj GKwU eg'btq GK Bū'xi mvt_ gvgj vi Kvhx i'ivBn Bebyŕmŕ Avj -KvRx Gi Av'v'ž wPvi K KZ'vZ Ljxvri (ivōcĀv) wectŕ I Bū'xi ctŕ' ivq cĀvŕbi NŪbv msL'vj Nŕj i cĀZ b'vq wPvi i D'ŕj `ŕvš | (BebyAvmmKi, ZvixLy'wgkK, eiZ: `viŕj wdkI, Zv.w. L. 23Zg, c., 23-24)

278 mŕBtq` KZē, Avj -Av'vj vZŕ BRtZgmŕq'vZwŕj -Bmjvg, (eiZ: `viŕj -Ōzad, 1984, c., 27-30)

279 لَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا رُسُلًا بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ وَأَنْزَلْنَا مَعَهُمُ الْكِتَابَ وَالْمِيزَانَ لِيَقُومَ النَّاسُ بِالْقِسْطِ وَأَنْزَلْنَا الْحَدِيدَ فِيهِ بَأْسٌ شَدِيدٌ
Avj -KžAvb, 57 : 25

280 Avj wgv BDMŕl Bmjvnx, Avj -KžAvtbi wkv'v-2, ggv'ŕ Lwjj'ŕ ingvb gvgb (Aby), XivK: AvwŕK cĀkvbv, 2003, c., 37

281 K) فَلَا وَرَبِّكَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ حَتَّىٰ يُحَكِّمُوكَ فِيمَا شَجَرَ بَيْنَهُمْ ثُمَّ لَا يَجِدُوا فِي أَنفُسِهِمْ حَرَجًا مِّمَّا قَضَيْتَ وَيُسَلِّمُوا
تَسْلِيمًا ōwKs'bv, tZigvi cĀZcŕj tKi kc_! Zviv gŕgb nŕe bv hZŕY chš | Zviv Zv' i wbtRt' i wv'v -wem'ŕt' i wPvi fvi tZigvi Dci Ac'ŕ bv Kti; AZtci tZigvi w'vš' m'ŕŕŪ Zv' i gŕb tKiv wŕav bv_vtK Ges meŕštKiŕY Zv tŕt b tŕq | ō (Avj -KžAvb, 4 : 65)

L) أَنْزَلْنَا إِلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ بِالْحَقِّ لِتَحْكُمَ بَيْنَ النَّاسِ بِمَا أَرَاكَ اللَّهُ وَلَا تَكُن لِّلْخَائِبِينَ خَصِيمًا
cĀZ mZ'mn wKZve AeZxY'KtiwQ hvZ Zwg Avj wncKk tZigv'K hv RwbŕtqQb tmB Abvriŕi gvbŕ i gŕa' wPvi gvgvsv Ki Ges wkv'ŕm fsMKvix' i mg_ŕb ZK'Ki bv | ō (Avj -KžAvb, 4 : 105)

e`w³i tgšij K AwaKvi | GtÿtĪ mgvṫRi mej I `špṫ i gvṫS tKvb cÿcwmZtZji AeKik
tbB| tKD AwFRvZ Aciw`tk tKD mgvṫRi wbe`ṫii Averi tKD mej Aciw`tk tKD
mgvṫRi `šp, Amnvq cĀZeÜx, wbt`^Gme e`w³i b`vqvePvi jṫfi AwaKvi msiÿY I Gi mgy
cĀqvṫM `vqZkxj e`w³eM`eva`_vKṫe| Avj m&KZṚ i vmj-MṫYi Dci Avmgvbx wKZve bwhj
Kivi Ab`Zg DṫĪk` nṫjv Zōviv gvbtM i gvṫS b`vq wePvi cĀZōv Kiv| Bmj vtg `bwZKZvi
iaZj `iKvi Kivi mvṫ mvṫ_ AvBṫbi KvhṚi kvmtbi _iaZj mgvb fṫte `iKZ. Ges AvBb
cĀqvṫMi tMlvv e`vcvi w Bmj vgx b`vq wePṫii Dci cĀZwōZ| GLvṫb abx-wbaḪ, mej -`šp-
cĀZeÜxt` i mKṫj AvBṫbi `wōtZ mgvb| i vmj-jm& (mv.) etj tQb, ŌcĀZ`K gvby ci`-ūi
wPi abxi `vṫZi b`vq mgvb| Ō²⁸² mKj bex-i vmj- c_w exṫZ gvbe RvwiZi Rxeṫb Ggb GKUv `vqx
`vwdcvj w cĀZwōZ KiṫZ GṫmQṫj b hvi w`tk gvbe RvwiZ Zṫ`i KvhṚjvc NUbv cēvn,
e`wbPq I tjvKṫ`i cwi`i× Kivi DṫĪk` amēZ nṫZ _vṫK| gvbe RvwiZ wṫṫRi RxeṫṫK
tLqj-Lḫxi hṫ_`QvPvi, `fṫtei eūglyxZv I `ṫ_ṫ msNvZ t_ṫK wṫṫc` Kite| hvi gṫa`

- 0) سَمَاعُونَ لِلْكَذِبِ أَكْثَرُونَ لِلسُّخْتِ فَإِن جَاؤُوكَ فَاحْكُم بَيْنَهُم أَوْ أَعْرِضْ عَنْهُمْ وَإِن تُعْرِضْ عَنْهُمْ فَلَن يَصْعَقُوكَ أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْسِدُونَ
AvMhKxj Ges A%a fÿṫY AZ`š/AwM³; Zviv hw` tZivgi wBKU Avṫm Zṫe Zṫ`i wePvi w`-ūiE
Ki A_er Zṫ`iṫK Dṫcÿv Ki | Zwg hw` Zṫ`iṫK Dṫcÿv Ki Zṫe Zviv tZivgi tKvb ſvZ KiṫZ
cviṫe bv| Avi hw` wePvi w`-ūiE Ki Zṫe Zṫ`i gṫa` b`vqvePvi Ki; wḪQb Avj m&
b`vqci vYw MṫK fij exṫmb| Ō (Avj -KzAvb, 5 : 42)
- S) وَلَا تَتَّبِعُوا مَالَ الْيَتِيمِ إِلَّا بِالَّتِي هِيَ أَحَقُّ بِهَا وَأَوْفُوا الْكَيْلَ وَالْمِيزَانَ بِنَافِثَةٍ لَّا ظُلْمٌ لَّهَا
ŌBqvZig eq:cḪB bv nl qv chšl DĒg e`e`v e`Zix tZivgi Zvi m`ūiEi wBKUeZṫṫe bv Ges cwi gvY I
IRb b`vh`fṫte cÿjvcÿj w`ṫe| Awg KivDṫKI Zvi mva`vZix fvi Acṫ Kwi bv| hLb tZivgi K_v
ej ṫe ZLb b`vh` ej ṫe `Rṫbi m`ūiK`ṫj I Ges Avj m&K cōE A%Kvi cYḪKite| GBfṫte
Avj m&tZivṫ`iṫK wṫṫ`R w`ṫj b thb tZivgi Dcṫ`k MhY Ki | Ō (Avj -KzAvb, 6 : 152)
- T) وَأَنَّ هَذَا صِرَاطٌ مُسْتَقِيمٌ فَادَّبِعُوهُ وَلَا تَتَّبِعُوا السُّبُلَ فَتَفَرَّقَ بِكُمْ عَن سَبِيلِهِ لَكُمْ وَطَعْمٌ بِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ
ŌGes GB c_B Avgvi mij c_| mZivS tZivgi GiB Abyri Y Kite Ges weifbac_ Abyri Y Kite
bv, Kiṫj Zv tZivṫ`iṫK Zvi c_ nṫZ weivQbeKite| GBfṫte Avj m&tZivṫ`iṫK wṫṫ`R w`ṫj b
thb tZivgi mveavb nl | Ō (Avj -KzAvb, 6: 153)
- U) وَإِذْ أَمَر رَبِّي بِرَافِعِ بْنِ مَرْثَدَةَ وَادْعُوهُ مُخْلِصِينَ لَهُ الدِّينَ كَمَا بَدَأَكُمْ تَعُودُونَ
ŌAvgvi cĀZcvj K wṫṫ`R w`ṫṫQb b`vqvePṫii | ŌcĀZ`K mvj vZ tZivṫ`i j`ÿ` w`i ivLte Ges
ZviB AvbMZ` weixwPE nṫq GKwōfṫte ZṫK Wṫṫe| wZvb thfṫte cĀtg tZivṫ`iṫK mwō
KṫiṫQb tZivṫi tmBfṫte wṫṫi Avmṫe| Ō (Avj -KzAvb, 7 : 29)
- V) وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ يَأْمُرُ بِالْعَدْلِ وَالْإِحْسَانِ وَإِيتَاءِ ذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَيَنْهَىٰ عَنِ الْفَحْشَاءِ وَالْمُنْكَرِ وَالْبَغْيِ يَعِظُكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ
hviv b`vqfṫte c_`f`Liq Ges b`vqfṫte wePvi Kṫi | Ō (Avj -KzAvb, 7 : 181)
- W) وَإِذْ أَخَذْنَا مِنَ النَّبِيِّينَ مِيثَاقَهُمْ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَحْذَرُونَ
ŌAvj m&b`vqci vqYZv, m`vPiY I AvZḫq-`RṫṫK `ṫbi wṫṫ`R t`b Ges wZvb wṫṫla
Kṫib Akuj Zv, AmrKvh`I mÿgvj sNb; wZvb tZivṫ`iṫK Dcṫ`k t`b hvṫZ tZivṫi wkyv MhY
Ki | Ō (Avj -KzAvb, 16 : 90)

282 Ave`iRv Av`-
`vqj vgx Avj -nvq`vbx, `vqj vgx, (e`iaZ: `viṫj KZmej -Avj wqqv, L. 4, ©1986) c., 301

w`tq mKj cĀvi `RbcĀZ I eĀbvi Df`Q` mvaṭbi gvb`Ḍ wmwṭe cĀZwōZ Kiṭe| G
 `wocvj w mtZ`i gvcKwW w`tq mKtj i AwaKvi tgṭc t`q|²⁸³ AvBṭbi `wōtZ mKtj B mgvb,
 tKvbjfc `elg` e`wZtiṭK mKtj i B AvBṭbi Avkḫ MḥY Kivi Ges AvBb Ḍviv mgfvṭe iwýZ
 nl qvi AwaKvi iṭqṭQ| GgbwK GB tNvI YvcĪ j sNbKvixi I tKvbjfc `elg` e`wZtiṭK AvBṭbi
 Avkḫ tbi qvi I AvBb Ḍviv iwýZ nl qvi AwaKvi iṭqṭQ| cĀZeÜx wKsev mej wbeḥkṭI
 cĀZ`ṭKi Aciva cĀwYZ bv nl qv chŚI wḫṭ`ḥ weteṭPZ nl qvi AwaKvi iṭqṭQ A`ḥ tKvb
 cĀZeÜx e`w³i Aciva Av`vj ṭZ mwḫw ḫfvṭe cĀwYZ bv nl qv chŚI mgvṭR wḫṭ`ḥ weteṭPZ
 nl qvi AwaKvi GKRb cĀZeÜxi `vṭK| G AwaKvṭi i Av`tj Zvi mwṭ_ fij AvPiY Kivi
 AwaKvi cĀvb Kṭi Bmjvg| tKvb cĀZeÜx bwiMwiṭKi wetaṭx kw³kujx cĀwY Qvov ZvṭK t`vlx
 mve`ṭI Kiv ev Zvi cĀZ Aciva Avṭivc Kṭi mḫ`nekZ Zvi mṭuṭK©KaviYv tcvIY Ges
 Z`bḫvqx AvPiY Kiv Bmjvgx AvBṭb `Ḍbqx Aciva wntmṭe weteṭPZ| Avj -KṣAvṭb ejv
 ntqṭQ, Ḍtn gvgbḌMY, ṭZvgiv AwaKvsk Abgṭvb ntZ `ṭj_ vK; KviY Abgṭvb tKvb tKvb ṭýṭĪ
 cvc Ges ṭZvgiv GṭK Acti i tMvcbqx wclq mÜvb Ki bv Ges GṭK Acti i cḌvṭZ wḫ`v Ki
 bv| ṭZvgvṭ`i gṭa` wK tKn Zvi gZ avZvi tMvKZ tLṭZ PvḬe? e`Z ṭZvgiv ṭZv GṭK NY`B
 gṭb Ki | ṭZvgiv Avj wṭ&K fq Ki; Avj wṭ&Zv ev MḥYKvix, cig `qvj yḌ²⁸⁴ i vmj-jwṭ(mv.)
 etj ṭQb, ḌṭZvgiv avi Yv t_ṭK tetP_vK| tKbbv avi Yv wq_`vi bvgvšI | Ḍ²⁸⁵

5.10 cĀvi Ygṭ Rṣeb-hvcb

Ašṭi i fveaviv I ewn`K cĀvk fwiṭi gṭa` `eci vZ` tcvIY-G wḌgṭx bwiZ MḥY Kivi Aci
 bvg cĀvi Yv| Avj -KṣAvṭb G aiṭbi KvrṭK ḌwbdvKxḌ AvPiY ejv ntqṭQ|²⁸⁶ Bmjvg Pvg
 gvbṭṭK mKj wclṭq `wqZkxj Kṭi Mṭo ZṭZ| cĀZeÜxt` i `ṭ`mswKw wKQZKiv I Zvṭ`iṭK
 h_vh_ cĀc` w`tq t`l qv `wqZkxj ṭ`i KZḌ`| cĀZeÜx gvbṭṭi i mwṭ_ cĀvi Yv I Qj PvZzx Kiv
 wbdvKx KvṭRi Ašṭfṭ| cĀZeÜxt` i mwṭ_ G aiṭbi cĀvi Yv Kiv mṭuṭYḥc nvi vg| `ṭq `ṭṭ`[©]
 tKvb DvPr K_v bv ejv wKsev Kvṭiv ýwZi Avkvq Ah_v ewwṭq ejv A_ev , Rṭei Avkḫ tbi qv
 bvḥvṭqR| K_v-evZḥ I Zṭ` Mowj mvgwRK Aw`wZkxj Zv mwḫi Ab`Zg Kvi Y| AU e`w³
 t`LṭZ AcviM etj ZvṭK cĀwvi Z Kiv hvṭe bv| GQvovI mgvṭR cĀZeÜxt` i mwṭ_ bvbv i Kg

283 mwḬtq` KZḌ knx`, Zvdmxi wcl wḫj wvj KṣAvb, nṭdR gḫxi Dīxb Avng` (Aby), XvKv: Avj -
 tKvi Avb GKvṭWgx j Üb, L. 20k, 2004, c., 91

284 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اجْتَنِبُوا كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الظَّنِّ إِنَّ بَعْضَ الظَّنِّ إِثْمٌ وَلَا تَجَسَّسُوا وَلَا يَغْتَب بَّعْضُكُم بَعْضًا أَلَيْسَ
 بِأَنَّ يَأْكُلُ لَحْمَ أَخِيهِ مَيْتًا فَكَرِهْتُمُوهُ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَوَّابٌ رَّحِيمٌ Avj -KṣAvb, 49 : 12

285 Bvg eyvix (i.), mnxn eyvix, wKZvej Av`ve, eve-58, nvi xm bs-
 6066, Kvṭiv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 734

286 إِذَا جَاءَ الظُّفُوفُونَ قَالُوا نَشْهَدُ إِنَّكَ لَرَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ إِنَّكَ لَرَسُولُهُ وَاللَّهُ يَشْهَدُ إِنَّ الْمُتَافِقِينَ لَكَاذِبُونَ ()
 اتَّخَذُوا مَلَائِكَهُمْ جُنَّةً فَصَبُّوا عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ إِنَّهُمْ سَاءَ مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ (تلك) بِأَنَّهُمْ آمَنُوا ثُمَّ كَفَرُوا فَطُبِعَ عَلَى
 قُلُوبِهِمْ فَهُمْ لَا يَفْقَهُونَ hLb gḫwcdKiv ṭZvgiv wBKU Avṭm Zviv etj, Avgiv mwý` w`ṭQ th, Avcwb
 wḌqB Avj wṭ& i vmj-|Ḍ Avj wṭ& Rvṭbb th, Zvg wḌqB Zvü i vmj- Ges Avj wṭ& mwý` w`ṭQb th,
 gḫwcdKMY Aek`B wq_`vev`x| Zviv Zvṭ`i kc_`wṭj ṭK Xvj iḥc e`envi Kṭi Avi Zviv Avj wṭ& c_`ntZ
 gvbṭṭK wbeḥ Kṭi | Zviv hv KiṭQ Zv KZ g` | Gvṭ GBRb` th, Zviv Cgṭv Avberi ci Kṣlix KṭiṭQ|
 dtj Zvṭ`i ü`q tgvi Kṭi t`l qv ntqṭQ; cwi Yvṭg Zviv etjS bv|Ḍ (Avj -KṣAvb, 63 : 1-3)

cĀZvi Yv Kiv nq|²⁸⁷ cĀZvi Yvi Kzlj cĀh½ nv`xtm GtmtQ, ðtZvgvt` i tKD cĀZvi Yv Kiv Ae`vq gĀgb _vKtZ cvti bvl²⁸⁸ cĀZeÜx gvbvtK VKvtbv wKsev Zvi tKvb i Kg ýwZ mtab Bmjvg mšZ bq| nv`xm kixtd GtmtQ, ðtKD gĀgb _vKv Ae`vq wQbZvB KitZ cvti bvl²⁸⁹ e`emv-ewvYtR`i gZ _iaZcY`weltq tavkiv I cĀZvi Yvi AvkĀ MĀY Avek`Kxq cwi Z`vR`| gnvb Avj mtejt b, ðci`úi cĀĀbv Kievi Rb` tZvgiv tZvgvt` i kc_ tK e`envi Ki bv; Kitj, cv`i nI qvi ci wQ tj hite Ges Avj mtejt ct_ evav t`I qvi Kvi tY tZvgiv kvw`i Av`Ā MĀY Kite; tZvgvt` i Rb` itqtQ gnivkw`l²⁹⁰ cĀZeÜxi cĀZeÜKZvi mšhM wbtq ZvtK ĀwUcY`cY` t`I qv hite bvl imj- (mv.) etj b, ðĀwUcY`cY`i ĀwU bv Rvnbq wewu Kiv A%ea| ĀwU Rvrv mtEj| Zv cwi`vi bv etj tMvcb ivLv A%ea|²⁹¹ cĀZvi Yv I fDvng Kiv wKQzgvbt| i`fveRvZ cĀYZv ntq `wbtqtQ|²⁹² cĀZeÜx e`w³i cĀZewZvi mšhM wbtq tKvb cĀZeÜx e`w³tK fjt ct_ wbtq hvl qvtK Bmj vtg Pigfite wbm x` tNvYv Kti tQ| nv`xtm GtmtQ, ðth e`w³ tKvb gĀgb i ýwZ Kij ev tavkiv wj tm AwfKb|²⁹³

-
- 287 K) gvbvmK cĀZeÜx GK hĀKtK gv`K e`emvqx evmbtq Kvi vMvti cvVtbr ntqtQ| mgvRK`vY gšYvj q`ĀKZ.31 eQi eqmx cĀZeÜx wgrvby ingvb gĀYmZ GK mšv aji jvj gvbi nVv Kvi vMvti e`x| ZvtK MvRv e`emvqx AvL`v` tQ Kvi vMvti cvVtbr nq| (wK BtEdvK, XvKv: 26 tdeqvi x 2017)
 - L) cĀZveÜx, wfyk wKsev wvAvtqi tjvKRbt` i Bqvev cvPvi I wewu i KvtR e`envi KitQ gvqrbgvi mxvštK`ĀK gv`K wmwÜtKU, tjv| Gme wmwÜtKU, tjv Gme A%eaKvR cĀZeÜxt` i evnK wntmte e`envi KitQ| (evsj v wDR UztqvUt dvi wU Kg, 21 tmtP` 2015Bs)
 - M) Rvng wbtq weti vta XvKvi mrvvi tčSi GjvKvi evCv fivUcvov gnjvi cĀZeÜx GK e`w³tK gv`K w`tq dlvwbtvi AwfthM DvtQ| Rvrv hvq, evCv fivUcvovi 60 eQi eqmx cĀZeÜx wvZ`vb` miKvti i`vNw` b aji Rvng wbtq weti va Pj tQ| GKB GjvKvi wvq miKvti i tQtj cĀKvšmiKvti i`wve, Zvti i 4 kZvsk Rvgl` Lj Kti tQb wvZ`vb`| GB weti vta cvj tki mrvqZvq gv`K wbtq wvZ`vb` tK dlvwbtvi nq| (wK cĀg Avtjv, XvKv: 13 btP` 2015Bs)
 - N) PUMĀg tRjvi wgi mivB DctRjvi wvlyx BDwbtqbi tĀtn`xbMi MĀtgi tevinv DĀxb I Zvi`x KivR KitZ cvti bvl cwi evti i`š mštb cĀZeÜx|`vbxq BDwbtq cwi l`i m`m`i KvtQ cĀZeÜx fivZv PvBtZ wbtq| Zv cvvwb| BDwbtq cwi l`i m`m`i tejv etj b, 3000 UvKv w`tj cĀZeÜx fivZv wj tē| (wK BtEdvK, XvKv: 07 Rvbgvi x 2015, c., 13)
 - 288 وَلَا يَغُلُّ أَعْدَاكُمْ حِينَ يَغُلُّ وَهُوَ مُؤْمِنٌ Bgvg gnyj g (i.), mnxn gnyj g, wKZvej Cgvb, eveyevqwb tbiKQmbj Cgvbx wej gvAwm..., nv`xm bs-57, Kvqtiv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 32
 - 289 حِينَ يَنْتَهِيهَا وَهُوَ مُؤْمِنٌ « Bgvg gnyj g (i.), mnxn gnyj g, wKZvej Cgvb, eveyevqwb tbiKQmbj Cgvbx wej gvAwm..., nv`xm bs-57, Kvqtiv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 32
 - 290 وَلَا تَدْخُلُوا أَيْمَانَكُمْ دَخَلًا بَيْنَكُمْ فَتَرْتَلِّ قَدَمٌ بَعْدَ ثَوْبَيْهَا وَتَوَقُّوا السُّوءَ بِمَا صَدَدْتُمْ عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَلَكُمْ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ Avj -KzAvb, 16 : 94
 - 291 لا يحلّ لاحد ان يبيع شيئا الا بين ما فيه ، ولا يحلّ لاحد يعلم ذلك الا بينه Bgvg wj b bivmivj, wKZvej esy L. 2q, nv`xm bs-2157, c., 12
 - 292 J.e. Barnhart, *the study of religion and its meaning*, Netherlands: Mouton Publishers, 1977, p. 28
 - 293 عن أبي بكر الصديق قال : قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم ملعون من ضار مؤمنا أو مكر به Bgvg wZiughx (i.), mgyb wZiughx, L. 4, wKZvej wei & I qim wjv, eve wLqvivZ I qj Mikw, nv`xm bs-1941, Kvqtiv: `viæj nv`xm, 2010, c., 106

n¾ Kiv I hvKvZ cĀvtbi B`Qv tcvlY Kiv cĀZ`K gmj gvtbi Cgvbx `vqZij| GKBfvte tKvievxi gZ ,iaZcy`Bev`tZi Rb`I m`ut` i AnaKvix ntZ nq| GKRb cĀZeÜxi cĀEĀ G mKj B`Qv ci`Yi Rb` thvM`Zv Abjvqx Kg`cvi qv cĀqvRb| eZgub mgv`Ri `wfv½ j`y` Kitj t`L`Z cvl qv hvq th, kvixi K`ekj v½Zv ev AcY%Zvi `vtq cĀZeÜxt` i Kgms`vtbi AnaKvi tKto tbi qv nq| vbtRt`i`K KvR vbtqvM KitZ bv civq cĀZeÜxiv A`%vZK yvZM`Zvi m`%xb nt`Q| cĀZeÜxiv cĀZvbqZ bvbvea mgm`vq co`Q| A`bK tytĀB j`y` Kiv tM`Q th, cĀZeÜx bvi xiv Ktg` m`thvM bv tctq Rieb avit`Yi Rb` tkl chS`cĀZZvev`Ei w`tK cv evovtZ eva` ntq`Q| ZvQvov wfv`Kt` i GKw eo Ask kvixi K cĀZeÜx|²⁹⁶ G mgm`v mgv`Ri wfvb`Ei Qvotq co`Q| Bmj vtgi meRbxb bvxZ Kgms`vtbi e`e`v Kivi gta` w`tq mKjtK cĀZvZ KitZ nte| Aciv`tK Bmj vtg cĀZZvev`EiK nvi vq tNvl Yv Kti`Q I wfvvev`EiK vbiarmvZ Kti`Q| Dch` Kg`cĀvtbi gva`tg Zvt`i`K NY` I Acgv`bi c_ t`tK veiz ivLvi K_v etj`Q Bmj vg| Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vq tKvb gvby Kg`xb, Aj m ev KvR megly ntZ civ te bv| Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vcbvi Ab`Zg w`K mKtj i KvRi m`thvM`Zvi Kti t`lqv| mvgvRK gh`v A`bKvstK vbf` Kti e`w`i tckv ev Kgms`vtbi Dci| cĀZeÜxiv A`bK tytĀ Kg`xb vKvq Zvt`i`K Dch` mvgvRK gh`v t`lqv nq bv| cĀZeÜxt` i tKvb vbw`K KvRi Rb` thvM` Kti tZij v cviv evi K, mvgvRK I ivotq `vqZij| tKvb vbw`K A`½i cĀZeÜKZvi Kvit`Y tKvb e`w`tK mKj KvR t`tKB evĀZ Kiv nt`Q| Zvi v Kgms`v`b Kti A`DcivR` Kti wfvb`KvR Ask vbtq mvgvRKfvte vbtRt`i`K gh`v vevb KitZ cvti cvkvvkvk cviv evi, mgvR I ivotKI m`%vZ KitZ cvti |²⁹⁷

cĀZ`K gvby Zvi thvM`Zv Abjv`ti KvR cvl qvi AnaKvi ivtL| GB Pwn`v ci`Y Kivi dtj cĀZ`K e`w`i `Zšfvte vbtRtK `vaxb fvteZ cvti| tKbbv tgšij K Pwn`v ci`Yi gta` Ab`v` A`bK Pwn`v j`kvqZ Av`Q| gvby`K h_vh_ Kgms`vtbi e`e`v bv Kiv ntj tm gvteZi Rieb-hvcb KitZ eva` nq| cĀZeÜxt` i tytĀ GB gvteZi Rieb-hvcb Avil tevk fqven ntq v`tK| cĀZ`K cĀZeÜxB Zvi mva`gZ tKvb bv tKvb KvR KitZ Pivq|²⁹⁸ RvZms`Ni GKw w`tcv`U`f`Lv tM`Q cĀZeÜxt` i ga` cĀq 80% tjvK teKvi v`tK|²⁹⁹ cĀZeÜxt` i Kgms`vtbi Afve I Gi dtj Zvt`i`K gvteZi Rieb-hvcb m`ut`K`wfvb`Ei Kiv

296 Carolina Ferrante & Eduardo Joly, “Begging and Disability: A Paradigmatic Way to Earn One’s Living” *Disability in the Global South*, Shaun Grech & Karen Soldatic (Eds.), Switzerland: Springer International Publishing, 2016, p. 157

297 Ingar During (Ed.), *Disability in Development: Experiences in Inclusive Practices*, India: Handicap International, 2006, p. 12

298 Richard V. Burkhauser, “Post-ADA: Are People with Disabilities Expected to Work?” *The Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Science*, Vol. 549, January 1997, p. 72

299 Mohammed M. Ghaly, “Disability and Islam: Perspectives in Islamic Theology and Jurisprudence”, (an unpublished PhD thesis at University of Leiden, Faculty of Religious Studies, The Netherlands), 2008, p. 35

ersj vt`tki mvgMĀK wPĪ dĀU DĀV|³⁰⁰ Bmj vtg gvbtj i mvgMĀK `raxbZvi K_v etj | KtgP
`raxbZv t`l qvi dtj Zvi Ab`vb` Pwn`v ci`fYi wclqU Bmj vtg teik , i azj t`l qv ntqtQ/
Avj m&gvbyfK KvR Kivi e`vcvfi wbt`Rbv w`tq etj b, Ōmij vZ mgvB ntj tZigiv cĀL extZ
Qwoŋq cote Ges Avj m& AbMh mŪvb Kiŋe I Avj m&K AwaK `ŋi Y Kiŋe hvŋZ tZigiv
mdj Kvg nI |³⁰¹ GLvŋb bvgv h mgvBci ci KgŋyĀŪ Qwoŋq covi cĀZ ZvM` t`l qv ntqtQ/
KzAvŋbi cĀZ`KwU wbt`Rbv mKj gvbtj i Rb` cĀhvR` hvi mdj ev`evqŋbi gva`tg `ybv I
AvLlvŋZi mdj` wbnZ iŋqtQ| mŋKŋj i mKj gvbtj i Rb` wbt`Rbv GŋmŋQ bvgvŋhi ci
Rvgŋb Qwoŋq covi Rb`| Avj m& wbt`R cvj bvt`GKRb cĀZeŪx Ktg`wbtqmRZ nI qvi ev
Kgŋs`vŋbi AskMhY Kivi AwaKvix nq wKš` tKej gvĪ cĀZewŪZvi ARŋyŋZ, Aŋhšw³K
Kviŋy Zvŋ`i Kg³t`ŋK `ŋi i vLv ev Kgŋs`vŋbi AwaKvi t`ŋK ewĀZ i vLv evn`Z Bmj vtg
Amgw`Z GKwU KvR| gvbyfK kŋ wbfP Kŋi `Zwi Kiv ntqtQ| gvby mŋMZfvŋe AvRxb kŋ

300 K) Sij Kvxi i vRvcŋi i eoBvq kZ kZ Amnq cĀZeŪxiv gvŋteZi Rxb-hvcb KiŋQ| mnvq-mŋf nxb
GBme Amnq cĀZeŪxiv tKDev Szwo Nŋi A_ev tKDev i v`lq Avei emem KiŋQ| MŋgUŋK cĀZeŪx Mŋg
wntŋteI AvL`v t`l qv nq| (`wbK BĀĒdvK, XvKv: 08 wMŋmŋŋ 2012Bs)

L) `Zwi tcvkvK KvivLv vq cĀZeŪt`i Kgŋs`vŋbi mŋhM`Zwi KiŋZ GKwU cwi cY³PvKwi tK`^aLjyŋQ
cŋyNvZMŋŋ`i cbeŋb tK`^a(wAviuc)| `Zwi tcvkvK KvivLv gvŋj K I i BvbKvi Kŋ`i mŋMvY
wewRGgBG Ges RvgŋwŋfĒK mŋMvY wRAvBŋRW Gi mntŋwMZvq G PvKwi tKŋ`i Kvhŋg i iænte|
(wewwŋbDR ŪzqU tcvv WU Kg, 24 AvMŋ 2015Bs)

M) miKwi PvKwi I wkyv cĀZŋvŋb fwiZŋZ gvŋŋhvxŋ`i mŋŋb`i gZ cĀZeŪt`i mŋŋb`i tKvUv
Pvj y mŋwv k KŋiŋQ mgvR Kj`vY gšŋyŋ q m`wŋKZ`vqx KvgU| (wewwŋbDR ŪzqU tcvv WU Kg,
09 wMŋmŋŋ 2014Bs)

N) cĀZeŪx evŋRŋU GK tKwU 18 jvL Kgŋs`vŋb mŋŋi cwi Kŋi vq wbtRŋ`i Ašfŋŋ`i `we RvntqŋQb
cĀZeŪxiv| MZKvj kuberi mKvŋj XvKv wŋtcvUŋ BDvUwŋZ ŌRvZxq evŋRU 2015-2016 : cĀZeŪx
ew³t`i Ae`wŋ kxl R Abŋvŋb G cĀZwŋvq Rvŋvŋb nq| (`wbK mgKvj, XvKv: 7 Rŋy 2015Bs, c.,
13)

O) cĀZeŪt`iŋK Kgŋs`vŋb t`ŋK ewĀZ Kiv nt`Q| (tgv Avej evkvi, ŌcĀZeŪt`i Kgŋs`vŋb I
m`wŋĒZ AwaKvi Ō Avgiv Kiŋev Rq, cĀ, ³, 21Zg msL`v, tdeŋvix-gvP³2015, c., 2)

P) RvwZmŋŋi Z` Abŋvq, wŋk! AwURg Avŋvŋŋ`i 80 kZvŋtki teik Kgŋv, hvi I Zvŋ`i KvŋRi
mvg`³AvŋQ| (ŌAwURg Avŋvŋŋ`i Mvŋgŋŋm PvKwi i cĀZkŋZŌ Avgiv Kiŋev Rq, cĀ, ³, 24Zg
msL`v, AvMŋ-ŋmŋŋŋŋ 2015, c., 1)

Q) miKvix PvKwiŋZ cĀZeŪx tKvUv ci`Y bv nI qvq i vŋŋŋ t`l qv mŋeP (wZŋKvĒi) wMŋŋi mb` i vŋŋŋ
KvŋQ wŋvŋ tŋ w`tq Avfbe cĀZer` RvntqŋQb jvj gvbi nŋŋUi GK kvixi K cĀZeŪx| (Z`mF-Jago
News24.com, 25 February 2016)

R) ersj vt`k GgcŋvŋdWŋi kŋbi tcvŋŋwU mvj vDvŋi b Kvŋkg LvB Rvŋv, t`tki 80 t`ŋK 90 kZvŋk
cĀZeŪx Kgŋs`vŋb ŋb| (`wbK BĀĒdvK, XvKv: 30 wMŋmŋŋ 2015, c., 03)

301 Avj-
KzAvb, 62 : 10
فَأَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا فَاذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ وَأَنْتُمْ تَلْجُونَ

I Któi gta`_v#K|³⁰² gvb#i kĕ w`tq c_xex#K Avi I m#i Kiv ntqtQ| cĀZeÜxt` i Rb` Kgm#-v#bi e`e`v Kiv metPtq te#k cĀqvRb tKbbv cĀZeÜxv tKvb Kgm#-v#bi RwoZ_vKtj Zv`i#K A#b`i g#Lvtc#x ntZ nq bv| GQovov Zviv hw` Kgm#-v#bi gva`tg #KQzAR# Kti Zv`i#ki tgvU RvZxq Avtqi mv#_ thvM nte| Gi dtj t`#ki A_#mZ Avi I te#k teMevb nte| kvixvi Kfvte hviv cĀZeÜx Zv#`i cĀZeÜKZvi aib Abjvqx cvi evi, mgvR I iv# Kgm#-v#bi e`e`vi gta`_w`tq `wi`Zv`_#-Ki#Z nte| Bmj vgx kixqvn tgvZvteK GKRB kv#K Zviv iv#e`ememKvix mKj gvb#i t`Lv#bv Kivi `vqZc#B Ges G`vq#Zji Rb` Zv#K ciKvtj #RÁmv#v` Kiv nte| nv`xtm G#m#Q, 0th e`w`³ e`hxb g#y# gvb#K e`a` cvi avb Kiv#v, Avj m#&Zv#K Rvb#Z me#R (tikgx) tcv#vK cvi avb Kiv#eb, th g#y# gvb Zvi g#y# gvb fiv#tqi #zav #be#Ei Rb` Lv`_` cĀvb Kiv#v, Avj m#&Zv#K Rvb#Z dj f#y# Kiv#eb| th g#y# gvb tKvb #ccv#vZ#g#y# gvb#K cvb Kiv#v Avj m#&Rvb#Z Zv#K m#j tgvni KZ.m#j#y#Z kieZ cvb Kiv#eb|³⁰³

Bmj vtgi `w#tZ kĕ #Zb cKvi| h_v kvixvi K, `kw`K I ev#v#v#E#K kĕ| kvixvi K kĕg kw`³#K, ev#v#v#E#K kĕg gv`#t#K Ges `kiv`K kĕg #k`i ev tK#Kj#K AwaK cvi gv#Y e`envi Kiv nq| GB `w#tKvb t`#K GKRB gvb#y Gi th tKvb GK ai#bi kĕ w`tZ cvi#jB tmB kĕgK nevi thvM`Zv`iv#L| GKRB m#`v#v#E#K gvb#y| th, GB #Zb ai#bi cvi kĕg GKmv#_ Ki#Z cvi#te Zv`bq| GKRB #k#y#K ev Wv`³vi #h#b gj-Z ev#v#v#E#K cvi kĕg Af`_#v#Zvb Kv#qK cvi kĕg ZZUv m#y#g bq| GKRB cĀZeÜxi I #KQzKv#qK cvi kĕg evav_vKtZ cvi#i| Aciv`#K cĀk#y# I Dch#` #k#y#_vKtj tm ev#v#v#E#K kĕg `y#l ntZ cvi#i| Bmj vtg cvi kĕg Kti A_#[©] DcvR# Kiv#K h#_ó_ , ia#z; t`lqv ntqtQ| Bmj vg #f#y#v#E#K tKvb fivteB `#KvZ. t`q bv| Kv#Ri Afvte tKD hw` #f#y#v#E#K Kti Bmj vg Zv`mg_# Kti bv| me#Kiv#y# KvR L#R cvl qvi tPón Kiv mKtj i KZ#`| Bmj vtg #f#y#v#E#K #b#l x I AcQ`_#v#q KvR ejv ntqtQ| ivm#-j#m#&(mv.) G cĀh#½ etj b, 0th e`w`³ Avgiv mv#_ Iqv`ve# nte th, tm tKvb#b #f#y# Kiv#te bv, Zvi Rvb#Z j v#fi `vqZi Av#g #bj vg|³⁰⁴ GKRB #f#y#K#K Kgm#-v#bi e`e`v Kti t`lqv#i D`vniY Avgiv bex (mv.) -Gi Rxe#b t`L#Z cviB| #Zvb GK #f#y#K#K K#vi #K#b

302 Avj m# Zv#Avj v Biv` Ktib, لا أُقسِمُ بِهَذَا الْبَلَدِ (وَأَنْتَ حَلٌّ بِهَذَا الْبَلَدِ () وَوَالِدٍ وَمَا وَلَدَ () لَقَدْ خَلَقْنَا

303 عن أبي سعيد عن النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم- قال « أيما مسلم كسا مسلما ثوبا على عرى كساه الله من خضر الجنة وأيما مسلم أطعم مسلما على جوع أطعمه الله من ثمار الجنة وأيما مسلم سقى مسلما على ظمأ خضر الجنة وأيما مسلم أظعم مسلما على جوع أطعمه الله من ثمار الجنة وأيما مسلم سقى مسلما على ظمأ من الرحيق المختوم Bgvg Ave~vD` (i.), mbv#b Ave~vD` , L. 2q, #KZv#y# hvKivZ, eveydx d#v`#j mvKCj gvAv, nv`xm bs-1682, Kvq#iv: `vi#j nv`xm, 2010, c., 729

304 عَنْ تَوْبَانَ قَالَ كَانَ تَوْبَانُ مَوْلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- « مَنْ يَكْفُلِي أَنْ لَا يَسْأَلَ النَّاسَ شَيْئًا وَأَنْ تَكْفُلَ لَهُ بِالْجَنَّةِ ». Bgvg Ave~vD` (i.), mbv#b Ave~vD` , L. 2q, #KZv#y# hvKivZ, eveyKv#v#v#Zj gvmAvj v, nv`xm bs-1643, Kvq#iv: `vi#j nv`xm, 2010, c., 714

iv` tġ etj iŋtj b KvV tKtU RmeKv i beŋn Ki tZ|³⁰⁵ G t_ tK ikjv tbi qv hvq th, th me
cĀZeÜxi v era` nġ w fÿvev Eï cġ_ Ptj tMŋQ Ziv` i Kgms` v tbi e`e` v Kivl beŋn Ri ikjv
hv Avgt` i eZġvb mgvR MVtB GK D^{3/4} j i bġ` Rbv i n t m t e c v j b x q |

b`v h` c v m i k ŋ g i w e l q u W K v t R i m g t q i m v t_ m u`³ | A t b K t ŷ t Ā B P r e` i t P t q l t e n k
m g q e` v c x K v t R i P v c t` l q v n q | G e` v c v t i B m j v t g i e`³ e` ` B a i t b i | G K. K v t R i m g q e v
P r c G Z t e n k e v o r t b v h v t e b v, h v k ŋ t K i D c i h j g | ` B. k ŋ t K i m v t a` i g t a` B A w Z w i`³
m g t q K v R K i v t Z n t j t m R b` A w Z w i`³ g R w j w` t q B b m v d K i t Z n t e | G c h t`^{1/2} b e x R x (m v.)
e t j b, ō k ŋ k t K G g b K v R K i t Z e r a` K i v h v t e b v h v Z v t K Z v i ` t m v a` Z v i K v i t Y A ŷ g
e v i b t q t` t e |³⁰⁶ A b` v h` c v m i k ŋ g K c ō v t b i g v a` t g g v j K Z v i A v m L i v Z t K ŷ w Z M ō` K t i A v i
t m k ŋ t K i ` n o q v i R x e b t K I ` n e P n K t i | t m A t_` g v j K i b t R i l ŷ w Z K t i, A t b` i l ŷ w Z
K t i | A_ P g n i b e x (m v.) e t j t Q b, ō i b t R ŷ w Z M ō` n l q v h v t e b v G e s A b` t K I ŷ w Z M ō` K i v
h v t e b v |³⁰⁷ B m j v t g g v b y i t h t K v b` e a K v t R i b t q m R Z n e v i A w a K v i i t q t Q | g v b y h v t Z
t h v M` Z v A b j v q x K v R K i t Z c v t i t m R b` i v t o f D i P r K g m s` v t b i e`e` v K i v | B m j v g x
k ŋ b m Z t Z b v m i t K i t h v M` Z v A b j v q x K v R c v l q v i A w a K v i i t q t Q | K g m s` g v b y
A_` b v Z K f v t e w e K j v`^{1/2} | R m e K v n x b g v b y c i b f P k x j n t q c t o | Z v B K g m s` A e` v b v b v
a i t b i A c i v a I m v g v R K m g m` v i w` t K g v b y t K a m e Z K t i³⁰⁸ h v m g v R, i v o` l a g t q R x e t b i
R b` ŷ w Z K i | G m e A c i v a I m v g v R K m g m` v t_ t K m g v R t K g ŷ i v L t Z B m j v g x m g v R e`e` v
t h v M` Z v A b j v q x K g m s` v b m i o t K A b` Z g m g v a v b e t j g t b K t i |

305 عن أنس بن مالك أن رجلا من الأنصار أتى النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم- يسأله فقال « أما في بيتك شيء ». « فأتاه بهما فأخذهما ». قال بلى جلس نلبس بعضه ونبسط بعضه وقعب نشرب فيه من الماء. قال « انتنى بهما رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم- بيده وقال « من يشتري هذين ». قال رجل أنا أخذهما بدرهم. قال « من يزيد على درهم ». مرتين أو ثلاثا قال رجل أنا أخذهما بدرهمين. فأعطاهما إياه وأخذ الدرهمين وأعطاهما الأنصاري وقال « اشتر بأحدهما طعاما فانبذه إلى أهلك واشتر بالأخر قدوما فأتني به ». فأتاه به فشد فيه رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم- عودا بيده ثم قال له « اذهب فاحتطب وبع ولا أرينك خمسة عشر يوما ». فذهب الرجل يحتطب ويبيع فجاء وقد أصاب عشرة دراهم فاشتري ببعضها ثوبا وببعضها طعاما. فقال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم- « هذا خير لك من أن تجيء المسألة نكتة في وجهك يوم القيامة إن المسألة إلا ثلاثا لدى فقر مدقع أو لدى غرم مفطع أو لدى دم موجه Bgvg Ave`vD`, mbv t b Ave`vD`, L. 2q, wKZvej hvKvZ, eveygvAvŋ ZvRjydxwvj gimAvj vZz nv`xm bs-1641, Kvqtiv: `vi t j nv`xm, 2010, c., 712

306 عن أبي ذر قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم إخوانكم جعلهم الله فتيية تحت أيديكم فمن كان أخوة تحت يده فليطعمه من طعامه وليلبسه من لباسه ولا يكلفه ما يغلبه فإن كلفه ما يغلبه فليعنه Bgvg wZiwghx (i.), m j v b wZiwghx, L. 4_` wKZvej w e i & l q m w n j v n, eveygvRvAv dxj B n m v b B j v j L v`v i g, nv`xm bs-1945, Kvqtiv: `vi t j nv`xm, 2010, c., 108

307 Bgvg Avng` (i.), g y b v t` Avngv`, L. 3q, nv`xm bs-2867, Kvqtiv: `vi t j nv`xm, 1995, c., 267

308 Shazzad MN et al., “Drug Addiction in Bangladesh and its Effects” *Medicine Today* (A Professional Medical Journal of Bangladesh), vol. 25, Number 2, 2013, p. 84

5.12 AvZwbfpkxj Zv AR#b cĀkÿY

gvby gvĪB `raxb| cĀZ`K gvby| i A_#mZK `raxbZvi Rb` cĀqvRb AvZwbfpkxj nlqv| cĀZeÜxt` i AvZwbfpkxj nlqv l cibfpkxj ev ciglytcŋx bv ntq gvĪb AvZwbfpkxj ejxqv nlqv| evievi tPóvi gva`tg gvby AĪbK wKQB AvqĒ; KiĪZ cĪti| tm KviĪY cĀZeÜxt` i AvZwbfpkxj Zv mĵi Rb` cĀqvRb tPóv l AbĪxj b|³⁰⁹ mĵK cwi Phŋ dĪj nZvkvĪK tSto tĪtj AvZwbfpkxj ejxqv nlqv| ōviviB AvZwbfpkxj nlqv hvq| cĀZeÜxt` iĪK tŌvUtejv t_ĪK AvZwbfpkxj KĪi Mto tZijvi tŋĪĪ gv-evev l cwi evĪi Ab`vb` mevi fĪgKv LgB „iaZcyŋ³¹⁰ ĩbĪRi KvR ĩbĪR Kiv, eB-cĪ, Kvcō-tPvcō ĩbĪRB „ŪqĪ ivLv, ĩbĪRi Ni cwi`vi Kiv, ĩbĪRB ĩbĪRi cĀqvRbxq cĪwZ MĪY Kiv, ĩbĪRi Kvcō-tPvcō ĩbĪR cwi`vi Kiv BZ`w` cĀZeÜxv GKUzmvavi Y cĀkÿY tĪtj mĪĪRB KiĪZ cĪti| Gme KvĪR ĩbĪRiv ĩbĪR`i cĀZ ĩbfpkxj nlqv wKsev Ab` Kvi l mĪvĪh` MĪY bv KĪi Ges tKvb KvĪR cibfpkxj bv vKvB AvZwbfpkxj Zv AR#bi DcĪq| ĩbĪRi KvR ĩbĪR KiĪZ tkLv t_ĪKB AvZwbfpkxj mĵo nq| AvZwbfpkxj Zv GKRB cĀZeÜxtK mgvĪR cĀZwōZ KiĪZ cĪti| AvgvĪ` i mgvĪR AĪbK cĀZeÜxv AvZwbfpkxj Zv AR#bi Rb` tPóv KĪi hvĪQ|³¹¹

309 Catherine Lord and Patricia J. O’Neill, “Language and Communication Needs of Adolescents with Autisim”, *Autism in Adolescents and Adults*, Eric Schopler & Gary B. Mesibov (Ed.), New York: Plenum Press, 1983, () p. 73

310 Val Comine et al., *Autism in the Early Years: A Practical Guide*, UK: Routledge, 2010, p.19

311 K) `wi`Zv A½ cĀZeÜx tKivgZ AvjĪK `gvĪZ cĪtiĪb| kZ evav tĪwĪq tm Gevi GmGmm cĪxÿvq Ask ĩbĪQ jĪj gubĪnĪUi Aw`ZgĪv DcĪRjvi wKmvqZ Pwi Zvevō D`P we`Īj q t_ĪK| RĪbv hvq RĪbĪ 3/4 eQi cĪi nVr RĪi AvĪvšĪntj Zvi `wi`ever-gv `vbxq cĪj ĩPwKrmĪKi AvkĪ tbb| Avi l B AcĪPwKrmĪq ĩPĪRĪetbi Rb` `ŋfmeK RĪet t_ĪK ewĀZ nb tKivgZ| ŌvĪ wĪtmte Lg fĪj Ūj tKivgZ| (wĪbK BĪĒdvK, XvKv: 08 tdeĪqvĪx 2013Bs)

L) tĪĪĪKbv tRĪvi tK`gv DcĪRjvi teRmĪvū MĪtgi GK `wi`KĪK t`Ījvqi tĪvĪmĪbi Kb`v D`P wĪkÿvi Rb` gv-evevi w`ĪK bv ZmKtqB wĪDKbx KĪi ĩbĪRi covĪbvi LiPv PĪjvq| (wĪbK BbĪKj ve, XvKv: 24 RĪg 2015Bs)

M) wĪkĪ mĪv`vōwō ĩbĪvcĒv w`em DcĪjÿ PUMĪg bMĪi tkvĪhvĪv tei KĪi cĀZeÜx wĪkÿv`Īi mSMVY wĪmG`vej W ÷ZĪvU tmĪvĪBĪU Ae ĩPwĪMs BDĪbFmĪŪ| tkvĪhvĪv tĪtĪ e`vivi etj b, mĪvavi Y gvby| i gZ cĀZeÜx wĪkÿv`Īi iĪtqŌ h_vh_ghP`vq tetP_vKvi AwaKvi| Zviv mgvĪR MVĪb Ae`vb ivLĪQ| (wĪbK cĪg AvĪjv, XvKv: 20 AĪ±vei 2015Bs)

N) AvĪvĪ÷K, eyx l eūgmĪK cĀZeÜxv tKD tKD AvR ĩbĪRi Aa`vemvq, tPóv Avi cwiKĪgi dĪj covĪkvbv KĪiĪQb, tKD fĪj Ōve AvkĪĪQb, tKD DcĪRB KĪi msmvi PĪjvĪQb| tKD Avevi wĪĪKĪ AĪj wĪĪK Ask ĩbĪq t`Īki Rb` m`ŷb etq AvbĪQb| wKš`mgvĪR AvRĪ ZvĪ`i gĪ-avivq m`ū`Ī KiĪZ cĪtiĪb| cĪtiĪb ZvĪ`i cĀZ `elĪg`i `wō cwi eZĪ KiĪZ| ZvB `Īj, iv`Īq, KgŷĪĪ ZvĪ`i bĪbv iKg nqĪvbi wKvvi ntZ nq| A_P GKUzmnĪhĪwMzv KĪtj Zviv AvĪ l mĪRfĪte DrĪi tĪtZ cĪtib mKj evav, t`Īki DbqĪb fĪgKv ivLĪZ cĪtib| ZvĪ`i gĪ-avivq hŷ KiĪZ mĪgĪRK l cĀZwōwK cĀZeÜKZv `ĪKiĪYi DcĪ tRvi t`b mĪkō wĪlq wĪĪRb| cĀZeÜxt` i mgvĪR msmĪĪi tevSv bv KĪi `ŋfmeK RĪetb Ašf`Ī KiĪZ tek wKōZKĪR ntj l AĪbK KvR ewK AvĪQ| (wĪbK BĪĒdvK, XvKv: 12 AvMō 2015Bs)

cĀZeÜx thb gtb Kti Avngl KvR KitZ cwi | mtgB `pZi nq Zvi AvZwbfpZvi kw³ |
i v m j y m n (m v .) m b t R i K v R m b t R K i v B c Q ` K i t Z b | c i e T K z ō A v t b A v j m n & Z i ō A v j v e t j b ,
ō A v i G B t h , g v b y Z v c v q h v t m K t i , ō³¹² t K v b K v t R m e v z y K c ō P ō v i R b " D r m m n Z K t i
A v j m n & e t j b , ō h v i v A v g v i D t i t k " m s M ō g K t i A v n g Z v t ` i t K A e k " B A v g v i c t _ c w i P v j Z
K i e | A v j m n & A e k " B m r K g e i v q Y t ` i m t 1/2 _ v t K b | ō³¹³ A b " T e j v n t q t Q , ō A v j m n & Z i ō A v j v
t K v b m a u ' v t q i A e " v c w i e Z B K t i b b v h Z y Y b v Z v i v m b R A e " v m b t R c w i e Z B K t i ō³¹⁴

cĀZeÜxt` i AvZwbfpKj Kti Mto ZjtZ ntj wkŋvi mvt_ mvt_ Zvt` i tK Ab'vb" KvR Kivi
mthvM w` tZ nte | avivevwnKfite Zviv cĀtg m b t R i K v R m b t R K i t Z m L t e , c t i c w i e v t i i
K v R G e s m g v t R i K v t R A s k M ō t y i g v b m K z v I t h v M " Z v m m o n t e | c Ā Z e Ü x t ` i t K e s v t Z
n t e t P ō v I A a " e m v t q i g v a " t g " e o n l q v h v q | Z v t ` i m v g t b m e " v B t h b t c ō Y v i D r m n t q
_ v t K | c ō Z " K t K m b R t P ō v i ō v i v B e o n t Z n t e | G m e m e t k l P v n " v m a u b e g v b y l i t Q v U t e j v

- O) fM'tK tgb m b t q c 1/2 z j i K v t Q n v i g t b b u b P i f " m t b i R m g | R b M Z f v t e Z v i " y l n v z b v
_ v K t j I e v P r i Z w m t ` k i x t i i A b " A 1/2 , t j v t K K v t R j w m t q P v j t q h v t " Q R x e b | c v w t q A t b K
K v R K i t Q b R m g | t K v i A v b k i x d c o v i c i k v c n i k A b " v b " c o v t j L v l K i t Q b R m g | (" m b K
B t E d v K , X i K v : 05 b t f a t 2015Bs)
- P) cĀkytY Ask m b t q cĀZeÜx m g Z z i b t R t K " t e j a t n e v i m v n m m Ā v i K t i t Q | (g " w _ B (t n R x) w " _ ,
ō m g Z z " t e j a t n t Z P i B ! ! ō c ō , ³ , c , 64)
- Q) e y x c Ā Z e Ü x t k d v A v Z w b f p K j n t Z P v q | (g " w _ B (t n R x) w " _ , ō t k d v t m t h v t M i A t c y v ! ! ō
c ō , ³ , c , 71
- R) " w o c Ā Z e Ü x m e w e K z m g u j w c | w " b g R i y e v e v i m s m v t i n v R v t i v c Ā Z K j - Z v R q K t i G L b D " P
g v a m g t K c o t Q X i K v i e " i a t b e v K t j t R | c w i e t i i B " ō v c o v t j L v K t i t g t q W v " v i n t e m K S ' u j w c i
" c e A v B b R x e x n l q v i | t e m i K v i x W v P - e i s j v e " v t K i m k y v e w E m b t Z G t m m Z u b G m e K _ v e t j b |
(" m b K c ō g A v t j v , X i K v : 08 b t f a t 2015Bs , c , 5)
- S) e v P r i Z w m t ` R x e t b i m t 1/2 m s M ō g K t i ō B j t P q t i e t m G j v K v q N j i N j i g y m m m e w u K t i e x g v -
e v e t K m b t q m s m v i P v j v t " Q b k v i m i K c Ā Z e Ü x A v ā j y A w j g | w e k e Q i A v t M K z t i v t M A v m v š l n b |
G t Z Z v i " ō c v q I " ō v t Z i m e A v 1/2 j y y n z n t Z _ v t K | G t _ t K g y p c v l q v i R b " c ō t g t m v b v Z j v
D c t R j v " v " K g t c t . m P u K r m v m b t q u Q t j b | t m L v t b A v t i v M " b v n l q v q b j d i g v i t Z W v t b m
j v t c ō m n v m c v Z v t j m P u K r m v m b t q t Q b | t m L v t b W v " v i t ` i c i v g t k " Z v i " ō c v t q i A v 1/2 j y t K t u t d j t Z
n t q t Q | " ō v t Z i c ō q m e A v 1/2 j y t K t u t d j t Z n t q t Q | (" m b K B t E d v K , X i K v : 17 b t f a t 2015Bs,
c , 7)
- T) M ō t g i A b " m e m k i i g t Z v m Z u b l R b y t b b " v f m e K f i t e B m K S ' R t b y i c i t _ t K B i s c y t R j v i
A v m R R j y m b v g K M ō t g i A v d R v t j i " m n K e y x e Ū n t q h v q | m Z u b c w i Y Z n b L e R v q g v b y l | m K t j
Z v i b v g t " q c Ā Z e Ü x | A v d R v t j i c i Z v i f v B l k v i m i K c Ā Z e Ü x m t m t e R b y t b b | G B k v i m i K
c Ā Z e Ū Z v D t c y v K t i A v d R i j G m G m m I G B P G m m c v m K i v i c t i D E i e t 1/2 i t k ō K v i g v B t K j
K t j t R f v Z " n b | t m L v b t _ t K e " e " v c b v q " m Z K m a y b I " m Z t K v E i t k l K i v i c t i " v b x q i N g v R v t i
" B c Ā Z e Ü x f v B m g t j ō f v B f v B f v i v B u R t ō v i ō b r t g i G K U v g y t " v K v b t " b | G L b m Z u b m d j
e " e m v q | (" m b K B t E d v K , X i K v : 12 A v M ō 2015Bs , c , 22)

312 وَأَنْ لَيْسَ لِلْإِنْسَانِ إِلَّا مَا سَعَى Avj -KzŌAvb, 53 : 39
 313 وَالَّذِينَ جَاهَدُوا فِينَا لَنَهْدِيَنَّهُمْ سُبُلَنَا وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَمَعَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ Avj -KzAvb, 29 : 69
 314 إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُغَيِّرُ مَا بِقَوْمٍ حَتَّى يُغَيِّرُوا مَا بِأَنْفُسِهِمْ Avj -KzŌAvb, 13 : 11

Dct`k I wbt`Rbv cĀvb Kiv cĀqvRb| thgb: AþtĀK Lvl qvi mgq wKgz nvZ favqi e'vcrĀi mĀPZb _vtK bv| KvĀRB cĀZeÜxt` iĀK `kke t_ĀK Gme wclĀq mRvM Kiv Ges wbtĀR t_ĀKB thb Zviv G KvĀR Af`Ānq, tm wĀK j`Ā i vLv AwffveKĀ`i GKvšĀ KZĀ`| GĀZ Zviv AvZwbfĀkxj Zv ARĀ KiĀZ cviĀe| cĀZeÜx wKsev wĀkl Pwv`v m`ubĀ` i Gme Af`vm kvixi K I gvbumK Dfq tĀĀĀ n lqv cĀqvRb| kvixi KfvĀe cĀZ Kivi Rb` tLj vajv, e'vqvG BZ`w`i cĀZ AvMĀx KĀi Mto ZĀĀZ nĀe| Ggb wKQzAf`vm hv ZvĀ`i kixi MVĀb mnvqK nĀe| kixi AvZ AbĀgwi Z wewfbĀiĀbi μxovbĀkxj Āb Af`ĀnĀj ZvĀ`i kvixi K MVb cwi cĀq nĀe| gvbumKfvĀe cĀZ Kiv AĀ`Áv-Mwi gv, Av`e-AvLj vK, wPšĀq-gbĀb, ms`wZ I iĀP-cĀKwZĀZ ZvĀ`iĀK mĀ`ĀfveK Ges mĀ`i fĀe Mto ZĀĀZ nĀe| thme KvR mĀ`PšĀ-tPZbv `ZwiĀZ wNzĀv NUvq Zv eĀÜ DĀ`vM wbtĀZ nĀe| mĀ`ms`wZi avi Y I jvj Āb ZvĀ`i AskMĀĀYi gĀa` ZvĀ`iĀK AvZwbfĀkxj nĀq Mto DVĀZ mnvĀh` KiĀe| BgvG wZi wghx (i.) Zvi MĀš`eYĀv KĀi b, bex Kixg (mv.) eĀjĀQb, ŌgvbĀy Zvi eÜĀ wbgg-bwZi AbĀy i Y KĀi | cĀZ`K gvbtĀ i GÜv tĀe t`Lv DwPZ th, tm Kivi mĀ`eÜZ; KĀiĀQ|³¹⁶

agvĀ, AvPvi AbĀgvb, KwĀ, ms`wZ, HwZn` BZ`w`i wkiĀ`i e'w³Z; wKvĀk ZvrchĀY`fvgKv cvj b KĀi | Gi gĀa` wĀq wĀkl Pwv`v m`ubĀe cĀZeÜxi mvgwMĀK wKvk ZvĀK AvZwbfĀkxj KĀi ZĀĀe| cwi wqZ wKvĀki Afve Zvi gĀb nxbg`Zvi RbĀ`Ā q| Gi gĀa` wĀq cĀZeÜxi v AvZwĀkjm nwiĀq tĀĀj | KvĀRB cĀZeÜxt` iĀK AvZwbfĀkxj KĀi Mto ZĀĀZ nĀj Zvi cĀZfv I mĀ`Yveij i wKvk Acwi nvĀ` beRvZĀKi wKvĀki wewfbĀ`Āi kvixi K, gvbumK I AvĀwMĀK wKvĀki AZ`šĀ` iĀZcĀY` cĀZeÜx beRvZĀKi cĀZfv wKvk Kivi mĀ`hĀvM tĀĀj tm th mĀ`dj` ARĀ KiĀZ cviĀi Zv AvgvĀ`i mgvĀR cĀZwZ|³¹⁷ Rxb wKvĀki wewfbĀ`Āi

tbB| 2012 mĀ`j wĀ`ZwqZ nĀq Zvi nvZ `BwLi mvgĀbi Ask m`uY`bó ywZMĀ` nq| (wĀK BĀĀdvK, XvKv: 12 tĀeĀqix 2013Bs)

R) cixĀv KĀy mevB tetĀ eĀm cixĀv wĀj l 14 eQi eqm kvixi K cĀZeÜx wĀy`PmjvBqv Rvrvb wĀkl tĀšĀkĀj `Zwi Kiv tetĀi lci Zvi LvZv tĀĀl cv wĀq wĀj tL GevĀi i tRGMm cixĀvq AskMĀĀY KiĀQ| (wĀK BĀĀdvK, XvKv: 11 bĀfĀĀ 2015Bs, c., 5)

S) abU cvBj U evij Kv wĀ`Āj q tĀĀ`v wĀq t_ĀK tRGMm cixĀv wĀ`Q kvixi K cĀZeÜx mRj wqqv| RbĀ` t_ĀKB mRĀj i nvZi AvĀjy cĀjvUv tbB| gvĀ GK BwĀ j`Ā AvĀjy wĀq Kjg Āi ZvĀK wĀj LĀZ nq| ZvŌvov D`PZiq gvĀ wZb dĀ| G KvĀĀy tm DBZtetĀ eĀm wĀj LĀZ cviĀi bv| ZvB ZvĀK `wĀq t_ĀKB cixĀv wĀ`Z nq| (wĀK BĀĀdvK, XvKv: 02 bĀfĀĀ 2015Bs, c., 13)

316 BgvG عَنْ أَبِي بُرَّةَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ الرَّجُلُ عَلَى بَيْنِ خَلِيلَيْهِ قَلِيظٌ رَأَى أَحَدَكُمْ مَن يَخَالِلُ wZi wghx (i.), mĀ`Āb wZi wghx, L. 4, wKZveĀ hrvĀ, eveyg RvĀv wĀ AvLwRj gwĀj weww`w, nv`xm bs-2378, KvqĀv: `viĀj nv`xm, 2010, c., 316

317 K) ŌcĀZeÜx wĀĀKĀU eisj wĀ`Āk RqhvĀvŌ (wĀK cĀ`g AvĀj v, XvKv: 05 tmĀ`ĀĀ 2015Bs)

L) cĀZeÜx nĀq l t_Āq _vtKbv tgĀnicĀj i gvĀebMi DctĀRj vi eĀMvqvb BDwqĀbi fĀeicvov MĀĀg i cĀZeÜx bwi Dwi b| tmvĀj x e'vK wĀ wĀĀUwĀi Awdmvi cĀ`mĀj fĀe PwKwi KĀi GK eQi cĀi AemĀi hĀeb wZw| (wĀK BĀĀdvK, XvKv: 20 AĀ`vei 2015Bs)

M) `wĀ cĀZeÜx I yĀY cĀZeÜxt` i Rb` Z` I thvMĀhĀv chĀ`i mnvqK cv`eB Awe`vi KĀiĀQb AvĀi K cĀZeÜx fv`i fUĀvĀ` (wĀK cĀ`g AvĀj v, XvKv: 08 AvMŌ 2014Bs)

``wnK, fvl vMZ, m½wZgj-K I mvgwRK newfbœai tbi cwi eZ⁸ mmaZ nq| ZvQvor kvi xmi K, gvbwmK, mvgwRK, AvteMK GB Pvi avivtZI GB weKvk tK wefirb Kiv hvq| cĀZeÜxt` i kvi xmi K weKv tki newfbœai b AvtQ| me⁹ti mgvbvite weKvk mmaZ nq bv| Avi GB weKvk nq D'PZvq, IRtb, `vž, Aw; tcwk, t`n tmšoe, mtežš; I newfbœBw`tq I newfbœZtšj | gvbe mšib Rtb# ci GtKevti Aqg _vtK| Zvi t`tni Dci Zvi tKvb ubqšy _vtK bv| axti axti tm emtZ tk tL, `vovtZ tk tL I nvUtZ tk tL| mšitbi emv, Pjv, aiv, Avkiv, tLjv, tj Lv BZ`w me wKQB wbfP Kti tQvU gubt`i tcwk mĀvj tb `qZvi Dci | gubšj i wKQztK Lvtbv `rfineK wbtq wKQzv AwfĀZv I cĀk qjti cfi te gubšj i Rxe tb GB qjgZvi weKvk mmaZ nq| A½ mĀvj tb `qZv I cvi `wZv cĀZeÜxt` i gtb AvZwekjm I ubivcEivteva mwp Kti | GB qjgZv cĀZeÜxt` i tK μgvištq AvZwbfPkj Kti tZvtj |³¹⁸ cĀZeÜxt` i AvZwbfPkj nI qvi Rb` eo t`i minv` I Drmn Ges mxi e`envi AZ`šl Ri a|x| `kke t` tK `Ktkvi Kvj gvbwmK weKv tki Rb` , iæzcy`mgq| GB mgqB gubšj i wPšli weKvk NUtZ _vtK, fvl vi čjy nq| wPšl I fvlv cwi tētki mvt_ w_čvi gva`tg gubšj i wqjv, AvPi Y, wmxvšl MhY

- N) 0kvi xmi K cĀZeÜx e`w³ w. v Pmj tq 6 m`m t`i cwi evi Pjv ib GUr Ab`ib` cĀZeÜxt` i Rb` `pvsD QweI K`vckbmn cĀg cĀvq Qvov ntqtQ| (`wbK tWBij -vi, XvKv: 22 wltm² 2015Bs.)
- O) gv wj tL t`b GUr t` tL tj Lvcov Kti 15 eQi eqm gK I ewai Avdmvov wguq| wSbiv`tni tKvUPvčj DctRjvq mtj gvcšj i wguq 2015 mvtj i GmGmm cixy vq gvbweK wefirM 3.5 wRicG tctqtQ| (`wbK cĀg Avtjv, XvKv: 05 Rly 2015Bs)
- P) `w k w³ bv _vtKj I cĀj B`Qvkw³ i etj iscšj i 4 hqK Gevii GBPGmm cixy vq Ask wbtq cixyv`xmn mKj tK ZvK j wltq w`tqtQ| AÜZ; nvi tgbtQ IB 4 hqtki KvtQ| (`wbK BtEdvK, XvKv: 05 Gwčj 2015Bs, c., 20)
- Q) cĀZeÜZvtK Dčy v Kti Rvrv`xibMi wekpe`ij tq AvBb I wePvievefirMi wZxq etlP QvĀ Biv ĩ Avjx| kvi xmi K AýgZv KLtbv Zvi cwi Pq wKsev mdj Zvi ct_ evav ntZ cvti bv-wZvb Zv wekjm Kti b| XvKv wekpe`ij qmn KtqKw wekpe`ij tq tgavq Piv tctqI cĀZeÜx tKvUv tKv_vl Avte`b Kti bwb wKsev fivZ`nbwb| cĀZeÜxt` i mevB t` tL mnvbywzi bRti, Zvt`i thvM`ZvtK mevB tQvU Kti t` tL; ZvB tZv wZvb `čet` tLb BwZvrtmi Ges evsjvt`tki cĀg cĀZeÜx wntmte cĀvb wePvievZ nI qvi | kvi xmi K cĀZeÜxt` i gtb i tRviB eo| cĀZeÜxt` i Rb` wKQzKivi B`Qv memgqB itqtQ Zvi wfZi | ZvB tZv tm Aemi mgq w Kkv Pmj tq hv wKQzcvb Zv w`tq minv` Kti b cĀZeÜx ev`Pit` i | wZvb etj b, Awg PivBtj wJDkwb ev Ab` wKQzKi tZ cwi, wKš Awg Zv bv Kti w Kkv Pmj tq cĀZeÜxt` i gvtS KtqP evZP tčšQ t` l qvi tPov Kiv, hv tZ Zviv tevS cĀZeÜx nI qv gvtbB wfyvew`tK tetQ tbi qv bq| kvi xmi K AýgZv KLtbv mdj Zvi Rb` Rb` eo tevSv ntZ cvti bv| gtb i cĀZeÜKZv Zvi tPtq eo evav| (`wbK BtEdvK, XvKv: 18 btF² 2015Bs)

318 Anil Bhagwanjee & Rene Stewart, "Promoting group empowerment and self-reliance through participatory research: a case study of people with physical disability" in the *Journal of Disability and Rehabilitation*, Volume-21, Issue-7, 1999, Taylor & Francis, p. 340

bv Avmv chšĀ Avj unĀ cĀ_B_vtK|0³²⁷ Avi I ej v ntqtQ, Òme`v AššĀYKvi xi mšġġ weavtbi Rb` tdti kZwMY Zvt` i cĀ_ wbtRt` i Wwv wewQtq t`q|0³²⁸

e`Ā cĀKZ.Ávbx e`w³ i vB Avj unĀK I Avj unĀ mġwtK mg`Kfvte ešĀZ cvti b Ges mwWK cĀ_ Rxeb cwi Pwġ Z KiĀZ cvtib| cweĀ KzĀAvtb GtmtQ, ÒAvj unĀ ev`vt` i gta` hviv Ávbx Zvi vB ZwtK fq Kti; Avj unĀ cívµgkvj x, ýgvkvj |0³²⁹ cĀZeÜx mšġġbi wkġġ I cĀkyY jvtfi gva`tg Zvt` iĀK Dchġ gvbv wntmte Mto tZvj v Cgvbx `wqZj| Avj unĀ ev`v wntmte cĀZĀKi `wqZj I KZĒ` nt`Q cĀZeÜxt` iĀK h_v_ġfc gj`vqb Kiv Ges Zvt` iĀK Aetnj v bv Kti gvbġi gZ gvbv wntmte Mto tZvj v| wkġġ gvbġi gby`Ztevtai weKiv Nuvq, mwZ`Kvi Ávb PġZġġ t`q| G wkġvi gta` w`tg cĀZeÜx i v| wbtRtK wPbtZ cvti Ges wPbtZ cvti gnvb Avj unĀK| mZ`-wq`v, b`vq-Ab`vq Ges mtefcwi Zvi `wqZj I KZĒ` m`úĀKġm ešĀZ cvti wkġġi gva`tg| wkġġ I ÁvbtšĀY gvbġĀK cĀKZ.gvbġ cwi YZ Kti |

mweR Ae`v weĀkĀġY ej v hvq cĀZeÜxt` i AvZwbfġkvj nI qvi ga` w`tg Zviv cwi cYĒ Rxeġbi `r` bv tctj I Kvi I Dci thb cwi cYĒwbfġkvj bv_vKĀZ nq tm Ae`v t`ĀK gġġ cvte| Zviv thb nZvkMŌ`bv nq Ges AvZĀcĀ`qx ntq mgvtR gv_v DĒĀKti `voitZ cvti GUvB Bmj vtgi wkġv|

5.13 e`w³ `vabZv I gZ cĀK Kivi AwaKvi

t`Āki teiki fivM gvbġi cġġ Z aviYv cĀZeÜx gvbġi v wbtRt` i KivRUKB wbtRiv KiĀZ cvti bv| Zvt` i tetP_vKvi Rb` Aġbi I ci wbfġkvj ntZ nq| Avi wv`všĀMġġYi tġġĀ Zvt` i AskMġġYi mšġġM Kg_vtK| wevfbwMtelYiq Zvt` i e`w³ AwaKvi niġYi cĀZte`b cĀKv cvq|³³⁰ dtj AcĀZeÜx ev kvixi Kfvte mġ' gvbġi v wqšġY KiĀQ cĀZeÜx gvbġi i

327 عن أنس بن مالك قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم من خرج في طلب العلم كان في سبيل الله حتى يرجع Bgvg wZiwghx (i.), mġvtb wZiwghx, L. 4_@wKZvej ŌBj wq Avb ivmwj jmn (mv.) eveydv wj Zj wej ŌBj wq, nv`xm bs-2646, Kvqtiv: `viġ nv`xm, 2010, c., 454

328 عَنْ قَيْسِ بْنِ كَثِيرٍ. قَالَ فَإِنِّي سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَقُولُ مَنْ سَلَكَ طَرِيقًا يَبْتَغِي فِيهِ عِلْمًا بgvg wZiwghx (i.), mġvtb wZiwghx, L. 4_@wKZvej ŌBj g, eveygv RvŌAv w d dv wj j w dKw Avj vj ŌBer wZ, nv`xm bs-2682, Kvqtiv: `viġ nv`xm, 2010, c., 473

329 Avj -KzĀAvb, 35 : 28

330 K) eyx cĀZeÜx tkdv mncwĀt` i mvt_wgkĀZ Pivġj I ZvtK wqkĀZ t` I qv nqbv| (g`w_B (tnRx) w`Ā, Ōtkdvt mšġġMi Aġcyv!!0 cĀ_3, c., 71)

L) MtelYv cĀZte`tb t`Lv tMĀQ, cĀZeÜxt` iĀK tKvb weġv`bgj-K KvR AskMġY KiĀZ t` I qv nq bv| (Prof. Nazma Shams (Ed.), *Tales of Darkness, a Baseline Study on Situation of Child Labour and Potential to be Child Labour among Children with Disabilities*; Dhaka: CSID, 2009, p. 13)

M) MtelYv cĀZte`tb t`Lv tMĀQ, cĀZeÜx wkġġi tKvb gZvgZ tbi qv nq bv| (Prof. Nazma Shams (Ed.), *Ibid*, p. 13)

i vmj-jvn&(mv.) etj tQb, òAZ`vPvi x kvmtKi mvgtb DvPZ K_v ej vB metPtq DEg wRnv | 0³⁴¹
 cĀZeÜxt` i cwi evti tKvb , iæzj t` lqv nqbv | cwi ewi K cwi tetk Zvt` i tKvb gZvgZ tbl qv
 nqbv | Zvt` i tK ZvwQj `fvte t` Lv nq | Bmj vg mKj gvbytk mgvb , iæzj mvt_ t` tL |
 wmvšl MhñYi tytĭ tm tnvK cĀZeÜx ev `fvweK mKj tytĭ mKj cĀZeÜxt` i gZvgZi
 , iæzj t` lqvi K_v etj | bex (mv.) Gi Rxei`kvq gvbytk Zvt` i gZ cĀKvK Kivi nel tq
 AMwaKvi w` tZb |³⁴² i vmj-jvn&(mv.) KZĀ cwi Pvi Z Bmj vgx ivtó^a kvmtKi mvt_ gZv%btk` i
 AwaKvi weivR Ki Z |³⁴³ bex Kwig (mv.) Avi l etj tQb, òtZvgv` i tKD tKvb Ab`vq t` Ltj
 Zv cwi eZĤbi Rb` tPóv Kiv DvPZ | cĀgZ n` lóv v A_Ĥ kw³ cĀqvtMi gva`tg | ZvtZ mg_[©]
 bv ntj gĭLi fvlv ðv v A_Ĥ `vaxb gZvgZ cĀKvtki gva`tg | ZvtZl mg_[©]bv ntj ZZxq
 chĤq Aštĭ Nyv Kiv DvPZ | Zte tktlv³ c×wZU `ġġ CgvĤbi cwi Pq enb Kti | 0³⁴⁴ wPšĭ
 `vaxbZv gvbytk i tgšĭj K AwaKvi | Bmj vtg cĀZ`K e`w³ i wPšĭ, wePvi-weĤPbv, weĤK-eyk
 e`envti i AwaKvi i tqtQ | cĀZeÜx e`w³ tKI GB AwaKvi t` lqv ntqtQ | Bmj vg hLb tKvb
 cĀZeÜxtK gmiRt` i Cvgv ev tbZv nevi AbgvZ t` q ZLb Bmj vg Zvi weĤPbvi ýgZvtK
 `ĤKvi Kti | Bmj vg hLb eyk cĀZeÜx Qvov evKt` i Av`vj tZ mrvyx nevi AbgvZ t` q Ges
 mrvy` vtbi tytĭ mZ`ev`x ntZ civgk[©] q, ZLb Bmj vg Zvt` i weĤK tevatK `ĤKvi Kti
 tbq | tKvb Av`vj tZi wePvi K n lqv ev mgvtRi tKvb , iæzcy[©] nel tq gZ t` evi tytĭ Bmj vg
 cĀZeÜxtK Aetjv Kti bv | Bmj vg cĀZeÜxt` i wePvi-weĤPbv l tgavi cĀZ mšyb Rvbiq |
 e`Z eyk i tytĭ cĀweÜKZv Qvov Avi tKvb cĀZeÜxB weĤtKi e`envti evavcĀB nq bv | nvZ
 weikó GKRB gvbytk i thgb nvZ e`envti i AwaKvi AvtQ eyk mšúbwA½nxb cĀweÜxi l tZgvb
 weĤPbv Kivi AwaKvi AvtQ |

341 عن أبي سعيد الخدري قال : قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم " أفضل الجهاد كلمة عدل عند سلطان
 " أمير جائر " أو " أمير جائر " Bgvq Ave`vD` (i.), mbytb Ave`vD` , L. 4_ , wKZvej gvj wng, evej
 Avgi l qvbbvniq, nv`xm bs-4344, Kvqti v: `viġ nv`xm, 2010, c., 1857

342 قَبِيْمًا رَحْمَةً لِّئَلَّا يَكْفُرَ لَكُمْ وَلَوْ كُنْتُمْ قَوْمًا غَالِيَةً لَأَنْفَضْتُمَا مِنْ حَوْلِكَ فَاعْفُ عَنْهُمْ وَاسْتَغْفِرْ لَهُمْ وَشَاوِرْهُمْ
 فِي الْأَمْرِ فَإِنَّا عَزَمْتُ فَتَوَكَّلْ عَلَى اللَّهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ الْمُتَوَكِّلِينَ
 òAvj wñ `qvq Zvg Zvt` i cĀZ tKvgj -ü`q ntqvQtj ; hv` Zvg ifp l KtVv wPE ntZ Zte Zviv tZvgvi
 Avkcvk ntZ mti coZ | mZivs Zvg Zvt` i tK ýgv Ki Ges Zvt` i Rb` ýgv cĀ`v Ki Ges KvtR-Ktg[©]
 Zvt` i mvt_ civgk[©]Ki, AZtci Zvg tKvb msKí Kitj Avj wñ Dci wbf[©] Kite; hviv wbf[©] Kti Avj wñ &
 Zvt` i tK fij evĤmb | (Avj -KzAvb, 3 : 159)

343 Ave`jvn web mvc` Rvj vj ver`x, òAvj -KzAvtbi Avtj vtK mvgwRK mšúK[©] gvbewaKvi l kwšĀ
 Bgv vg l gvbewaKvi, XvKv: Bdvv, 2008, c., 123

344 مَنْ رَأَى مِنْكُمْ مُقَابِلَهُ بِرِيْدِهِ فَإِنْ لَمْ يَسْتَطِعْ فَبِرِيسَانِهِ فَإِنْ لَمْ يَسْتَطِعْ فَبِقَلْبِهِ وَتِلْكَ أَسْعَفُ الْإِيْمَانِ
 Bgvq gvj g (i.), mnxn gvj g, wKZvej Cgvb, eveyKvDvbb bvvniq Avbj gvKvi wgvij Bgvb, nv`xm bs-
 49, Kvqti v: `viæBeĤb nvhg, 2010, c., 29

KzAvb Ges mġwn Z_v Bmj vgx kixqtZi AmsL` RvqMvq Mtel Yv ev BRwZnr`³⁴⁵ Kivi K_v ejv ntqtQ| GtÿtĀ AKZKvhġtj I GKwU cġY'i cĀZ`vb cvl qvi K_v ejv ntqtQ| Bmj vtgi GB Avnerb mevi Rb`| ZvB GKRB cĀZeÜxi I D`PZI wPŠl-fvebv I Mtel Yv Kivi AwaKvi itqtQ| cĀZeÜxt` i cQ` ev AcQ` Kivi AwaKvi AvtQ| wevtni cvĪ-cvĪx t_ġK i iæKti tKvb wRwbmU Zvi Rb` fvj, tKvbU Lvivc Zv weŧepbv Kivi AwaKvi Zvt` i itqtQ| GB AwaKvi AvtQ etjB cġvmġbi tKvb bwwZ Zvt` i weiaŧx tMġj Zv weŧepbv Kti Zvi weiaŧx cĀZer` Kivi AwaKvi jvf Kti cĀZeÜxi| cweĪ KzAvġbi wewfbae`vġb Avj w&ZvŪAvj v mKj gvbyġK w`kġ Dc`vcbceĤ Zvt` i weŧepbv Kivi Rb` Avnerb RwbġqtQb| G mKj AvnYvb cġvY Kti th, Bmjvg mKj gvbyġK (cĀZeÜxmn) weŧepbvi AwaKvi w`ġqtQ| G m=útK[©] Bikv` ntqtQ, Ōej, ŪAvj w&hw` PvBġZb Avngl tZvgvġ` i wBKU GUv wZjvl qvZ Ki Zvg bv Ges wZwbI tZvgvġ` iġK G weġtq AeınZ KiġZb bv| Avng tZv GUvi cġe[©]tZvgvġ` i gġa` Rxeġbi `xNRvj Ae`vb KtiwQ; Zey wK tZvgiv eŖZ cvi bv?³⁴⁶ Avl Bikv` ntqtQ, Ōej, ŪtZvgiv hvġ` iġK kixK Ki Zvt` i gġa` wK Ggb tKn AvtQ, th mġZ`i c_ wġt` R Kti? Ō ej, ŪAvj w&B mġZ`i c_ wġt` R Ktib| wġb mġZ`i c_ wġt` R Ktib wZwb AvbMġZ`i AwaKzi nK`vi, bv hvġK c_ bv t`Lvġj c_ cvq bvġtm? tZvgvġ` i Kx ntqtQ? tZvgiv Kxfvġe wmxvšl Kti vK?³⁴⁷ G m=útK[©]Avj -KzAvġb Avl Bikv` ntqtQ, ŌAvng tZv eū wRbael gvbeġK Rvnbvġgi Rb` mġw KtiwQ; Zvt` i ü`q AvtQ wKš' ZŌviv Zviv Dcj wä Kti bv, Zvt` i Pÿz AvtQ ZŌviv t`ġL bv Ges Zvt` i KY[©]AvtQ ZŌviv kĤY Kti bv; Giv cii b`vq, eis Zviv AwaK weāvšl| ZvivB Mvvdj |Ū³⁴⁸

tKej gvĪ gvbwK cĀZeÜx Aġ`cvmġj ev D=Ŗ` e`wZtiġK mKj cġB eq` cĀZeÜxt` i itqtQ terakw³, weŧeK-eyx I wePri-weŧepbv Kivi ġgZv| hviv RbMZFvġe gvbwK cĀZeÜx Zvt` i weŧeK-weŧepbv tbB ejtjB Pġj | cĀZeÜxt` i weŧeK-weŧepbv I eyxgĒvġK Avgvġ` i iġZj mġġ_ gj`vqb Kiv DvPZ| G Qvovl Avj -KzAvġbi wewfbae`vġb wewfbaeġelqġK hvġ³ i gvaġg Dc`vcb Kivi ci gnvb Avj w&ZvŪAvj v gvbyġK tġe t`Lvi I weŧepbv Kivi AvgšY RwbġqtQb| gvbyġi gvġS weŧeK-eyx I wePri-weŧepbvi kww³ th itqtQ Zv KzAvġb Ū`wġbfvġeB `xKvi Kiv ntqtQ| Zte Ávbx I gġL^P weŧeK-eyx I wePri-weŧepbv mgvb bq| G m=útK[©]Avj w&ZvŪAvj Bikv` Ktib, Ōej, ŪwZwb tZvgvġ` iġK mġw KtiġQb Ges tZvgvġ` iġK w`ġqtQb kĤYkww³, `wġkww³ I AšġKiY| tZvgiv AĪB KZÁZv cġKvK Ki |Ū³⁴⁹

345 BRwZnr` ktāi A_ġj tKvb GKwU weġq ev e`AR[®] Kivi Rb` Ae`ınZ cġPóv Kti hvġ qv| (Irshad Abdal-Haqq, *Islmaic Law: An overview of its Origin and Elemnets*, 7 Journal of Islamic Law & Culture 27, 2002, p. 35)

346 Avj -KzAvb, 10 : 16

347 Avj -KzAvb, 10 : 35

348 Avj -KzAvb, 7 : 179

349 Avj -KzAvb, 67 : 23

G m^utK^oAvj m&ZvÜAvj v Avi I Biv` Ktib, ðmgvb bq AU I Pjzšb, Avi bv AÜKvi I Avtjv, Avi bv Oivq I tiš^o; Ges mgvb bq RmeZ I gZ| Avj mB hvK B"Qv kēY Kivb; Zvg i'bvZ mg^onte bv hviv Keṭi i tqtQ Zv` i tK|³⁵⁰ G m^utK^oAvj m&ZvÜAvj v Avi I Biv` Ktib, ðth e^w i wī i wwf bōhvfg mR&vebZ ntq I `wōtq AvbMZ" cĀvk Kti, AvnLivZtK fq Kti Ges Zvü cĀZcvj tKi AbMh cĀvkv Kti, tm wK Zvi mgvb, th Zv Kti bv? ej, ðhviv Rvṭb Ges hviv Rvṭb bv, Zviv wK mgvb? ðtevakw³ m^ubæj vtKivB tKej Dcṭ`k MhY Kti|³⁵¹

e⁻Z gZ cĀvtki AwaKvi mKj gvbM i B Bmjvg cĀE AwaKvi | cĀZeÜx tnvK ev mY' tnvK, Zvi gZvgZwI cĀm½KZv I thš³KZv AvtQ wKbv ZvB t`Lvi wēlq| cĀZeÜxt` i gZvgZ eis Avi I Riāx GB KviY th, Zviv wbtRt` i Aetnij Z etj gtb Kti Zviv wbtRt` i tK gvbwmKfvte `ōf tftē vK| Zv` i gZvgZtK cĀvb` w tj ZvtZ Bmjvtgi meRbvbZv cĀvk cvq| tmRb` Bmjvtgi wbt`Rbv ntjv `ōf t` i KvQ t` tK gZvgZ tbi qv| Gi dtj cĀZeÜxt` i AwaKvi j wZ nevi Avk¼v Kg vK|

5.14 b`h` cwi kōgK cvl qv

Bmjvg gvbM i b`vqvfiEK mKj AwaKvii gj-bmwZ ev`ēvqṭbi Rb` KvR Kti| AwaKvi Av`vtqi tejvq tKvb i Ktgi Aetnjv cĀkō Bmjvg mg^o Kti bv| GKwU mf`Zv Mto I Vvi tcQṭb KvR Kti AmsL` e^w i tgav, m^u` I cwi kōg| mf`Zv Mto I Vvi wCQṭb Kvṭiv m^u`, Kvṭiv gw`i` vKv eyx Avi Kvṭiv kixti vKv kōgi wgkY KvR Kti tQ| tm KviY mf`Zvi wēbgfY hv` i Ae`vb, Zvt` i hv` AwaKvi ewĀZ Kti ivLv nq, Zvntj tm mf`Zv b`vq I Av`kfiEK mf`Zv bq| cĀZeÜxt` i cwi kōgtK vKvṭbv I ewĀZ Kiv GK wBZ` b`vqvfiEK e`vci ntq `wōtqtQ|³⁵² Bmjvg th b`vqvfiEK mf`Zv cĀZōvi K_v etj Zv wvōZ Ki tZ ejv nq tgav I KwqK cwi kōgi gva`tg| eZḡvb mgvR t`Lv hvq gvbM i gta` bvbv aiṭbi cĀZeÜKZv vKv mṭEj| maviY gvbM i gZB Zviv mgvb KvR Kti wKš` cwi kōgK cōvṭbi tYtĀ `elg` j y` Kiv hvq| cwi kōgK cōvṭbi tYtĀ cĀZeÜx I metj i gta` tKvibc `elg`

350 وَمَا يَسْتَوِي الْأَعْمَى وَالْبَصِيرُ () وَلَا الظُّلُمَاتُ وَلَا النُّورُ () وَلَا الظُّلُّ وَلَا الْحُرُورُ () وَمَا يَسْتَوِي الْأَخْيَاءُ وَلَا
 Avj -KzAvb, 35 : 19-22

351 أَمْ مَنْ هُوَ قَانِثٌ أَنَاءَ اللَّيْلِ سَاجِدًا وَقَائِمًا يَحْزَنُ الْآخِرَةَ وَيَرْجُو رَحْمَةَ رَبِّهِ قُلْ هَلْ يَسْتَوِي الْأَعْمَى وَالْبَصِيرُ وَالَّذِينَ لَا
 Avj -KzAvb, 39 : 9

352 K) Mṭel Yvq t`Lv hvq, AwaKvsk tYtĀ KgRvex cĀZeÜxv wvōRjx tctq vKb| (A. M. Golam Haider (Ed.), *Employment Situation of People with Disabilities in Bangladesh*, Dhaka: CSID, 2002, p. 11)

L) Mṭel Yv cĀZte`ṭb t`Lv tMṭQ, `yZv vKv mṭEj| cĀZeÜxv Kg cwi kōgK tctq vKb| (A. M. Golam Haider (Ed.), *Ibid*, p. 11)

M) Mṭel Yv cĀZte`ṭb t`Lv tMṭQ, 46.09 kZvsk cĀZeÜx wki Kg^otj teZb `elg` i wKvri ntq vK| (Prof. Nazma Shams (Ed.), *Tales of Darkness*,...*Ibid*, p. 12)

N) cĀZeÜxt` i tK cwi kōgK t` tK ewĀZ Kiv ntq vK| (Nirafat Anam et al., *Situation Analysis*...*Ibid*, p. 11)

Kiv hvte bv| kĀgK Zvi cwi kĀgK hvZ b'vq I b'vqm½Z cšvq cvq tmRb" Bmj vtgi G Df`vM cĀksmbxq| kĀgK hvZ kĀg`vbi ci gRjxi tÿtĀ cĀZvni Z bv nq; G Rb" KvR vbtqvM Kivi cteB Zvi kĀgi aib I cwi kĀgK Ki cwi gvY vbaſſ Y Kti vbtZ ejv nſqſQ| Bgvv Avng` nhiZ AveymvC` (iv.)-Gi mĤĀ DſjĀ KtiſQb, Ōbex Kixg (mv.) kĀgK Ki cwi kĀgK vbaſſ Y bv Kti ZvſK kĀg vbtqvM KiſZ vbtĀa KtiſQb|³⁵³ vZvb Avſiv Biv` KtiſQb, ŌhLb tKvb kĀgK kĀg vbtqvM Kite; ZLbB Zvi cwi kĀgK KZ nte; Zv ZvſK Rvbtq`vI |³⁵⁴

Bmj vgx vearb tgvZvteK KvR Kivi cteB cwi kĀgK KZ nte Zv tKvb Pzēi gva'ſg vbaſſ Y Kti vbtZ nq| cwi kĀgK mspvšĀ Pzēmn Ab'vb" Pzē ci-Y Kiv Aek" KZē' | G m'vſtK[⊙] Avj vñZvŌAvj v AZ'šĀ pZvi mvſ_ etj ſQb th, ŌcĀZKĀZ cij b Ki; vbdqB cĀZKĀZ m'vſtK[⊙] vKvdqZ Zje Kiv nte|³⁵⁵ cĀZ`K kĀgK Kgcſÿ Ggb gRjv v'ſZ nte thb tm Zvi b'vqvM I v'vmeK cĀqvRb tgvſZ cvſi |³⁵⁶ Bmj vtg cwi kĀgK vbaſſ tbi GB bñZgvj vi A_[⊙] nſjv cwi kĀgK mspvšĀ GK ai tbi I qv`v| KvRi cſi cwi kĀgK bv t` I qv ev Kg t` I qv tmB I qv`vi ei tLjvc Ges cteP cĀĒ K_v ev PzēſK vg_v cĀgvY Kiv| GKB mvſ_ cwi kĀgK bv t` I qv Avj Kvſiv m'vſ_ vQvbtq tbi qv GKB K_v| KvY, Pzē Abſvqx KvR tkl Kivi ciB b'vh" cwi kĀgK Avj gvj ſKi nK_vſK bv| tmB A_⊙ZLb kĀgK Ki nſq hvq| cwi kĀgK cĀvſbi mgq m'vſtK[⊙] ejv nſqſQ, ŌKvR tkl nevi mvſ_B mvſ_B kĀgK Ki cvl bv vgvſtq v'ſZ|³⁵⁷ Aſb"i A_⊙ſRvſceK KvſQ ivLvi AwaKvi tbB Bmj vtg| Bmj vgx bñZ Abſvqx cĀZ`K e'vſi b'vh" cwi kĀgK ZvſK v'ſZ nte| GB b'vh" cwi kĀgK cvevi AwaKvi i tÿtĀ Bmj vg ggvj g-Agvj g, cĀZeÜx-mvavi Y ZdvZ Kti bv| A_P v'v'gvb mgvſR jÿ" Kiv hvq, cĀZeÜxt` i cwi kĀgK t` evi tejvq vKvſbv nq| AſbK tÿtĀ Zvſ` i v'ſq AſbK KvR Kivſbv nſj I Kg KvR Kivi Acev` v'ſq vbw` ſ teZb t_ſK evĀZ Kiv nq| Amnvq cĀZeÜx gvſvſv Kg vſvſvſv fſq Zvi cĀZev` I KiſZ cvſi bv| AſbK tÿtĀ cĀZev` Kti I tKvb cĀZKvi nq bv| cĀvmb-vePvi KvſmeB mivſvſv vſK gvj Kſ` i KſvMZ ſvgZv I AvacZ` Ōvi v| Bmj vg GB AvePſi i v'v'ſÿ eRKĒ D"vſi Y Kti | Avj -KſAvſb GBme Rvſj g gvj Kſ` i Kov ſvlvq mZK[⊙]Kti v'ſqſQb| i vñj-vññ (mv.) etj ſQb, ŌAvj vññ etj b, tkl v'v'ſi i v'v' vZb tKvxi gvſvſi i mvſ_ Avgvi SMOV nte| (1) Ggb tÿvK th Avgvi vſtq`vb Kti v'v'ſi tſq; (2)

353 Bgvv عن أَبِي حَبِيْبٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ نَهَى عَنْ اسْتِئْجَارِ الْأَجِيرِ حَتَّى يُبَيِّنَ لَهُ أَجْرَهُ Avng` veb vññ (i.), ggvſvſv` Avngv`, L. 10Zg, vññ bs-11503, Kvſſiv: `viſj vññ, 1995, c., 185

354 Bvñvſv ev BñvKv, عن أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ وَمَنْ اسْتَأْجَرَ أَجِيرًا فَلْيُعَلِّمَهُ أَجْرَهُ .» vññ bs-11985

355 Avj -KſAvb, 17 : 34 وَأَوْفُوا بِالْعَهْدِ إِنَّ الْعَهْدَ كَانَ مَسْئُولًا

356 cwi` DĀxb gymD`, Bmj vtg kĀgK Ki AwaKvi, XvKv: Bdvev, 1970, c., 109

357 AveyeKi عن أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: «أُضِطُّ الْأَجِيرَ أَجْرَهُ قَبْلَ أَنْ يَجِفَّ عَرَقُهُ Avngv` Bebſj vñvBb Beb Avj x Avj -evqvñvKv, Avm-mſvſv Avj -Kſiv, cĀKvK : gvſvſj m`vſqivZſj gvAvſi d Avb-vbñvſgvñ Avj -Kvſqbvñ, 1344ñ., vññ bs- 11993

GtmtQ, ðkġtKi Mvtqi Nvg i Kvevi AvtMB Zvi cwikġK Av`vq Kti `vl |³⁶² Bmj vtgi b`vqvePrti i QvqvZtj GKRb cĀZeÜxl thb cwikġtKi e`vcvti ewĀZ bv nq| cĀZ`tKB ũbR ũbR AwaKvi ũbtq tetP _vKvi ũbðqZv ũ`tqtQ Bmj vg| cĀZeÜxt` i AtbtK ewĀZ Kti _vtK| Bmj vg G ewĀZ KivtK tKvbftvB `KwZ. t`q bv| cwikġK ũbaftY I cwitkvtai e`vcvti tKvb i Kg `elg` ũKsev ewĀZ nI qvtK hjyg ũntmte `KwZ. ũ`tqtQ|³⁶³

kġtKi Rxebgvb hvfZ gvbteZi chġq ũMtq bv tçstQ, tm ũel tqi cĀZ j`y` ti tL Zvi gRjx ũbaftY Kiv DvPZ| GKRb gvuj K hZUv `rQ` i mvt_ Rxeb ũbeft Kti, kġK Zvi fvB ũnmte ZvtKI tm chġq DvWtq Avbvi gvbumKZvtK mvgtb ti tLB gRjx ũbaftY Kiv tkġ| i vmj-jm& (mv.) GKRb tMjvgtKI gvuj tKi mgchġqi Avrvh`I tcvkK-cwi t`Q` ũ`tZ DrmvinZ Kti tQb| ũZvb etj b, ðZviv tZv tZvgv` i B fvB| Avj ũn&Zvt` i tK tZvgv` i Aaxb Kti ũ`tqtQb GB hv| AZGe hvi tKvb fvBtK Zvi Aaxb Kti t`lqv nqtQ, tm thb ZvtK Avvvi Kitz t`q hv tm ũbR Avvvi Kti Ges ZvB cwiavb Kitz t`q hv tm ũbR cwiavb Kti |³⁶⁴ kġtKi Lvl qv-civi tÿtĪ Zvi gvbeK gh`v i ÿv Kti Pjvi gZ mthvM Kti ũ`tZ nte| kġK th tKej gvuj tKi tkġxfz` gvby GUKB ejv nqvb eis eY`ũntmte kġKI gvuj tKi fvB Zÿ`-Gi cĀZI BwzZ Kiv nqtQ| A_ŕ `ŕftqi gvtS thgb eY`el tgi tKvb çk` DvV bv, kġK I gvuj tKi gvtSI tZgvb tKvbifc` el tgi çk`DVtZ cvti bv| nvtmi tklvstK Lvl qv-civi AwaKviti ũ`K t`tK ZvtK thb mgchġq ivLv nq GB ũn`vqvZ evYxl GtmtQ| kġK hvfZ h_v`gRjx cvq, tm Rb` i vmj- (mv.) Bivk` Kti tQb, ðkġK hLb Zvi KvR mgvB Ki te ZLb Zvi cwikġK cwicYftv cĀvb Kitz nte|³⁶⁵

e`Z Bmj vtg kġtKi AwaKviti ũbðqZv cĀvb Kiti tQ| GB AwaKvi mġv`ŕftv gvbŕ i Rb` cvjb Kivi K_v ejv nqtQ| hvi mrvth` AvZ mntrB GKU b`vqvby I Av ũkR kġbvxZ cw`Q| Bmj vg cĀZeÜx I mavi Y ũbeftKtI kġK gvuj tKi mvt_ cvi `úvi K m`ŕbmPK m`úK` ũ`ctbi e`vcvti `p cĀZÁ|

362 اعطوا الاجير اجره قبل ان يجف عرقه Bgvg Beb gvRvn (i.), mġvth Beftb gvRvn, L. 2q, ũKZvej&i vnb (الرهون), eveyAvRvij AvRiB, n`xm bs-2443, Kvqtiv: `vi aj` n`xm, 2005, c., 370

363 cwi` Dv`xb gvmD`, Bmj vtg kġtKi AwaKvi, Xiv: Bdvev, 1970, c., 105

364 هُمْ إِخْوَانُهُمْ اللَّهُ تَحْتِ أَيْدِيكُمْ فَمَنْ جَعَلَ اللَّهُ آخَاهُ تَحْتِ يَدَيْهِ فَلَا يُطْعَمُهُ مِمَّا يَأْكُلُ وَيَلْبَسُهُ مِمَّا يَلْبَسُ Bgvg elvix (i.), elvix kixd, ũKZvej Av`ve, eveygv BDbrv Avmbm ũmeme I qvj j`vnb, n`xm bs- 6050, Kvqtiv: `vi æBeftb nvhg, 2010, c., 732

365 عن أبي هريرة قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم... ولكن العامل إنما يوفى أجره إذا قضى عمله Bgvg Avng` ũeb n`v`f (i.), gvjvft` Avng`, L. 8g, n`xm bs-7904, Kvqtiv: `vi aj` n`xm, 1995, c., 31

5.15 mvgvRK wbiwcËv

Rxeþbi bvbvgyx wechq t_þK wBR ýgZv I `f`wkZvi ōviv wþRþK I Zvi cwi eviþK iyv KiþZ mgvR KZĀ cĀZi ývgj-K th me KgmP MhY Kiv nq ZvB mvgvRK wbiwcËv| gvbv mvgvRK Rxe| cĀqvRbteva I mvgvRK wbiwcËvRwbZ KviþY gvbv mgvRexfvte emevm Kþi| mvgvRK wbiwcËv Bmj vtgi kvmbbmZi GKw Ask| cĀZeÜxt` iþK mvgvRK wbiwcËvi AwaKvi cĀvþbi AvþM mvgvRK wbiwcËv ejþZ wk tevSvq Zv tRþb tlvqv `iKvi|³⁶⁶ evsjv`k miKvi mvgvRK wbiwcËv LvþZi gva`tg cĀZeÜxt` i Rb` evtRU eivl Kiþj I Zv cĀšK chþq fþþfvMx gvbvþi KvþQ tcšQvq bv|³⁶⁷ G t_þK cĀZeÜxt` i týtĀ mvgvRK `elþgi GKw mvgvRK wPĀ cvlqv hvq| GKRb cĀZeÜx AþbK týtĀ c½Z; teKviZ; tivM-e`vva cFwZ. mgm`v t_þK wþRþK iyv KiþZ cvþi bv| GgZve`vq mgvþRi cĀZeÜx m`þm`i cĀZ mgvþRi mKj gvbvþi Dci `vqZ; eZvq fþþfvMx wec` t_þK wbiwcËv t`lvqv| GUV nþe cĀZeÜxi týtĀ mvgvRK wbiwcËvi `þfc| cĀZeÜx wþR AcivM ntj I mgvþRi `vqZ; Zvi tivþMi wPwKrmvq GwMþq Avmv, Zvi KgmS`vþbi mþhvM `Zwi Kiv, ex eqþm ZvþK wbiwcËv I mnþhvMzv cĀvb, KgpýtĀi `Nþbv t_þK ZvþK iyv Kiv| tKvb e`v`i KgmS`vb mwó Ges KvR KiþZ Aýg Ae`vq Avþqi c_ Kþi t`lvqv `^`^ mgvþRiB `vqZ;| GLvþb tmme cĀZeÜxt` i K_v Avþm hviv KvR KiþZ Aýg| cĀZeÜxt` i iþqþQ GKRb mej I mýg

366 Encyclopedia of Social Work in India (1967) Mš' mvgvRK wbiwcËvi msAvq evj nþqþQ, "Social Security ensures a person against economic distress resulting from various counting from various contingencies and assures him a minimum level of living consistent with the nations capacity to pay. (*Encyclopedia of Social Work in India*, Vol-2, 1967, p. 302)

mvgvRK wbiwcËv m`vþK Robert L. Barker Zvi ōThe Social Work Dictionary' Mš' etj b, 'The provisions society makes to provide income support for citizens whose incomes are lost because of countering statutory defined hazards. Such as being old, sick young or unemployed. (Robert L. Barker, *The Social Work Dictionary*, NASW, Press Washington D.C., 1995, p. 355-356)

Maurice Stack bvgK GKRb weþkl Á etj b, 'Social Security is a program of protection provided by society against those consignees of modern life, sickness, unemployment, old age dependency, industrial accidents and individuals against which the individual cannot be expected to protect himself and his family by his own ability on foresight.' A`r, AvþbK Rxeþbi wechq h`vt AmyZv, teKviZ; ex eqþmi wþfþKj Zv, wki `Nþbv I c½Z; cFwZi weiaþ` tKvb e`v` hLb wBR ýgZv I `f`wkZvi ōviv wþRþK I Zvi cwi eviþK iyv KiþZ AcivM nq tm Ae`vq mgvR KZĀ cĀZi ývgj-K th me KgmP MhY Kiv nq mvgvRK wbiwcËv ejþZ tm me KgmPþKB tevSvþv nq| (Maurice Stack in Walten A. Friend Lander, *Introduction to Social Welfare*, New Jersey: Prentice Hall, 1968, p. 5)

367 G.M. Monawar Hosain, David Atkinson and Peter Underwood, "Impact of Disability on Quality of Life of Rural Disabled People in Bangladesh", *Journal of Health, Population and Nutrition*, Vol. 20, No. 4 (December 2002), Dhaka: Published by: ICDDR, p. 298

DĒiwaKvi x Kiv nte etj Avgvi aviYv ntjv|³⁷⁴ Avtqkv (iv.) t_#K eWY| wZwb bex (mv.)
t_#K eYBv Ktib th bex (mv.) etj tQb, AvgvtK wReivCj (Av.) me mgq cĀZtekx m=utK³⁷⁵
AmxqZ Kti _v#Kb| GgbwK, Avgvi gtb nq, wZwb cĀZtekxK l qvni m embtq w`teb|³⁷⁵

cĀZeŪt` i mvgwRK wbi vEv jvtfi AwaKvi cĀvtb Bmj vg m`v Zrci | Amnvq cĀZeŪt` i
mrvnh`-mnhvMzv cĀvb Bmj vgx mgvtR iv³ cĀvtbi `wqZji Avl ZvfY | G cĀt½ ivmj-jvnh`
(mv.) etj tQb, ōth tjvK ab-gvj ti#L gviv hvte, Zv Zvi DĒiwaKvi xiv cvte | Avi th tjvK
tevev, Amnvq mšbwv` l cwi evi ti#L gviv hvte Zvi `wqZj Avgvi |³⁷⁶ D#j L` K_vwU wZwb
iv³bvqK wntmte etj wQtb| Ab` GK nv`xtm ejv ntqtQ, ōhvi tKvb AwrfveK tbB, ivóB
Zvi AwrfveK A_# Zvi fiY-tcvtYi `wqZj miKvti i Dci |³⁷⁷

5.16 msNex I ivR%wZK KgRv# AskMāY

gvby mgvRe×fite emevm Ki#e GUvB Zvi mnRvZ cĀYZv| cĀZeŪxivi cvi`ūmi Kfite
msNex×fite emevm Ki#e GUvB `rfvmeK| cvi`ūmi K emevtmi gta` w`tq Zviv
ivR%wZKfite l m#PZb ntZ cvti | eZgvtb ivRbvwZ mKj cKvi AwaKvi Av`vtqi cĀvb
wbvqgK ntq `wotqtQ| tm tĀyvc#U cĀZeŪxivi ivRbvwZ#Z h_vh_fite mμμq n l qvi gva`tg
wb#R# i AwaKvi Av`vtq tmv`Pvi nte | ivR%wZK cĀZwbw#Zji gva`tg `vie Dlvcb mnR
nte | cĀZeŪx RbM#Yi t#t# Zv# i cĀZwbw#Zji w el qvU KL#bv Av#j vPbvq Av#mwb|³⁷⁸ tKvb
tKvb AAj l tĀyvc#U t`Lv hvq cĀZeŪt` i t fivUwaKvi chšl Kiv#bv nq bv|³⁷⁹

gvby mgvRe× Rxe | mgvRe×fite Rxeb-hvcb ōvov w#R w#R Pj #Z cvti bv | w#R# i KvR
mnR Ki#Z gvby G#K A#b` i Dci w#F# Kti | ejv ntq _v#K th msNex gvby KL#bvB GKv
bq | msNex `j A#cyvKZ.mjnyZ | eb` cĀYxi AvμgY t_#K iyv t#Z gvby GK mgq
msNex ntqWj | bvbvea AbvPvi l `elg` t_#K gv# t#Z gvby#K AvR msNex ntZ nq |

374 ما زال جبريل يوصيني بالجار حتى ظننت انه سيورثه Bgvg AvevRvKvi qv gwD#xb BqvBqv Be#b
kixd beex, w qv`y#m#wj nxb, wgbKvj wq mvB#q w`j gjQwvj b, Aa'vq-eyevw#`j Rvi l qj l qvWQ`wZ
wex, nv`xm bs- 303, Kvq#iv: `vi#Be#b nvhg, 2008, c., 103

375 حَدَّثَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ أَبِي أُوَيْسٍ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي مَالِكٌ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ سَعِيدٍ قَالَ أَخْبَرَنِي أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَمْرَةَ
عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا عَنْ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ مَا زَالَ يُوصِينِي جِبْرِيلُ بِالْجَارِ حَتَّى ظَنَنْتُ
أَنَّهُ سَيُورَثُهُ Bgvg e#vix (i.), mnxn e#vix, (m=uv.), XvKv: Bdvew, 2004, cwi t`Q`-2460, nv`xm bs-
5589, L. 9g, c., 409

376 عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ مَنْ تَرَكَ مَالًا فَلْيُورَثْهُ وَمَنْ تَرَكَ كَلًّا فَلْيُنَّا
Bgvg e#vix (i.), mnxn e#vix, wKZvej Bw`Kivh, eyevQ#jvZ Avjv gvB ZvivKv `vBbvj, nv`xm bs-
2398, Kvq#iv: `vi#Be#b nvhg, 2010, c., 284

377 عن عائشة أن رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم قال قال فالسلطان ولي من لا ولي له Bgvg wZiwghx (i.), m#v#b
wZiwghx, L. 3q, wKZvej wBvKv, eyevg RvAv jv wBvKv v Bj w el qvWj wq`b Ave l qreydvvBR, nv`xm bs-
1102, Kvq#iv: `vi#j nv`xm, 2010, c., 264

378 mvev bv mjZv v (m=uv.), wktivbvq-ŌAvgv# i wv#všl AvgivB w#Z P#BŌ Aciv#Rq, cĀ, ³, XvKv: el³
3, msL`v-1, w#w#m# 2014Bs, c., 12

379 ōtfvUwaKvi ewĀZ nt`Qb mvZ jvL cĀZeŪxŌ (w`wbK t#v#i i cvZv, XvKv: 12 w#w#m# 2015Bs)

mekvqtbi hġM mveavewĀZ bvi xt` i bvi x msN, kġgKt` i kġgK msN cĀFwzi DciwZ jÿ` Kiv hvq| msNex nevi tmB t`Što cĀZeÜx gvbġM iv AġbtK wciQtq| Bmjvg cĀZeÜxt` i b`vh` AwaKvi Av`vtq wbtRt` i msNex nI qvi AwaKvi cĀvb KtiQt| Bmjvgx weavb gġZ Zvt` i AwaKvi Av`vtqi Rb` RbgZ ARġbi jÿÿ` Zvt` iġK HK`exfvte j oġZ nte| mġPZbZv mġpġi gva`tg mKġj i KvQ t_ġK AwaKvi Av`vq KtiZ nte|

Bmjvtgi ivóbwZtZ `elġg`i tKvb `vb tbB| thvM`Zv etj ivóġq tÿġĪ bvbv c`ghġvq th tKD Avmxb nġZ mÿg| thvM`Zv m`úbwecĀZeÜxtK ewĀZ Kiv hvte bv| ivmj-jm&(mv.) I tLvj vdvġq ivtk`xtbi hġM kvixmi Kfvte cĀZeÜx nI qv mġEġl AġbK mivvextK ivtót` i aZcY[Ⓢ] cġ` Avmxb nġZ t`Lv tMġQ| HK` I `gĪx th cġksmbxq I Kvg` ZvtZ RMġZi RmZ, ag[Ⓢ]t` k I Kvj wbeġkġl me gvbġB GKgZ| wekRvrvġbi cvj bKZġgnvb Avj m&ZvġAvj v KZġ cĀĒ e`e`v I cwi Kíbvq me gvbġM i GKZve x nI qv `fvweK| gnvb Avj m&etj b, ōtZvgiv mKġj Avj m& i 34ÿ pfvte ai Ges ci`úi wevQbwbI bv| tZvgvġ` i cĀZ Avj m& AbMġh `šġY Ki, tZvgiv ōQġj ci`úi kĪæ Ges wZvb tZvgvġ` i ō`tq cĀwzi mĀvi Ktib, dtj Zvū AbMġh tZvgiv ci`úi fvB nġq tMġj| tZvgiv tZv AvMġkġDi cĀšġōQġj, Avj m&Zv nġZ tZvgvġ` iġK iÿv KtiQtb| GBiġc Avj m&tZvgvġ` i Rb` Zvū w`kġmga` ōófvte weeZ Ktib hvZ tZvgiv mr c_ tġZ cvi|³⁸⁰ msNex nġj th mġġj tgġj Zvi cġvY cvl qv hvq ivmj-jm&(mv.) Gi RevbġZ| GK nv`xtm ivmj- (mv.) Biv` Ktib, ōmsNex `ġj i Dci Avj m& AbMġni nvZ iġqtQ|³⁸¹ Avi RvgvġAvZex nġq Rxb hvcb Kiv Bmjvgx mgvġRi Ab`Zg `ewkó`| nv`xm kixġd GġmġQ, wZbRb gvbġy GKwĪZ nġj I tmLvġb GKRBġK Avxi wbhġ Kti msNex nġq hvI qvi Rb` ivmj-jm&(mv.) DrmwvZ KtiQtb|³⁸² wj dġj dġj MVġbi gvġS bex Rxbġb msMVb Mġto tZvjvi cġóZg bRxi `vcb KtiQtb|³⁸³ GġÿġĪ msNex nI qvi DġĪk` Aek` mr nI qv Ges msMVġbi mKj Kgġvġ gvbġM i Kj`vY Kvgbvi Rb` wġew`Z nI qv evĀbġq| cĀZeÜxiviI Gi evġti bq|

Bmjvgx weavb gġZ msNex nevi DġĪk` nġZ nte mr| wekġ`vcx cĀZeÜxt` i eū msMVb AvġQ GK_v thgb mZ`, tZgwb Zvt` i gġa` AġbK msMVbB DġĪk` mvaġb cĀqvRbxq KvR KtiZ e`[Ⓢ] GK_vI mZ`| gj-Z ci`úiġK fvB gġb Kti GġK Aġb`i Rb` GwMġq Gġm msNex nġj mġNi DġĪk` mmaZ nte| cĀZeÜx gvbġM i b`vh` AwaKvi Av`vtq wbtRt` iġK msNex Kivi Rb`

380 وَأَعْتَصِمُوا بِحَبْلِ اللَّهِ جَمِيعًا وَلَا تَفَرَّقُوا وَاذْكُرُوا نِعْمَتَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ إِذْ كُنْتُمْ أَعْدَاءً فَأَلَّفَ بَيْنَ فُؤَادِكُمْ فَأَصْبَحْتُمْ
Avj -KġAvb, نِعْمَتِهِ إِخْوَانًا وَكُنْتُمْ عَلَىٰ شَفَا حُفْرَةٍ مِّنَ النَّارِ فَأَنْقَذَكُمْ مِّنْهَا كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ آيَاتِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَهْتَدُونَ
3 : 103

381 الجماعة Avejy Kivmg mġvBgvb Beġb Avngv` AvZ-ZveiwY, Avj-gġRvg Avj -AvI mvZ, Avj -Kvġivn : `viġj nvi vgvBb, 1415w., L. 7g, c., 193, nwi`m bs- 4249

382 عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- قَالَ «إِذَا خَرَجَ ثَلَاثَةٌ فِي سَفَرٍ فَلْيُؤَمِّرُوا أَحَدَهُمْ»
Ave~vD` (i.), mġvġb Ave~vD`, L. 3q, wKZvejy wRnv`, evejy dij KI gġ BDmwvdi avb BDAvgvigi avb Avnv`vūg, nv`xm bs-2608, Kvqġiv: `viġj nv`xm, 2010, c., 1129

383 Ave-gvYv`š Avġjy gwiġ K Beġb wkvvg, wmiġZ Beġb wkvvg, wj dġj dġj, L. 1g, Kvqġiv: `viġj nv`xm, 2006, c., 105

msMvB Kivi AwaKvi Zvt` i itqtQ| Avj -KzAvtb mi-v ùRjvtZ gġgb gġj gvtbi cvi `ūwi K
 āvZZfētai dtj kwišl`mcZ nl qvi K_v Dġj L Kiv ntqtQ| ejv ntqtQ, ŌgġgbMY ci `ūi
 fvB fvB; mZivs tZigiv āvZMġYi gta` kwišl`vcb Ki Avi Avj mġK fq Ki hvZ tZigiv
 AbMġ cĀB nl |³⁸⁴ cĀZeÜxiv mgvtRi ga` t_ġK Zvt` i AwaKvi mġúġK mKj ġK RvvtZ
 vbġRiv vbġRiv msMvZ nl qvi AwaKvi ivġL| Bmj vtgi cĀ_ġgK hġM gġj gvbiv ūQj
 msL`vj Ny Zvūr AwaKvsk mgġqB msMvZ _vKZ| msMvZ _vKvi dtj Zviv msLvNwi ōZv ARġ
 KġiġQ Ges Zvt` i AwaKvi vbwġZ KġiġQ|³⁸⁵ dtj Zvt` i ġRq mġwġZ ntqtQ| G jġy`
 cĀZeÜx RbġMvōxi AwaKvi I ghP`v cĀZōv, mgvtR Zvt` i mġm`v mgvavb ġKsev gZ cġvġki
 jġy` `jex ntq msMvZ nevi AwaKvi cĀvb Kġi Bmj vg| cĀZeÜxiv Zvt` i AwaKvi Av`vtq
 msNex _vġte| Bmj vgx kixqZ cĀĒ G AwaKvi eRġ I j`Nb Kiv Kvġiv Rb` mġvPxb bq|
 tKbbv G KvRġK eRġ Kiv gvtb AwaKvi ġetiavx Kvġġj vtci cġKvġ` mġvQZv Kġi vbġRġ iġK
 aYstmi ġġK tġj t`I qv|³⁸⁶ nı`xm kixġd GġmġQ, nhiZ AveidvRvñ (iv.) t_ġK eWġ,
 ġZvb etjb, Avġg ivmġ-jmġ (mv.) tK ejġZ iġbġQ ġZvb etjġQb, tZigiv hLb GK e`v`i
 tbZġZ; HK`ex ZLb hı` tKvb tjvK tZigvt` i j`mġK PġKġiġZ ġKsev tZigvt` i msNex ZvtK
 ūQbavfbaKġiġZ tPōv Kġi Zte tZigiv mKġj ġġj ZvtK nZ`v Ki |³⁸⁷

ivġōf mKj bvMwi K mKj AwaKvi mgvb fġte tfvM Kġte| GKBfvte `vġqZ; cvj ġbi fvi I
 mevi Dcġi eZġq| `vġqZ; cvj ġb cĀZeÜx ġKsev mej G tf`vġf` Kiv hvte bv| ivġōf hveZxq
 KvġR cġmġhMvZv Kiv cĀZ`K bvMwi ġKi KZE`| ivġōf Kvġġwi Zv vbP` Kġi mKj
 bvMwi ġKi mġmġq mġvñh` I mġhMvZvi Dci| Bmj vgx kixAvZ tgvZvteK ivō`Avj mġ ġLj vdZ
 Ges cĀZ`K gġmġj g bvMwi K GKKfvte Avj mġ Lj xdv| GB cĀZ`K `Zš; Lj xdvı mgšġq
 mgvb Asıġ`vwi ġZ; MvZ mi Kvi B Bmj vgx ġLj vdZ| Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vi hveZxq e`vcġi me
 gġj gvb bvMwi K mgvb AwaKvi mġúbġ G bMvZi Avġj vġK Bmj vgx Av`ġkP` cġvmb e`e`vġK
 ejv nq civgkġfġĒK ivōe`e`v| ivġōf cĀZıU eq` mġ` I ġeteK-eyġmġúbġegġmġj g bvMwi K
 mKj RvZxq I ivōġq ġiāZcġcġ` Avmxb nevi mevi mgvb AwaKvix| hviv eyġ cĀZeÜx
 Zvt` i ġyġġ ġfbġgZ _vKġj I Ab`vb` cĀZeÜxiv G AwaKvi tfvM Kġte| Avājyñ Beġb Dġš
 gvKZg (iv.) tK bexRx g`xbv ivġōf `vġqZ; fvi ġġqġġj b|³⁸⁸ Bmj vtg ivōcġvb nl qv ev
 yġZıvcġġKvġbv cġvmbK cġ` AwaġZ nl qvi Rb` kvıxı K cĀZeÜKZvtK Avgġj tbqbv|

384 Avj -KzAvtb, 49 : 10
 385 gvl j vbr AvKei kvn Lvb bıRever`x, Bmj vtgi BıZnıv (L. 1g), (gvl j vbr Ave`jy gZıx Rıj vj ver`x I
 Ab`vb` Aby), XıKı: Bdvıv, 2003, c., 49
 386 OġZıgıv Ggb vġZvġK fq Ki
 hv ġetkI Kġi tZıgvġ` i gta` hvıv hvıj g tKej Zvt` iġKB ġKġ Kġte bv Ges tRġb ivL th, vbġq
 Avj mġkwi`fvġb Kġvıv |⁰ (Avj -KzAvtb, 8 : 25)
 387 عن زياد بن علاقة قال سمعت عرفجة قال سمعت رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم- يقول « إنه ستكون
 عن هنات وهنات فمن أراد أن يفرق أمر هذه الأمة وهي جميع فاضربوه بالسيف كأننا من كان
 Bgıv gġmġj g
 (i.), mġnıv gġmġj g, ġKZıej Bgıv Z, eveyġKıg gıv dvıı Kı Avgııj gġmġj gıv Aūqıv gRZıgDb, nı`xm
 bs-1852, Kvġııv: `vıæBeġb nıhg, 2010, c., 548
 388 Bgıv Zıvıv (i.), gġmġj jı AvQıı vj Z Zıvıv, I qv Kġ-I qvııve,-L. 4_ıv nı`xm bs-1300, c., 36

e'w³ i kvi xmi K tms`h⁹ kvi xmi K AÿgZv wKsev cĀZeÜKZv tK gj`vqb Kiv nq bv| Avj m& ZvÜAvj v l nhi Z ggvw\$ (mv.) tK thvM'Zvi th gvcKvW wbaſY Kti w`tqtQb Zv tZ thvM' weterPZ e'w³ cĀv mubK c`mg tñ AwaüÖZ n l qvi AwaKvi i vtL| G tÿtĪ Bmj vtgi bwiZgvj v ntjv, Ònvemx µxZ`vml hw` thvM'Zv etj ggvj gvbt`i tbZv nq, Ab`wb` ggvj gvbt`i KZĒ` Zvü AvbM'Z` Kiv|³⁸⁹ Bmj vg Qvov Avi tKvb Rxeb`kfb Gfite mevi Rb` ivR%wZK Ktg⁹ AskMh tYi mgAwaKvi wüÖZ Kivi `pvsĪ tbB| ivóiq , iazcY⁹cĀ` AwaüÖZ n l qvi tÿtĪ c`cĀ_Zv n l qvtK Bmj vg tKvbfiteB mg_B Ktibv| nhi Z ggvw\$ (mv.) etj tQb, ÒAvgi v Ggb tKvb e'w³ tK Avgt` i KgRZ⁹KgPvix wbtqm Kwi bv th Zv tctZ Pq|³⁹⁰

cĀZeÜxi v tgavi w`K w`tq tKvbfiteB wcuQtq tbB| tKej gvĪ eyx cĀZeÜx e'wZti tK| eyx cĀZeÜxt` i e' w`tj mKj cĀZeÜxB eyx wfiEK th tKvb KvtR AskMhY Kitz cvti | tm tÿtĪ ivóiq `wqZ; cij b Zvi Rb` tKvb cĀKvi cĀZeÜKZv bq| mgvtRi wewfbachſj vPbvq t`Lv hvg cĀZeÜKZvi Kvi tY A tK gvby ivóiq `wqZ; t` l qvi tÿtĪ Aetnjv wKsev ZzQ Kti t`Lv nq| Bmj vg G ai tbi Aetnjv wKsev ZzQZv tKvbfiteB `eaZv t`q bv| Bmj vtgi cĀZ. Av`k⁹ ntjv gvbt`i thvM'Zv, Kg⁹ÿZv, wöw l Kg⁹úv tKB , iaz; t` l qv| tbZZ; wbeP tbi tKvbfic AmZZv, `RbcĀZ, `bñZ wKsev AvZwqKi Y tK cĀq t` qbv| Bmj vtgi G meRbxb bwiZi dtj B tLij vdv tq i vtK`xtbi mg tq wek⁹v cX Bmj vtgi mKvmtbi cPvi l cñvi jvf Kti|³⁹¹ gnvbex nhi Z ggvw\$ (mv.) RmEZ `vKvKvjxb mg tq A tK mrvnev hviv kvi xmi Kfite cĀZeÜx wQj Zv t` i tK l wZvb wewfbæ ivóiq `wqZ; cÜvb Kti tQb| GgbwK tLij vdv tq i vtK`xtbi mg tq l wewfbæ Luj dv kvi xmi Kfite cĀZeÜxt` i ivóiq A tK `wqZ; w`tqtQb| tbZZ; evQvB tq eY⁹F` , kvi xmi K AÿgZv wKsev RvMZ tF` tKvb wY⁹qK ntZ cvti bv| Zte hÿx hv l qvi gZ kvi xmi K Ae`v `vKv` i Kvi | cY⁹wbi tcyZv, mZZv l wPvi eyx cĀqv tMi ÿgZv l `vK tZ nte|³⁹² bex Kixg (mv.) nv`x m `úóZB Dtj l Kti tQb, ÒtZvgiv cĀZ` tKB `wqZ; v b| Avi cĀZ` tKB Zvi `wqZ; zj e'vcv ti wRÁvmZ nte| tbZv GKRB `wqZ; v b e'w³ | tm Zvi `wqZ; zj e'vcv ti wRÁvmZ nte| cÿad Zvi msmvti i `wqZ; kxj | tm Zvi `wqZ; zj e'vcv ti wRÁvmZ nte| bvix Zvi `vxi msmvti i `wqZ; kxj | tm Zvi `wqZ; zj e'vcv ti wRÁvmZ nte| Lv t`g Zvi gvbt`ei m`ú t` i `wqZ; kxj | tm Zvi `wqZ; zj e'vcv ti wRÁvmZ nte| e`Z cĀZ` tKB `wqZ; kxj Avi cĀZ` tKB Zvi `wqZ; zj e'vcv ti wRÁvmZ

389 Bgvg Beb gvRvñ (i.), mlytB Betb gvRv, wKZvej gKv'v gv, evey BK tZeiBm mlymZj tLij vdv tq i vtK`xb Avj gvnw` wq`b, nv`xm bs- 43, Kvqtiv: `vi aj` nv`xm, 2005, c., 45
390 Bgvg ggvij g (i.), mnxn ggvij g, wKZvej Bgvi Z, evey bvnB Avb Zj wej Bgvi wZ l qvj wni w Avj vBv, nv`xm bs-1733, Kvqtiv: `vi æBe t b nihg, 2010, c., 540
391 gv l j v b v ggvw\$ Ave`y i xg, wLj vdv tZ i vtK`v, XvKv: Lvqi ab cĀKvkbx, 2005, c., fivgKv Ask ntZ tbqv
392 Bgvg Betb ZvBigqv (i.), kixqZx ivö`e`v, RjvwdKvi Avng` wKmgwZ (Aby), XvKv: Avnmvb cvej tKkY, 2008, c., 34

n̄te|³⁹³ n̄v`xtm i vmj-jm&(mv.) Avi I etj b ÒAvj m&cĀZiU `vqZkxj tK Zvi I ci AwcZ
`vqZji e'vcv̄i cĀkĀk i teb|³⁹⁴

5.17 wPĒveṭbr`b, m̄s`wZK KgR̄vṭḌ AskM̄ōY I āgY Kivi `ṭabZv

cĀZeÜx mš̄t̄bi kvixm̄i K I gvb̄m̄K DrKI`j v̄f̄ m̄v̄nh` Kivi j t̄q̄| wCZv-gv̄Zvi cĀZ `vqZj
Av̄ivc Kiv n̄tq̄Q th, m̄vgv̄iRK, m̄s`wZK I `bv̄ZK w̄k̄q̄v-`x̄q̄vi gva`tg cĀZeÜx w̄k̄i t̄K
m̄b̄v̄M̄i K I m`P̄v̄i T̄evb i f̄c M̄to t̄Zvj| h_vh_ wPĒveṭbr`b̄i gva`tg AwURg ev AwURg
t`úK̄Ūg w̄WR̄Aw̄m̄ I gvb̄m̄K Am̄ȳZv̄R̄v̄Z cĀZew̄ÜZv̄ m̄s̄m̄v̄š̄i t̄Kv̄b t̄Kv̄b m̄gm̄vi m̄gv̄v̄b
n̄tq̄ t̄h̄Z cv̄ti|³⁹⁵ Gi gva`tg th t̄Kv̄b gvb̄y m̄w̄Z`Kvi gh̄v̄ cĀZw̄ōZ n̄Z cv̄ti| m̄š̄t̄b̄t̄K
Zvi m̄gm̄v̄v̄q̄K i m̄w̄Z I m̄s`wZK gvb̄`ṭḌ DP̄zch̄f̄q D̄b̄w̄Z Kivi cĀq̄v̄R̄b hv̄ AZ`š̄i īz̄c̄p̄³⁹⁶
w̄elq| gvb̄t̄j i R̄b` Ab̄p̄ e`ā; evm̄`vb I w̄P̄w̄Krm̄v̄ t̄f̄v̄t̄Mi ev̄B̄ti I wPĒveṭbr`b ev ḡt̄bi Av̄b`
GK̄w̄ īz̄c̄p̄³⁹⁶w̄elq| gvb̄y gv̄T̄B Zvi ḡt̄bi t̄Lv̄iv̄K t̄R̄v̄M̄vo Kivi R̄b` t̄Kv̄b bv̄ t̄Kv̄b
w̄eṭbr`b̄i e`ē`v̄ v̄Kvi cĀq̄v̄R̄b i t̄q̄Q| G w̄eṭbr`b ej̄t̄Z t̄Kej m̄s`wZK KgR̄v̄ṭḌKI
t̄ev̄S̄v̄te bv̄ Gi ev̄B̄ti i t̄q̄Q gvb̄t̄j i Av̄b` `v̄t̄bi R̄b` Ab̄`vb` th t̄Kv̄b e`en̄vi|³⁹⁶
ev̄sj v̄t̄ t̄ki t̄ȳt̄Ī cĀZeÜx̄iv̄ w̄eṭbr`bgj-K KgR̄v̄ṭḌ, t̄Kv̄b ai t̄bi m̄s`wZK KgR̄v̄ṭḌ w̄Ksev āgY
Kiv t̄_ t̄K ew̄ĀZ n̄tq̄ v̄t̄K| cĀZeÜx̄i t̄i t̄K GK ai t̄bi e`x̄ K̄ti i v̄Lv̄ nq̄| G K_v̄B
cĀv̄bḡš̄xi e`³e`mn Ab̄`vb` M̄t̄el Yv̄gj-K cĀZte`ṭb cĀK̄v̄k cv̄q̄|³⁹⁷ GQ̄v̄ov̄l Zv̄t̄`i t̄K w̄ev̄f̄b̄e
m̄s`wZK KgR̄v̄ṭḌ t̄_ t̄K w̄eiZ i v̄Lv̄ nq̄|³⁹⁸ Aw̄Ūv̄÷K w̄Ksev cĀZeÜx̄iv̄ t̄em̄ki f̄iM̄ t̄ȳt̄ĪB

393 الاكلم راع وكلكم مسئول عن رعيته ، فالامام/الامير الذى على الناس راع ومسئول عن رعيته ، والرجل راع على اهل بيته ومسئول عن رعيته ، والمرأة راعية على بيت زوجها ومسئولة عن رعيته ، والخادم راع فى مال سيده ومسئول عن رعيته ، فكلكم راع وكلكم مسئول عن رعيته Bgvg ḡym̄ij g (i.), m̄n̄m̄ ḡym̄ij g, w̄KZvēj Bgvīv̄Z (الامارة), eveyd̄w̄R̄j w̄Zj Bḡm̄q̄j Aw̄w̄ij ..., n̄v`xm̄ bs- 1829, Kv̄q̄t̄iv: `vīz̄ Beṭb n̄vhg, 2010, c., 540

394 عن أبى حازم قال قاعدت أبا هريرة خمس سنين فسمعته يحدث عن النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم- قال فإن الله Bgvg ḡym̄ij g (i.), m̄n̄m̄ ḡym̄ij g, w̄KZvēj Bgvīv̄Z (الامارة), eveyDR̄w̄ej I q̄v̄dv̄, n̄v`xm̄ bs-1842, Kv̄q̄t̄iv: `vīz̄ Beṭb n̄vhg, 2010, c., 545

395 Paul Wehman, "Recreation and Leisure Needs" *Autism in Adolescents and Adults*, Eric Schopler & Gary B. Mesibov (ed.), New York: Plenum Press, 1983, p. 111

396 Williams, R., *The Long Revolution*, Ontario, Canada: Encore editions from Broadview Press, 1961, p. 57

397 K) cĀv̄bḡš̄xi Aw̄f̄f̄v̄eK̄t̄`i cĀZ Av̄nev̄b R̄v̄b̄t̄q̄ etj t̄Q̄b, Āt̄bK m̄gq̄ gv̄-ev̄ev̄ cĀZeÜx̄ w̄k̄i t̄`i N̄ti e`x̄ K̄ti i v̄L̄b, j̄ȳk̄t̄q̄ i v̄L̄b w̄K̄S` Zvīv̄l gvb̄y| Zv̄t̄`i cĀZ m̄v̄b̄ȳw̄Zk̄x̄j n̄l q̄i cĀZ Av̄v̄v̄b R̄v̄b̄t̄q̄Q̄b| cĀZeÜx̄iv̄ thb m̄gv̄t̄R̄i gj- t̄`t̄Zi m̄t̄_ w̄ḡt̄k̄ m̄ȳf̄v̄te ev̄t̄Z cv̄ti mi Kvi t̄m̄ j̄t̄ȳ` Kiv̄R̄ K̄ti hv̄t̄`Q̄| cĀZeÜx̄i `v̄q̄Zj thgb̄ c̄w̄i ev̄t̄i i t̄q̄Q̄ t̄Zḡv̄b i v̄t̄ō̄I i t̄q̄Q̄ etj w̄Z̄v̄b R̄v̄v̄b| (w̄b̄K B̄t̄Ēdv̄K, 02 Ḡic̄Ĵ 2014Bs)

L) cĀZeÜx̄ w̄ḡZvēv̄B̄ti t̄ev̄t̄Z c̄O` Ki t̄j I Zv̄t̄K t̄Kv̄_v̄l w̄b̄t̄q̄ hv̄l q̄v̄ nq̄bv̄| (ḡw̄_B (tnRx) w̄`_ , Òw̄ḡZz `v̄ej w̄x̄ n̄t̄Z P̄v̄B̄! ! Ò c̄O`³, c., 64

398 K) ev̄x̄ cĀZeÜx̄ t̄k̄dv̄ w̄ev̄f̄b̄em̄s`wZK KgR̄v̄ṭḌ AskM̄ōY Ki t̄j I c̄ti Zv̄t̄K t̄m̄ m̄š̄v̄M̄ t̄`I q̄v̄ nq̄bv̄| (ḡw̄_B (tnRx) w̄`_ , Òt̄k̄dv̄t̄ m̄š̄v̄t̄Mi Āt̄c̄ȳv̄! ! Ò c̄O`³, c., 71

bZb`kĀxq`vb, chĀb tK>`a, `kwī K I KviaKvĥvix vb`kĀmgā, cĀKwZKfivte AvKIΨxq I tgvnbxq`vbmgn Zvt`i tK t`L tZ t`I qv`i Kvi |

Bmj vtg G wēl t q mȳúó vb t`Rbv w`t q t Q | mȳ i I inm`gq cĀLex āgb Kiv cĀt t ½ Avj - KžAv t b ejv n t q t Q, Ōvb ōqB AvKvkgĀj I cĀLexi mȳ t Z, i v w I w`etmi cwi e Z f b, hv gvb t j i w n Z m v ab K t i Z v m n m g t j a w e P i Y k x j t b S h v b m g t n, Avj w n & AvKv k n t Z t h e v w i e l Ψ Ō v i v a w i t x t K Z v i g Z z i c i c y R w e Z K t i b Z v t Z G e s Z v i g t a h v e Z x q R x e R š i w e l i t y, e v q j w K c w i e Z f b, AvKv k I cĀLexi g t a w b q u š z t g N g v j v t Z Á v b e v b R w i Z i R b w b`kĀ i t q t Q | 0⁴⁰⁵

5.18 weevn, cwi evi MVb I cwi ewi K Rxe t b mgZv

m v a v i Y g v b t j t h m K j A w a K v i I m y e a v t f v M K t i v t K c Ā Z e Ü x i v I t m m K j A w a K v i t f v M K i t e G U v B v f v e K | w e e v n m x u v t b i g t a w t q c w i e v i M V b I c w i e w i K R x e t b G t K A c t i i c Ā Z m g A w a K v i w b t q R x e b - h v c b K i v i A w a K v i c Ā Z e Ü x i i t q t Q | Z v i v m š t b a v i Y I R b f v t b i y g Z v i v t L b | G t y t I Z v t i c Ā Z e U Z v i i a b t K i b i f c e v a v I n t y c K i v h v t e b v | c Ā Z e Ü x t i t K w e e v t n w b i a r m v n Z K i v n t q v t K, c w i e v i M V b K i t Z c v i t e b v w K s e v A v q K i t Z c v i t e b v e t j m s m v i c w i P j b v i g Z A e v Z v t i t b B e t j A m s L w i t c v U M t e l Y v q I c Ā - c w i K v q Q v c v n q | 406 B m j v g c Ā Z e U Z v i R b t K v b g v b t j K Z v i R w e K P w n v c i Y t t K w e i Z v K v i K v e t j w b | m v a v i Y g v b t j i w e e v n e v c w i e v i M V t b i e v v c v t i t h m K j A w a K v i i t q t Q t Z g w b c Ā Z e Ü x t i t e j v q I t m m K j m t h v M - m y e a v m g v b f r t e t f v M K i t e | c Ā Z e Ü x t i R b w B m j v g c Ā Z e c w i e w i K R x e b M V b, w e e v n, c i u i - c i u i t K c Q v K i v c Ā a v b I e e v n K R x e t b m g Z v w e l t q A v t j v P b v D c v c b K i v n t j v |

c w i e v i m g v t R i m e f k b I A Z š i c Ā q v R b x q c Ā Z ō v b | c w i e v i e v v 3 Ē v i w e K v k I D t b w N U v q | c w i e v i g v b t j K m v g v R K x K i Y c Ā q v i g v a t g w P š i I c Ā M v Z i c Ā z Y N U v q G e s G K w U m v b w 8 g j t e v t a A b z ō Y Z K t i | c w i e v i n t Q g v b t j i m v g v M K R x e t b i w f v Ē c Ā l i | G L v t b g v b t j i R b w j j b - c v j b, w k q v - x q v, A v e - K v q v, Z v n h x e Z v g v i t b i n v t Z L w o n q | c w i e v t i i a g e Y e f v l v m v n Z P j b - e j b, A v P r i - A v P i Y, e v e n v i - H w Z n, w k q v - m s w Z B Z w w w e w f b a i K g n l q v i i a b A w f b a e f v e P w i t I w k i i v A v i A w f b a e v t K b v | t m A v t I A v t I e o n q, w b t R i g v t q i f v l v w k t L, w b t R i c w i e v t i i a g e A v P r i - A v P i Y, H w Z n I m s w Z t Z A f I n t q I t v | d t j w n y g y w j g, t e š x, w L a v b, P v g v i, K g v i, A v k i v d - A v Z i v d, e v v j x, d i v m x, B s t i R c f w Z R w i Z - t M v o x i m y o n q | c Ā Z t K B Z š i H w Z n I e w k t o i A w a K v i x n q | g v b e w k i i R b w I j j b - c v j t b i m t e v e g t q t n t Q c w i e v i | g v - e v e v, f v B - t e v b, v v - v x, b v b v - b v b x i A K w l g t m t n I h t Z a e G K w U v f v e K I c Y e f v t e t e t o I t v | c Ā Z K g v b e m š t b A m n v q I

405 إِنَّ فِي خَلْقِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَاخْتِلَافِ اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ وَالْأَفْكَ الْآتِي تَجْرِي فِي الْبَحْرِ بِمَا يَبْفَعُ النَّاسُ وَمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مِنْ مَلَأٍ فَأَكَلِيهِهِ الْأَرْضُ بَعْدَ مَوْتِهَا وَبَثَّ فِيهَا مِنْ كُلِّ دَابَّةٍ وَتَصْرِيفِ الرِّيَّاحِ وَالسَّحَابِ الْمَخْتَلِفِ 164 Avj - KžAvb, 2 : 164

406 e v s j v t t k i A w a K v i s k e y c Ā Z e Ü x I m g R v Z x q c Ā Z e Ü x i v w e t q K i v i m t h v M c v q b v | (g'w_B (tnRx) w - š, ŌAvZ t w b f f k x j I A s k M h Y g j - K v a x b R x e b Ō c 3, c, 42

m`m`uI cwi evti i KvQ mnthvMzv cvevi AwaKvi jvf Kti | cwi evti i GB cweĪ eÜtbi
 gvTS ivó ev mgvR webv Kvi tYI AhvPZfvte n`tyc Kitz cvi te bv | Zte tKD hv
 cwi evti i tKvb m`tm`i cy t`tK Av`vj tZ AwaKvi nbb ev vbhPZtbi AvfthvM DĪvcb Kti,
 ZLb ivó Zv chfeyY I b`vqvePvi Kivi AwaKvi jvf Kite | GKRb gvby cĀZeÜx nlqv
 gvTB GB bq th, tm tKvb KvR Kitz ev tKvb vvxvSB vbtZ cvi te bv | eis mygZv Abjvqx
 mKj cwi evti K vvxvSĪMhY ev gZ cKvtki AwaKvi Zvi itqtQ | ivó I mgvR vbxvZ Kite,
 thb cĀZeÜx e`v`uI cwi evi Mvb Kitz cvi ti, cwi evti i mvt`_vKtZ cvi ti | ivó I mgvR
 GtytĪ i ytKi fvgKv cij b Kite |

weevn Kiv cĀZ`K mvg`evb bi-bvixi Rb` dih Kiv ntqtQ | gvby i thsb yavtK Bmjvg
 , iæz; w`tq mevi Rb` weevn ev`ea thsb m`utKp` wfvĒ` zwi Kti | weevn th tKvb cĀBeq`
 gvby i tgsij K cĀqvRb | gvby i`fvemZ cwi`QbZv, gvbmK fivmvg`Zv I Pvi wĪK
 cweĪZvi Ab`Zg Dcvq weevn | cĀZeÜxt` itK weevn w`tZ AtbK cwi evi B Mvogvm Kti`_vTKb
 vKsev w`tZ Pvb bv |⁴¹² weevni DcKvi Zv I Ber`tzi tytĪ wtkl ghv`v m`ubæZv GB nv`xm
 t`tK cĀvY cvlqv hvq | i vj-jv`& (mv.) etj b, òZvg hvB LiP Ki bv tKb Zvi Rb` Zvg
 cĀZ`vbcĀB nte, GgbvK tZigvi`xi gĀL Lverti i th tjvKvM Ztj`vl Zvi Rb`I Zvg
 cĀZ`vbcĀB nte |⁴¹³ GRb`B nhi Z Av`g (Av.) hLb RvbvZ etm AZvStZ fthvQtb ZLb
 Avj v`gv nvlqv (Av.)-tK m`v Kij b Ziv Rxb m`vbxifc | bi I bvixi hvj evtb`iæntjv
 gvbe Rxb | i³ gvstm m`v GB gvby i gta` th cĀZ.thsb yav Rtg I tV eqtmi citZ Zv
 GKvSB ev`e |⁴¹⁴ Bmjvg tKej gvĪ`weevnK eÜtb Avex nlqvi AwaKvi itqtQ GK`v etj B
 yvSĪnqv eis gvby i RxbtK my`, fivmvg`cY`v`fvmeK Kti tZvjvi Rb` weevn eÜtb
 Avex nlqvK Bmjvg Riav`g gv Kti | i vj-jv`& (mv.) hvKt`itK`weevnK eÜtb Avex
 nlqvi Rb` cĀj fite DrmvinZ KitiQb | i vj-jv`& (mv.) etj tQb, òAvj v` kc`! Avig
 tZvgv`i gta` Avj v`Ziv Avj v`K metPtq tevk fq Kvi | metPtq tevk gĀvKv | GZvmtĪ
 Avig tivhv iviL Avevi tivhv fiv`v, bvgv hv Avevi NgvB Ges gvjv`i weevn Kvi | m`zi vs
 th Avgi m`vzi cĀZ`ewi Zv tvlY Kite tm Avgi`j f`v`bq |⁴¹⁵ brix-cjv`i DfqtKB
 Bmjvg weevn Kivi AwaKvi w`tqtQ | gj-Z weevn cĀv gvby i`RvK Pvin`v I mnRvZ cĀvĪ
 Kvgbv I gvbmK`v`li Ab`gZ gva`g | Bmjvgx AvBb I weavb Abjvqx cwi evi nt`Q`v`g I

412 gvZv-wcZwenxb cĀBeq` cĀZeÜx kvKj weevn Kitz PvbTj Zvi tevthiv ZvZ evav`t`q | (gv`B
 (tnR) w`L, òkvKtj i m`vĪĒ cĀ`³, c., 61

413 Bgig elvix (i.), mnvn elvix,
 vKZvej divitqR, eveygi vj evbvZ, nv`xm bs-6733, Kvqti v: `viæBetb nihg, 2010, c., 804

414 Aa'vck gvljvbn Ave`jy gvbbv I Ab'vb` (m`v.), `bv`b RxbtB Bmjvg, XvKv: Bdvv, 2000, c.,
 387

415 ... أَنَسَ بْنَ مَالِكٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ يَقُولُ جَاءَ ثَلَاثَةٌ رَهْطٍ ...
 وَاللَّهُ لَشَاقِكُمْ لَهُ لِكَيْيَ أَصُومُ وَأُفْطِرُ وَأُصَلِّي وَأُرْقُدُ وَأَتَزَوَّجُ النِّسَاءَ فَمَنْ رَغِبَ عَنِّي فَلَيْسَ مِنِّي
 Bgig elvix (i.), mnvn elvix, vKZvej vKv, eveyZvi Mvve vcb vKv, nv`xm bs-5063, Kvqti v: `viæ
 Betb nihg, 2010, c., 630

Bmj vtg msmvi gġx ag⁴²³ Bmj vtg weevtni gva'tg msmvi `vcb I msmvti cĀZ `vqZi I KZ⁴²⁴ cvj tbi gva'tg Avj un& mšlō AR⁴²⁵ I A%ea thšbvPvi eR⁴²⁶bi wkjv t`q| ZvB RmeKv ev teKvi tZi cĀZti vta ev mšltbi ftq `ei vM` m⁴²⁷úY⁴²⁸bwil x| i vmj-jvm&(mv.) etj b, ŌAvqv tK `ei vM`evt` i AbgvZ t`lqv nq ub|⁴²⁹ cwi Kvi Z cwi evi MVtbi ZvM` t`lqv ntqtQ Bmj vtg| KžAvb gvRxt` weevn Kivi Rb` cĀYv`bv w`tq Avj un&th AvqvZ bwhj Kti tQ ZvtZ GKwU mōzcvii Kí bvi exR ti vncZ AvtQ| Aci GK eY⁴³⁰vq ejv ntqtQ, ŌtKvb ev`v hLb vetq Kij ZLb tZv tm `xtbi AžaR⁴³¹Uv cY⁴³²Kti tdjj | AZtci tm thb Aewkó Aža⁴³³Ki e`vcti Avj un&K fq Kti |⁴³⁴

gj-Z cĀZeÜx bvix tnvK wksev cjad tnvK Zviv hv` `^Qj nq Zte Zvt`i vetq Kivi cY⁴³⁵ AwaKvi itqtQ| cwi evt⁴³⁶i cý t`tK Zvt`i G AwaKvi niY wksev Mmōgim Kiv hvte bv| Bmj vtg weevn tKej gvĀ `RmeK Pvn`v cĀtYi cšv bq, eis cvi `úwi K fij evmv, mg⁴³⁷tSvZv, mgte`bv I wbf⁴³⁸Pkxj Zvi wfi⁴³⁹ÉtZ cĀZwōZ GKwU mvgwRK cĀZōvb|

5.19 DĒiwaKvi jvtfi AwaKvi

DĒiwaKvti i uba⁴⁴⁰ni Z Ask Avj un&Zv⁴⁴¹Avj vi cý t`tK g⁴⁴²xg⁴⁴³umZ A_⁴⁴⁴ w⁴⁴⁵efb⁴⁴⁶el q⁴⁴⁷mi tki Rb` w⁴⁴⁸efb⁴⁴⁹el Ask tKvi Avt⁴⁵⁰b ubw`⁴⁵¹ Kti tQb tm⁴⁵² t⁴⁵³jv Avj un& Zv⁴⁵⁴Avj vi cý t`tK uba⁴⁵⁵ni Z Ask| GLvtb cĀZeÜx I mej⁴⁵⁶i gta` tKvt⁴⁵⁷bv cv`⁴⁵⁸R` tbB| MtelYvq t`Lv hvq w⁴⁵⁹efb⁴⁶⁰et⁴⁶¹c⁴⁶²ŷvctU cĀZeÜxt` i tK Zvt`i DĒiwaKvi t`tK ew⁴⁶³ĀZ Kiv ntq v⁴⁶⁴tK hv w⁴⁶⁵efb⁴⁶⁶et⁴⁶⁷c⁴⁶⁸ŷte`b I MtelYvq c⁴⁶⁹K⁴⁷⁰wkZ ntqtQ|⁴⁷¹ GKRB cĀZeÜx th m⁴⁷²vavi Y mej⁴⁷³t`i gZ DĒiwaKvi gv⁴⁷⁴vj Kiv⁴⁷⁵ j⁴⁷⁶vf Ki t⁴⁷⁷e

423 Bgvq `vwi gx, m⁴⁷⁸vtb `vwi gx, wkZve⁴⁷⁹ubKvn (النكاح), eve bs- 3, `eiZ: `viæ BnBq⁴⁸⁰wqm& m⁴⁸¹gvZb& b⁴⁸²veweq`vn, 129

424 kvqL Avj x Dwi` b g⁴⁸³v⁴⁸⁴q`š` Beb Ave` j⁴⁸⁵v Avj LZ⁴⁸⁶ie AvZ wZ⁴⁸⁷ewi hx, w⁴⁸⁸gkKvZ Avj g⁴⁸⁹vmv⁴⁹⁰exn, w`j⁴⁹¹ w: KZ⁴⁹²zL⁴⁹³iv⁴⁹⁴ i w⁴⁹⁵k`xqv, Zv. we. c., 268

425 Nora Ellen Groce et al., "Inheritance, Poverty and Disability" in the *Journal of Disability & Society*, Vol. 29(10), 2014, p. 1556

K) cĀZeÜx Zv⁴⁹⁶bf⁴⁹⁷t⁴⁹⁸i i m⁴⁹⁹ú⁵⁰⁰É `Lj Kivi Rb` ZvtK Zvi fv⁵⁰¹Btqiv ZvtK Zvt`i Kv⁵⁰²tQ iv⁵⁰³LtZ P⁵⁰⁴vq| (g`w⁵⁰⁵_B (tnRx) w`š, ŌZv⁵⁰⁶bf⁵⁰⁷t⁵⁰⁸i i em⁵⁰⁹o⁵¹⁰ cĀ⁵¹¹, c., 59

L) cĀBeq`c cĀZeÜx kv⁵¹²wKtj i m⁵¹³ú⁵¹⁴É Zvi tev⁵¹⁵t⁵¹⁶biv t⁵¹⁷fvM Kti | (g`w⁵¹⁸_B (tnRx) w`š, Ōkv⁵¹⁹wKtj i m⁵²⁰ú⁵²¹É⁵²² cĀ⁵²³, c., 61

M) cĀZeÜx e⁵²⁴w⁵²⁵ú⁵²⁶É tZ DĒiwaKvi t`tK ew⁵²⁷ĀZ nt`Q| (tgtv Avej evkvi, ŌcĀZeÜxt` i Kg⁵²⁸ms`vb I m⁵²⁹ú⁵³⁰É tZ AwaKvi Ō Avgiv Ki t⁵³¹ev Rq, cĀ⁵³², 21Zg mS⁵³³l`v, t⁵³⁴de⁵³⁵qvix-gvP⁵³⁶2015, c., 2)

N) cĀZeÜx e⁵³⁷w⁵³⁸ú⁵³⁹É i cwi evt⁵⁴⁰i i t⁵⁴¹jvKRb Ōvi vB m⁵⁴²ú⁵⁴³É i AwaKvi t`tK ew⁵⁴⁴ĀZ nb| (tgtv Avej evkvi, cĀ⁵⁴⁵, c., 2)

O) Ōgv⁵⁴⁶bw⁵⁴⁷mK Am⁵⁴⁸ŷZvi Rb` m⁵⁴⁹ú⁵⁵⁰É ew⁵⁵¹ĀZ Kiv hvte bv-Av⁵⁵²Btbi Lmov c⁵⁵³ŷqb Kti tQ AvBb K⁵⁵⁴vgk⁵⁵⁵bō DĒiwaKvi m⁵⁵⁶Ĥ cĀB m⁵⁵⁷ú⁵⁵⁸É t⁵⁵⁹fv⁵⁶⁰t⁵⁶¹Mi AwaKvi v⁵⁶²Kte gv⁵⁶³bw⁵⁶⁴mKfvte Am⁵⁶⁵ŷ`e⁵⁶⁶w⁵⁶⁷ú⁵⁶⁸É i t⁵⁶⁹KivfvteB m⁵⁷⁰ú⁵⁷¹É i AwaKvi t`tK ZvtK ew⁵⁷²ĀZ Kiv hvte bv...we`⁵⁷³vwi Z `še`, (w⁵⁷⁴wbK Bt⁵⁷⁵ÉdvK, XivK: 25 A⁵⁷⁶t⁵⁷⁷±vei 2014, c., 1)

P) ei⁵⁷⁸_bv t⁵⁷⁹Rj vi AvgZ⁵⁸⁰vj Dc⁵⁸¹t⁵⁸²Rj vi evK-cĀZeÜx GK w⁵⁸³ki Aw⁵⁸⁴ii d⁵⁸⁵tK Rj Kc⁵⁸⁶v⁵⁸⁷tU (m⁵⁸⁸B⁵⁸⁹mi⁵⁹⁰M⁵⁹¹tU) t`⁵⁹²t⁵⁹³Zi g⁵⁹⁴šL t⁵⁹⁵dtj nZ⁵⁹⁶vi t⁵⁹⁷Pōv Kti tQb Aw⁵⁹⁸ii t⁵⁹⁹di L⁶⁰⁰ij y⁶⁰¹kv⁶⁰²vj gav| R⁶⁰³wg AvZ⁶⁰⁴hv⁶⁰⁵tai Rb` Zvi k⁶⁰⁶ji em⁶⁰⁷oi t⁶⁰⁸jvKRb⁶⁰⁹tK

GUvB Bmj vgx wearb| Avi G weartbi gva`tg l qvwi`tkiv th gvij Kvbv jvf Kti Zv eva`Zvgj-K| GtZ l qvwi`tki Kej Kiv Ges m`S n l qv Ri`ax l kZ`bq| GKRB cĀZeÜx l AwUw=K ntj l Zvi cĀc` m`úEi Ask tm cvte| Bmj vgx DĒiwaKvi bwiZ Abjvfti tm H Rvigi `ea Askx`vi | Avj m& ZvUAvj v KZ`R uba`m Z gxi vm AvBb h_vh_fite Avj m& mxi vfti Lvi gta` cij b Kivi e`vcvfti mvearbZv Ae j`b Kiv Ri`ax| Gme e`vcvfti AmvearbZv l `k_l` cĀk B Avj m& Avt`tki cwi cš| DĒiwaKvi t`i cĀc` Ask m`úK`Avj -KzAvtbi tNvl Yv ntj v, òAvj m&tZvgvft` i mšlb m`úÜ ubt`R w`tqtQb, GK cš`i Ask `B Kb`vi Astki mgvb; mKš`tKej Kb`v `B-Gi AwaK_vKtj Zvt`i Rb` cwi Z`³ m`úEi `B-ZZxqvsk, Avi gvĪ GK Kb`v_vKtj Zvi Rb` AaBk| Zvi mšlb_vKtj Zvi wZv-gvZv cĀZ`tki Rb` cwi Z`³ m`úEi GK-lôvsk; tm wbtmšlb ntj Ges wZv-gvZv DĒiwaKvi x ntj Zvi gvZvi Rb` GK-ZZxqvsk; Zvi fivB-tevb_vKtj gvZvi Rb` GK-lôvsk; G meB tm hv l wmqvZ Kti Zv t`l qvi Ges FY cwi`tkvftai ci | tZvgvft`i wZv l mšlb t`i gta` DcKvfti tK tZvgvft`i wBKUzi Zv tZvgiv AeMZ bn| wBōqB GUv Avj m& wearb; Avj m& me`A, cĀAvqq|⁴²⁶ G cĀt½ Avj -KzAvtbi Aci AvqvftZ Avj m&ZvUAvj v etj b, òtZvgvft`i `t`i cwi Z`³ m`úEi AaBk tZvgvft`i Rb`, hv` Zvt`i tKvb mšlb bv_vtK Ges Zvt`i mšlb_vKtj tZvgvft`i Rb` Zvt`i cwi Z`³ m`úEi GK-PZzBsk; l wmqvZ cij b Ges FY cwi`tkvftai ci | tZvgvft`i mšlb bv_vKtj Zvt`i Rb` tZvgvft`i cwi Z`³ m`úEi GK-PZzBsk, Avi tZvgvft`i mšlb_vKtj Zvt`i Rb` tZvgvft`i cwi Z`³ m`úEi GK-Aógvsk; tZvgiv hv l wmqvZ Ki te Zv t`l qvi ci Ges FY cwi`tkvftai ci | hv` wZv-gvZv l mšlb nxb tKvb cja`l A_ev bvi xi DĒiwaKvi x_vtK Zvi GK `ewcĪq fivB A_ev fM`e Zte cĀZ`tki Rb` GK-lôvsk| Zvi AwaK ntj mKtj mg Askx`vi nte GK-ZZxqvsk; GUv hv l wmqvZ Kiv nq Zv t`l qvi Ges FY cwi`tkvftai ci, hv` Kvi l Rb` ywZKi bv nq| GUv Avj m& ubt`R, Avj m& me`A, mnbkxj |⁴²⁷ GQvovl gxi vm mspuśl GKwaK AvqvftZ gnvb Avj m& etj b|⁴²⁸ ni`xtm

clvmtZ G NUvvi m`ú Kti | (`wbK cĀg Avtj v, XvKv: 02 AvMó 2015, c., 9)

Q) cĀZeÜx e`w³ iv m`úEi tZ DĒiwaKvi t`tk ewĀZ nt`Q| (tgrt Avej evkvi, òcĀZeÜxt` i Kgms`vb l m`úEi tZ AwaKvi ó Avgiv Kitev Rq, cĀ³, 21Zg msl`v, tdeqvi x-gvP©2015, c., 2)

426 يُوصِيكُمُ اللَّهُ فِيكُمْ لِلتَّكْرِ . مِثْلَ حَظِّ الْأُنثَيَيْنِ فَإِنْ كُنَّ نِسَاءً فَوْقَ اثْنَتَيْنِ فَلَهُنَّ ثُلُثَا مَا تَرَكَ وَإِنْ كَانَتْ وَاحِدَةً فَلَهَا النِّصْفُ وَلَا يُؤْيِي لِكُلِّ وَاحِدٍ مِّنْهُمَا الشُّسُّ مِمَّا تَرَكَ لَهَا وَلَدًا فَإِنْ لَّمْ يَكُنْ لَهَا وَلَدٌ وَوَرِثَهُ آبَاؤُهَا فَلَا مَهَّ الثُّلُثُ فَإِنْ كَانَتْ لِحَوَّةً فَلَا مَهَّ الشُّسُّ مِنْ بَعْدِ وَصِيَّةٍ يُوصِي بِهَا أَوْ ذَيْنَ آبَاؤِكُمْ وَأَبْنَاؤُكُمْ تَدْرُونَ أَيُّهُمْ أَقْرَبُ لَكُمْ تَعْقِرِيصَةَ مِّنَ اللَّهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَلِيمًا حَكِيمًا Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 11

427 وَلَكُمْ نِصْفُ تَوَاكٍ أَرْوَاكُمْ إِنْ لَّمْ يَكُنْ لَهَا وَلَدٌ فَإِنْ كَانَ لَهَا وَلَدٌ فَلَكُمْ الرُّبْعُ مِمَّا تَرَكَ مِنْ بَعْدِ وَصِيَّةٍ يُوصِي بِهَا أَوْ ذَيْنَ وَلَهَا نِصْفًا مِمَّا تَرَكَ مِنْ بَعْدِ وَصِيَّةٍ يُوصِي بِهَا أَوْ ذَيْنَ وَإِنْ كَانَ رَجُلٌ يُورِثُ كِلَا أَوْ امْرَأَةً وَلَهُ أَخٌ أَوْ أُخْتُ فَلِكُلِّ وَاحِدٍ مِّنْهُمَا الشُّسُّ فَإِنْ كَانُوا أَكْثَرًا فَهُمْ شُرَكَاءُ فِي الثُّلُثِ مِنْ بَعْدِ وَصِيَّةٍ يُوصِي بِهَا أَوْ ذَيْنَ غَيْرَ مَضَارٍّ وَصِيَّةٍ مِّنَ اللَّهِ فَإِنَّ كِلَيْمَ حَلِيمٌ Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 12

428 ذِكِّ حُدُودِ اللَّهِ وَمَنْ يُطِغِمْ وَرَسُولَهُ يُنْجِلهُ جَذَاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا وَتِلْكَ الْقُورُ الْأَعْظِيمُ òGBme Avj m& uba`m Z mxi v| tK N Avj m&l ZvU iv mftj i AvbMz` Kij Avj m&ZvtK `wLj Kiteb RvbftZ, hv` cv` t`tk b`x cĀwvZ; tmLvtb Zv iv`vq nte Ges GUv gnv mvdj `|ò (Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 13)

h_vh_fiṭe gviṣm eĒṭbi cĀZ , iazṭiṣc Kiv nṭqtQ| Ave-ūivqiv (iv.) t_ṭK eWYṢ| wZub
etjb, iṣmj-jm&(mv.) etjṭQb: Avig gŏgbṭ`i wBKU Zvṭ`i cĀṭYi tṭqI AwaK wĀq| th
e`w³ ab m`ú` tiṭL gviṣ hvq Zvi ab m`ú` Zvi AvmveMY⁴²⁹ jvf Kiṭe| Avi th e`w³ FY
tiṭL gviṣ hvq AvigB ne Zvi AwffveK| mziṣ Avgvi KvṭQB thb Zv Pvl qv nq|⁴³⁰ nṭ`xm
kixṭd Avṭiv GṭmṭQ, Beḅ Aveṣm (iv.) mṭĤ bex (mv.) t_ṭK eWYṢ| wZub etjb: cĀc`sk Zvi
nK`vṭii KvṭQ tcšwQṭq `v| | Gici hv Aemkó `vKṭe Zvi gviṣ K nṭe Zvi wBKUZg cjaḅ
e`w³|⁴³¹ I qwi kx m`ú`E eĒṭbi , iazṭiṣc Kṭi nṭ`xm Avṭiv GṭmṭQ, Ave-ūivqiv (iv.) mṭĤ
bex (mv.) t_ṭK eWYṢ| wZub etjṭQb, gŏgbṭ`i tKD FY tiṭL gviṣ tMṭj Zv Av`vq Kiv

وَمِنْهُمْ مَّنْ عَدَا اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ وَيَتَعَدَّ حُدُودَهُ يُدْخِلُهُ نَارًا خَالِدًا فِيهَا وَلَهُ عَذَابٌ مُّهِينٌ
iṣmj i Aeva` nṭj Ges Zvi wbaḅi Z mṣv j sNḅ Kiṭj wZub ZvṭK AwMz wḅṭyc Kiṭeb; tmLvṭb tm
`vq nṭe Ges Zvi Rb` j vĀbr`vqK kw`l iṭqtQ|0 (Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 14)

Ges tZvṣiv DĒiwaKivṭ`i cĀc` m`ú` m`ú`YṢc fyY Kṭi tdj,0 (Avj -
KzAvb, 89 : 19)

DĒiwaKiv mWkfiṭe eUṭbi wḅ`Rbv m`ú`K Avj -KzAvb ejv nṭqtQ,

وَلِيُخْشِ الَّذِينَ تَرَكُوا مِنْ خَلْفِهِمْ ذُرِّيَةً ضِيعًا خَافُوا عَلَيْهِمْ فَلْيَتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَلْيَقُولُوا قَوْلًا سَدِيدًا

0Zvṣiv thb fq Kṭi th, Amnvq mšṭb wQṭb tQṭo tMṭj Zvṣiv Zvṭ`i mṭU DiiMontZ| mziṣ Zvṣiv
thb Avj wḅK fq Kṭi Ges mšMz K_v etj |0 (Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 9)

G AvqṭZi w`lwi Z e`vL`vi ci Beṭb Zvṣiv (i.) th gZ cKvk Kṭib Zvi fvev`ḡj tKvb gZzk`vq
`vKv Ae`vq I mṣṭZi gvaṭg th m`ú`E eUṭbi ṭyṭĤ thb Aek`B wR mšṭbṭ`i K_v tLqj i vL
nq| ZvṭK Amnvq Ae`vq m`ú`E t_ṭK eWĀZ Kṭi gZzk`vq Avṭkciṭk Ae`vKvix AvZḡq-`Rb ev
BqvZḡ ḡgmKbṭK m`ú`E i GK ZZxqvṭki AwaK m`ú`E I mṣṭZ bv Kṭi | (m`ú`v bv cwi l` KZṢ
AbṣyZ, Beṭb Rvexi Zvṣiv (i.), Zvdmṭi Zvṣiv kixd, L. 8g, XvKv: Bdvēv, 1994, c., 75)

AvqṭZ Ab`T GṭmṭQ, Avj wḅ evYr-

يَسْتَعْتُونَكَ قُلْ يُغْنِيكُمْ فِي الْكَلَالَةِ إِنْ أَمَرُوا هَلْكَ لَيْسَ لَهُ وَلَدٌ وَلَهُ أُخْتٌ فَلَهَا نِصْفُ مَا تَرَكَ وَهُوَ يَرِثُهَا إِنْ لَمْ
يَكُنْ لَهَا وَلَدٌ فَإِنْ كَانَتَا اثْنَتَيْنِ فَلَهُمَا ثَمَانٌ مِمَّا تَرَكَ وَإِنْ كَانُوا إِخْوَةً رَجَالًا وَنِسَاءً فَلِلَّذَكَرِ مِثْلُ حَظِّ الْأُنثَيَيْنِ يُبَيِّنُ
اللَّهُ لَكُمْ أَنْ تَضِلُّوا وَاللَّهُ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

0ṭjṭK tZvṣiv wBKU e`v RvḅZ Pṣq| ej, wZv-gvZvṣiv wḅtmšṭb e`w³ mṭU tZvṣiv`iṭK Avj wḅ
e`v Rvḅṭ`QbN tKvb cjaḅ gviṣ tMṭj tm hṭw mšṭbṣv nq Ges Zvi GK fiMw`ṭK Zṭe Zvi Rṭb`
cwi Z`³ m`ú`E i AaṢk, Ges tm hṭw mšṭbṣv nq Zṭe Zvi fiB Zvi DĒiwaKiv nṭe| (Avj -
KzAvb, 4 : 176) eṣvix kixṭdi Aa`vqi AbṭyQṭ` Avṭj vPbv Kiv nṭqtQ| (Bgig eṣvix (i.), mṣv
eṣvix, (m`ú`v.), XvKv: Bdvēv, 2004, AbṭyQ` -2353, L. 7g, c., 336)

429 AvZḡq ev tMṭxq GK ev GKwaK cjaḅ hviv cy` Aeḅ ḅḅ Kṭi I mṣvḅ` Kṭi, gZ e`w³ i GK ev GKwaK
cjaḅ AvZḡq hviv gZ e`w³ i m`ú`E i DĒiwaKiv mṭĤ jvf Kṭi | (Av. d. e. Ave`jy nK dmi`x I
Ab`vḅ` (m`ú`v.), Bmj vḡx wēkṭKvI (L. 3q), XvKv: Bdvēv, 2000, c., 166)

430 حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ إِسْرَائِيلَ عَنْ أَبِي حَصِينٍ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ
قَالَ قَالَ لِلنَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ أَنَا أَوْلَى بِرَأْسِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ مِنْ أَدْفُسِهِمْ فَمَنْ مَاتَ وَتَرَكَ مَالًا فَلِمَا لَهُ لِمَوْلَى
أَوْ صَيَّاعًا فَأَنَا وَلِيُّهُ فَلَا دَعَى لَهُ الْكُلُّ الْعِيَالُ Bgig eṣvix (i.), mṣv eṣvix, (m`ú`v.),
XvKv: Bdvēv, 2012, AbṭyQ` -2801, nṭ`xm bs-6176, L. 10g, c., 164

431 حَدَّثَنَا مُوسَى بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ حَدَّثَنَا وَهَيْبٌ حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ طَاوُسٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا عَنْ النَّبِيِّ
صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ أَلْحَقُوا الْفَرَائِضَ بِرَأْسِهَا قَمَا بَقِيَ فَهُوَ لِأَوْلَى رَجُلٍ نَكَر
Bgig eṣvix (i.), mṣv eṣvix, (m`ú`v.), XvKv: Bdvēv, 2012, cwiṭ`Q` -2801, nṭ`xm bs-6177, L. 10g, c., 164

Avgrv |Rαq| Avi th ab-mαú` ti tL tMj Zv DĒiwaKvi x` i Rb` |⁴³² DĒiwaKvi mαútk`
Avi l |KQzv` xmi evYx cĀh/μtg Ztj aiv nj |⁴³³

432 عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ كَانَ يُؤْتَى بِالرَّجُلِ الْمَقْفَى عَلَيْهِ النَّيْنُ فَيَسْأَلُ هَلْ تَرَكَ لِدِينِهِ فَضْلًا فَإِنْ حُدِّثَ أَنَّهُ تَرَكَ وَفَاءَ صَلَّيْ وَلَا قَالَ لِمُسْلِمِينَ صَلُّوا عَلَيَّ صَاحِبِكُمْ فَلَمَّا فَتَحَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ الْفَتْوحَ قَالَ أَنَا لَى بِالْمُؤْمِنِينَ مِنْ أَنفُسِهِمْ فَمَنْ نُوْفِيَ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فَتَرَكَ دِينًا فَعَلَيَّ قَضَاؤُهُ وَمَنْ تَرَكَ مَا لَا فَلَورَدْتِهِ Bgig eļvix (i.), mnxn eļvix, (mαúv.), XvKv: Bdlev, 2012, cwi t`Q`-2811, nv`xm bs-6194, L. 10g, c., 171

433 I qmi tki |el qW GZUvB , i aZcY`th nv` xtm Gtm tQ

K) عن جابر بن عبد الله قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم (إذا استهل الصبي صلى عليه وورث)
nhi Z Rvtei (iv.) n tZ ewYz Av tQ, ivmj-jym&(mv.) etj tQb, ōberVz mšlb figó nI qvi mgq
|PrKvi | t j A_ |R mēZ Ae`vq figó nI qv cĀmWYz ntj , Zvi Rb` Qj vZz Rvbvhv Av`vq Ki tZ
n te Ges gxi vm t_ tK Zvi cĀc` Ask | tZ n te | ō (Bgig Be t b gvRv n (i.), mly t b Be t b gvRv n,
L. 2q, |KZvej Rvbvqh, eveygv Rv Av | d m mvj | Z Avj vZ | Z d vj , nv`xm bs-1508, Kvqtiv:
`vi a j nv`xm, 2005, c., 29)

L) Aci nv` xtm ivmj-jym&(mv.) etj b, عن علي بن أبي طلحة عن راشد عن أبي عامر الهوزني عن
المقدام الشامي قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم . والخال وارث من لا وارث له . يعقل عنه
ōhvi Rb` tKvb I qmi k tbB, Lj j Zvi I qmi k ; |Zvb Zvi mαúvEi DĒiwaKvi n te b Ges
Zv tK `vqgY Kite b | ō (Bgig Be t b gvRv n (i.), mly t b Be t b gvRv n, L. 2q, |KZvej | qvZ,
evez | qmZ Avj ij AvKj | Z..., nv`xm bs-2634, Kvqtiv: `vi a j nv`xm, 2005, c., 445)

N) لَبْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا عَنْ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ أَلْجِفْوَقْرَالْبَيْضَ بِأَهْلِهَا فَمَا بَقِيَ فَبُهِ
Aci GK nv` xtm Ave` jym Bebj Ave`im (iv.) t_ tK ewYz Av tQ th, ivmj-jym&
(mv.) etj tQb, ōI qmi m t` i tK Zv t` i cĀc` Ask | t q `v l | Gici hv Aewkó |Kte Zv gZ e`v i
| bKueZ | cĀj d ō Av m v e n t K | t q `v l | ō (Bgig eļvix (i.), mnxn eļvix, |KZvej d v i v q h x, evey
| g i v m j | q j | w` w g b Av e m n | q v D v a h x, nv`xm bs-6732, Kvqtiv: `vi a Be t b n i h g, 2010, c.,
804)

O) عَنْ عَامِرِ بْنِ سَعْدِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ عَادَنِي النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ عَامَ حَجَّةِ الْوَدَاعِ مِنْ مَرَضٍ
أَشْفَيْتُ مِنْهُ عِدَّ الْمَوْتِ فَقُلْتُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ بَلِّغْ بِي مِنَ الْوَجْعِ مَا تَرَى وَأَنَا تَوْ مَالٍ وَلَا رِيْدِي إِلَّا ابْنَةَ لِي
وَلَكُ أَفَأَنْصَلِقُ ذِي مَالِي قَالَ لَا قَالَ فَأَنْصَلِقُ بِرِشْطِهِ قَالَ التَّلَاثُ يَا سَعْدُ وَالتَّلَاثُ كَثِيرٌ ذَلِكَ أَنْ تَرَ
mv` Be b Ave` Bqin Bqv Be b K v h ō Av (iv.) m v` Be b Ave`
I qv` m (iv.) etj b, | e`v q n t` 3/4 i e Qi Av g gv i v Z K t i v M Av m v s l n t q g Z z i | b K u e Z | n t q c i o
Z L b i v m j - j y m & (m v .) A v g v t K t` L t Z A v t m b, Z L b A v g e j j v g, B q v i v m j - j y m & A v g v i t i v M | K
c h i q t c Ā t Q t Q Z v A v c i b t` L t Z c v t` Q b | A v g G K R b | e E e v b t j v K | A v g v i | q m i k n t` Q G K | U
g v l K b` v | A v g A v g v i m α ú t` i ` | Z - Z x q s k A v j m & i v` l q m` K v K t i | e | | Z v b e j t j b, b v |
A v g e j j v g, Z t e | K A t a R ? | Z v b e j t j b, t n m v ō , G K Z Z x q s k ` v b K i | G K - Z Z x q s k B A t b K
t e w k | Z v g t Z v g v i m š l b - m š l z t` i t K | e E e v b t i t L h v l G U v B D Ē g | G i P v t Z t h Z v g Z v t` i t K
| b t` ^ t i t L t M j t h Z v i v A t b` i | b K U n v Z t c t Z | w f` y v K t i | (B g i g e l v i x (i .) , m n x n e l v i x ,
(m α ú v .) , X v K v : B d l e v , 2 0 1 2 , c w i t` Q` - 2 1 5 8 , n v` x m b s - 3 6 5 2 , L . 6 ō , c . , 4 5 5)

P) حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ بُكَيْرٍ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ عَنْ عُقَيْلٍ عَنِ شُهَابِ بْنِ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ
أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ كَانَ يُؤْتَى بِالرَّجُلِ الْمُتَوَفَّى عَلَيْهِ النَّيْنُ فَيَسْأَلُ هَلْ تَرَكَ لِدِينِهِ فَضْلًا
فَإِنْ حُدِّثَ أَنَّهُ تَرَكَ لِمُسْلِمِينَ صَلُّوا عَلَيَّ صَاحِبِكُمْ فَلَمَّا فَتَحَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ الْفَتْوحَ قَالَ أَنَا لَى بِالْمُؤْمِنِينَ مِنْ أَنفُسِهِمْ فَمَنْ نُوْفِيَ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فَتَرَكَ دِينًا فَعَلَيَّ قَضَاؤُهُ وَمَنْ تَرَكَ مَا لَا فَلَورَدْتِهِ
Bqin Bqv Be b eļvix (i.)..... Ave`v i v q i v (iv.) t_ tK ewYz th, ivmj-jym&(mv.)-Gi Kv tQ FYMō l

eZgvb mgvtRi tĉvvcU mekkl Y Kij t`Lv hvq cĀZeÜxt` i Rwg `Lj Kivi Rb` newfbæ`w³
newfbæi Ktgi cui Kíbv I tPón Kti _vtK| G aiþbi wi tcvU newfbæcwi Kiv cĀKvKZ ntq
_vtK|⁴³⁴ cĀZeÜx, Amnvq I BqvZg e`w³mn th Kvi I m`ú` A%æafvte `Lj wKsev tFvM
Kivi e`vcvti Bmj vtg wþlavÁv i tqtQ| Avj -KzAvþb ejv ntqtQ, ðth e`w³ Ab`vqfvte GK
weNZ Rwg `Lj Kti wKqvgtZi w`þb Zvi Mj vq tm Rwg Svj tq t`qv nte|⁴³⁵

gj-Z DĒi waKviti i gva`tg I qvwi kiv th gvij Kiv jvf Kti Zv Avj wnt cÿ t`tK gvgvswZ
weav| GtZ Kvþiv wB`^AwfgZ I Abgvþbi wfvĒtZ GUV cui eZB-cwieaB Kivi tKvb
AwaKvi tbB| GtZ I qvwi kt`i Key Kiv Ges m`sz nI qv Riæix bq| hw` tKn `úóZ etj
th, tm Zvi Ask tþte bv Zey AvBbZt tm wþRi Astki gvij K ntq hvq| gvi vmi G
gvij Kivvi tÿtĀ cĀZeÜx meþj i gta` tKvb cv`R` tbB|

tKvb gZ e`w³tK (Rvbvhi Rb`) Avbv ntj , wZwb wRÁmv Kitzb, tm wK FY cwiþkva Kivi gZ
AwZwi³ wKQztiþL tMtQ? hw` ejv nZ th, tm FY cwiþkva Kivi gZ m`ú` tiþL tMtQ, Zvntj
wZwb Zvi Rvbvhi coþZb| Ab`vq wZwb gvij gvþ` i ej tZb, tZvgiv tZvgv` i mv_xi Rvbvhi co|
Zvici Avj wntLb Zvi Rb` AmsL` weRtqi ðvi Ltj w`tj b, ZLb wZwb ej tj b, Awg gvgvþ` i
wþRt` i tPtqI tewk NwbóZi| mÿZivis gvgvþ` i gta` th tKD FY tiþL gviv hvte, Zv cwiþkva
Kivi `vqZj Avqvi-B| Avi th e`w³ m`ú` tiþL hvte, Zv Zvi DĒi waKvixiv cvte| (Bvgv eÿvix
(i.), mnxn eÿvix, (m`úv.), Xiv: Bdvev, 2006, cwiþ`Q`-2105, nv`xm bs-4980, L. 9g, c.,
103)

Q) حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا غُنْدَرٌ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْمُذَكِّيرِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ جَابِرَ بْنَ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ رَضِيَ
اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ نَخَلَ عَلِيُّ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ وَأَنَا مَرِيضٌ فَتَوَضَّعَ صَبَّ عَلَيَّ أَوْ قَالَ صَبُّوا عَلَيَّ
لَكَ فَفَكَتُ لَا يَرْتَدِّي إِلَّا كَلَالَةً فَكَيْفَ الْمِيرَاثُ فَتَنَزَّلَتْ آيَةُ الْفَرَائِضِ .
(i.).....Rwei Beþ Ave`jvn (iv.) t`tK ewYZ| wZwb etj b, bex (mv.) Avqvi KvþQ
cĀek Kij b, ZLb Awg wQj vg Amy`| wZwb Ah-Kij b| Gici Avqvi kixti Dci Ahí-cwb
wQvUþq w`tj b| wKsev eYþvKvix etj þQb, Gici wZwb Dcw`Z tjvKt` i etj þQb, Zvi kixti cwb
wQvUþq `vl | dtj Awg tPZbv wdti tcj vg| Awg ej jvg, Kvj vj vn&(wZvI tbB, mšþbl tbB)
e`Zix Avqvi tKvb I qvwi m tbB| mÿZivis Avqvi cui Z`³ m`ú` wKfvte eĒb Kiv nte? ZLb
dvi vtqh m`úwKZ AvqvZ bwhj nq| (Bvgv eÿvix (i.), mnxn eÿvix, (m`úv.), Xiv: Bdvev,
2006, cwiþ`Q`-2270, nv`xm bs-5274, L. 9g, c., 257)

434 44 eQi eq`v gvn`v LvZb bvtg GK ewx cĀZeÜxi wZvfvUv `Lj Kivi Rb` Zvi AvZwq-`Rb tRvi
cĀPón Pjvt`Q| GRb` newfbæwþZb, nZvi úgnk I Mpe`x Kti I ivLvi Lei cĀKvK cvI qv hvq
MvRxcþi i Kivwqvq| (`wB BĒĒdvK, 31 gvP`2014Bs)

435 مَنْ أَخَذَ شَيْئًا مِنَ الْأَرْضِ ظَلَمًا نَقَبَ يَطْوِقُهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ مِنْ سَبْعِ أَرْضِينَ
wKZvej gvijKiv, eveyZvni wgh hjw, nv`xm bs-1610, Kvqþiv: `viæBeþb nvhg, 2010, c., 461

I ô Aa'iq

Bmj vtg cĀZeÜxt` i ghP v

gnvb Avj un& mĀw ĩntmte gvbĵl i ghP v mevi Dcti tm tnvK cĀZeÜx ĩKsev ĩfmeK| gvbĵl i cĀZeÜx Ae ĩv Avj un&KZĪ tcti Z GK cixyv ntZ cvti | cĀZeÜx mšĵbi Rb`l nqZ tKvb ĩbqvqZ Avj un&ĩbaĪY Kĵi tQb| Kvi l Mĵn cĀZeÜxt` i cvMĵq Avj un&AvfĵveKĵi cixyv KiĵZ cvtib| tm KviĵY AvfĵveK ĩKsev cĀZeÜZivq Avmĵš tKDB tKvb i Kg nZivk cĀKvk bv Kĵi Avj un& KZÁZv cĀKvk Kiv evĀbixq| gvbĵĵK KZÁZv cĀKvk Kivi Rb` gnvb Avj un& ZvĀAvjv etjb, ðhviv Zvĵi Dci mec` AvcĀZZ ntj etj, ðAvgiv tZv Avj un&B Ges ĩbĀZfĵte Zvĵi ĩtKB cĀveZĀKvix|¹ G melĵq ĩvmj-jm&(mv.) etj tQb, ðtKvb gĵĵtbi Rxeĵb tKvb msKU AvcĀZZ ntj ev Z`gĵĵKQvAvcĀZZ ntj Gi gvaĵg Avj un&Zvi ghP vi ĩli DbĀZ Kĵi t`b|² cĀZeÜxt` i tK mĵavi Y gvbĵl i b`vq mĀwi tkĀ Rxe ĩntmte h_vh_ ghP v cĀvb ev mĵĵb ĩtZ nte| cĀZeÜx ntj l Bmj vtgi ĩkĵv gvdK Zvi cĀZ tKvibĵc AegvbbvKi ĩw Avĵi v c Kiv hvte bv| gvbĵĵK Kó ev AghP vi cĀkæi ĩvmj-jm&(mv.) etj b, tLv vi Kmg, tm gĵĵb ntZ cvĵte bv| tLv vi Kmg, tm gĵĵb ntZ cvĵte bv| tLv vi Kmg, tm gĵĵb ntZ cvĵte bv| ĩRÁvm Kiv ntj v tK tn ĩvmj- (mv.)? cĀZ DĒti ĩvmj- (mv.) etj b, hviv cĀZteKx Zvi Kó t`tK ĩbivc` bv|³ cĀZeÜxt` i tK Avj un& ZvĀAvjv meĵkl ghP vi AvĀKvix Kĵi tQb| Avj -KĵAvĵb ejv ntqĵQ, ðhviv `ĵĵ, hviv cĀwZ Ges hviv A_`mĵvĵh` Amg_` Zvĵi tKvb Aciva bvB, hv` Avj un&l ĩvmĵi cĀZ Zvĵi AvewĵkĀ AbjvM_vĵK| hviv mrKgĒivqY Zvĵi meĵĵx AvfĵĵvMi tKvb tnZztbB; Avj un&ĵgĵkxj, cig `qvj yĵ⁴ gvbĵl i ghP v mĵĵK`Avj -KĵAvĵb ejv ntqĵQ, ðAvig tZv Av`g-mšĵbĵK ghP v `vb Kĵi wQ; ĩĵ l mgĵ` Zvĵi PjvPĵi evnb ĩtqmwQ; Zvĵi tK DĒg ĩi hK `vb Kĵi wQ Ges Avig hvĵi tK mĀw Kĵi wQ Zvĵi AĵbĵKi Dci Zvĵi tK tkĀZj ĩtqmwQ|⁵ AmnvĵĵK mnvqZv `vb l Zvĵi meĵZK mnĵhwmZvi melĵq ĩvmj- (mv.) etj tQb, ðtZigiv `ĵĵĵi gĵS AvĵĵK AĵšĵY Ki| tKbbv `ĵĵĵi t`vĀvi KviĵYB tZivĵĵi tK ĩi hK cĀvb Kiv nq Ges mĵvĵh` Kiv

1 Avj -KĵAvb, 2 : 156 *يٰۤاَيُّهَا الَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُوْا صَابِرُوْا وَاٰتُوا بِالْحَقِّ وَاٰتُوا بِالْحَقِّ وَاٰتُوا بِالْحَقِّ*

2 Bgvg Avng` Beb nvĵĵ (i.), gĵvĵĵ` Avng`, L. 60, nv`xm bs-24038, Kvĵĵiv: `viĵ nv`xm, 1995, c., 43

3 عن أبي شريح أن النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم قال والله لا يؤمن والله لا يؤمن والله لا يؤمن قيل ومن يا رسول الله قال الذي لا يؤمن بالله ولا باليوم الآخر ولا بالرسول ولا بالآخرة ولا بالقرآن ولا باليوم الآخر ولا باليوم الآخر ولا باليوم الآخر

4 *لَيْسَ عَلَى الضُّعْفَاءِ وَلَا عَلَى الْمَرْضَىٰ وَلَا عَلَى الَّذِينَ لَا يَجِدُونَ مَا يُنْفِقُونَ حَرَجٌ إِذَا نَصَحُوا اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ مَا عَلَى الْمُحْسِنِينَ مِنْ سَبِيلٍ وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَّحِيمٌ* Avj -KĵAvb, 9 : 91

5 *وَلَقَدْ كَرَّمْنَا بَنِي آدَمَ وَحَمَلْنَاهُمْ فِي الْبَرِّ وَالْبَحْرِ. وَرَزَقْنَاهُمْ مِنَ الطَّيِّبَاتِ وَفَضَّلْنَاهُمْ عَلَى كَثِيرٍ مِّمَّنْ خَلَقْنَا تَفْضِيلًا* Avj -KĵAvb, 17 : 70

nq|ô ivmj- (mv.) Avil etjb, ôAvng wK tZvgv` i tK RvbwZx` i m`útk®AewZ Kie bv?
(Zviv nõj) cãZ`K `gP e`w³ Ges Ggb e`w³ hvtk `gP gtb Kiv nq| tm hv` Avj mñ b vtg
Kmg Kti Zvntj Zv wZwb cY®Kti t`b| (wZwb Avtiv etjb) Avng wK tZvgv` i tK
Rvnbwvxt` i m`útk®AewZ Kie bv? (Zviv nõj) cãZ`K ifp `fve, KwWb ü`q I `wPK
e`w³ |ô

eZgVb mgvR cãZeÛt` i tK tKvb tKvb tytI gvbv wntmte h_vh_ m`yb I ghPv t` I qv nq
bv| wvFbwMtel Yv ms`vi cãZte`b I `wbK cwKvi msev` chPj vPbv Kitj cãZeÛt` i
cãZ AghPvKi I AegvbbvKi Ae`vi wPÎ cvl qv hvq|⁸ Bmj vtgi wbt` Rbv Abjvqx wZv-
gvZv cãZeÛx mštb i kvvwi K I gvbwmK Dbqtb i m`e`v wvöZ Ki te, hvZ mštb mgvR-
msmvti m`yb I ghPv wbtq Pj vtdiv Kitj cvti | Avj -KzAvb mštb i g½j vt` qcZv-gvZvtK
cã`v wKwL tqô, ôGes hviv cã`v Kti, ôtn Avgv` i cãZcvj K! Avgv` i Rb` Ggb `x I
mštb-mšZ `vb Ki hviv nte Avgv` i Rb` bqbçwZKi Ges Avgv` i gfvKx` i Rb`
Abjvi YthvM`|ô Bmj vgb cãtg mKj wki mštb` i tetP `vKvi AwKvi tNv Yv Kti tQ|
cãPxb mgvR thLv b gvbe mštbK wKó.gtb Kiv nZ tmLv b Bmj vg tNv Yv Kti tQ,
ô` wv t` i f tq tZvgv tZvgv` i mštbw Mtk nZ`v Ki te bv, AvngB tZvgv` i tK I Zv` i tK
wi hK w` tq `wK|ô¹⁰

Bmj vgx wbgbwZ Abjvvti cãZeÛx mštb i Lvl qv` vl qv, evm`vb, tcvkvK-cwi`Q`, wPwKrmv,
cãZcvj b Ges wK`v-`x`v ZËyevb cãZvU gvbv i Rb` eva`Zvgj-K (di h)|ô¹¹ cãZeÛt` i
ghPv cãZôvq Bmj vtgi Ab`Zg cãvb Ae`vb nj Zvt` i mjk`v I gvbwmK wKvK mva`bi

6 بَغْوِي ضُعَاعَكُمْ فَإِنَّمَا تُرْزِقُونَ وَتُنصَرُونَ بِضُعْفَانِكُمْ Bvgv Ave`vD` (i.), mbytb Ave`vD`, L. 3q, evey
dx Bwšhwi b wei ahvj j LvBij I qv hvAvdwwZ, nv`xm bs-2594, Kvqti v: `vi aj nv`xm, 2010, c., 1123

7 أَلَا أُخْبِرُكُمْ بِأَهْلِ الْجَنَّةِ، كُلٌّ ضَعِيفٌ مُتَضَاعِفٌ ، لَوْ أَقْسَمَ عَلَيَّ لَأَتَّبِرَهُ، أَلَا أُخْبِرُكُمْ بِأَهْلِ النَّارِ كُلُّ عَدْلٌ جَوَاطِ
أَلَا أُخْبِرُكُمْ بِأَهْلِ النَّارِ كُلُّ عَدْلٌ جَوَاطِ Bvgv elvix (i.), mnx elvix, evey wKewi, nv`xm bs-6071, Kvqti v: `vi æBe`b nvhg, 2010,
c., 734

8 K) e_ovi 3 ewai cãZeÛx Zvt` i Zvj i AvPto t` qvtj wPÎvsKb GtK ZvK j wMtq w` tqô nvRvtiv gvbvtK |
Zvt` i wbcly nvtZi tQvqvq dZv DVtQ bv` wK me wPÎ I tj Lv| AvKvi -BwšZ Zviv tevSvtj b is Zvj i
AvPto Zviv AvMvgvZ Avtiv eo ntZ Pvb| (`wbK BtÉdvK, XvKv: 05 wWtm`f 2015Bs, c., 7)

L) ôgvbwmK tiwM I mvgwRK `wófwi`ô bvgK wktivvtg evj nttqô, Amy' gvbv i Rb` Ab`Zg `iaZcY®
Aej`b nj cwi evi I mgvRi ggZcY® wófwi` I mü`q mrvqZv| gvbwmK tiwM` i tytI K_wU Avi I
teik Kti cãhvR`| wv`el ga`g Avtqi t`k_wj i Ae`vB AwK msKUrçbæej wtkIÁiv gtb Ktib|
côirc` Ges tytI wtkI Kws`viv`Obæcwi ewi K I mvgwRK `wófwi` mvgwMk cwi w`wZtZ Avi I RvUj
Kti Zvj tQ| Avi bvx I wki vB th Gi mePvBtZ eo fZtFwX Zvi ejvi Atçyv ivtL bv| cwi Phf
Afie, ht`vch` wPwKrmv Afie, cwi evti i mgv` Afie I mvgwRK mtPZbZvi Afie| (`wbK
BtÉdvK, XvKv: 18 At±vei 2015Bs, m`uv` Kxq, c., 8)

9 وَيَلْبَسْ لَنَا مِنْ أَرْوَاجِنَا وَنَرِيَاتِنَا قِرَّةَ أَعْيُنٍ وَاجْعَلْنَا لِمَتَّقِينَ إِمَامًا Avj -KzAvb, 25 : 74

10 وَلَا تَقُولُوا أَوْلَادُكُمْ مِنْ إِمْلَاقٍ نَحْنُ نَرُزِقُكُمْ وَإِيَّاهُمْ Avj -KzAvb, 6 : 151

11 RvI qvni aj Kvj vg, ôAvj wgv mvtq` Beb nvmb bvRvdx-Gi ei vtZ, Dmj`Z&Zvi weqin (evsj v Abv`),
Zvve, c., 25

t_ŁK ci`uiŁK m=Űb KiŁe|¹⁷ G AwaKvi cŁvtbi gva'tg abx-Mixe, DPeboPz miv-Kvtj vi e'earib fŁj mevBŁK m=Űb KiŁe| Bmj vtg cŁZ'K gvbŁj i Rb" G m=Űb eva"Zivgj-K KŁi ŁQ| GB m=Űb ŁKvb w K t_ŁK yŁentj tm Zv i yvi Rb" i vŁŁi KvtQ eva"Zivgj-Kfite cŁc" nŁe|¹⁸ Bmj vtgi wŁZvq Ljxlv nhiZ Dgi dviak BebŰ LvEve (iv.) ZvŁ kumbvgŁj me gvbŁj i cŁZ mgvb mnvbŰwZ cŁkŁ KiŁZb| GQvovl wZvb AŰg, AvZŁ I APj Ł`i evqZŁ gjv t_ŁK fiY-Łcvl ŁYi e'e`v KiŁZb|¹⁹ I gi web LvEve (iv.) m=ŰŁK e'wŁZ AvŁQ wZvb ZvŁ kumbvgŁj mKj bvMwi KŁ`i AwaKvi mgvŁZ KiŁZb| GgbwK wZvb cŁZeŰt`i Rb" evqZŁ gjv t_ŁK LiŁPi Rb" e'e`v KŁi Ł`b| hŁŁZ KŁi mKj bvMwi K Zvi i vŁR" mgvb AwaKvi wŁŁq tetP_vKŁZ cvŁi |²⁰

gnvb Avj wŁZv B"OvqZ GB RMZ mwŁ KŁi ŁQb| i'aymwŁ KŁi B yvŁnŁvb tmŁi RMŁZi mKj MŁh, DcMŁh I byŁŁK wŁqŁŁYi gŁa" w Łq ZvŁ ŁkŁZ; wZvb cŁKvK KŁi b| tm Rb" wZvb Kvtiv gŁŁvŁcŁyŁ bb| Avevi Kvtiv KvtQ Revev wŁ KŁi b bv| mKj mwŁB Avj wŁŁ B"OvqZ i Łc cwi MŁh KŁi| ŁKvb mwŁŁK AeŁnjv Kiv `ŁvŁK AeŁnjv Kivi bvgvŁŁi | GKRb gvbŁj Rb"ŁZfite ev `MŁbvRvŁZ Kvi ŁY cŁZevŁZvi gZ Ae`vi `ŁKvi nŁq _vŁKb| `MŁbv wKsev cŁZeŰx nŁ qvi Dci RMŁZi ŁKvb gvbŁj i nŁZ ŁbB| G Rb" wCZv-gvZv I cŁZeŰx e'wŁZ `vqŁ bb| ZvB

nivŁZi cvŁŁQ bv| ZŁŁ Ł`Lvıbv Kivi Rb" Zvi gŁŁqı w`b ŁKŁU hvq| mvi w`b tm i Łq _vŁK| wZvb ŁKvb KvRI KŁi ŁZ cvŁi b bv| tm RbŁ t_ŁKB evŁ I kvımwıK cŁZeŰx| Avdmbvri gZ GiKg eŁ cŁZeŰx wki AvgŁŁ`i ŁŁk Amnıq Rıeb-hıcb KŁi ŁQ| wKŠ' GKUŁZŁeI fıj emvı tŁŁj Zvıvı `ŁeŰ ŁŁ nŁZ cvŁi| Zvıvı ŁŁki DbŁŁb fıgKvı vŁŁŁZ cvŁi| (`wŁK cŁg AvŁjv, XvKv: 30 RŁj 2013Bs)

- L) wıbvRcŁj ŁRjvq 13 eŁi eqmŁ GK evKcŁZeŰx wki nwiŁŁq ŁMŁj ZvŁK AwŁŁveK bv ŁcŁq ŁRjvi gŁ` Av'vŁZ nwmŁŁgi gva'tg Kvi vMŁi cvvŁbv nŁŁŁQ| (`wŁK cŁg AvŁjv, XvKv: 18 bŁŁŁŁ 2015Bs)
- M) cŁvbgsŁ ŁkL nıwıbv cŁZeŰx e'wŁZ`i AeŁnjv bv KŁi ŁZ ŁŁki RbMŁYi cŁZ Amvıv RvbŁq eŁj ŁQb, Zvıvı miKvi `elg`nxb mgvıR MoŁZ ZvŁ`i Rıebgıv DbŁŁb AŁxKvi ve×| cŁvbgsŁ eŁj b, ŁAwıg wKŁYK I AwŁŁveKmn meŁŁi gvbŁŁK AbŁıva KivŁ th, hıv Kvtiv ŁQŁj ev ŁgŁq cŁZeŰx nq ZŁe ZvŁK AeŁnjv KŁıeb bv|Ł (`wŁK BŁEŁvK, XvKv: 03 ŁmŁPŁŁ 2015Bs, c., 11)
- N) cŁZeŰx wZŁŁK Zvi fıv-Łevb Av`i hZŁeKŁıbv eis cŁqB gvıŁavi KŁi| (g'wŁ_B (ŁnRı) w`Ł, ŐwZŁ `ŁeŰ ŁŁ nŁZ PıvııŁ ŐAvıvı K_v Awıg eŁeŁ; evŁ cŁZeŰx gvbŁj i AwaKvi Av'vŁq Łmı GwŁŁfıŁKmxŁ evsŁ v`k ŁcŁŁYŁ, wıj vıv mıEıvı wZŁZ(m=Űvı.) XvKv: mıwı, ŁmŁPŁŁ 2013, c., 64)
- O) KŁŁqvi ŁŁj ZcŁjı hıvıv-evQıv Kivi bıŁg Łıv` Nıvıvı ci Nıvıvı `va KwiŁq ŁıŁ Pıgıfıte nqıwŁ Kiv nq KŁqK nıvıvı `y' cŁZeŰt`i | G mgq Amıy' nŁq GK cŁZeŰıvı gZŁ nq| Avıvı nŁq cŁŁb kZwıak cŁZeŰx| (`wŁK BŁEŁvK, XvKv: 17 GıvŁ 2015, c., 1)

17 Dr. ABM Mafijul Islam Patwary, *Elements of Human Rights and Legal Aids*, Dhaka: Humanist and Ethical Association of Bangladesh, 1993, p. 4-5

18 Muhammad Salahuddin, *Basic Human Rights in Islam*, Dhaka, 1992, p. 227-232

19 Avj wvŁ wkeŰ x łbvıvı, Avj -dviak, gıvıDıŁıv Lvıv (Abı), XvKv: Gg`w`qv j vBŁeıx, 1980, c., 313

20 Bvgı beex, Avj -gvRgı kvıŁj tgıvıŁve, AvevRıvıvı qı Bqıvıvı BeŁb gıvı gıvıvıvı b Avev Rıvıvıvı, `eiaŁ: `vıaj wŁKi, 1997, c., 11

c0ZeUxt` i tK Aetnj v bv Kti I Zvt` i tK h_vh_fvte ghP v t` lqv Bmj vg vbt` RkZ GKwU
 Avgj | mgvR t` Lv hvq th, mY' A tK gvby c0ZeUxt` i mvgtb vbtRt` i tK0Zj cKvk Kti
 c0ZeUxt` i tnq c0ZcbuKti | GtZ gj-Z Avj un&c0E mvgve xZvtK t0vU Kiv nq Avi vbtRtK
 vbtq AnsKvi ev `cKiv nq| Gifc `cKiv Bmj vtg vbt x| cweI KzAvtb Avj un&etj b,
 0fe0 `cfti wePiY Kwi l bv; Zvg tZv KLbB c`fti fe0 we`xY©KiZ cvite bv Ges
 D"PZvq Zvg KLbB ceZ c0Y nZ cvite bv|0²¹ i vmj-jun&(mv.) G vel tq etj b, 0vbK0.
 ev`v tm th vbtRtK eo gtb Kti Ges mvgv AvZvg Kti |0²² i vmj- (mv.) Avi l etj t0b,
 0RvbeZ I Rvnbuigi gta` wev` nj | Rvnbuig ejj, Avgvi gta` J xZ` AnsKvi x tjtKiv
 _vKte| Avi RvbeZ ejj, Avgvi gta` `gP I `wi `a e`w³ iv _vKte| AZtci Avj un&Dftqi
 gta` dvqmij v Kij b GBfite th, Zvg RvbeZ Avgvi ingZ, tZvgvi 0v iv Avig hvi c0Z B"Qv
 AbM0 Kie| Avi Zvg Rvnbuig Avgvi kvw`l tZvgvi 0v iv Avig hvK B"Qv kvw`l w`e| tZvgvt` i
 DftqKB cwi cY©Kiv Avgvi `wqZ|0²³ kvw`l Kfite hviv mY' I `vfmeK Zv iv c0ZeUxt` i tK
 AnsKvi I Aetnj v Kti _vtKb| AnsKvi xK Avj un&Zv0Avj v c0` Ktib bv| AnsKvi xt` i
 Avj un&cweI KzAvb wevfbv`v b mveavb Kti w`tq t0b| AnsKvi i Kzj m`utK©GKwaK
 AvqvZ Avj -KzAvb kixtd vbt` Rbv i tq t0|²⁴

wcZv-gvZv, AvZvg-`Rb I Amnvq` i c0Z m0`envi i vbt` Rbv w`tq gnvb Avj un&etj b,
 0tZvgiv Avj un& Bev`Z Kite I tKvb wK0ZK Zv iv kixK Kite bv; Ges wcZv-gvZv, AvZvg-
 `Rb, BqvZvg, AfveM0l, vbKU c0Ztekx, `i-c0Ztekx, msMx-mv_x, gYwidi I tZvgvt` i
 Avkvi f³ `vm-`vmxt` i c0Z m0`envi Kite| vb0qB Avj un& cm>` Ktib bv `v`K,
 AnsKvi xtK|0²⁵ gnvb Avj un&Zv0Avj v `qs AnsKvi xt` i wectj| AnsKvi xt` i kvw`l I Zvt` i
 fqven cwi Ywz eY0vq gnvb Avj un&etj b, 0mZivs tZvgiv 0vi _wv w`qv Rvnbuig c0ek Ki,
 tmLv b tZvgiv `vqx nte| t`L, AnsKvi xt` i Avevm`j KZ vbK0!0²⁶ gnvb Avj un&Zv0Avj v
 Avi l etj b, 0hviv Cgvb Avtb I mrKvh©Kti wZvb Zvt` i tK cY©cY`vi `vb Kiteb Ges vbR
 AbM0n Avi l tewk w`teb| wKs` hviv tnq Avb Kti I AnsKvi Kti Zvt` i tK wZvb ggSv

21 لا تش في الأرض. موحًا إنك لن تحرق الأرض ولن تبلغ الجبال طولا Avj-KzAvb, 17 : 37

22 عن أسماء بنت عميس الخثعمية قالت سمعت رسول الله صلى الله عليه و ... بنس العبد عبد عتا وطعى...

Bgig wZinghx (i.), mvgtb wZinghx, L. 4_ wZveymdvwZj Rvbn..., evey Mv`ve l qvj wKwi, n`vm bs-2448, Kvqti v: `vi g` n`vm, 2010, c., 352

23 اخْتَجَّتِ الْجَنَّةُ وَالنَّارُ فَقَالَتِ النَّارُ فِي الْجَبَّارُونَ وَالْمُتَكَبِّرُونَ قَالَتِ الْجَنَّةُ فِي ضِعْفَاءِ النَّاسِ وَمَسَاكِينُهُمْ. قَالَ فَقَصَى بَيْنَهُمَا الْجَنَّةُ رَحْمَتِي أَرْحَمُ بِكَ مِنْ أَنْشَاءِ وَإِنَّكَ الدَّارُ عَدَابِي أُعَبِّ بِكَ مَنْ أَنْشَاءَ وَلِيَاكُمَا عَلَيَّ مَلَأُهَا Bgig gYwvj g (i.), mrxn gYwvj g, evey bwi Bqv` Ljyrvj Rvevtab, n`vm bs-2846, Kvqti v: `viæ Beṭb nvhg, 2010, c., 810

24 Avj -KzAvb, 16 : 23, 17 : 37

25 وَأَعْبَدُوا اللَّهَ وَلَا تُشْرِكُوا بِهِ شَيْئًا وَيَرْأَوْا الَّذِينَ إِحْسَانًا وَيَذِي الْقُرْبَى وَالْيَتَامَى وَالْمَسَاكِينَ وَالْجَارِ ذِي الْقُرْبَى وَالْجَارِ الْجُنُبِ وَالصَّاحِبِ الْجَنبِ وَإِنَّ السَّبِيلَ وَمَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ مَنْ كَانَ مُخْتَالًا فَخُورًا Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 36

26 Avj -KzAvb, 16 : 29 وَأَدْخُلُوا أَبْوَابَ جَهَنَّمَ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا فَلْيَرْسُوْا مَوَى الْمُتَكَبِّرِينَ

kww`l`vb Ki tēb Ges Avj m&e`Zix Zvt` i Rb` Zviv tKvb Awf fveK I mnvq crte br|²⁷ G cñt½ KzAvb gvRxt` Avi I GKwaK eYBv GtmQ|²⁸

eZ@vb mgvtR cêZeÜxt` i tK thgb AeÁv Kiv nt`Q tZgub Bmj vg ce@mgvtRI cêZeÜx I mvavi Y gvby tK Aeñj v I AeÁv Kiv nZ|²⁹ Bmj vgx weavb tgvZvteK cêZeÜxiv mKj wKQzZ mgvb ghPv vq Avmxb nteb| Bmj vgx weklm Abjvqx wKqvgtZi ci nvkti i w b AvtqvRZ wePvi w efm cêZ`K e`w`i cêZwU Bw`tqi wnmve-wbKvk nte| tK tKvb A½-cêZ`t½i e`envi I Ae`envi Kti tQ Zvi Review w Ki tZ nte| tmB At`_hvi nvZ tbB Zvi nvtZi wnmve, hvi tPvL tbB Zvi tPvtLi wnmve Avi hvi evKkiv³ tbB Zvi gñLi wnmve w tZ nte br| Bmj vg wbt`KZ G w elq, tjv cêZ`y Ki tj t`L tZ cvl qv hvq th, wKqvgtZi w tb Rb` cêZeÜx gvby t i wnmve Kg w tZ nte|³⁰ Zvt` i wnmvtēi tÿtĀ A t b K Qvo i t q t Q| BnKvtj i ev`ē NUBvej x I t c ð y v c U ch ð j v Pbv t` L t j t` L v hvq, mvavi Y gvby cêZeÜxt` i tK NYv I AeÁvi

27 فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَالُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ فَيُوَفِّيهِمْ أُجُورَهُمْ وَيَزِيدُهُم مِّن فَضْلِهِ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ اسْتَنكَفُوا وَاسْتَكْبَرُوا 27 Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 173

28 K) G cñt½ Avj -KzAvb Avi I Bikv` ntqtQ, سَأَصْرَفُ عَنْ آيَاتِي الَّذِينَ يَتَكَبَّرُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ بِغَيْرِ الْحَقِّ وَإِن يَرَوْا سُورَاتِنَا يَرَوْنَ حَسْرَةً لِّمَا كَانُوا يَكْفُرُونَ وَإِن يَرَوْا كَلَّ آيَةٍ لَا يُؤْمِنُوا بِهَا وَإِن يَرَوْا سُورَاتِنَا يَرَوْنَ حَسْرَةً لِّمَا كَانُوا يَكْفُرُونَ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ اسْتَنكَفُوا وَاسْتَكْبَرُوا سَبِيلَ الْأَعْيَانِ يَتَّخِذُونَهُ سَبِيلًا تِلْكَ لِكَيْ يَرْوَوْا كَلَّ آيَةٍ لَا يُؤْمِنُوا بِهَا وَإِن يَرَوْا سُورَاتِنَا يَرَوْنَ حَسْرَةً لِّمَا كَانُوا يَكْفُرُونَ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ اسْتَنكَفُوا وَاسْتَكْبَرُوا سَبِيلَ الْأَعْيَانِ يَتَّخِذُونَهُ سَبِيلًا تِلْكَ لِكَيْ يَرْوَوْا كَلَّ آيَةٍ لَا يُؤْمِنُوا بِهَا وَإِن يَرَوْا سُورَاتِنَا يَرَوْنَ حَسْرَةً لِّمَا كَانُوا يَكْفُرُونَ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ اسْتَنكَفُوا وَاسْتَكْبَرُوا SAvj hvi Ab`vqfite `Kti teovq Zvt` i `w Avgvi w b`kñ ntZ wlvitq w e, Zviv Avgvi cêZ`KwU w b`kñ t`L t j I ZvtZ weklm Ki te br, Zviv mrc_ t`L t j I ZvtK c_ etj MhY Ki te br, wKs`Zviv avš`c_ t`L t j ZvtK Zviv c_ wnmvtē MhY Ki te| GvU GB Rb` th, Zviv Avgvi w b`kñ tK A`Kvi Kti tQ Ges tm m`f`U Zviv wQj Mwdj |O (Avj -KzAvb, 7 : 146)

L) وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ OAvj hvi cêZ B`Qv` tñ wbt`R I nwmn wlvitkZv t c ð Y Ktib GB etj th, tZvgiv mZK`Ki th, w b ð q B Awg e`ZiZ tKvb Bj vn b v B; mÿvis AvgvtK fq Ki |O (Avj -KzAvb, 16 : 2)

M) وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ OAvj hvi cêZ B`Qv` tñ wbt`R I nwmn wlvitkZv t c ð Y Ktib GB etj th, tZvgiv mZK`Ki th, w b ð q B Awg e`ZiZ tKvb Bj vn b v B; mÿvis AvgvtK fq Ki |O (Avj -KzAvb, 39 : 72)

N) وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ OAvj hvi cêZ B`Qv` tñ wbt`R I nwmn wlvitkZv t c ð Y Ktib GB etj th, tZvgiv mZK`Ki th, w b ð q B Awg e`ZiZ tKvb Bj vn b v B; mÿvis AvgvtK fq Ki |O (Avj -KzAvb, 40 : 76)

O) وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ OAvj hvi cêZ B`Qv` tñ wbt`R I nwmn wlvitkZv t c ð Y Ktib GB etj th, tZvgiv mZK`Ki th, w b ð q B Awg e`ZiZ tKvb Bj vn b v B; mÿvis AvgvtK fq Ki |O (Avj -KzAvb, 50 : 24)

P) وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ OAvj hvi cêZ B`Qv` tñ wbt`R I nwmn wlvitkZv t c ð Y Ktib GB etj th, tZvgiv mZK`Ki th, w b ð q B Awg e`ZiZ tKvb Bj vn b v B; mÿvis AvgvtK fq Ki |O (Avj -KzAvb, 28 : 83)

Q) وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ OAvj hvi cêZ B`Qv` tñ wbt`R I nwmn wlvitkZv t c ð Y Ktib GB etj th, tZvgiv mZK`Ki th, w b ð q B Awg e`ZiZ tKvb Bj vn b v B; mÿvis AvgvtK fq Ki |O (Avj -KzAvb, 41 : 5)

29 Ali tabari and A. Mingana D.D, *The Book of Religion and Empire*, New Delhi: Kitab Bhavan, 1986, p. 55

30 وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ بِالرُّوحِ وَوَقَّعْنَاهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْزِلُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونِ OAvj hvi cêZ B`Qv` tñ wbt`R I nwmn wlvitkZv t c ð Y Ktib GB etj th, tZvgiv mZK`Ki th, w b ð q B Awg e`ZiZ tKvb Bj vn b v B; mÿvis AvgvtK fq Ki |O (Avj -KzAvb, 17 : 36)

tPv#L t`#L _v#K| Kv#iv cûZ NYv cûk# Kiv Bmj vtg Aciva| cûZeÜxt` i#K D#cyv Kiv hv#te bv| ivmj-jyn&(mv.) etj #Qb, ÔtZvgiv ci`úi NYv K#iv bv|ô³¹ Ab`T ivmj-jyn&(mv.) etj #Qb, ÔtZvgiv NYv (v#t#l) t`#K tetP_vK| Kv#Y GuU a#smKvix e`vcvi |ô³² gnrbex (mv.) Avil etj #Qb, ÔtR#b iv#Lv! NYv Av`g m#š#bi ü`#q AvM#K#v#j (Av_#bi t#M#j v)|ô³³ vekbex nhiZ g#v#s (mv.) Avil etj #Qb, ÔtZvgiv Aek`B cvi`úi K`#g#v, NYv (v#t#l) I vnsmv`i-Ki#e|ô³⁴ ivmj-jyn&(mv.) etj #Qb, Ô(g#v#j g#v#t`i cvi`úi K m#ú#K#) NYv I vnsmv_vK#Z cv#i bv|ô³⁵ ivmj-jyn&(mv.) Avil etj b, ÔvbKó.ev`v tm th v#t#R#K eo g#b K#i Ges mxgv#Z#g K#i |ô³⁶ GK nv`x#m gnrbex (mv.) Biv` K#ib, tZvgv`i tKD ZZ#Y g#v#b n#Z cvi#e bv, hZ#Y bv tm v#t#Ri Rb` hv fv#j g#b K#i, Zvi Aci fv#t#qi Rb` Zv fv#j g#b

-
- 31 عن أنس أن النبي صلى الله عليه و سلم قال لا تحاسدوا ولا تباعدوا ولا تقاطعوا وكونوا عباد الله إخوانا Bgvg g#v#j g (i.), m#x#n g#v#j g, vKZvej# v#i#d, nv`xm bs-2559, Kvq#iv: `vi#eBe#b nv#h, 2010, c., 735
- 32 عن يحيى بن سعيد انه قال سمعت سعيد بن المسيب يقول وإياكم والبغضة فإنها هي الحالقة Bgvg g#v#j K (i.), g#v#v#v, vKZvej#v#m#b#j L#j#K, nv`xm bs-1608
- 33 الا وان الغضب جمرة في قلب ابن ادم Bgvg vZi#g#h, vKZvej# v#Z#v#b, eve bs-26, nv`xm bs-2191, Kvq#iv: `vi#j nv`xm, 2010, c., 227
- 34 عن أبي هريرة أنه قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم ولتذهبن الشخاء والتباغض والتحاسد Bgvg g#v#j g (i.), m#x#n g#v#j g, vKZvej# Cg#v, e#v#b#v#j C#m#v Be#b g#v#Bq#v, nv`xm bs-243, Kvq#iv: `vi#e Be#b nv#h, 2010, c., 53
- 35 لا يجتمعان في قلب عبد الايمان والحسد ivmj-jyn&(mv.) Ab`T etj b, ÔtK#v e#`vi ü`#q Cg#v I vnsmv GK#v#Z n#Z cv#i bv|ô (Bgvg b#m#v#q, m#v#v b#m#v#q, vKZvej# v#R#v`, eve bs- 8)
 لا تباعض بينهم ولا تحاسد bex K#i g (mv.) G m#ú#K#Avil etj b, ÔZ#v`i (g#v#j g#v#t`i) g#v`v#t#l I vnsmv_vK#Z cv#i bv|ô (Bgvg g#v#j g (i.), m#x#n g#v#j g, vKZvej# Cg#v, nv`xm bs-2559, Kvq#iv: `vi#eBe#b nv#h, 2010, c., 735)
- فإن الحسد ياكل الحسنات كما تاكل النار الحطب nhiZ g#v#s (mv.) etj #Qb, Ôvnsmv c#`#j v#K t#L#q t#t#j, thg#v#v#te Av_#b K#v#K t#L#q t#t#j |ô (Bgvg Ave`#vD` (i.), m#v#t#b Ave`#vD`, L. 4_#e#v#e#v#j d#j nv#v, nv`xm bs-4903, Kvq#iv: `vi#j nv`xm, 2010, c., 2091)
- ولتذهبن الشخاء والتباغض والتحاسد vekbex etj #Qb, ÔtZvgiv Aek`B cvi`úi K`#g#v, NYv (v#t#l) I vnsmv`i-Ki#e|ô (Bgvg g#v#j g (i.), m#x#n g#v#j g, vKZvej# Cg#v, nv`xm bs- 243)
- لا تباعض بينهم ولا تحاسد ivmj-jyn&(mv.) etj #Qb, Ô(g#v#j g#v#t`i cvi`úi K m#ú#K#) NYv I vnsmv_vK#Z cv#i bv|ô (Bgvg g#v#j g (i.), m#x#n g#v#j g, vKZvej# Cg#v, nv`xm bs-2559, Kvq#iv: `vi#e Be#b nv#h, 2010, c., 735)
- لا تباعدوا ivmj-jyn&(mv.) etj #Qb, ÔtZvgiv ci`úi NYv K#iv bv|ô (Bgvg g#v#j g (i.), m#x#n g#v#j g, vKZvej# v#i#d, nv`xm bs- 23)
- فإنها هي الحالقة ivmj-jyn&(mv.) etj #Qb, ÔtZvgiv NYv (v#t#l) t`#K tetP_vK| Kv#Y GuU a#smKvix e`vcvi |ô (Bgvg g#v#j K (i.), g#v#v#v, vKZvej#v#m#b#j L#j#K, nv`xm bs- 7)
- 36 بش العبد عبد تجبر واعندي Bgvg vZi#g#h (i.), m#v#t#b vZi#g#h, L. 4_#vKZvej# vKq#v#Z (القيامة), eve bs-17, nv`xm bs-2448, Kvq#iv: `vi#j nv`xm, 2010, c., 352

Kti |³⁷ i vmj-jm&(mv.) Avi I etj b, ÔtZvgiv Aek`B cvi`umi K kTãZv, weþ0I (NYv) I wmsmv
cwi nvi Ki te|0³⁸ Ab` GK eYðvq i vmj-jm&(mv.) etj b, ÔtZvgiv ci`úi wmsmv Ktiv bv|0³⁹
mgvþR AþbK mgq cãZeÜxt` iþK Acqv etj gþb Kiv nq|⁴⁰ tKvb tKvb atg`Rbþ cãZeÜxi
cãZemÜZvþK AvtMi Rþbþ cvc etj gþb Kiv nq|⁴¹ hvi cFvte mgvþR cãZeÜxt` iþK tnq
Kti t`Lv nq| Bmj vtg Ggb tKvb aiþbi wekþtmi`vb tbB| Avj-KZAvþb gnvb iveþjy
Avj wgb etj b, ÔwZwbB gvZMþf`thFvte B`Qv tZvgvþ` i AvKwZ. MVb Kti b| wZwb e`ZxZ Ab`
tKvb Bjvn tbB; wZwb cþj civµgkvjx, cãAvqg|0⁴² AvqvþZi e`3e` Abþvqx RbMZ
cãZeÜxt` i Aetnjv Kiv gj-Z Avj mþ B`Qv ev cQ`þK Aetnjv Kivi bvgvþf| Avj mþ
B`QvþK Aetnjv Kiv Pig JxZ`Zii kvvgj | tm KviþY RbMZ cãZeÜxt` i Aetnjv Kiv
AbvþZ|

kvi`umi K cãZeÜxt`K Aetnjv KivþK nv`xþm MxetþZi mvþ_ Zþbv Kiv ntqþQ| nhiZ Avtqkv
(iv.) t`þK emYþ i vmj- (mv.) Gi tL`gþZ mvdq`v (iv.) AvMgb Kij Avvg nvþZi Bkvi vq
ZvþK ÔtetU0 etj Dþj L Kij vg| i vmj- (mv.) mþ½ mþ½ AvgvþK ej þj b, Ôtn Avtqkv, Zvg
Ggb K_v etj Q hw` Zvi Ôriv mgý`þj cb Kiv nq Zvntj Zv wgvkZ ntq hite|0⁴³ Avtj vP`
nv`xþmi fiv` Abþvqx Avtqkv (iv.) wþRi t`þni Aeqtei tþtq mvdq`v (iv.)-tK tetU gþb
Kti wQþj b Ges Bkvi v I BwþZi gva`tg i vmj-þK RvmbtqvQþj b| ZvþZB gnvbex (mv.) Avtqkv
(iv.)-Gi K_v I BwþZi cãZev` Kti wQþj b| MxetþZ ev ci wþ`vþK fqven cvc KivþRi mvþ_
Zþbv Kiv ntqþQ| G m`umKþ Avi I KtqKwU nv`xm Zþj t`qv nj |⁴⁴

37 Bgvg ggvij g (i.), mnxn ggvij g, wKZvej Cgvb, nv`xm
bs-45, Kvqþiv: `viæBeþb nvhg, 2010, c., 28
38 ولتذهبن الشخفاء والتباغض والتحاسد Bgvg ggvij g (i.), mnxn ggvij g, wKZvej Cgvb, eveyþhvj Cmv
Beþb gvi Bqvq...., nv`xm bs-243, Kvqþiv: `viæBeþb nvhg, 2010, c., 53
39 ولا تحاسدوا Bgvg ggvij g (i.), mnxn ggvij g, wKZvej weiþ, eveyZvni gvþ ZvrvOzx..., nv`xm bs-2559,
Kvqþiv: `viæBeþb nvhg, 2010, c., 735
40 Tess Bennett et al., "Religion and Children with Disabilities", in the *Journal of
Religion and Health*, Vol. 34, No. 4, USA: Springer, Winter, 1995, p. 301
41 Mary T. Westbrook et al, "Attitudes Towards Disabilities in a Multicultural
Society", in the *Journal of Social Science & Medicine*, Volume 36, Issue 5,
Netherlands: Elsevier, March 1993, p. 617
42 الَّذِي يُصَوِّرُكُمْ فِي الْأَرْحَامِ كَيْفَ يَشَاءُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ -KZAvb, 3 : 6
43 عن عائشة قالت قلت للنبي -صلى الله عليه وسلم- حسبك من صفية كذا وكذا قال غير مسدد تعنى قصيرة.
44 Bgvg Ave`vD` (i.), mbvþb Ave`vD`, L. 4_`
wKZvej Av`e, evey dxj Mxem, nv`xm bs-4875, Kvqþiv: `viæj nv`xm, 2010, c., 2079
45 الا اخبركم بشراركم المشاؤون بالنميمة بالنعمة
nv`xþm meþKó.tjvKþ`i cþtþ½ i vmj-jm&(mv.) etj b, ÔAvvg wK
tZvgvþ` i meþKó.tjvKþ`i Lei w`e br? hviv ci wþ`v Kti teovq|0 (Bgvg Avng` Beb nv`þf (i.),
gvbvt` Avng`, L. 60, nv`xm bs-27471, Kvqþiv: `viæj nv`xm, 1995, c., 459
i vmj-jm&(mv.) Avtþiv
etj b, ÔAvj mþ ev`vþ` i ga` wþKóZg Zviv hviv ctivý wþ`v Kti teovq, eÜþ` i ga` weþ`Q` mþ0 Kti

tKvb ti vMx ev cĀZeÜKZvm^αubægvbytk Aetnjv bv Kti eis ZvřK KvřQ tUtb tbevi wkjv
t`q Bmj vg| GKevi ivmj-jym&(mv.) Gi tL`gtZ GK_u emřšli ti vMx AvMgb Kij |
tjvKvLi yZ vřq cmb Si vQj | GB mgq ivmj- (mv.) mrvext`i mřt_ Avnvi Ki vQřb | GB
e^{v3} hvi KvřQB emj, tmB `ři mři tMj | cři ivmj- (mv.) tjvKvLřK vřtRi vřKU emřtj b
Ges ej řb, Zvg Avnvi Ki |⁴⁵ G NUbv t`řK t`Lv hvq, ivmj-jym&(mv.) GKRB cĀZeÜřK
AeÁv Křib vř eis ZvřK hř_ó m^αřb vřq KvřQ tWřKřQb | gvřvmKřvře řvi mřg`nřbř i
Aetnjv Kiv Piv vbeřZv | j yYxq th, AřbK gvřvmK ti vMxB evn`Křvře mřvg I mřkř | G
t`řK mevB avřYv Kři Kiv thřZ cřti th, th tKvb mř`mej e^{v3} I Avj mř B`Ovř gvřvmK
řvi mřg` nřvřZ cřti b | KvřRB AeÁv Kivi tKvb thř^{v3}KZv tbB |

ivmj-jym&(mv.) Kvřiv cĀZ AeÁv Kivi gZ Gřnb vřKó. KvřřK cQ>` KřZb bv Ges etj řQb,
ÒAb`vřřvře tKvb gřvj gvřbi gvř-B³/4Z vřq vřvřvřvř tLjv mřj i cřřci třřqI gvřvřK |⁴⁶
Bmj vtgi vřZřq Lvj dv Dgi Běvj LvĒve (iv.) etj řQb, Ògřvgb e^{v3} i c_áo nI qvi Rb`
vřbřvř vřřvmB hř_ó | vřřR th AcKřg`vj B AvřQ AcřřK tmB AcKřg`vj B t`Lřj Zvi
mřvřřvřvř Kři | Ařb`i t`vř t`řL teovř, A_P vřřRi gřa`Kvi t`vř m^αřřK`AÜ | vřřRi
cĀZřekř ev mřPi řK Ah_v Kó t` I qv, nqi vřb Kiv |⁴⁷

mř` e^{v3} cĀZeÜř Ařcřv kvřvřvř Křvře DĒg Ges AřbK KvřRB tm mřev jvř Kři vřKř`
GRb` AnsKvi Kivi vřKQztbB | Bmj vg gvřbyřK Avř Drmřv I Meřeva Kivi e`vřřři
vřřřmřvř Kři vřřK | GKB mřř_ Bmj vg mřvgvřZvi vřKvi nI qv e^{v3} ř i vřgl` I vřch`
bv nevi mřřbřv t`q | Avj -KřAvřbi mřv nř`ř` Avj mř ZvřAvřv etj b, ÒGÜv GBRb` th,
řZvřiv hv nřvř řqQ Zvřř thb řZvřiv vřgl`řv nI, Ges hv vřvřb řZvřř i řK vř řřřQb Zvi Rb`
nřřřřřvř nI | Avj mřcm>` Křib bv D`Z I AnsKvi řřKř⁴⁸ AÜ e^{v3} řK Aetnjv Kivi

Ges vřbřcřv řvřř i t`vř Lřř vřřř |⁰ (Bgřv Avřg` Běb nřřř (i.), gřvřřř` Avřg`, L. 16Zg,
nř`m bs-27471, Kvřřiv: `vřř nř`m, 1995, c., 460)
المستمع شريك المغتائب ivmj-jym&(mv.) etj řQb, ÒmřeZ křYKvř mřeZKvři cřřc Askř`vi |⁰ (Avj vřv
Avřj nřB j vřLřvřř, cĀ³, c., 25)
ما النار في اليبس بأسرع من الغيبة في حسنات العبد ivmj-jym&(mv.) etj b, Òev`vi řbK Avřj MřeřZi
řvřv hZ `řZ bó&nřq hvq Avř bI ZZ `řZ i`Kbv e` ařsm KiřřZ cřři vřř |⁰ -Avj vřv Avřj nřB
j vřLřvřř, c., 39
ivmj-jym&(mv.) etj b, Òcřvř`v, AvřřvřZKvřř, Akřj AvřřYKvřř Ges vřj % e^{v3} gřvgb bq |⁰
(Bgřv Avřg` Běb nřřř, Avj -gřvřř, L. 1g, c., 405/416)
45 عن جابر بن عبد الله أن رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم أخذ بيد رجل مجنون فأدخلها معه في القصة . ثم
قال (كل . ثقة بالله وتوكلأ على الله) -Bgřv Běřb gvřřv (i.), mřvřř Běřb gvřřv, L.3q, evřj hřřv,
nř`m bs-3542, Kvřřiv: `vřř nř`m, 2005, c., 252
46 ان من ارى الربا الاستطالة في عرض مسلم بغير حق Bgřv Avřg` Běb nřřř (i.), gřvřřř` Avřg`, L.
2q, nř`m bs-1651, Kvřřiv: `vřř nř`m, 1995, c., 188
47 كفى من الغيِّ بالمؤمن ثلاث يعيب على الناس بما يأتي به ويبصر من عيوب الناس بما لا يبصر من نفسه
Avj vřv Avřj nřB j vřLřvřř, MřeZ ev cřřv`v, cĀ³, c., 17, 18
48 Avj -KřAvřb, 57 : 23 لِكَيْلَا تَأْسَوْا عَلَى مَا فَاتَكُمْ وَلَا تَفْرَحُوا بِمَا آتَاكُمْ وَاللَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ كُلَّ مُخْتَالٍ فَخُورٍ

gvbŷj i tMvcb I cĀKvk" meB Avj vn&Rvŷbb| AvqvtZ GtmtQ, ÔtZvgiv tZvgvt` i K_v tMvcbB
ej A_ev cĀKvk" ej, wZvb tZv Ašhŷgx|Ō⁶³ tKvb cĀZeÜxi Am=ŷb nq Ggb tKvb t`vl -Āau
gvbŷj i KvŷQ cĀKvk Kiv hvte bv| Avevi t`vl tMvcb tiŷL ZvŷK Avŷiv tevk t`vlx nI qvi
e'e`vl Kiv hvte bv| eis Zvi t`vl -Āau `i Kivi e'e`v MŷY Kiv DvPZ| thgb ivmj- (mv.)
etj tQb, Ôth e`w³ tKvb gŷvŷj tgi Āau tMvcb ivLte, wKqvgtZi w`b Avj vn&ZvŷAvj v Zvi
t`vl -Āau tMvcb ivLteb|Ō⁶⁴ G cĀhŷ½ wevfboŷv`m kiŷtd GKwaK wŷ` Rbv GtmtQ|⁶⁵

cĀZeÜxi v mavi Yŷ` i gZ mgvtR Pj vtdiv, K_vevZŷ, AvPvi-AvPiY, i wZ-bwZ I Abŷvmb
tgŷb Pj tZ cvŷi bv| `ŷvweKfŷte Zviv mavi Yŷ` i tPtq e`wZµg I Zvŷ` i wevfboŷmŷv
_vŷK| G mgm`v, tŷv m=útK©Zvŷ` i tMvcbxqZv i ŷv Kivi AwKvi iŷtqŷQ| Bmjvtg ag, eY©,
tkŷx I gvbŷj i cĀZeÜKZvŷK Dŷcŷv Kŷi cĀZ`K bvMwi tKi G AwKvŷi i wŷŷqZv weavb
Kŷi tQ| cĀZeÜxt` i tKvb Āau ev mgm`v tŷvK m=ŷL cĀKvk tctj Zviv gvŷmK Kó tctq
_vŷK| tm Kvi tY mgvtRi AhwPZ G n`ŷŷŷci cŷŷ Ae`vb `úó Kŷi Bmjvg| G AwKvŷi tK
i ŷv Kŷi mgvtR cĀZeÜxt` i Rb` kwiš, w`wZkŷj Zv I wbi v cĀv wŷŷŷZ Kiv Bmjvtgi Av`kŷ
cĀZ`K KvŷRi Rb` e`w³ tK wKqvgtZi w`b Revew vn KiŷZ nte| e`w³ A`ŷKvi Kiŷj Zvi
t`ŷni A½-cĀZ`½ mŷŷx nte| G m=útK©Avj -KzAvŷb ejv nŷtqŷQ, ÔthB w`b Zvŷ` i weiŷŷx
mŷŷ` w`te Zvŷ` i wRnŷv, Zvŷ` i n`I I Zvŷ` i PiY Zvŷ` i KZKg©m=ŷŷŷŷ⁶⁶ G cĀhŷ½ KzAvŷb
gvRŷŷ` i Ab`Ā GtmtQ, ÔtZvgiv wKQztMvcb KiŷZ bv GB wekŷŷm th, tZvgvt` i KY©PŷzI
ZK tZvgvt` i weiŷŷx mŷŷ` w`te bvŷŷŷŷci š` tZvgiv gŷb KiŷZ th, tZvgiv hv KiŷZ Zvi AŷbK
wKQB Avj vn&Rvŷbb bv|Ō⁶⁷

cĀZeÜxt` i Pj vtdivq mgm`v _vŷK| me tŷŷĀ Zviv Zvŷ` i Aveŷŷ aŷi ivLŷZ cvŷi bv| G
aiŷbi cwi w`wZ m=úbŷŷKvb cĀZeÜxi evwŷZ Ab` mavi Yŷ` i Pj vtdiv KiŷZ wŷŷq mŷPZb
nŷZ nte| Avj -KzAvŷb gvbŷŷK `wŷ mshZ i vLvi ZvM` w`ŷq ejv nŷtqŷQ, Ōgŷŷgŷw`MŷK ej,
Zviv thb Zvŷ` i `wŷŷK mshZ Kŷi Ges Zvŷ` i j^{3/4}v`ŷŷbi wŷŷŷŷŷZ Kŷi; GŷvB Zvŷ` i Rb`
DĒg| Zviv hv Kŷi wŷŷŷŷŷ Avj vn&tm weŷŷŷq mg`K AewZ|Ō⁶⁸ Kvi I e`w³MZ I tMvcbxq weŷŷq

63 Avj -KzAvb, 67 : 13 سِرُّوا قَوْلَكُمْ أَوِ اجْهَرُوا بِهِ إِنَّهُ عَلِيمٌ بِذَاتِ الصُّدُورِ
64 عن أبي هريرة عن النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم قال لا يستر الله على عبد في الدنيا إلا ستره الله يوم القيامة
Bgvg gŷvŷj g (i.), mnxn gŷvŷj g, wKZveŷj weiŷ I qv Avmŷj vn...., evewvkv i wZ gvb mvZviv Avj wŷ....,
nv`m bs-2590, Kvŷŷiv: `vi ŷBeŷb nvhg, 2010, c., 742
65 wZvb Av i etj tQb, Ôth e`w³ gŷvŷj tgi t`vl t`ŷL Zv tMvcb Kŷi ivL, tm Zvi gtZv th RxešŷŷŷŷZ
tKvŷbv tŷtŷŷK evŷŷŷŷŷ|Ō(mŷŷŷŷŷ wZi wŷŷŷŷŷ)
i vjŷŷŷŷŷ(mv.) etj tQb, ÔtZvgiv cĀZ`Kb Zvi fiBŷŷi Avqbv`ŷŷ| KvŷRB hLb tKD Zvi fiBŷŷi
gŷa` Lvi v wKQŷ`ŷL ZLb thb tm Zv`i Kŷi t`q|Ō(mŷŷŷŷŷ AvZ wZi wŷŷŷŷŷ)
66 Avj -KzAvb, 24 : 24 وَأَشْهَدُ عَلَيْهِمْ أَلَسِنَّتُهُمْ وَأَنبِيَهُمْ وَأَرْجُلُهُمْ بِمَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ
67 وَمَا كُنْتُمْ تَسْتَوِينَ أُنْ يَشْهَدَ عَلَيْكُمْ سَمْعُكُمْ وَلَا أَبْصَارُكُمْ وَلَا جُلُودُكُمْ وَلَكِنْ ظَنَنْتُمْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَعْلَمُ كَثِيرًا مِّمَّا
تَعْمَلُونَ Avj -KzAvb, 41 : 22
68 Avj -KzAvb, 24 : 30 قُلْ لِّمُؤْمِنِيضُوا مِنْ أَبْصَارِهِمْ وَيَحْفَظُوا فُرُوجَهُمْ تِلْكَ أَرْكَى لَهُمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ خَبِيرٌ بِمَا يَصْنَعُونَ

ubtq NvUvNmU Kiv A#b'i AwaKvi js•N#bi kvqj | G RvZxq KgRvD bMmi#Ki kvnšf
w`wZkxj Zv I `řaxbZv#K webó K#i | Bmj vtg G ai#bi KihRjvc#K Pevšřfřte ubw x K#i#Q |
ivmj-jym&(mv.) G mKj Kv#R RwoZ e'w#ř#i D#ř#k" etj#Qb, ðhivv tgšLkřte Cgub
G#b#Q etj `we K#i c#KZcř#y Zv#i ü`#q Cgub c#ek K#iub | řR#b iv#L th, řZvgiv
gvb#ř i ,B Z_`w` AeMZ nI qvi D#ř#k" řMř#q`v ZrciZv Pvjřte bv | řKbbv, th e'w#ř
gvb#ř i ,B Z_`w` Abř#Üv#b c#E` nq `qs Avj m#&Zv#Avj v Zvi ,B Z_`w` Abř#Üv#b c#E` nb
Ges Zv#K Pevšřfřte AcgmbZ K#i b | 69

Bmj vtg gvb#ř i e'w#ř `řaxbZv#K msi#yY K#i#Q Gř#y#ř#` w`wK I AvKwZMZ w`K ř#K
mK#j i Ae`vb mgub | cãZeÜx e'w#ř gvb#ř wnt#te GKRB mej gvb#ř i b'vq e'w#ř `řaxbZv
msi#yY I gZ c#KvK Kivi AwaKvi řřvM Ki#e | G ai#bi `řaxbZv e'w#řMZ ch#ř#q `wqZçY®
ZrciZv#K DrmwvZ K#i#Q Bmj vtg | 70 m#`n I Abř#v#b#K KvD#K ř#v#ř#v#v Kiv w#Ksev
ub#ř i ř#v#ř Prcv w`#q cãZeÜxt`i#K Awř#h#ř Kiv A_#ev A#b'i Aciv#řai `ř#q ř#v#ř mve`#
K#i Zv#K cvKov# Kiv g#ř#j gub wnt#te msMZ bq | Kv#iv e'w#ř `řaxbZv ni Y Ki#Z n#j Zvi
weia#x m#b#w`# Awř#ř#v#M D#ř#cb, c#Kv#k" Zvi wePvi Kv#h#c#v#ř Pvj bv Ges Zv#K AvZ#ç#y
mg_#bi h#_ó m#ř#v#M w`#Z n#e | cãZeÜxt`i Rb" ubqg Av#I `#Q I Reven`wngj-K n#Z
n#e | řKbbv cãZeÜx#v ř#y#ř#` we#k#l K_#v ej#Z cv#ř i bv, řP#ř#L ř#ř#L bv w#Ksev `řř#veKiv
ř#ř#řte ub#ř#ř#i#K h#ř#ř#ZK#Dc`#v#ř#bi gva`tg ub#ř#ř#i#K ub#ř#ř#` c#y#v Kivi řP#v# K#i
cãZeÜx#v Zv cv#ř i bv |

Bmj vtg mej -cãZeÜx ubwe#k#ř i e'w#řMZ I cv#vev#v#K R#e#ř#bi AwaKvi msi#y#ř#y#i ub#ð#q#v
w`#q#ř#Q | G c#ř#ř#ř# Avj -K#ž#Av#bi Avq#ř#Z G#m#ř#Q, ð#n g#ř#g#b#M#Y! řZvgiv ub#ř#ř#i M#n e`Z#Z
Ab" Kvi I M#ř#n M#ř#ev#m#ř#i Abř#v#Z bv ub#ř# Ges Zv#i#K m#ř#v#g#v#v# K#i c#ek Ki bv | GUv
řZvg#ř#i Rb" ř#k#ř#q, h#ř#Z řZvgiv Dc#ř#k M#ř#Y Ki | 71 Abř#v#Z m#ř#ç#ř#y#l Kv#iv N#ř#i e#ř#m#g#q
Kv#Üv#bv, G Av#kv#q_#v#Kv th řZvg#ř#i#K w#KQ#v#l#v#l q#ř#bv n#e; Gg#v#K Ab_#ř# K_#v#ev#ř#q gk_#j
n#ř#q h#v#l#q#v Ab#ř#ř#Z | G c#ř#ř#ř# Avq#ř#Z G#m#ř#Q, ð#n g#ř#g#b#M#Y! řZvg#ř#i#K Abř#v#Z ř#l#q#v#v#
n#ř#j řZvgiv Av#v#h#c#ř#v#Zi Rb" A#ř#ç#y#v#v#v# K#i ř#ř#v#ř#bi Rb" bex-M#ř#n c#ek Ki bv | Z#e
řZvg#ř#i#K Av#v#v#b Ki#ř#j řZvgiv c#ek Ki Gs ř#ř#v#Rb#ř#k#ř#l řZvgiv P#ř#j th#l; řZvgiv
K_#vev#ř#q gk_#j n#ř#q cob#ř# | Kv#i Y řZvg#ř#i GB Av#P#i#Y bex#K#v#v#v# ř#q, ř#m řZvg#ř#i#K
Dw#ř#q w`#ř#Z m#ř#K#v#P teva K#i | w#Kš# Avj m#&#Z" ej#Z m#ř#K#v#P teva K#i#b#v# | řZvgiv Zvi
c#Z#ř#i# ub#K#U n#ř#Z w#KQ#ř#v#B#ř#j c`#ř# Aš#ř#v#j n#ř#Z P#ř#B#ř#e | GB weav#b řZvg#ř#i# I Zv#i# ü`#q#i

69 عن أبي برزة الأسلمي قال قال رسول الله -صلى الله عليه وسلم- « يا معشر من آمن بلسانه ولم يدخل الإيمان قلبه لا تغتابوا المسلمين ولا تتبعوا عوراتهم فإنه من اتبع عوراتهم يتبع الله عورته ومن يتبع الله عورته لا تغتابوا المسلمين ولا تتبعوا عوراتهم فإنه من اتبع عوراتهم يتبع الله عورته » Bgvg Ave`#vD`, m#b#ř#b Ave`#vD`, L. 4, w#KZvej# Av#ve, eve-đ#j M#ř#ev#n, n#ř#m#bs-4880, Kv#ř#ř#v#v# `#v#ř#j n#ř#m, 2010, c., 2081

70 w#U. we. Avq#v#ř#ř#s, ðBmj vtgi `w#ř#Z m#ř#v#v#RK `w#q#ř#P Bmj vtgi Av#ev#b, g#ř#v#ř# b#ř#j Aw#gb R#v#l#n#v#i (Aby) I Lj#m#k` Av#n#ř#j` (m#v#v#v#v#), X#ř#K#v# B#ř#ev#v#, c#ř#g c#K#v#k-1987, c., 100

71 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَنخَلُوا بُيُوتًا مُّسِيئًا يُحِبُّهَا نِسَاءُ نِسْوَاً وَاثَسَلَّمُوا عَلَىٰ آلِهَتِهَا ذَلِكُمْ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ Av#b-K#ž#Av#b, 24 : 27

ejv#K wbtRi Rb` ghPvi tLjvc gtb Kti | GÜv mvgmRK ü`Zv I mnthmMZvi cwi e#Z⁸²
 cvi`ümi K kÎæzv I `el#g`i fxZ#K gReZ Kti | mgv#Ri wef#ætkÛxi gvbly G#K A#b`i
 A#cyv wbtR#`i tkÛZi etj gtb Kti | AvZ#Anstevaavix gvbly iv Ab`#`i w#æZi Rxe etj
 gtb Kti | D#æbxPz#eva t_#KB`Zwi nq Nyv-AeÁv I `elg` Kivi gvbimKZv | Bmjv g
 cwi evi, mgvR, ivó³, ag⁴ I eY⁵w#æ#k#l mKj `el#g`i g#j K#vivNvZ Kti#Q | kvim K
 cÛZeÜKZvi Kvi#Y KivD#K tQvU ev nxb gtb Kiv Abv#Z | Bmj vtgi w#k#jv n#jv esk-eY⁶FvIv
 Ges t`k-Kvj w#æ#k#l mKj gvbly mgvb |⁸² GLv#b gvbly ej#Z cÛZeÜx gvbly#K Avj v`v Kti
 t`Lv nqub | GKvU mgv#R tKvb e`w³, tMvóx, `j, esk ev Rv#Z tKvb w#k#l Aw#Kvi jvf
 Ki#Z cvi#i bv | A#b`i Z#b#vq Kvitv ghPv Kg bq | Bmj vtg mgAw#Kv#i eY⁷vq gnvb Avj w#&
 etj b, ðtn gvbly! Aw#g tZvgv#`i#K m#p Kti#Q GK c#j#l I GK b#vix n#Z, c#i tZvgv#`i#K
 w#f³ Kti#Q w#f#æ#Rv#Z I tMv#Á, hv#Z tZvgiv G#K Actii mv#_ cwi w#PZ n#Z cvi |
 tZvgv#`i g#` Avj w#&ZvÁv#i w#bKU tm-B e`w³B Aw#K ghPv m#ú#æ#h tZvgv#`i g#` Aw#K
 g#vKx |⁸³ Avqv#Z cÛZxqgvb nq th, mKj gvbly GKB tMvóxi A#f#y Ges mKj gvbly mgvb |
 g#vj gvbMY ci`úi fvB t`#c |⁸⁴ GLv#bI gvbly ej#Z cÛZeÜx-mej w#æ#k#l mKj gvbly#K
 tevSv#bv n#q#Q | gvbly#i fvj KivR I g#` Kiv m#ú#k#l RÁv#v Kiv n#e | G m#ú#k#l Avj -
 K#Av#b ejv n#q#Q, ðAw#g tZv eü w#R#æ#l gvb#k Rv#v#æ#gi Rb` m#p Kti#Q; Zv#`i ü`q
 Av#Q w#k#` ZÛviv Zviv Dc#j#æ Kti bv, Zv#`i P#y#Av#Q ZÛviv t`#L bv Ges Zv#`i KY⁸Av#Q
 ZÛviv k#Y Kti bv; Zviv ci#i b`vq, eis Zviv Aw#K w#æ#v#š | ZvivB Mv#dj |⁸⁵ Rv#v#j qv#Zi
 h#M cÛZeÜx tZv`#i K_v b#v#`i#k#l nZ`v Kiv n#Zv,⁸⁶ G Kvi#Y th Zviv mvgmRK I
 Aw#R#fite`# | Bmj vtgi AvMg#bi ci G cÛv w#ej#j nq Ges Bmj vtgi meR#bx m#tg`i
 D`vniY cÛZw#Z nq |⁸⁷ thgb ag#q t#y#Á bvgvR Av#vtqi mgq cÛZeÜx th tKvb KivZv#i
 `w#v#Z cvi#i | G#y#Á Zviv Ab`v` th tKvb g#vj#gi mgvb | ivmj-jw#&(mv.) GKRb AÜ

82 Ziauddin Ahmad, "Concept of Islamic State in Modern World", Pakistan Horizon:
 Pakistan Institute of International Affairs, Vol. 38, Fourth Quarter 1985, p. 79
 83 *Avj - K#ZÁv#b*, 49 : 13
 84 *Avj - K#ZÁv#b*, 49 : 10; D³ e³e³ Avj - K#ZÁv#bi m#jv üRjv#Zi 10 t_#K 13
 AvqvZ ch#š#w#eZ |
 85 *K#ZÁv#b*, 7 : 179
 86 Bgv#g K#Z#æx, Zv#dm#i K#Z#æx, L. 10g, Kvq#iv: `vi#j
 nv`m, 2010, c., 193
 87 عن المغيرة بن شعبة عن النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم قال إن الله حرم عليكم عقوق الأمهات ومنعا وهات ووأد
 البنات وكره لكم قيل وقال وكثرة السؤال وإضاعة المال
*g#vjv Be#b i`ÁAve# bex Kwig (mv.) t_#K eY⁸v Kti#b | w#Zv#b etj b, Avj w# ZvÁv#jv tZvgv#`i Dci
 gvZv-w#Zvi Avev#Zv#K n#v#g Kti#Q#b Ges tg#q m#š#b Rxe#š#Kei t`qv w#t#la Kti#Q#b | (Bgv#g e#y#vix
 (i.), m#v#v e#y#vix, w#KZ#æ#j Av`ve, e#y#vDK#Kj I q#vj `vB#b w#gv#j K#v#v#i, nv`m bs-5975, Kvq#iv:
 `vi#æ#Be#b n#hg, 2010, c., 727)*

mrvvextK gmwRt` beextZ BgvwZ Ki tZ w tZI KwÜZ nbw|⁸⁸ agfj tytÎ cãZeÜxt` i cãZ Bmj vg tKvb iKg`elg` Ktiwb| wkyvtÿtÎ cãZeÜx gvbe mšlbtK ewãZ Kiv ev`eltg`i wKvri Kiv GKwU gvbeZv wtvax KvR| Bmj vg tLwvK tLwv, AÜtK AÜ etj AeÁv Kti WvKvi wkyv t`qwb| mKj gv-evvvi KZ@` Zvt` i wBR wBR mšlbt` i tK GB wkyv t` lqv| hvi dtj mncvVxi mvt_ DVvemv, Pjvtdivi tytÎ Zvt` i cãZeÜx eÜty` i Kó t`te bv l Zvt` i mvt_`elg` Ki te bv|

wZv-gvZvi KvftQ GKwU mšlb GKwU wbvqz Ges GKwU cixÿv| AtbK wZv-gvZvi mšlb nqbv| Zviv tetSb mšlb bv_vKvi te`bv l hvZbv| A_P mšlb jvtfi ci AtbKB Kvftj, tLwv, AÜ ev AwUw÷K (Autistic) nevi Kvi tY Amšb nb| AtbK cvl Ð ntq tmB mšlbtK GwZgLvbrq w`tq t`q, tKD Zvt` i iv`lq tdtj t`q, GgbwK nZ`v Kivi D`vniYI itqtQ|⁸⁹ G aitbi AvPiY gj-Z Avj wnt` t` lqv wbvqzZi cãZ Amšb Ávcb Kiv Ges Avj wnt`KZK MpxZ cixÿvq AKZKvhn l qv| G K_v mZ` th, Gifc cãZewÜZvi tcQtB MfRvj xb mgtq wZv-gvZvi AmveavZv wKsev eskMwZl `vqx_vKtZ cvti | tm Kvi tY my`mšlb Avi cãZeÜx mšlbtbi gvftS Awakvi cÜvtbi tytÎ tKvb`elg` Kiv hvte bv| nv`xm kixtd GtmftQ, Bqvnbqv Beb KvhwAv (i.).....Ave-úivqiv (iv.) t` tK ewYZ th, R%bK e`w³ bex (mv.)-Gi KvftQ Gtm ejj, Bqv ivmj-jwnt` Avgvi GKwU Kvftj mšlb RtbftQ| wZvb wRÁmv Ki tjb, tZvgvi wKQzDU AvftQ wK? tm DEi Kij, n`vfw wZvb ej tjb, tm_tjvi is tKgb? tm ejj, jvj | wZvb ej tjb, tm_tjvi gta` tKvbw Qvb eYYP AvftQ wK? tm ejj, n`vfw wZvb wRÁmv Ki tjb, Zte tmwÜZ Ggb eY@tKvft`K Gtjv? tjvKwU ejj, mæZ: ce@ZP estki Kvi tY Gifc ntqtQ| wZvb ej tjb, Zvntj ntZ cvti, tZvgvi G mšlb eskMZ Kvi tY Gifc ntqtQ|⁹⁰ gvbtj i gta` mKj aitbi tKvix`elg`i gftj KzvivNvZ Kti gnvb Avj wnt`etjb, ÐAvj wnt` tZvgvt` i Rb` tZvgvt` i wbtRt` i gta` GKwU `pvt`ck Kti ftQb, tZvgvt` i tK Avng th wihK w`tqWQ, tZvgvt` i Awakvi f³ `vm-`vmmMtyi tKn wK ZvtZ Askx`vi? dtj tZvgiv wK GB e`vcvti mgvb? tZvgiv wK Zvt` i tK tmBifc fq Ki thBifc tZvgiv ci`úi ci`úi tK fq Ki? GBfvteB Avng tevaw³ mæúbtj vKt` i wBKU w`kðvejx weez Kwi |⁹¹

88 Bgig Ave~vD`, mbytb Ave~vD`, L. 1g, wKZvev miv vZ, eveyBgvwZj Avúgv, nv`xm bs-595, Kvftiv: `vi aj nv`xm, 2010, c., 285

89 UN Secretary Generals Report on Violence against Children Thematic Group on Violence against Disabled Children, UNICEF, UN, New York, 2005, p. 6

90 أعْبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ جَاءَهُ أَعْرَابِيٌّ قَالَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ إِنَّ امْرَأَتِي وَلَدَتْ غُلَامًا أَسْفَقَالَ هَلْ لَكَ مِنْ إِبِلٍ قَالَ نَعَمْ قَالَ مَا أَلْوَانُهَا قَالَ حُمْرٌ قَالَ هَلْ فِيهَا مِنْ أَوْرَقٍ قَالَ نَعَمْ قَالَ عَرِقٌ غُلَامًا أَسْفَقَالَ هَلْ لَكَ مِنْ تَلْكَ قَالَ أَرَاهُ عَرِقٌ نَزَعَهُ قَالَ فَلَعَلَّ ابْنَكَ هَكَذَا نَزَعَهُ عَرِقٌ Bgig eYvix (i.), mnxn eYvix, (mæúv.), XvKv: Bdlev, 2006, cwi t`Q`-2065, nv`xm bs-4922, L. 9g, c., 65

91 صَوَّبَ لَكُمْ مَثَلًا مِنْ أَنْفُسِكُمْ هَلْ لَكُمْ مِنْ مَّا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ مِنْ شُرَكَاءَ فِي مَآرِقِكُمْ فَأَنْتُمْ فِيهِ سَوَاءٌ تَخَافُونَهُمْ كَخِيفَتِكُمْ أَنْفُسَكُمْ كَذَلِكَ نُفَصِّلُ الْآيَاتِ لِقَوْمٍ يَعْقِلُونَ KZAvb, 30 : 28

wBR wBR cwievti cãZeÜxiv newfbreitbi `eltg`i wKvi ntq _vtK|⁹² G `elg` cwievti i
 m`m`ivB cãZeÜxt`i cãZ etS wKsev bv etS Kti _vtK| Bmj vq cãZeÜxt`i cãZ GBifc
 `elg`K NYvfti cãZ`vLvb Kti tQ| cwievti K `elg`K wbiarmvvnZ Kti ivmj-jym& (mv.)
 etj tQb, ðth e`w³ i tqtq mšlb AvtQ Avi tm ZvtK RweZ Kei t`qub, ZvtK j wãZ Kti wB
 Ges Zvi tPtq tQj wki`K tenk fij evtmwB, Avj m&ZvAvj v ZvtK RvbwZ c`ek Kivteb|⁹³
 nhiZ Avtqv (iv.) ewYz nv`xpm Avil GtmQ, GKw`b GK te`Qb ivmj-jym (mv.)-Gi
 wL`gtZ Dcw`Z ntjb| wZwb t`Ltb, mvvex (iv.)-MY wki-mšlb`i`K Pgyw`tq Av`i
 KitiQb| Zv t`tL wZwb ejtb: tZvgiv wK wki`i`K PzB Ki? Avgiv tZv wki`i`K PzB
 Kwv bv!0 Zvi K_v`i`tb bex (mv.) ejtb: ðhw` Avj m&tZvgv`i Ašl` t`K t`m-ggZv tei
 Kti tdtjb, Zvntj Avwq wK ZvtZ evav w`tZ cwv?0⁹⁴ nhiZ Avbvm (iv.) t`K ewYz,
 ivmj-jym&(mv.) etj tQb, ðth e`w³ `yU tqtqK etqvtcãB nI qv chšl`jvj b-cvj b Kij, tm
 wKqvgZi w`b Gifc Ae`vq Avmte th, Avwq I tm GiKg GKÍ`_vKe| wZwb Zvü Av0z`_tjv
 wgvj t`Ltb|⁹⁵ nhiZ Ave-üivqiv (iv.) t`K ewYz, ivmj-jym&(mv.) etj b, ðweav I
 wgmwKb wki`K ZËyavbKvix Avj m& iv`lq wRnv`Kvixi gtZv Ges H i wã RvMiYKvixi gtZv
 th ZvtZ AjmZv Kti bv, H tivhv`v`i`i gtZv th KLtbv tivhv fv½ bv|⁹⁶ ivmj-jym&(mv.)
 etj tQb, ðth e`w³ wZbw Kbv`K jvj b-cvj b Kij Zvici Zvt`i`K wkwvPvi tkLvtjv Ges
 wqtq w`j I Zvt`i`i cãZ fij e`envi Kij Zvi Rb` RvbwZ|⁹⁷

Bmj vq ag`mvgwRK mvg` I gvb`i`i gta` mgghPv cãv`b weklmx GKwU Rieb e`e`vi big|
 Bmj vq eY`vq weklrm Kti bv ev KvD`K `emv`k`i`i tPvtLI t`Lbv| Bmj vq gtb Kti th

-
- 92 Felicia B. Leclere et al., “Disability in the Family: The effects on Children’s Well Being”, *Journal of Marriage and Family*, Vol. 56, No. 2, USA: National Council on Family Relations, May 1994, p. 457
- 93 عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ مَنْ كَانَتْ لَهُ أُتَى فَلَمْ يَدِّهَا وَلَمْ يُهَيِّهَا وَلَمْ يُؤْتِرْ Bgig Ave~vD` (i.), mbytb Ave~vD`, L. 4_@wKZvej Av`e, eve-dx dr`ij gvb Avj v BqmwZgvb, nv`xm bs-5146, Kvqti v: `vi`aj nv`xm, 2010, c., 2190
- 94 عن عائشة رضي الله عنها قالت جاء أعرابي إلى النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم فقال تقبلون الصبيان فما تقبلهم Bgig eYvix (i.), mnxn eYvix, wKZvej Av`e, eveyvngwZj I qjv`...., nv`xm bs-5998, Kvqti v: `vi`æBe`tb nvhg, 2010, c., 727
- 95 عن أنس بن مالك قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم من عال جاريتين حتى تبلغا جاء يوم القيامة أنا Bgig gynyj g, mnxn gynyj g, wKZvej wei`&, eveydr`ij j Bnmvb Bjvj evbvZ, nv`xm bs-2631, Kvqti v: `vi`æBe`tb nvhg, 2010, c., 751
- 96 عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ السَّاعِي عَلَى الْأَرْمَلَةِ وَالْمُسْكِينِ Bgig eYvix (i.), mnxn eYvix, wKZvej Av`e, eve: Avmmvqx Avj vj gvmwKb, nv`xm bs-6007, Kvqti v: `vi`æBe`tb nvhg, 2010, c., 728
- 97 عن أبي سعيد الخدري قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم : من عال ثلاث بنات فأدبهن ورحمهن Bgig Ave~vD`, mbytb Ave~vD`, L. 4_@wKZvej Av`e, eve-dx dr`ij gvb Avj v BqmwZgvb, nv`xm bs-5147, Kvqti v: `vi`aj nv`xm, 2010, c., 2190

gÛgbMY ci `úi fivB fivB|⁹⁸ Ziv cÅZeÜxivi Bmjvtgi QvqvZtj mgvb AwãKviti `ve ivtL|
ivmj-jvn&(mv.) mgMÛ gvbeRvMZtK Dtík` Kti etjb, Òev`viv cÅZtK fivB fivB|⁹⁹
mekãvZtZji cZivKvi QvqvZj t`tK tKvb cÅZeÜxtK ewãZ Kiv Bmjvtgi mvg` bmvZtK
A`xKvi Kivi bvgvšfi | GQivov mgMÛgvbeRvMZ GKB Av`tgi mštb nI qvq ag`eY`vbe`kãtI
mKj gvbyl mvgvRKfvte fivB fivB ntq hvq|¹⁰⁰

ikÿv cÅZvntb cÅZeÜxt`i mvt` mncvix t`tK iiaKti ikÿKiv I msukó Ab`ivl `elg`gj-K
AvPiY Kti `vtK| Bmjvg tKvbfvte G`elg`gj-K bmvZ mg`B Kti bv| cÅZeÜxt`i cÅZ
KgRie`b mKj cKvi `elg`tK Bmjvg cÅZ`vL`vb Kti`tQ| ivmj-jvn&(mv.) etjb, ÒAvjvn&
ZvÛAvjv tZvgvt`i tPniv Ges ab-m`út`i w`tK ZivKvb bv eis wZvb tZvgvt`i Ašfi I
Kvh`ej xi w`tK ZivKvb|¹⁰¹ ivmj-jvn&(mv.) Avtiv etj tQb, Ògvvj gvb fivB fivB| Kv`iv I ci
Ab` Kv`iv tKvb tkóZ; tbB wKš' ZivKI qvi wfiE`Z Zv ntZ cvti|¹⁰² w`vq nt`4ji fiv tY
gvnbex nhi Z (mv.) GK gvj gvb Aci gvj gvtbi Dci AvmacZ` wKsev Avitei Dci
Avitei `elg`tK wvtjvc Kti t`b|¹⁰³ nhi Z Avj x (iv.) etj tQb, ÒAvKvi-AvKwzi w`K
w`tq mKj gvbyl mgvb| Ziv`i wZv Av`g Ges gv nvl qv| gvtqiv avitYi cvl`tfc Av
wZviv estki Rb`| mZivv gvbyl i Me`I AnsKviti hw` wKQzt`tK `vtK Zvntjv Kv`v I
cwb|¹⁰⁴

e`Z Bmjvtgi mvgvM`K Rieb weav avitYi gta` mgvR Rb` tbq cvi `úwi K mnthwMZv I
mnbkxj Zvi gtbvfvte| Gfvte mgvRi Amnvq I kvixi Kfvte Avgt`i cÅZ cvi `úwi K
`wqZybvMZ RvMZ nevi dtj Zivv D`vi Ziv AvZ wKueZ`nq| wvtiva I msNvtZi Ab`Zg

98 Avj -KžÛAvb, 49 : 10 انما المؤمنون اخوة
99 (i.), mÿv`b Ave`vD`, L. 2q, wKZvej mij vZ, eve-gv BqvKj-jy
ivRjyBhv mij wgv, nv`xm bs-1508, Kvqti v: `vi`aj nv`xm, 2010, c., 652
100 Ave`y Ltj K, Òg`xvri avZmsN I mefZK wecæÛ mekãvšfi I gvbemaKvi cÅZvq gvnbeX (mv.),
gvj`f tMj vq tgv`bv (m`úv.), XivKv: Bdeve, 2007, c., 104
101 عن أبي هريرة قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم إن الله لا ينظر إلى صوركم وأموالكم ولكن ينظر
Bgvq gvj g (i.), mnxn gvj g, wKZvej wei, eve-Zivvi wq hvjgvj gvj g...,
nv`xm bs-2564, Kvqti v: `vi`æBe`b nvhg, 2010, c., 736
102 Zvdmx`i Be`b Kivxi, wZevbx, D`wZtZ, L. 4_©, 217
103 عن أبيه عن ابن عمر رضي الله عنهما قال قال النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم بمنى أتدرون أي يوم هذا قالوا الله
ورسوله أعلم فقال فإن هذا يوم حرام أفتردون أي بلد هذا قالوا الله ورسوله أعلم قال بلد حرام أفتردون أي
شهر هذا قالوا الله ورسوله أعلم قال شهر حرام قال فإن الله حرم عليكم دماءكم وأموالكم وأعراضكم كحرمة
يومكم هذا في شهركم هذا في بلدكم هذا وقال هشام بن الغاز أخبرني نافع عن ابن عمر رضي الله عنهما
وقف النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم يوم النحر بين الجمرات في الحجة التي حج بهذا وقال هذا يوم الحج الأكبر
Bgvq elvix (i.), mnxn elvix, wKZvej nv`4, eve-LjevMZ AvBq`wq wgv, nv`xm bs-1742, Kvqti v: `vi`æBe`b nvhg,
2010, c., 208
104 Bgvq Avng` Beb nv`f, Avj -gvbv, L. 2, c., 285, 539; `xl qvb-B-Avj x (iv.), XivKv: i`vgb
cvej kim©2000, c., 1/29

KviY `elg`| ZvB mgvRi mej I cêZeÛx wbfkrl ci`úi wgvj Z ntq epEi RvZxq I mgwMZ Kj`vY mvaib mrgwMK cêPóvq mevBtK AvZwbtqvM Ki tZ nte|

6.4 wbfZb bv Kiv

gvbYi AwaKvi nitYi wbfbaevtci gta` Ab`Zg nj wbfZb Kiv| mgvR wbfbaeiKtgi wbfZb j`y` Kiv hvq| cêZeÛx mgvRi Amnvq tMvôx nlqv mEj| mgvR t`tK wtkl wKQz mjev cvl qvi cwiefZ`Zvii AgvbwK wbfZtbi` Kvi ntq`vK|¹⁰⁵ wbfZtbi mKj aib wntmte Zvt`i Dci gvbwK I kvixi Kfvte cêQvM Kiv ntq`vK| wbfbaeMteIYvq Ges cwî Kvi cêZte`tb wbfbaevtq Zv cKvk ntq`vK|¹⁰⁶ Bmj vtg Kvtiw cêZ wbfZb Kivi cêZ

-
- 105 Suchi Karim, “Sexual Violence Against Women with Disability: Risks and Rights”, *Disability and Human Rights in Bangladesh*, Fr. R. W. Timm, C.S.C, (Ed.) Dhaka: Action on Disability and Development, 2008, p. 65
 - 106 K) wIRA`wewj UR`Wt`fj ctgU dvDtÛkb Gi MtelYvq t`Lv hvq, t`tk 96 kZisk cêZeÛx brix wbfZtbi wKvi ntq`vK| (wBK cêg Avtjv, XvKv: 30 Gwçj 2017Bs, c., 5)
K) ivRkvxi evNv DcRjvi PÛrcj cyj k et`i wfZti XwKtq GK evKcêZeÛx wKtkvixK al`Yi AwfthvM DvTQ`vbxq GK hvKtKi wiat`x| G wbtq GjvKvq tZij cvo mwô ntqtQ| (wBK BtEdvK, XvKv: 28 tmP`af 2015Bs)
 - L) tdbxi tmvbwvRxtZ 13 eQi eqmx eyx cêZeÛx wKtkvixK al`Yi KtiTQ`B hvK| (wvbwDR UztvU tdvi WU Kg, 15 tmP`af 2015Bs)
 - M) RqcjvntUi m`i DcRjvi evKcêZeÛx GK QvT`K al`Yi KtiTQ`vriab-Ai-ikx` bvtgi 30 eQi eqmx GK hvK| (wvbwDR UztvU tdvi WU Kg, 12 tmP`af 2015Bs)
 - N) wSvb`tni`kj Kev DcRjvi ey`cyj Mtgi 16 eQi eqmx GK Ziabx 55 eQi eqmx AveyeKi wktjmi Dviv al`Yi wKvi ntqtQ| (wvbwDR UztvU tdvi WU Kg, 11 tmP`af 2015Bs)
 - O) Prcjv tRjvi dvi`MÄ DcRjvi cvBKciov`wYy BDwbq`bi ivg`vfm evM Mtg Pwi Acev`w`tq GK cêZeÛx MpeatK wbgj wbfZtbi Nubv NtUtQ| wbfZbKvixiv cêZeÛx IB brixK teaoK gviatii ci gv`vi Pz`tKtU w`tqtQ| (wBK hMšli, XvKv: 04 AvMó 2015Bs)
 - P) RqcjvntUi m`i DcRjvi wbfEcrov Mtgi 55 eQi eqmx gwqq nvm`v bvtg GK Avv`evmx cêZeÛx brix evmôZ AwMsthvM Nubv NtUtQ| GtZ cêg t`o jvL UvKvi gvjvgj`ywmZMInq| Rvbw hvq, Mfxi ivtZ tm`wKQz Amy`teva Kitj cvtki evmvq hvq Ggb mgq Zvi evmôZ`ywmZKvixiv AwMsthvM Kti I gvjvgj j`YcvU Kti| (wBK RbKE, XvKv: 08 btf`af 2015Bs)
 - Q) bvtUvi m`i DcRjvi tZjvKw`GjvKvq ivtZ`g`v 28 eQi eqmx dvBgv LvZb bvtg eyx cêZeÛx brixK al`Yi ci ZvtK nZ`v Kti| (wBK cêg Avtjv, XvKv: 12 tg 2015Bs)
 - R) MvRxtji i Kwj qvKti cêZeÛx`g`v QvT`K al`Yi AwfthvM DvTQ`v| (wBK cêg Avtjv, XvKv: 19 Rly 2015)
 - S) `B-ZZxqvsk wki`tK gvai Ktib gv`evv| 74.4 kZisk wki`tK gvbwK Pvc w`tq ksLjv tkLv`bv nq| evsj vt`k cwi msL`vb etj`vi w`tcvU` (wBK cêg Avtjv, XvKv: 06 RjvB 2015Bs)
 - T) brixvbmT`Ai tmvbwv MvDcRjvq 14 eQi eqmx gvbwK cêZeÛx GK wKtkvix al`Yi wKvi ntqtQ| wvqU avgvPrcv w`tZ Awfthv`i Kiv t`tK GK j`y UvKv Av`vq Kti`vbxq c`fvekvj x KtqKRb ivR`wZK Kgr`cti f`z`tfvMxi cwi evitK 50 nvRvi UvKv w`tq NubvU avgvPrcv t`qri AwfthvM DvTQ`v| (wBK cêg Avtjv, XvKv: 31 RjvB 2015)

- U) *mivRMtÄi Kivgi L` DctRj vq GK kvixi K cãZeÛx MpeaMYalPvi ãKvi ntqtQb| Kw_Z mRoviv IB MpeaK m`i DctRjvi tcrovemo MõtG GKU emotZ AvUtK titL aI P Kti | (ãbK mgKvj, XivKv: 7 Rty 2015Bs, c., 13)*
- V) *14 eQi eqmx eyx cãZeÛx Avejtk LvUi mvt_ teta ivLv I Avjv`v Nti ew` ivLvmn mewfbai Ktgi kvixi K ubhFZb Kiv nq| (g`w_B (tnRx) w`_L, Ôcpeñtbi teovRvtj e`x Avejô ÔAvgi K_v Awg ej eô; eyx cãZeÛx gvbtj i AwaKvi Av`vtq tmî GWtFvtKmx t ersj vt`k tclÿZ, cã, 3, c., 28)*
- W) *cãZeÛx wgzk`mPr evBti tei ntj AþtKB Zvi Mtq nvZ t`evi tPóv Kti | (g`w_B (tnRx) w`_L, ÔwzZz `fej ðñtZ PvB!! Ô cã, 3, c., 64*
- X) *Mtel Yv cãZe`tb t`Lv tMtQ, 21 kZvsk KgRvex cãZeÛx ãki Kg`tj I evBti ubhFZtbi ãKvi ntq _vtK| Gi gta` 47 kZvsk cãZeÛx ãki etj tQb Zviv kvixi Kfvte ubhFZtbi ãKvi ntqtQb, 33.33 kZvsk tãLk ubhFZtbi ãKvi I 15.88 kZvsk etj tQb Zviv gvbmKfvte ubhFZtbi ãKvi ntqtQb Ges 3.17 fivM cãZeÛx ãki etj tQb Zviv thsb ubhFZtbi ãKvi ntqtQb| (Prof. Nazma Shams (Ed.), *Tales of Darkness...*Ibid, p. 13)*
- Y) *cãZeÛxiv mPivPi thsb ubhFZtbi ãKvi ntq _vtK| (Nirafat Anam, Ph.D. et al., *Situation Analysis...*Ibid, p. 11)*
- Z) *ÔfvitZ cãZeÛx bviãK MYal P AvURb tMBvi t`kRjo cãZev`ô (ãbK BtEdvK, XivKv: 10 tdeãqvix 2015 Bs, c., 2)*
- _) *kvkP DctRjvi ãKvi cy evRvti Rviki tnvmb bvtg GK ãKtviãK GKU Pkgv Pvi i Acev`w` tq GK GwZg cãZeÛx ãKtvtii Dci wbgg ubhFZb KtitQ t`vKv`vi | ZvtK Avk¼vRbK Ae`vq kvkP DctRjv`v` Kgtcã. wPwKrmvxb itqtQ| GjvKvevxi AvFthvM wgv`v Acev` I ARgvZ w` tq Rviki tnvmbãK tãti AvnZ Kiv ntqtQ| (ãbK BtEdvK, XivKv: 8 Rty 2015 Bs, c., 7)*
- `) *evbviãvovq 12 eQi atí Rvniãj bvtg GK hvãK ãKvj e`x Kti ivLv ntqtQ| DctRjvi jeYmvo Mõtgi gZ`mq` Avt j wZtdi GKgvI tQtj tgavex I UMetM hvãK Rvniãj Bmj vq cãq 19 eQi AvtM nVir gvbmK fivmvg` nmi tq tdtj | Zvi KtqK eQi ci ZvtK ãKvj e`x Kti ivLv ntqtQ| (ãbK BtEdvK, XivKv: 22 AvMó 2015 Bs, c., 13)*
- a) *XivKvi`w`yYlvãbi nj vb GjvKvq 11 eQtii GKU ãki aI Pvi ãKvi nq| ãki`Ui cvi evi RvbtqtQ tãtqi gv`evev`RbB tcvkvK Kvi Lvbvq KivR Ktib| (ãbK cãg Avtjv, XivKv: 1 tmãP`ã 2015 Bs, c., 20)*
- b) *ivRaivxi FvibãUK GjvKvq`Bv`b ãbtLUR`vKv Ae`vq 16 eQtii GK evK cãZeÛx ãKtviã aI Pvi ãKvi ntqtQb| ãKtviã`vbxq GK tcvkvK Kvi Lvbvq KivR Kitzb| (ãbK cãg Avtjv, XivKv: 15 Rvbsvix 2016 Bs, c., 9)*
- c) *Pvi eQi tclÿ, Zvici weta ãKs`tQtj i cvi evi weta tãtb tbqub|`ãxi evotZ t`ãK gvbmK fivmvg` nmi tq tdtj b 32 eQi eqmx eweZv| gvbmK fivmvg`nxb eweZvi wPwKrmvi Rb` MtQ teta UvKv tZiv v nt`Q| tãtniãji MsvãtZ G NUbv NtUtQ| (ãbK BtEdvK, XivKv: 25 tg 2015 Bs, c., 13)*
- d) *avZe LvEvq 11 eQi eqmx GK AvUv`K tQtj ãkiãK e`x Kti ivLvi AvFthvM K`wjtãmbãvi GK`ãUããK tMBvi KtitQ cãj k| (ãbK BtEdvK, XivKv: 05 RjvB 2014Bs, c., 14)*
- e) *At the beginning of the 21st Century, vast inequalities still existed for the disabled in society. For example, in Orissa, India, a study found that 25% of women with intellectual disabilities had been raped, 6% of women with disabilities had been forcibly sterilized, and virtually all sampled were the subject of domestic abuse. During the same era, global literacy rates for the disabled hovered around 3%, and unemployment among persons with disabilities was as high 80% in some countries. A British study in 2004 found that disabled victims of rape and violence were less likely to obtain police intervention, legal*

KfVvi wbtLavAv i tqtQ| Bmj vg tKvb gvb| i cûZ tKvb Ae`vqB hjg I wbfZbtk`ea gtb Kti bv|¹⁰⁷ Avj -KzAvtb hvj gti i kw`l m`utK`Bikv` ntqtQ, Ôcti hvj gti i tK ejv nte, Ô`vqx kw`l Av`r`b Ki; tZvgiv hv Ki tZ, tZvgv` i tK Zvi B cûZdj t`l qv nt`Q|¹⁰⁸ nv`xtm GtmtQ, Ôgvij g Ab` gviij tgi fiv| tm Zvi Dci hjg Ki tZ cvti bv| tm ZvK kT`ai nvtZ tmvc`K i tZ cvti bv|¹⁰⁹ hjg I mvgv`NbRvbZ Acivtai kw`li K`v D`j tK Kti gnvb Avj w&ZvAvj v Biv` Ktib, Ôhviv Kzix Kti tQ I mvgv`Nb Kti tQ Avj w&Zv` i tK KLbl ygv Kiteb bv Ges Zv` i tK tKvb| c`_I t`Lvteb bv,¹¹⁰ Ab`T` Bikv` ntqtQ, Ôhviv gvgb c`yad I gvgb biv` i tK cxov t`q Ggb tKvb Acivtai Rb` hv Zviv Kti w; Zviv Acv` i I`úo cvtci tevsv enb Kti |¹¹¹ i vj- (mv.) GK nv`xtm Biv` Ktib, Ôhjg wKvgtZi w`b gnvAÜKv`i cwiYZ nte|¹¹² hv` tKD Kv`iv cûZ hjg I wbfZb Kti e`tm Zvntj hv` tmB wbfZb` w`nk nq Zvntj Av`v Z wbfZbKvixi Dci ueû tmB cwi gvY kw`B Kv`Ri Kite| Avj -KzAvtbi GZ`msµvšl tNvl Yv LgB m`yúo| G cûZ½ Avj -KzAvtb Biv` ntqtQ, ÔAvig Zv` i Rb` Zv`Z weavb w`tqvJvg th, cûYi e`tj cûY, tPvLi e`tj tPvL, bv`Ki e`tj bvK, Kv`bi e`tj Kv`b, `vZi e`tj `vZ Ges hL`gi e`tj Abjfc hLg| AZtci tKn Zv ygv Kij Zv`Z Zvi B cvc tgvPb nte| Avj w&hv AeZxY`Kti tQb Z`bvnti hviv weavb t`q bv, Zvi vB hvj g|¹¹³

Bmj vg mKj gvb| tK GtK Acti i mvt` m`vPv`i tYi wkyv t`q wKs` cûZeÜxiv Bmj vtgi GB wkyvi ev`teK ifc t`L tZ cvt`Qbv| gv hj g tK m`vnh` Kiv Bmj vtg Cgvbx` wqZi f`c cwi MvYZ| cûZeÜxt` i tK wbfZZ n`Z t`tL Pz`vKv Bmj vg m`\$Z bq| i vj- (mv.) e`tj tQb,

protection and preventative care. (Brenton Kinker, "An Evaluation of the Prospects for Successful Implementation of the Convention on the Rights of Persons with Disabilities in the Islamic World", *Michigan Journal of International Law*, University of Michigan Law School, Volume 35, Issue 2, 2014, p. 447)

107 *يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِنَّا جَاءْنَا بِبَيِّنَاتٍ لِّكُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَإِنَّا لَنَازِلُونَ* (Avj -KzAvb, 42 : 45)

108 *يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا تَوَقَّوْا عَذَابَ الْخُلْدِ هَلْ تُجْزَوْنَ إِلَّا بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَكْسِبُونَ* Avj -KzAvb, 10 : 52

109 عن سالم عن أبيه أن رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم قال المسلم أخو المسلم لا يظلمه ولا يسلمه من كان في حاجة أخيه كان الله في حاجته ومن فرج عن مسلم كربة فرج الله عنه بها كربة من كرب يوم القيامة ومن ستره الله ستره الله يوم القيامة Bgv gviij g (i.), mnxn gviij g, wKZvej weid, eveyZvniwgh hjvg, nv`xm bs-2580, Kvqti v: `viæBetb nvhg, 2010, c., 740

110 *الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَظَلَمُوا لَمْ يَكُنِ اللَّهُ لِيَغْفِرَ لَهُمْ وَلَا لِيَهْدِيَهُمْ طَرِيقًا* Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 168

111 *وَالَّذِينَ يُؤْتُونَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ بِغَيْرِ مَا اكْتَسَبُوا فَقَدْ احْتَلَمُوا بُهْتَانًا وَإِنَّمَا مُبْرَأُ* Avj -KzAvb, 33 : 58

112 عن عبد الله بن عمر رضي الله عنهما : عن النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم قال (الظلم ظلمات يوم القيامة) Bvg elvix (i.), mnxn elvix, wKZvej givij g, eve-Avh hjgyhjvgvZb BqvI gvj wKqvg, nv`xm bs-1443, Kvqti v: `viæBetb nvhg, 2010, c., 290

113 *وَكَيْفَ تَعْلَمُ أَنَّهُ نَفْسٌ بِالنَّفْسِ وَالْعَيْنُ بِالْعَيْنِ وَالْأَنفُ بِالْأَنفِ وَالْأُذُنُ بِالْأُذُنِ وَالسِّنُّ بِالسِّنِّ وَالْجُرُوحُ قِصَاصٌ فَمَنْ تَجَبَّهْهُ كَفَّارَةٌ لَهُ وَمَنْ لَمْ يَحْكَمْ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ فَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الظَّالِمُونَ* Avj -KzAvb, 5 : 45

ÒZwg tZvgvi fvBtK mvrnh` Ki PvB tm hwj g trvK ev gvhj g trvK|0¹¹⁴ wZwb Avtiv etj b,
ÒRvrv `tEj| GKRb hrtj gftK th kw³ thvMvq tm Bmj vg t_tK tei ntq hvq|0¹¹⁵ Kvtiv cãZ
wbhPZb Kiv AgvbweK KvR| cãZeÜxt` i cãZ wbhPZb Kiv Avtiv teik fqven I wbl x|
GKRb gvby cãZeÜx nl qvi Kvty Zvi gbfb I MVtb me³v Amy-AkwsšweiR Kti| Zvi
Dci wbhPZb Kiv ntj Zvi Akwsš Avil tefo hvq| cãZ`K `faxb mwóRvZ gvby i Afb`i
KvQ t_tK wbhPZZ bv nevi AwaKvi itqtQ| Bmj vg cãZeÜxt` i cãZ G weltaq Avil m`q
nl qvi wbt`R w`tqtQ|

mgvtR cãZeÜxiv bvbvfvte wbhPZbi wkKvi nq| GKRb gvbmK cãZeÜx hLb trtW hvq ev
gvbmK AkwsšRwbZ Kvty Mvb MvBtZ MvBtZ c_ Ptj ZLb tj vtK ZvtK bvbv cKvi Mvj -
Mvj vR Kti| BtUi KYv, Kvvi Ukv wKsev k³ gvU w`tq ZvtK AvNvZ Kti _vtK hv gvbeZvi
Rb` Pig Am³vb I AegvbbvKi| `w cãZeÜx GKRb tK hLb ZLb Dcnvm Kiv nq| ZLb
cãZeÜx tj vkuU gvbmKfvte Kó cvq| evK cãZeÜxt` itK AfbK ai tbi Kó t`l qv nq| evK
cãZeÜxiv wbtRi Kó, tj v Kvi I KvQ cKvk Kitz cvti bv| evK cãZeÜx wKtkvix I Ziabxv
Zvt` i cwi evi I wKuvZvt` i KvQ cãZ thšb wbhPZbi wkKvi nq| cãZeÜx Qvixiv Zvt` i
mncvix evj` eÜvtLjvi mv_x I wkytKi KvQ t_tK mnthvMZv cvevi e`tj thšb wbhPZbi
wkKviB teik ntq _vtK| evK cãZeÜx bvi xivl alPvi wkKvi nq etj Rvrv hvq| cãZeÜxt` i
wbhPZb iia nq mvariYZ cwi evi t_tKB| Zviv cwi evti A`wZKfvte Ae`vb ivLtz bv
cvi vq ev cãZeÜxtZi Kvty Mp`vj xi cãQvRbxq KvR h_vh_ m³uv`b Kitz Ayg nl qvq
Zvt` itK gvbmKfvte wbhPZb Kiv nq| cãZeÜxiv cwi evti m`m`i KvQ t_tK
kvi wv KfvteI wbhPZZ ntq _vtK| dtj Zviv gvbmKfvte Avtiv teik tft½ ctob|

Kvativ m½ Ab`vq AvPiY Kiv t_tK AvZvshg tkQ cvt_q| Bmj vtg me³Kvi Kj n-weev` I
Afb`i cãZ Ab`vq AvPiY wbl x| Bivv` nt`Q, On³4 nq mwbw`θ gvmmgfn| AZtci th tKn
GB gvm_vj tZ n³4 Kiv w`i Kti Zvi Rb` nt³4i mgtaq `ymt³AM, Ab`vq AvPiY I Kj n-
weev` wetaq bq| tZvgiv DEg KvRi hv wKQzKi Avj m&Zv Rvfb Ges tZvgiv cvt_tqi
e`e`v KiI, AvZvshgB tkQ cvt_q| tn tevam³úbæw³MY| tZvgiv AvgtK Fq Ki|0¹¹⁶
nv`xm kixtd GmtQ, mweZ Beb gvy³ (i.).....Ave`jvn Beb gvmD` (iv.) t_tK ewYZ
th, bex Kixg (mv.) etj b, H e`w³ Avgt` i `j f³ bq th, (wec` Kvj xb wej vci Z Ae`vq)
MBt` tK PtCvNvZ Kti, cwi taq e`j; wQbvfbaKitz _vtK Ges Rvrvij qvtZi hMi b`vq `n %B

114 نَدَدْنَا حَسْمَانَ بْنَ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ حَدَّثَنَا هُشَيْمٌ أَحْبَرَنَا عُبَيْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ أَبِي بَكْرَيْنَ أَنَسَ وَحُمَيْدُ الطَّوِيلُ سَمِعَ أَنَسَ بْنَ مَالِكٍ
Bgrv eljvix (i.),
mnxn eljvix, wKZvej gihwj g, eve-AvBb AvLvKv hwj gvB Avl gvhj gvB, nv`xm bs-2443, Kvqti:
`viæBeb nihg, 2010, c., 290

115 من مشى مع ظالم ليعينه وهو يعلم أنه ظالم فقد خرج من الإسلام Kvbhj D³zj, L. 27Zg, c., 209

116 الْحَجُّ أَشْهُرٌ مَعْلُومَاتٌ فَمَنْ فَرَضَ فِيهِنَّ الْحَجَّ فَلَا رَفْتٌ وَلَا فُسُوقٌ وَلَا جِدَالَ فِي الْحَجِّ وَمَا تَفَعَّلُوا مِنْ خَيْرٍ
بِأَمْرِ اللَّهِ وَتَرَوُوهُمْ قَلْبًا حَيْرًا الرَّادِ النَّوَى وَتَفَعَّلُوا مِنْ خَيْرٍ الْإِلْبَابِ -KzAvb, 2 : 197

Kti|¹¹⁷ GQovovl ýgZvuj áyl AZ'vPvixt`i tK eiai I `wókw³nxb etj Mvj w`tq gnvb Avj un&etj b, ÒAvj un&Zvt`i tKB j vĀbZ Ktib Avi Ktib eiai I `wókw³nxb|0¹¹⁸ A t b K týtĀ gvbwmK cĀZeÜxt`i tK eimvi wfZti teta ivLv nq| GŪv tKbv fite Kvg` I MñYthvM` bq eis Zv gvbeZv wētivax GKw RNb`Zg KvR| Bmj vtg b v Mwi tKi Aeva e`w³ `řaxbZv itqtQ| GKRB cĀZeÜxi gŷ I `řaxb fite Pj v tdiv Kivi AwaKvi itqtQ| tKvb fite B Zvi `řaxb Rxeb-hvcb I Pj v tdiv q evav t` l qv hvte bv| GQovov Bmj vtg KvD tK b`vqm½Z Kvi Y Qovov AvUK ivLv l hvq bv|

hvi v Amnvq, tnvK tm mej A_ev cĀZeÜx Zvt`i itqtQ wbhřZbgŷ Rxeb-hvcb Kivi AwaKvi | nv`xm kixtd G t m t Q, GKw b Avevgvmd` (iv.) Zvi P v K i t K gvi w Q t j b, ZLb w c Q b n t Z GKw Av l qvR n t j v, ÒAvevgvmd` Lei`vi! wZvb t c Q t b w d t i t` t L b i v m j - (m v.) e t j t Q b, ÒAvevgvmd` Lei`vi! Avj un& nvZ t Z v g v i t P t q t e w k k w³ k v j x | 0 A b z B n t q g v m D` Z L b t M v j v g t K A v h v` K t i w t j b | b e x (m v.) e j t j b, Ò h w` Z v b v K i t Z Z t e R v n i v w t g i A v, b t Z i g v t K f` s K t i w Z | 0¹¹⁹ `ř g x e v `ř cĀZeÜx etj Zvi Dci wbhřZb ev Mvj-g` Kiv hvte bv| ivmj- (mv.) etj b, ÒZwg t Z v g v i `ř i g l y - g B t j A v N v Z K i t e b v, M v j g` K i t e b v G e s N i t` t K t e i K t i t` t e b v | 0¹²⁰ t K v b e`w³ t K, t n v K t m m e j w K s e v cĀZeÜx Z v t K t K v b A e` t Z w Z i `v i K i v h v t e b v | G c Ĥ t ½ B i k v` n t q t Q, Ò t K v b e`w³ i g` m v e` ` l n e v i R b` G Z U K B h t_ o t h, t m Z v i g y v j g f i v B t K w Z i `v i K t i | 0¹²¹

cĀZeÜxt`i cĀZ wbhřZb tZv `ři K_v Zvt`i cĀZ me`v m`vPviY Kiv my`, mej I `řfimeKt`i Rb` KZE`| m`q n l qvi cĀZ w b t` R b v w` t q g n v b A v j u n & e t j b, Ò A t Ū i R b` t K v b A c i v a b i B, L t Ā i R b` t K v b A c i v a b i B G e s c x w t Z i R b` t K v b A c i v a t b B; G e s t h t K n A v j u n & l Z v ū i v m t j i A v b M Z` K i t e A v j u n & Z v t K `v l j K i t e b R v b w t Z, h v i w b w t t k b` x c Ē v n n Z; w K Š` t h e`w³ c p c ū k B K i t e w Z v b Z v t K g g S` k v v l w t e b | 0¹²² A v q v t Z i

117 حَدَّثَنِي ذَابِثُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ حَدَّثَنَا سَعْيَانُ عَنْ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَرْوَةَ عَنْ مَسْرُوقٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ ح وَعَنْ سَعْيَانَ عَنْ رَبِيعٍ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ مَسْرُوقٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ لَيْسَ مِنَّا مَنْ ضَرَبَ الْخُدُودَ وَشَقَّ الْجُيُوبَ وَدَعَا بِدَعْوَى الْجَاهِلِيَّةِ Bgvg eŷvix (i.), mnxn eŷvix, (m`uv.), XvKv: Bclvev, 2003, cwi t`Q` -2060, nv`xm bs-3271, L. 60, c., 179

118 Avj -KžAvb, 47 : 23

119 عَنْ أَبِي مَسْعُودٍ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ قَالَ كُنْتُ أَضْرِبُ غُلَامًا لِي فَسَمِعْتُ مِنْ خَلْفِي صَوْتًا «لَعَلَّم أَبَا مَسْعُودٍ اللَّهُ أَقْدَرُ عَلَيْكَ مِنْكَ عَلَيْهِ». فَانْتَفَتُ فَإِذَا هُوَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ فَقُلْتُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ هُوَ حُرٌّ لِرُوحِهِ اللَّهُ. فَقَالَ لَأَمَّا لَوْ لَمْ تَفْعَلْ لَلْفَحْحَكَ النَّارُ أَوْ لَمَسَّتْكَ النَّارُ.» Bgvg g y v j g (i.), mnxn g y v j g, w K Z v e j A v B g v b, e v e y Q z e w Z j g y v j g K..., nv`xm bs-1659, Kvqtiv: `vi æ Be t b n i h g, 2010, c., 483

120 Bgvg Avng` Beb nv`f (i.), Avj -g y v b, L. 15Zg, nv`xm bs-19896, Kvqtiv: `vi aj nv`xm, 1995, c., 99

121 Bgvg g y v j g (i.), mnxn g y v j g, w K Z v e j m e i t, e v e y Z i n w i g h j g y g y v j g..., nv`xm bs-2564, Kvqtiv: `vi æ Be t b n i h g, 2010, c., 736

122 لَيْسَ عَلَى الْأَعْمَى حَرْجٌ وَلَا عَلَى الْأَعْرَجِ حَرْجٌ وَلَا عَلَى الْمَرِيضِ حَرْجٌ وَمَنْ يُطْعِمِ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ يُدْخِلْهُ جَنَّاتٍ مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ وَمَنْ يَتَوَلَّ يَعتْبَهُ عَذَابًا أَلِيمًا Avj -KžAvb, 48 : 17

e'vL'vq nhiZ Be'eb Ave'ym (i.v.) wRnvt` AskMhYKvixt`i m=útk@we`miZ e'vL'v w'tq etj b|¹²³

Bmjvg cãZ`K gvby'K mgvb tPvtL t`Lvi gta" w'tq gvbeZvteva cãZôv Ktib| GLvtb cãZeÜx wKsev mej tKvbUvtKB we'kl tKvb , iatZji mvt_ we'epbv Kti bv| tKej gv' cãZeÜx nevi Kvi'Y th tKvb cKvi wbh'Zb Kiv Bmjvtgi `wó'Z wbm x tNvi Yv Kiv ntqtQ| Bmjvtgi G wbt`Rbv tgb wbh'Zb gy' GKwU mgvR cãZôv KivB mevi Kvg`|

6.5 e'½ I Kuvy bv Kiv

cãZeÜxt`i tK e'½ Kiv, Dcnvm Kiv I Kuvy Kiv AvZ m'avi Y w'elq ntq `wotqtQ| mgvtR cãZeÜxt`i cãZeÜKZv mnRfvtc Dcj wä Ki'tZ P'qbv m'avi Y gvby| cãZeÜxiv Ae'Avi cv' wntmte mgvtR emevm Kti _vtK| cãZeÜx kãwU AvR Kvi I Kvi I Kv'Q Mwj wntmte we'epZ nt'Q| cãZeÜxt`i Dcti wKQZM'elYv I cv'Kvi cãZe`tbi w'tK j'y' i'vL'tj tm w'elq w' -úó ntq D'tV|¹²⁴ cãZeÜxt`i tK mvgmRKfvtc tnq cãZcbw'Kiv wKsev Zvt`i tK Vv'v- Dcnvtmi DcKi'tY cv'YZ Kivi e'vcvti Bmjvtg m'yúofvtc wbt'Av'Av itqtQ| cãZeÜx gvby' i cãZ AegvbbvKi AvPiY, Mwj -Mj vR I Vv'v-we`'c Kiv Bmjvg `ea gtb Kti bv|

gvby' i Rb" hv `fivMZ AcQ`bxq tm me AvPiYMZ w`K cv' nvi Kivi cãZ Avj -KzAv'tbi wbt`Rbv G'tm'tQ| mvt_ mvt_ gvby' i Rb" hv cQ`bxq tm mKj w'elqi cãZ , iaz'pivc Kti'tQ| Kv'tiv `wK TãU, AvKvi -AvKwZMZ cãZew'Zvi t'y't' Zvi mvt_ Vv'v-we`'c, Dcnvm Kiv wKsev g'` b'vtg W'Kv Bmjvtg NY" KvR wntmte w'Pw'Z Ges G t`tK weiZ _vKvi wbt`Rbv G'tm'tQ| AvqvtZ G'tm'tQ, òtn g'g'gbMY! tKvb c'jad thb Aci tKvb c'jad tK Dcnvm bv Kti ;

123 hLb tRnvt` Ask Mh'tY cõvrc`'t' i Rb" kw`li K_v D'PwiZ ntqtQ ZLb m'v'v'vtq tKiv'tgi Rb" KZK we'Kj v½ tj vK w'P'S'M'ó'ntq c'tob th, Zviv tRnvt` AskMh'Y Kivi thw'M' bbl dtj Zvivl bw'K GB kw`li Aš'f'³ ntq c'to| Gi cv'it'c'ý'tZ Av'tj v'P' Avqvt AeZxY'nq| G'tZ AÜ, LÄ I iãM'k tRnvt`i Av't' tki Av'Z v'w'f'Z Kti t`l qv ntqtQ| (K'zZex, Zv'clm'ti g'v'tid'z K'zAvb)

124 K) cãZeÜx Z_v w'f'bf'v'tc m'y'g gvby't`i mgvtRi w'Kó.Rxe wntmte MY" Kiv nq| we'klZ Avgt' i t`tk Kv'D'tK Mwj w'tZ, Ac`'ev e'½ Ki'tZ ntj B òcãZeÜx'ó òevx cãZeÜx'ó òweteK cãZeÜx'ó òc'½y gb gv'v'w'KZv'ó GB ait'Yi e'½vZ'K kã e'evit'ii ms`wZ t`Lv hvq| (m'v'v'bv m'y'Zivv (m=úv.), w'kt'iv'v'g: ò'f'v'v'q Av'm'k cv'ieZ'v; cãZeÜx Rb'tM'v'x'ó Aciv'tRq, (cãZeÜx gvby' i KÜ`'t w'tq `T'g'v'w'K cv'Kv), 71/1, clw'Kiv'c'y (2q Zj v), e'l'³, mSL`v-1, w'w'tm'v't 2014Bs, c., 3)

- L) g'w'_B (tnRx) w`_L, òAv'Bbx j oiv-G Rq'v'ó, c'ó_³, c., 47
- M) cãZeÜx w'gZzK`w'Pr ev'ti tei ntj A'tb'tKB Zvt'K cv'Mj etj W'vt'K| (g'w'_B (tnRx) w`_L, òw'gZz `v'ej v'v'nt'Z P'vB!!'ó c'ó_³, c., 64)
- N) kv'v'v'K cãZeÜx S'ij Kv'v'i P'q'bv N'ti i ev'ti tei ntj me'vB Zvt'K j `v'sov etj t'L'v'q hv Zvi g'tb L'g Kó t`q| (g'w'_B (tnRx) w`_L, òP'v'q'v't cãZw'v'qZ cãZeÜKZv!!'ó c'ó_³, c., 66)
- O) kv'v'v'K cãZeÜx Zvt'K I R'v'v'tj i mvt_ cãZ'tek'v'v' me'vB te'v'v', n'v'v' I cv'Mj etj W'vt'K| (g'w'_B (tnRx) w`_L, òZ'v't'K I R'v'v'tj t `v'ej v'v'nt'Z ev'v'v!!'ó c'ó_³, c., 68)
- P) òcãZeÜx m'v'v'w' K'tK e'v'v'½ Ki'tj b U'v'ú'ó h'y' i v'ó't' Av'M'v'g'v' t'c'v'm't'w'v'U g't'v'v'q'v' cãZ`v'kx v'v' c'v'v'v'v' K t'v'Zv t'w'v'v'v' U'v'ú' GKRb kv'v'v'K cãZeÜx m'v'v'w' K'tK Z'v'v' cãZew'Zv'v' w'tq e'v'v'½ Kti'tQb| (`w'K Kv'tj i KÜ, X'v'Kv: 27 b't'v'v't 2015Bs, c., 17)

Avj unâ B"Qv e"ZxZ tPrtLi kwi³ tbB t`Lvi, gšLi kwi³ tbB ejvi, nvtZi kwi³ tbB aivi Ges
cvtqi kwi³ tbB `wvrbvi | cêZeÛx gvblytK t`tL wbtRtK Anskvi Kivi tKvb KviY tbB |
cêZeÛx Avi my' I `rfweK gvblyt i gta" ZdvZ GKgvI Avj unâ B"Qv | tm Kvi tY Bw`tqi
kwi³ wbtq Me©Kivi wKQzfbB | Avi GB Me©hZ KUw³ i I thšw³KZv tbB | Me©ev Anskvi bv
Kivi wbt`Rbv w`tq mi-v ebx CmivBtj ejv ntqtQ, Ôfešó `wfti wePiY Ki bv; Zwg tZv
KLbB c`fti feš we`xY©Ki tZ cvi te bv Ges D"PZvq Zwg KLbB ceZ cšvY ntZ cvi te
bv | 0¹³² cêZeÛt`i cêZ AegvbbvKi AvPiY tZv `š i K_v Zvt`i Mwj MjvR Kiv I Bmj vtg
Pigvite wbtla Kiv ntqtQ | cêq tyt`B Ab`vq AvPi tYi i iænq Dcnvm I Mwj i gva`tg |
Bmj vg GB Ae`vtK A½zi B webvK Ki tZ Pvg | ZvBtZv i vmj- (mv.) etj b, ÔAek" tZvgt`i
Rxeb, mæú` I mæšb tZvgt`i Rb" cweI (nvi vg) | 0¹³³

Ab" mKj mwi i gZ cêZeÛx i Avj unâ mwi tkô Ask | Zvt`i mæútk©g` K_v ejv tZv
`š i _vK webv Kvi tY Kavi Yv tcvlY Kiv Kexiv _bv | AtbK tyt`B cêZeiÛZv Avj unâ
cixyv gvI | ZvB Zvt`i Kuvy Kiv DvPZ bq | nhiZ ggv (Av.)-Gi gšL AtbKuv RoZv
wQj | 134 Avj unâ i vmj- nhiZ ggv (Av.) `úofvte K_v ej tZ cvi tZb bv Zvici I ZvtK tKD
Dcnvm Kti w | 135 cêZcty tKvb gvblyt i gta" DEg mEj jwKtq AvtQ Zv i ayAvj unâ fuj
Rvtbb | Gifc Anskvix I mZ" cêZ`vL`vbKvix t`i Rb" i tqtQ tLv vqx jvÁbv | cweI KzAvtb
ejv ntqtQ, ÔAvj unâ cêZkâZ I gvblyt i cêZkâZi evBti thLv tbB Zvt`i tK cvl qv wttqtQ
tmLv tbB Zv i jwÁZ ntqtQ | Zv i Avj unâ tµvtai cvI ntqtQ Ges nxbZvMÍ ntqtQ | GUV
GBRb" th, Zv i Avj unâ AvqvZmgæ cêZ`vLv Ki Z Ges Ab`vqfite bext`i tK nZv Ki Z;
GUV GBRb" th, Zv i Aeva" ntqvQj Ges mægvj sNb Ki Z | 0¹³⁶

gvblyt i cý Ziobvq wKsev Anskviti i etk `rfweK tPZbv nvi tq wetkl Pwv`v mæúægvblyt i
mvt_ Lvi v e`envi Kti _vtK | tm hv` Zvi cêZ.Ae`v RvbZ Zvntj tm G ai tbi AvPiY
Ki Z bv | gvblyt i cêZ`KwU A½-cêZ`tzi Pz tPiv wmvv-wbKvk tbi qv nte wKqvgtZi w`b |
ZvB tKvb gvblyt thb G ai tbi wetkl Pwv`v mæúægvblyt i mvt_ tKvbfite Lvi v e`envi bv
Kti | Avj unâ Zv Avj v tNvl Yv Kti b, Ôth wv tq tZvgti Ávb bvB Zvi Abv i Y Ki bv; KY©Pýz
ü`q-Zvt`i cêZ`KwU mæútk©KwDqZ Zje Kiv nte | 0¹³⁷ cêZeÛt`i tK wevfbRb wevfbre

132 كَذٰلِكَ فِي الْاَرْضِ مَرَحًا اِنَّكَ لَنْ تَحْرُقَ الْاَرْضَ وَلَنْ تَبْلُغَ الْاَجْبَالَ طُولًا Avj - KzAvb, 17 : 37
133 Bgvg ggvij g (i.), mnxn ggvij g, wKZvej Kvmgvi, evey
ZvMwj hvZvniwg Av` w`gv..., nvi xm bs-1679, Kvqti v: `viæBetb nvhg, 2010, c., 492
134 nhiZ gvI j vbv gšLx ggvv` kdx (ivn.), Zdmxti gvAvti dš tKvi Avb, ggvDI`xb Lib (Aby), (L.
6ô) XvKv: Bmj wvK dvD tDkb evsj vt`k, 1994, c., 702
135 B`viv-B-Zimbxd I Zijxd (mæuv.) I G. Gm. Gg. wmi vRj Bmj vg (Aby), Avl qvti Avv`qv, XvKv:
Bdrev, 2004, c., 157
136 ضَرَبْتَ عَلَيْهِمُ الثَّلَاةَ اَيَّنَ مَا تَفَفَّؤُوا اِلَّا بِحَبْلِ مِّنْ اَللّٰهِ وَحَبْلِ مِّنَ النَّاسِ. وَبَاؤُوا بِرِغْصَبٍ مِّنَ اللّٰهِ وَضُرِبَتْ عَلَيْهِمُ
Avj - KzAvb, 3 : 112
137 وَلَا تَقُمْ مَا لَيْسَ لَكَ بِهِ عِلْمٌ اِنَّ السَّمْعَ وَالْبَصَرَ وَالْفُؤَادَ كُلُّ اُوْلٰئِكَ كَانَ عَنْهُ مَسْئُوْلًا Avj - KzAvb, 17 : 36

mštbi mÿi bvg| AZGe tZvgiv ZvtK tmB mKj bvtgB WvKte; hviv Zvü bvg weKZ. Kti Zvt`i tK eR¹⁴⁶ Ki te; Zvt`i KZKtg¹⁴⁶ dj Zvti` tK t` lqv nte|¹⁴⁶

mštbi mÿi bvg ivLv ev fiv bvtg WvKv wZv-gvZvi Dci AvgvbZ| hviv I tm AvÜwK, cÛZeÜx wKsev we tkl Pwv`v mubæth ch¹⁴⁷qi gvbe wkiB tnvK bv tKb| cÛZ`K wZv-gvZvi KZ¹⁴⁸ ntv GB AvgvbZ mÿi afvte mubæKiv| A_ fvaK I Zvrch¹⁴⁹Y¹⁴⁹Bmj vgx bvtg gvbtj i Rxe tB BwZevPK c fve I Kj`vY wbtq Avtm| tm Kvi tY Bmj vgx` w¹⁴⁹ tKvY t` tK tm KZ¹⁴⁹ cÛZ` tLqj ivLv cÛZ`K Av fve tKi Rb` Acwv nvh¹⁴⁹KZ¹⁴⁹| cÛZeÜxmn mKj we tkl Pwv`v mubægvby Avj m¹⁴⁹ m¹⁴⁹| cÛZeÜx gvbtj i GKwU mÿi bvg` vKte GÜv Zvi Ab`Zg nK ev AvwKvi | G cñt½ nhi Z Ave`üivqiv (iv.) ntZ ewY¹⁴⁷ GKwU nv`xm Ztj aiv nj | bex Kixg (mv.) m f¹⁴⁷ wZwb eY¹⁴⁷ Kti tQb th, wZvqvZvi KvtQ mštbi nK wZbwU| Gi ga` Ab`Zg nj R t b¹⁴⁷ ci ciB Zvi Rb` GKwU D¹⁴⁷Eg bvg ivLv|¹⁴⁷ mšlb R t b¹⁴⁷ mB g w` t b AvKxKv Kiv D¹⁴⁷Eg| nv`xtm ÔAvKxKv¹⁴⁷ t` lqv Zv¹⁴⁷ i t q t Q| ivmj-jw¹⁴⁷ (mv.) etj tQb, Ômšlb R t b¹⁴⁷ ci Zvi AvKxKv`vl Zvi Rb` i³ c¹⁴⁷ hten Z Ki (ci hten Ki) Ges mKj Kj yZv t` tK ZvtK cwe¹⁴⁷ Ki|¹⁴⁸ gnrbex (mv.) mKj gvbe mšlb bvg ivLvi Rb` AvKxKvi cÛZ` i aZ; w` tZ w¹⁴⁸ t q etj b, ÔcÛZ`K beRvZ mšlb Zvi AvKxKvi m¹⁴⁸ eÜK` v t K| Zvi R t b¹⁴⁸ mB g w` t b Zvi cy t` tK ci hten Ki tZ nte| Zvi gv`v Kvgv tZ nte Ges Zvi bvg ivL tZ nte|¹⁴⁹ GÜv Bmj v g w¹⁴⁹ t` tK mKj ev`vi Rb` KZ¹⁴⁹| A_P mgv tR j y` Kiv hvq th, tKvb cwi ev t i cÛZeÜx mšlb R b¹⁴⁹ M¹⁴⁹Y Ki t j Zvi cÛZ` Aetnjv Kti bvg Ki Y wKsev AvKxKv Kiv nq bv|¹⁵⁰ mKj c¹⁴⁹ Kvi

146 Avj -KzAvb, 7 : 180
 وَاللَّهُ الْأَسْمَاءَ الْحُسْنَىٰ فَادْعُوهُ بِهَا وَتَرَوْا الذِّينَ يُلْحِقُونَ فِي أَسْمَائِهِ سَيُّجُرُونَ مَا كَانُوا يَفْعَلُونَ

147 m¹⁴⁷üv`bv cwi l` KZ¹⁴⁷ (Aby), Avej ümüBb g¹⁴⁷g¹⁴⁷ g Beb¹⁴⁷ nv³⁴vR Avj KzAvBkx (i.), g¹⁴⁷g¹⁴⁷ g kixd (L. 7g), XvKv: Bdv¹⁴⁷, 1993, Ab¹⁴⁷Q`-233
 G we l t q Av i l nv`xm i t q t Q,

عن عمرو بن شعيب عن أبيه عن جده أن النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم أمر بتسمية المولود يوم سابعه ووضع الأذى عنه الخ

G cñt½ Avgi Be t b t k v Av Be (iv.) Zü`v`v t` tK eY¹⁴⁷ Kti b| wZwb etj b, bex (mv.) mšlb R t b¹⁴⁷ mB g w` t b bvg ivLvi üK¹⁴⁷ Kti tQb| (Bgvg wZiughx (i.), mÿi t b wZiughx, L. 4_¹⁴⁹, eveygvRvAv dx Zv¹⁴⁷Rwjj gvDj`~, nv`xm bs-2832, Kvq¹⁴⁷iv: `vi aj` nv`xm, 2010, c., 542)

148 حدثنا سلمان بن عامر الضبي قال سمعت رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم يقول مع الغلام عقيقة فأهريقوا الأذى عنه دما وأميطوا عنه الأذى -Bgvg e¹⁴⁷vix (i.), mn¹⁴⁷ e¹⁴⁷vix, wKZvej AvKxKv, eveygvZwZj AvRAv...., nv`xm bs-5472, Kvq¹⁴⁷iv: `vi æBe t b nvhg, 2010, c., 676

149 عن الحسن عن سمرة قال : قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم : " الغلام مرتين بعقيقته تذيب عنه يوم " g¹⁴⁹ Be t b Av äj¹⁴⁹ AvZ Zveihx (i.), w¹⁴⁹gKvZ¹⁴⁹ gimvex, L. 2q, evey AvKxKv, nv`xm bs-4151, Kvq¹⁴⁹iv: AvZ ZvDvchKq`v, Zv. w., c., 395

150 Mark P. O'Tool, "Disability and the Suppression of Historical Identity: Rediscovering the Professional Backgrounds of the Blind Residents of the Hopital des Quinze-Vingts", *Disability in the Middle Ages: Reconsiderations and Reverberations*, Joshua R. Eyler (ed.), UK: Ashgate Publishing Limited, 2010, p. 11

ZzQZv Z'vM Kti mšt'bi my'i bvg i vLv Bmj vtg mæšZ weavb | my'i ev DEg bvg ej tZ tm mg`l bvg tK ešvq hvi A_©Zirch@Yq Ave~vi`v (i.v.) t_tK emYz, i vmj-jm&(m.v.) etj tQb, ðtZvgv`i tK (wKqvGZ w`etm) tZvgv`i bvg aŕi Ges tZvgv`i wZv`i bvg aŕi WvKv nte | AZGe tZvgv`i tZvgv`i bvg my'i Kti i vL | 151

6.7 mrvh` I mnthwMZvYRieb-hvcfb mnqZv Kiv

cãZeÜx gvbly Ly Amnvq Ae`vq emeim Kti | Zv`i tK AvakvskB Aetjv I AeAvi ga` t`L _vtK | Zv`i tKvb mgm`v ntj mevB mrvh`i nvZ emotq t`q bv | A tK wkjv cãZovtb cãZeÜxt`i mvt_ Lvvc AvPiY Kti _vtK | G AvPiYi dtj A tK wkjv_B `z QvoZ eva` nq | 152 wevfbaMtel Yv cãZte`b I `wbK cwKvmg#ni cãZte`b t`L tJ B Zvi wPÎ `úó dth DVte | 153 Bmj vtg D`vi bmvZtZ vekjm Kti | Bmj vtg e`w3 `v`K thš `t`P mvt_ mæú,3 Kti mgvRi `g`i Rb` tLvLei I Zv`i Rvb-gv`j i wbi cvE`v`tb `wqZevb nevi cãZ `iaZyivc Kti tQ | cãZeÜxv Amnvq n lqvq Zv`i cãZ mrvh`-mnthwMZv mel qw mel M0 Avtm | Avj -KzAvtb Cgvb`v`i t`i tK cvi `úwi K mrvh`-mnthwMZv K_v ejv ntqtQ | ðg`g`b bi I bvi x GtK Acti eÜzGiv mrKvthP wbt`R t`q Ges AmrKvthP wbt`l a Kti, mvj vZ Kv`tg Kti, hvKvZ t`q Ges Avj w&l Zvü i vntj i AvbMZ` Kti ; Gt`i tK Avj w&

151 عن أبي الدرداء قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم : إنكم تدعون يوم القيامة بأسمائكم وأسماء آبائكم
Bgvq Ave~vD` (i.), mgytb Ave~vD`, wKZvej Av`e, eveydx ZvMqvij Avmgy, L. 4_©nr`m bs-4948, Kvqti v: `vi`j` nr`m, 2010, c., 2107

152 t`e `jvj mrvv I tgv AvRRij ingvb (mæúv.), eY©cI, 4_©msL`v, RjvB-tm`P` 2011, XvKv: wvMwv, c., 1

153 1. cãZeÜx wki`i mvgwRKfvte cãZwZ Kti gvbemæú` cwiyZ Kitz msm` m`m`mn mKtj i cãZ Avn`vb RvbtqQb vekl `r` ms`vi gvbwK `r` melqK wtklÁ civgkR` c`v`btj i m`m` mvgv I qv`R` tnv`mb | ðRvZiq weKvRvbZ mgm`v melqK KgRvjvq wZvb Gme K_v etj b | cãZeÜxv Avgt`i mgvRi GKw D`j`L`thw` Ask | mvgwRK `vqexZv t_tK cãZeÜxt`i cãZ `wqZj cvj`tb msm` m`m`mn mKj tK Av`iv m`Pó ntZ nte | Zv`i cãZ mnthwMZv I mngvZv cKvk Kti Avgt`i KvZv`i Zv`i tK wbtq Avm`Z nte | wZvb etj b, `wgyweKvRvbZ mgm`v tKvb t`vM bql wD`tiv tW`fj ctgU wvRAW`i nt`Q, GKw bZb bvgKiY hvi GKw ifc nt`Q ðAvURg0 | Zte GtZ mrvavi Y Rieb-hvcb, `rfweK vUvPj v, K_`evZP, AvPiY, e`y`gEvi mgm`v m`v nq | cãZewZv mgm`v `i`KtY h_vm`e Kg eqm t_tKB Zvi hZ`tbl qv c0qvRb | tKbbv GKw wki`i gw`t`i e`y`x NtU mvZ eQi eqm chš | G ai`bi wki`i KivD`Yij s, t`ivc I mgqgtZv c0qvRbq I l`y c0qvM Kiv Ri`ai | G mel`q e`v`-gv`tK m`PZb _vKtZ nte | (`wbK BtE`dvK, XvKv: 23 wv`m` 2015Bs)

2. ð`h`M cãZeÜxt`i mte`P `iaZj w`tZ mvgv I qv`R` tnv`mb-Gi Avn`vb0 (`wbK BtE`dvK, XvKv: 13 wv`m` 2015Bs)

3. ivRavxi jvj gwlvq gmvj vekte`vj q Ktj`R ðBvUv`v`kbyj AvURg d`vD`Ükb0 AvtqwrZ m`PZbgj-K KgRvj v Abg`tb e`v`v etj b, ðgvbmK cãZeÜx wki`i tKvb iKg Aetjv bv Kti Zvi weKv`ki Aš`b`vZ m`ebvUk`zvPvB Kti Zv`K mnthwMZv Kitz nte | Gv AvksKvRbKfvte Avgt`i mgyR t_tK Ktg hv`Q etj gšE` Ktib e`v`v | (`wbK BtE`dvK, XvKv: 19 tm`P` 2014, c., 3)

Kcv. Ki ðeb| wbdqB Avj m&ci vµgkij x cãVgq|0¹⁵⁴ Ab` GK nr` xtm GtmfQ, ðtZvgt` i
fvBtqi w`tk nvmgãL ZvKvfbv tZigvi Rb` GKwU m`Kv ev cãY`i KvR| KvDtkI tKvb fij
KvRi Avt`k Kiv GKwU m`Kv, g` KvR wbtla Kiv m`Kv| cã_ cãŠti c_nriv gvbytk
cã_i mÜvb t`lqv m`Kv; AÜtk c_ Pj tZ mrvh` Kiv m`Kv|0¹⁵⁵ KzAvb kixtd Ab` GK
AvqtZ ejv ntqtQ, ðAvj m&m`tk wbdy Ktib Ges `vbtk ewaZ Ktib| Avj m&tKvb
AKZÁ cvctkK fij evtmb bv|0¹⁵⁶ Aci GK AvqtZ GtmfQ, ðtZvgt` i cãZcij K tZvgt` i
AŠti hv AvtQ Zv fij Rvbb; hw` tZvgtv mrKg@ivqY nI ZteB tZv wZvb Avj m&
Awfglyt` i cãZ AwZkq ygikxj |0¹⁵⁷ GKB mivi cieZP AvqtZ ejv ntqtQ, ðAvZkq-
`Rbtk w`te Zvi cãc` Ges AfveMÖI l gnyvdi tkI Ges wKQzZB Ace`q Ki bv|0¹⁵⁸ mrvh`
cã_#K wKQz` tq we`vq Kiv Ges w`tZ bv cvi tj big fvlvq AygZv cãKv Kiv DEg|

nr`xm kixtdI cvi `úwi K mrvh`-mnhvMzvi wvltq ht_ó_ iazpivc Kiv ntqtQ| gvbeZvi
gnvb eÜzvmj-jym&(mv.) etj tQb, ðtKvb ew`v hLb Zvi fvBtqi mrvh` e`l`_vtK Avj m&
ZLb tm ew`vi mrvh` e`l`_vtKb|0¹⁵⁹ I qvmjv Beb j AvmKv (i.v.) ntZ evwZ| wZvb etj b,
i vj-jym&(mv.) etj tQb, ðtZigvi fvBtqi wect` Avb` cãKv Ktiv bv| tKbbv, Zvntj Avj m&
Zvi cãZ `qv Ki ðeb Ges tZvgtK wcvµgY Ki ðeb|0 G m=úwKZ i vj-jym&(mv.) AvI
GKwU nr`xm| wZvb etj tQb, ðtZvgtv tKvj tZvgt` i `gft` i Dm xvqB mrvh` I wihK cãB
nI |0¹⁶⁰ `gft` i mrvh` Kiv m`Kv`fc| i vj-jym&(mv.) etj tQb, ð`gftK tZvgtv
ygZvbyvqx mrvqZv cÜvb m`vKv `fc|0¹⁶¹ Amy` e`w`3tk i`3 t`lqv GKwU gvbeZvex
KvR| GRB` A_`tblqv hvte bv| nr`xtm ejv ntqtQ, ðgnvbex (mv.) i`3i gj` wbtZ wbtla
Kti tQb|0¹⁶² i vj-jym&(mv.) etj tQb, ðZig tZvgtv fvBtk mrvh` Ki tm hvjg trvK ev

154 وَالْمُؤْمِنُونَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتُ بَعْضُهُمْ أَوْلِيَاءُ بَعْضٍ يَأْتُونَ بِلَا مَعْرُوفٍ وَيَنْهَوْنَ عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ وَيُقِيمُونَ الصَّلَاةَ وَيُؤْتُونَ
Avj -KzAvb, 9 : 71
155 عن أبي ذر قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم تبسمك في وجه أخيك لك صدقة وأمرك بالمعروف
Bgvq wZinghx (i.), mbytb
wZinghx, L. 4, ©wZvej weini I qm wj m, evygv RvAv dx...., nr`xm bs-1956, Kvqtiv: `viã Beþb
nr`xm, 2010, c., 112
156 يَمْحَقُ اللَّهُ الرِّبَا وَيُرْبِي الصَّدَقَاتِ وَاللَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ كُلَّ كَفَّارٍ أَثِيمٍ Avj -KzAvb, 02 : 276
157 أَتَأْتِكُمْ أَعْلَمُ يَمَّا فِي ثَنُوبِكُمْ إِنْ تَكُونُوا صَالِحِينَ فَإِنَّهُ كَانَ لِلأُولَآئِينَ غَفُورًا Avj -KzAvb, 17 : 25
158 وَأَنْتَ كَذَّابٌ أَفْتَنِي حَقَّهُ وَالْمُسْكِينِ وَابْنِ السَّبِيلِ وَلَا تَبْتَزُّ بِنَبِيرٍ Avj -KzAvb, 17 : 26
159 Bgvq gnyj g (i.), mrxn gnyj g, wZvej wKi, evygv B`lqv
dv`wj j Bw`gvB Avj v wZj vl qmwZj KzAvb Iqv Avj v wKw, nr`xm bs-2699, Kvqtiv: `viã Beþb
nrhg, 2010, c., 770
160 هل تُنصرون الا بضعفانكم Bgvq elyix (i.), mrxn elyix, wZvej wRnv` I qm wqv, evygv B`lqv
we`fvqv...., nr`xm bs-2896, Kvqtiv: `viã Beþb nrhg, 2010, c., 351
161 وعودك الضعيف بفضل قوتك صدقة - Bgvq Avng` Beb nrw`f (i.), Avj-gybv`, L. 5g, nr`xm bs-
21260, Kvqtiv: `viã nr`xm, 1995, c., 154
162 (اللباس), evygv I qmwgwZ, Avj elyix, mrxn elyix, wZvej wj evm ان النبي (ص) نهى عن ثمن الدم
nr`xm bs-5945, Kvqtiv: `viã Beþb nrhg, 2010, c., 722

gvhjg|0¹⁶³ Aci GK nv`xtm GtmtQ, ðth m`u` ti tL (gvi v) hvte Zv Zvi DEi maKvi xt` i Rb", Avi th nmi tq th tZ D`"Z (mnvqnx b I DEi maKvi x) A_ev ðtev SvÛ (A_# `g mšlb-mšlZ A_ev `i vZkq) ti tL hvte Zviv thb Avgvi Kv tQ Avtm| tKbbv, AvigB Zvi AwffveK|0¹⁶⁴ G m`utK`nv`xm kixtd Avi I GtmtQ|¹⁶⁵

gvb t i mmeR Rxe t ev tai Awe t "Q`" Ask KZE`ci vqYZv| KZE`ci vqYZvi gj- A`xKvi ntj v Rxe t bi me fe`vq agiq i xwZ-bwZi h_vh_ Abkxj t bi gva`tg e`w³MZ, cmi evni K, mvgvRK, A_#wZK, ivõq BZ`w` cmi gbtj cmi tek I ev`eZvi mvt_ mgšq Kti `vqZj cvj t bi AvMh, A`xKvi, Abf wZ I tPZbv| Bmj vg gvb t i KgRk j ZvtK `gU Avw t K f vM Kti | h_v, cÛguU nj - nv`j`n Z_v Avj w n k cÛZ KZE` ev agvq KZE`; wZxquU nj - nv`j` Bev` Z_v mwõi cÛZ ev mvgvRK I gvbweK KZE`|

Bmj vtg gvbweK gj`tev tai RvqMv A t bK Dcti | gvyj gvt bi `vqZj m`utK`RÁvmv Kiv nte| G m`utK`Avj -KzAv t b ejv ntqtQ, ðgvb t i KZKtgP `iab `tj I mgj` wechq Qwõtq cto; hvv dtj Zv`i tK Zv`i tKvb tKvb KtgP kvw`l wZvb Av`r` b Kivb, hv t Z Zviv wdti Avtm|0¹⁶⁶ ðAve`j`n Beb Dgvi (iv.) evwZ nv`xmU cÛbavb thvM`| wZvb etj b th, Avig ivmj`j`n&(mv.) tK ej tZ i t b wQ, ðtZvgiv cÛZ tKB `vqZevb| Avi cÛZ tKB Zvi `vqZj

163 Bgvg elvix (i.), mnxn elvix, wKZvej gvhvj g (المظالم), eveyAvDwb AvLvk hvj gvb AvDgvRj gvb, nv`xm bs-2443, Kvqtiv: `vi æBe t b nvhg, 2010, c., 290

164 عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ أَنَا أَوْلَىٰ بِمُؤْمِنِينَ مِنْ أَنفُسِهِمْ فَمَنْ مَاتَ بgvg elvix (i.), mnxn elvix, wKZvej dvi vtqR, eveyKl wj b bweqx..., nv`xm bs-6731, Kvqtiv: `vi æBe t b nvhg, 2010, c., 804

165 من كان في حاجة أخيه كان الله في حاجته ، ومن فرّج عن مسلم كربة فرّج الله عنه بها كربة من كرب يوم القيامة
ivmj`j`n&(mv.) Avi I etj tQb, ðth e`w³ Zvi f vBtqi cÛqvRb ci tY m tPõ nq Avj w n k Zvi cÛqvRb ci-Y Kti t`b| th e`w³ tKvb gvyj gvt bi tKvb Amj eav `t-Kti t`q Gi weibgtq Avj w n k KvqgtZi w b Zvi Kó I Amj eav `t-Kti w t e b|0 (Bgvg gvyj g, mnxn gvyj g, wKZvej wei& I qm wj v n (البر), eveyZv w w gh hvj w g, nv`xm bs-2580, Kvqtiv: `vi æBe t b nvhg, 2010, c., 740)

2. gnvbex (mv.) etj b, ð`j`LxR t bi mnvqZv Kiv tK Avj w n k cO` Kti b|0 (Bgvg Avng` Beb nv`f (i.), Avj -gvyb`, L. 5g, c., 169)

3. ivmj`j`n&(mv.) etj b, wtey t w mlhof ðtZvgiv Aek`B `j`LxR t bi mnthwMZv Kite|0 (Bgvg Ave`vE` (i.), mvy t b Ave`vD`, wKZvej Av`ve (الاداب), eveydj hvj w n wZ ZzaKvZ, nv`xm bs-4817, Kvqtiv: `vi æj nv`xm, 2010, c., 2057)

4. mekbex (mv.) etj tQb, اعزل الاذى عن طريق المسلمين ðZw gvyj gvt`i c_ ntZ Kó`vqK e` Acmvi Y Ki|0 (Bgvg gvyj g (i.), mnxn gvyj g, wKZvej wei& I qm wj v n (البر), eveydvi wj BRvj wZj AvRv, nv`xm bs-2618, Kvqtiv: `vi æBe t b nvhg, 2010, c., 749)

5. bex gvyv`f (mv.) GKRB mnvextK j y` Kti etj wQ t j b, كفت اذاك عن الناس ðZw tZvgiv Kó t`qv t`tK gvb t y tK i y v Ki|0 (Bgvg Avng` Beb nv`f (i.), Avj -gvyb`, L. 5g, nv`xm bs-21228, Kvqtiv: `vi æj nv`xm, 1995, c., 150)

166 Avj -KzAv t b, ظهر الفساد في البرّ والبحر بما كسبت ايدي الناس ليذيقهم بعض الذي عملوا لعلهم يرجعون 30 : 41

e'vcvti wRÁvmZ nte| tbZv GKRB `vqZpvb e'w³, tm Zvi `vqfZji e'vcvti wRÁvmZ nte|
bvix Zvi `vqxi msmvti i `vqZkxj | tm Zvi `vqfZji e'vcvti wRÁvmZ nte| Lvt`g Zvi
gubtei m=úf`i `vqZkxj | tm Zvi `vqfZji e'vcvti wRÁvmZ nte| e`z cŕZ`fKB
`vqZkxj Avi cŕZ`fKB Zvi `vqfZji e'vcvti wRÁvmZ nte|ó¹⁶⁷

Bmj vg mvg I gvbeZvi agf gvbj i gta" eY@l Avkvi-AvKwZfZ wewfbZvi Qvc cwj wYz
ntj gubweK `wóKvb t`fK Bmj vg mKj fK GK-Awfbæcvi `úwi K mnthwMzvi cŕZ Drmrv
w`fqtQ| gvbj i Rxefti wbi vceV wbi ðZ Kivi Rb" Bmj vtg fvtj v I cY`i KvR mnthwMzvi
Kivi Ges g` I wek;Lj KvR AmnthwMzvi K_v ejv ntfqtQ| Avj w&Zv0Avj v etj fQb, ðtn
gŕgMY! Avj w& w`kfb, cweÎ gvami, Kzevxi Rb" Kvðevq tçŕi Z cii, Mjvq civb
wPywekó cii Ges wR cŕZcvj fKi AbMh I mšŕl jvtfi Avkvq cweÎ Mv AwfgjL
hvŕx`i cweÎZvi Aegubbv Ki te bv| hLb fZvgiv BnŕvggY nte ZLb wKkvi Ki fZ cvi |
fZvgv`i fK gmR`j nvi vtg cŕe fK evav f`l qvi KvŕY fKvb m=ú`vtfi cŕZ weŕŕl
fZvgv`i fK thb KLB mvgj sNfb cŕi wPZ bv Kfi | mrKg@l ZvKŕ qvq fZvgiv ci`ú
mrvh" Ki te Ges cvc I mvgj sNfb GfK Afb`i mrvh" Ki te bv| Avj w&K fq Ki te |
wbŕQB Avj w&kw`f vfb KfVvi |ó¹⁶⁸

mgvR cŕZeÙx e'w³ i Rb" mavi Y e'w³ i gZ cvi `úwi K mnthwMzvcY@Rxb-hvctbi Avkvi
w`fqtQ| cŕZeÙx I mavi Y mej gvby wbe fKfI GK Av`tgi B mšŕb| Avkvi Av`vq I
cŕc`i e'vcvti fKvb f`vtf` fbB| mKfj B Avj w& mŕó gvby wntmte Ab`vb" mŕó Dci
cŕav" i fqtQ|¹⁶⁹ gvgj gvbi v gw`bv wRi fZi ci Avbmvi I gvgwRi f`i gta" th D`vi I

167 الاكلم راع وكلكم مسئول عن رعيته ، الامير الذي على الناس راع وهو مسئول عن رعيته ، والرجل راع
على اهل بيته ومسئول عن رعيته ، والمرأة راعية على بيت زوجها ومسئولة عن رعيته ، والخادم راع
في مال سيده ومسئول عن رعيته ، فكلكم راع وكلكم مسئول عن رعيته - Bgvg gvgj g, mrvh gvgj g,
wZvej BgviZ (الامارة), eveydvrj wZj Bgvgj Awj..., nrvxm bs-1829, Kvqti: `viæ Beŕb
nrhg, 2010, c., 540

168 لِيُيْهَى الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لِحُلُوقِ الشَّعَائِرِ اللَّهُ وَلَا الشَّهْرَ الْحَرَامَ وَلَا الْهَدْيَ وَلَا الْقَلَائِدَ وَلَا آمِينَ الْبَيْتِ الْحَرَامِ يَنْتَهُونَ
فَضلاً مِّن رَّبِّهِمْ وَرِضْوَانًا وَإِذَا حَلَّكُمْ فَاصْطَبِئُوا وَلَا يَجْرِمَكُمْ شَتَائِنُ قَوْمٍ أَن صَبَّوْكُمْ عَنِ الْمَسْجِدِ الْحَرَامِ أَن
تَعْتَدُوا وَتَعَاوَنُوا عَلَى الْبِرِّ الْقَوِيَّ وَلَا تَعَاوَنُوا عَلَى الْإِثْمِ وَالْعُدْوَانِ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ - Avj -
KzAvb, 5 : 2

169 وَسَخَّرَ لَكُمْ اللَّيْلَ وَالنَّهَارَ وَالشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ وَالنُّجُومَ مُسَخَّرَاتٍ بِأَمْرِ اللَّهِ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ يَعْقِلُونَ
وَسَخَّرَ لَكُمْ اللَّيْلَ وَالنَّهَارَ وَالشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ وَالنُّجُومَ مُسَخَّرَاتٍ بِأَمْرِ اللَّهِ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ يَعْقِلُونَ
Ab" GK AvqfZ GtmfQ, Avj -KzAvb GtmfQ, Kj`vY wbtqmRZ Kfi fQb i Rbx, w`em, mh@Ges P`fK; Avi
byŕi wRl Aaxb ntfqtQ ZvB wbt`fK| Aek`B GfZ tevaki³ m=úbem=ú`vtfi Rb" i fqtQ wbi ðZ
w`kŕNÓ (Avj -KzAvb, 16 : 12)

Ab" GK AvqfZ GtmfQ, Avj -KzAvb GtmfQ, Kj`vY wbtqmRZ Kfi fQb i Rbx, w`em, mh@Ges P`fK; Avi
byŕi wRl Aaxb ntfqtQ ZvB wbt`fK| Aek`B GfZ tevaki³ m=úbem=ú`vtfi Rb" i fqtQ wbi ðZ w`kŕ
tmB m=ú`vtfi Rb" hvv Dct`k MhY Kfi |ó (Avj -KzAvb, 16 : 13)

وَهُوَ الَّذِي سَخَّرَ لَكُمْ الْبَحْرَ لِيَأْخُذَ مِنْهُ لَحْمًا طَرِيًّا وَتَسْتَخْرِجُوا مِنْهُ حَبًا وَلَا تَنْبُتُ مِنْهُ عُشْبَةٌ وَتَأْتِي مِنَ الْبَحْرِ
وَهُوَ الَّذِي سَخَّرَ لَكُمْ الْبَحْرَ لِيَأْخُذَ مِنْهُ لَحْمًا طَرِيًّا وَتَسْتَخْرِجُوا مِنْهُ حَبًا وَلَا تَنْبُتُ مِنْهُ عُشْبَةٌ وَتَأْتِي مِنَ الْبَحْرِ
Ab" GK AvqfZ GtmfQ, Avj -KzAvb GtmfQ, Kj`vY wbtqmRZ Kfi fQb i Rbx, w`em, mh@Ges P`fK; Avi
byŕi wRl Aaxb ntfqtQ ZvB wbt`fK| Aek`B GfZ tevaki³ m=úbem=ú`vtfi Rb" i fqtQ wbi ðZ w`kŕ
tmB m=ú`vtfi Rb" hvv Dct`k MhY Kfi |ó (Avj -KzAvb, 16 : 13)

mnthwMZvcY®gtbvfive RvMh n̄tqWj Zvi eYBvq gnrb Avj m& etj b, ðAvi Zv` i Rb`I, gYmRi t` i AvMgtbi ctehviv GB bMxtZ emevm Kti tQ I Cgvb Gtb tQ, Zvi v gYmRi t` i tK fvj evtm Ges gYmRi t` i tK hv t` I qv n̄tq tQ Zvi Rb` Zvi v Ašt i AvKvLv tcvlY Kti bv, Avi Zvi v Zv` i tK wbtRt` i Dci AMwaKvi t` q wbtRiv AfveMŌ`ntj I | hv t` i tK Ašt i i KvcY` n̄tZ gY` i vLv n̄tq tQ, Zvi vB mdj Kvg|Ō¹⁷⁰ Ab` GK AvqtZ Gtm tQ, ðhviv Zv` i cti Gtm tQ, Zvi v etj, Ōtn Avgv t` i cûZcvj K! Avgv t` i tK Ges Cgvtb AMŌx Avgv t` i avZvMYtK ygv Ki Ges gŷgbt` i weiatx Avgv t` i Ašt i wettŌI tiL bv| tn Avgv t` i cûZcvj K! Zvg tZv` qv` cig` qvj yŌ¹⁷¹

gvbtj i Dci wbcwZZ wec`vc` Avj m&ZvŌAvj vi cy` t` tK cixyv gvŌ | Gt y t` I ev` vi KZ®` Avj m& Kv tQ wec`vc` t` tK gY` nevi Avnevb Kiv Ges Avj m& AbMŌni` i Kwi qv Av`vq Kiv| cûZeÛx e`w³ i Rb` kvixvi K Amyeavi Rb` Kó AbyZ n̄tj I Zv tK Avj m& AbMh t` tK wbi v k n̄tj Pj te bv| G cñt½ KzAvb gvRxt` Gtm tQ, ðgvbtj tK wec`-Avc`` úk®Ki t j tm Avgv tK Avnevb Kti; AZtci hLb Awg Avgvi tKvb wbvqZ Ōvi v Zv tK AbMpxZ Kwi ZLb tm etj, ðAvgv tK tZv GŪv t` I qv n̄tq tQ Avgvi Avtbi Kvi tY|Ō e`Z Bnv GK cixyv, wKš` Zv` i AvakvskB etjS bv|Ō¹⁷²

cûZeÛtK Zvi Kv tR mnthwMZv Kiv GŪv Bmj vgx weavb| cûZeÛxi` t` tK` t` t` P gZ t` Lv, Zv` i tLwR-Lei I Zv` i cûZ mnthwMZv` vtb` wqZevb nevi cûZ Bmj vtgi

cwi avb Ki; Ges tZvivi t` LtZ cvl, Zvi eK wpti tbshv Pj vPj Kti Ges Zv GBRb` th, tZvivi thb Zvü AbMh mÜvb KitZ cvi Ges tZvivi thb KZÁZv cKvk Ki;Ō (Avj -KzAvb, 16 : 14)

Ab` GK AvqtZ Gtm tQ, وَلَقَدْ كَرَّمْنَا بَنِي آدَمَ وَحَمَلَانَهُمْ فِي الْبَرِّ وَالْبَحْرِ وَرَزَقْنَاهُمْ مِنَ الطَّيِّبَاتِ وَفَضَّلْنَاهُمْ عَلَى كَثِيرٍ مِمَّنْ خَلَقْنَا تَفْضِيلًا ðAwg tZv Av`g-mšb tK ghPv` vb Kti wQ; t` j I mgY` Zv` i Pj vPj i evnb w` tQW; Zv` i tK DEg wihK` vb Kti wQ Ges Awg hv t` i tK mwŌ Kti wQ Zv` i AtbtKi Dci Zv` i tK tKbZ; w` tQW|Ō (Avj -KzAvb, 17 : 70)

Ab` GK AvqtZ Gtm tQ, اللَّهُ الَّذِي سَخَّرَ لَكُمْ الْبَحْرَ لِيَجْرِيَ فِيهِ الْفُلُوكُ فِيهِمَا مَرَّةً وَلِيَتَّبِعُوا مِنْ فَضْلِهِ وَلَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ ðAvj mB tZv mgY` tK tZv v t` i K j` vY wbtqmwRZ Kti tQb, hv tZ Zvü Av t` tK Zv tZ tbshvbmgn Pj vPj KitZ cvi I hv tZ tZvivi Zvü AbMh AbjÜvb KitZ cvi Ges thb tZvivi Zvü cûZ KZÁ nI |Ō (Avj -KzAvb, 45 : 12)

Ab` GK AvqtZ Gtm tQ, أَلَمْ تَرَوْا أَنَّ اللَّهَ سَخَّرَ لَكُمْ مَّا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَأَسْبَغَ عَلَيْكُمْ نِعْمَهُ وَأَمْ تَكْفُرُونَ ðAvj m& AvKvkgŷj x I c`w`extZ hv wKQzAv tQ mg`B tZv v t` i K j` vY wbtqmwRZ Kti tQb Ges tZv v t` i cûZ Zvü cKvk` I AcKvk` AbMh m`vY`Kti tQb? gvbtj i gta` tKn tKn AAZvekZ Avj m& m`vY` wZŌv Kti, Zv` i bv Av tQ c` wbt` RK Avi bv Av tQ tKvb` wBgvb wKZve|Ō (Avj -KzAvb, 31 : 20)

170 وَالَّذِينَ تَبَوَّؤُوا الدَّارَ وَالْإِيمَانَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ يُحِبُّونَ مَنْ هَاجَرَ إِلَيْهِمْ وَلَا يَجُودُونَ فِي صُنُورِهِمْ حَاجَةً مِّمَّا أُوتُوا 9 : 59 Avj -KzAvb, 59 : 9

171 وَالَّذِينَ جَاءُوا مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ يَقُولُونَ رَبَّنَا اغْفِرْ لَنَا وَلِإِخْوَانِنَا الَّذِينَ سَبَقُونَا بِالْإِيمَانِ نَتَّوَلَّى فِي قُلُوبِنَا غِلًّا لِلَّذِينَ 10 : 59 Avj -KzAvb, 59 : 10

172 فَإِذَا مَسَّ الْإِلْتِمَاسُ دَعَانَا ثُمَّ إِذَا حَوَّلْنَا نِعْمَةً مِّمَّا قَالِ إِذْمَا أُوتِينَاهُ عَلَى عِلْمٍ بِأَهْلِي فَبِتَّةٍ وَلَكِنْ أَكْثَرَهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ Avj -KzAvb, 39 : 49

gnvbex nhiZ ggv=š (mv.) Aÿg, Amnvq I cãZeÜx gvbÿtK Kxfvte mrvnh` I mnthwMZv
 KiþZb Zvi cãvY tgþj GB nv`xm ðviv| nhiZ Rmei Beb Ave`jvn (i.v.) t_þK ewYZ, wZwb
 etþb, ivmj-jvn&(mv.) GKkUW hþx`qs AskMhY Kþb| Gi gþa` DwbkUþZB Avng kvngj
 _wK| Aewkó`ÿU i gþa` Dcw`Z wQj vg bv| GKevi Avng bex (mv.)-Gi mþ½ hþx` hvÎv
 KþiwQj vg| Ggb mgq i wvKvþj Avgvi DUU nvUþZ Aÿg nþq coj | bex (mv.) tcQþbi
 tjvKRþbi mvþ_ Avgvþ`i tcQþb AvmUþþb| tcQþbi tjvKRþbi mvþ_ ZviU Avmvi DþÍk` wQj
 GB th, wZwb tcQþb t_þK`ÿþ`iþK PjþZ mrvnh` KiþZb, cãqvRþbi gþþZ`Zvþ`iþK wþþRi
 evntþ AvþivnY Kþi wþþZb Ges`ÿþ`i Rb``ÿAv KiþZ _vKþZb| (c_ PjþZ PjþZ AvngI
 tcQþb cto wMþqUj vg) wZwb hLb Avgvi KþþQ Avmþþb Avng ZLb wþþRi`ÿþ`Zv I AÿgZvi
 `iab wþþR wþþRþK wZi`vi KiwQj vg| nvq! Avgvi gvþqi wvþk! tKbbv Avgvi DU Aÿg nþq
 wMþqþQ| G mgq bex (mv.) wRþÁm Kiþþb, Zvg tK? Avng ejj vg, Bqv ivmj-jvn& Avcbvi cãZ
 Avgvi gvZvvcZv Kþevb þnvK, Avng Rmei Beb Ave`jvn| wZwb ejþþb, tZvgvi wK nþqþQ?
 Avng ejj vg Avgvi DUU (Kvšl kãšl nþq etm tMþQ Avi`vavþ`Q bv)| wZwb ejþþb, tZvgvi
 nvþZ (nvþkþq tþl qvi tKvb) j wv AvþQ wK? Avng ejj vg, Rþ nü, AvþQ| ZLb wZwb j wv
 mrvnh` DUUþK cãvi Kiþþb, GwU`vavþ`| Zvici cþvqv DUUþK evntþ m=šLi cv`ÿU
 mþRvþi wþþc wþþþb| Zvici AvgvþK ejþþb, hvI, AvþivnY Ki| Avng DUU i wþþv Avþvvi Y
 Kij vg Ges PjþþZ _vKþþþ| t`Lj vg, bex (mv.)-Gi gþviK nvþZi`úþkP KviþY Avgvi
 DUU ZviU DU t_þKI AvþM PjþþZ`i iæKþiþQ| bex (mv.) tm ivþZ Avgvi cãþkevi gwMvdivþZi
 `ÿAv Kþiþb| Zvici wZwb AvgvþK wRþÁm Kiþþb, tZvgvi wZv Ave`jvn gZþKvþþ KZRb
 mþþb tþþL wMþqþQb? Avng ejj vg, mvZ Kb`v| wZwb ejþþb, Zvi Dci wK wKQzFYI wQj?
 Avng ejj vg, Rx nüw| wZwb ejþþb, Gevi g`xvþq wþþi wMþq FY`vZvþ`i mvþ_ GKUv dqvþv
 Kþi wþþl| Zviv hv` tZvgvi dqvþv gvþþZ A`þKwZ. Rvþvq Zvntþ tLRþ AvniþYi tgšmþg
 Zvg AvgvþK msev` wþþe| Zvici wZwb Avgvi cãZ meþ`evr cãKvþ Kþi wRþÁm Kiþþb, Zvg
 wK wvvn KþiþQ? Avng ejj vg, Rx nüw| wZwb ejþþb, KþþK wvvn KþiþQ? Avng ejj vg, AgþKi
 wvav Kb`v| Zviv g`xvþþZB emevm Kþiþ| wZwb ejþþb, tKvþbv KþvþþK wvþq Kiþþþ bv tKb?
 Zvntþ tm tZvgvi Rb` Ges Zvg Zvi Rb` AwþKZi gb`wó I fþj evmvi KviþY nþZ| Avng
 ejj vg, Bqv ivmj-jvn& Avgvþ`i Nþi AbwþFÁ Kþvþv AvþQ| (A_þ Avgvi tQvU tervþv mKþþ
 Kþvþv) KþþRB Avng Zvþ`i mgeqþmi Avþi KRb KþvþþK Nþi Avþv cQþ` Kviwþ| Avng wvþvšl

mþþM Anx bwþi Kþi AbþKvþþi Rb` RMþZi mKj Aÿg e`wþþ`i wRvþ`i`i`wþqZþ`þK Ae`vnuZ`vb
 Kþiþb| Avj -KþAvb, 4 : 95 (ggv=š Ave`j gvþey, cã, 3, c., 182)
 R) Zþe GB úKþgi KviþY ZviU wRvþ` Mgþbi Drmþv Kþv cãeþþZ`Avþiv ewþ`þj | ZviU gnvþ
 AþþKiY Aÿgþ`i mvþ_ Nþi etm _vKþZ A`þKwZ Rvþvq| KviþY, gnvþ AþþKiY me`vB gnr KþR
 Qvov cwi Zã nþZ cvþi bv| Beb nvRvi AvmKþvþv ðAvj Bmvvð Mþš` etþb, AU nþqv mþþj| wZwb
 KLbI KLbI hþx` Ask MhY KiþþZb| gvbÿtK wZwb ejþþZb, ðAvgvi nvþZ cZvKv wþþq tZvgiv AvgvþK
 `ÿvvi i gvSLvþb`va Kviþq`vI | Avng AU, cvjþþvri tKvb fq þb| (ggv=š Ave`j gvþey,
 Avmþvte i mvþþi Rvþ K_v, (L. 1g) XvKv; evþvþ`k Bmj wþK tmþvri, 1989, c., 183)
 S) nhiZ Beb Dþþš gvKZg hv` I AÿgZvi KviþY wRvþ`i ghPv j vþþf ewAZ wQþþb, Zþe Zvi t_þK
 eo tMþie I mþþb wZwb ARB KþiþwQþþb| (ggv=š Ave`j gvþey, cã, 3, c., 183)

ntj Kg©I Kgx©`jÙviB ýwZ nq| cãZeÜxiv th KivR fvtjv KiþZ cvi ZvtK tmB KivR AMñiaKvi t`I qv DiPZ| ZvtZ Kti Zviv Avu`Rfite `fej`x`nevi mvt_ mvt_ Zvt`i mivgmRK ghPv I MñYþhvM`Zv ewx`civte| Bmj vgx weia-weavb Kg myg e`w³t`i Rb` mnRZi | thgb, GKRb `gP, Amý`ev cãZeÜx gvbþj i bvgvR mnR Kiv ntqtQ| AtbK týþÍB Zviv eþm, GgbwK iþq| bvgvh covi AbgvZ civq| kvi xii K mxgve×Zvi KviþY e`w³ wþtRi cwi eþZ©Ab` KivDþK civWtq n¾ civj b KiþZ cvi | Zvt`i hþx` hvevi týþÍI Qvo cÜvb Kiv nq| Gfite RvbvRv bvgvþhi gZ bvbvb agfþ AvPvi Abgvþb cãZeÜxt`i Rb` mnR Kiv ntqtQ hvtZ Kti Zviv I mvariY DþÍþk` RvbwZ jvf KiþZ cvi | iayagfþ DþÍþk` mvaþb bq, RvMwZK Rxeþbi mdj Zvi cþ_I cãZeÜxt`i Rb` mKj KivR mnR KiþZ nþe| Avj wñ&civK, ØxbþK mnR KtiþQb| Kwvb I eµ cþ_i cwi eþZ©w`tqtQb mnR I mij c_ (wivZþ gywKg)| cig Kiabvq Avj wñ&ZvAvj v gvbþj i DcþhvMx Kti bvbv e`mýó KtiþQb I bvbv agfþ weavb cãZB KtiþQb| gýwþs` (mv.) Gi DþsZt`i Rb` bvgvþhi cwi gvY Kwgtq civ I qv³, tivhv Kwgtq KGym KtiþQb Avi kte K`ti i gZ weþkl ivþZi weþkl mýeav w`tqtQb| Kvi Y tkI Rgvbri DþsZi Avqjv mxgve×Zv AvþQ| G t_þK Avgt`i wkyv tbi qv DiPr th, hvt`i kvi xii K ev gvbwmK mxgve×Zv AvþQ Zvt`i þKI weþkl mýeav t`I qv DiPr|

Avj wñ&ZvAvj v th gvbþj i mxgve×Zv Abþvqx ØxbþK mnR KtiþQb Zvi `wjj wntmte Avj - KþAvþb ej v ntqtQ, ÔAvwg hw` ÔAvRgx fvlvq KþAvb AeZxY©Ki Zvg Zte Zviv Aek`B ej Z, ÔGi AvqvZ, þjv wek`fite weeZ nq bvb þKb? wK Avðh`th, Gi fvlv, ÔAvRgx, A_P i vmj- Avieq| ej, gÜgbt`i Rb` GÜv c_wþt`R I e`wmai cãZKvi | ÔwKs`hviv Awekjmx Zvt`i KþY© i þqtQ ewai Zv Ges KþAvb nþe Gt`i Rb` AÜZj| Giv Ggb th, Gt`i þK thb Avnþvb Kiv nq eÜ`i-nþZ|0¹⁷⁶

Bmj vtg `vb-m` Kvi e`vcvþi weþkl fite DrmwvZ Kiv ntqtQ| cãZeÜxt`i KivRi Afve wKsev `wii`Zvi Rb` Zviv tkI chSÍwfyv KiþZ eva` nq|¹⁷⁷ `wii`ZvtK Bmj vg mg_Ø Kti bv|¹⁷⁸ Bmj vg wfyvewþtKI cQ>` Kti bv|¹⁷⁹ KþAvb gvRxt` GþmþQ, ÔGes Zvt`i ab-m`úþ` i þqtQ AfveMö`I ewAþZi nK|0¹⁸⁰

176 وَلَوْ رَخَعْنَاهُ عَجْمِيًّا لَقَالُوا لَوْلَا فُصِّلَتْ آيَاتُهُ أَأَعْجَمِيٌّ وَعَرَبِيٌّ قُلْ هُوَ لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا هُدًى وَشِفَاءَ وَالَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ فِي آدَانِهِمْ وَقُرْ وَهُوَ عَلَيْهِمْ عَمًى أُولَٰئِكَ يُنَادُونَ مِنْ مَّكَانٍ بَعِيدٍ Avj -KþAvb, 41 : 44

177 Nora Groce et al., “The Disabled Begger- A Literature Review”, International Labour Office, Gender, Equality and Diversity Branch, ILO, Geneva, Working Paper No. 1, 2014, p. 1

178 عن أنس بن مالك قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم كاد الفقر أن يكون كفرا Avbm Bebywvj K iv. ntZ ewYZ, wZwb eþj b, i vmj-jwñ&mv. eþj þQb, `wi`Zv KLþbv KLþbv Kzlvii w`þK wþtq hvq| (AveyeKi Avj -evqvKx, i ÔAveyj Cgvb, `eiþZ: `viþj KZwþj Bj wqgvñ, 1410 wñRix, nv`xm bs- 6612, hCd nv`xm)

179 عَنْ حَكِيمِ بْنِ جَرَّامٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ الدَّبَرِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ:إِلْدُ الْعَلِيَّا خَيْرٌ مِنَ الْيَدِ السُّفْلَى، K) ðnhiz nwiKg wñb nvRvg (iv.) t_þK ewYZ| wZwb eþj b i vmj-jwñ&(mv.) Bikv` KiþQb : Dcþii nvZ wþtPi nvþZi

tPtq DEg| Avi hviv tZigvt`i AvqEvaxb-Zvt`i t_#K `vb Avi=Ck#iv| m=ut`i cPb@_#K th `vb Kiv nq Zv nt`Q DEg `vb| th e`w³ Atb`i KvQ t_#K wKQyPvl qv t_#K wZ. Pvg, Avj m&ZvtK wZ `wZ t`b| Avi th e`w³ Aglytc`#K_vKtZ Pvg, Avj m&ZvtK Aglytc`#K Kti b|O (Bgvg e#vix (i.), mnxn e#vix, wKZvety hvKvZ, eveyj v mrvKvZv Bj v AvbRvnmw Mlv, nrvxm bs : 1427, Kvq#iv: `viæ Be#b nihg, 2010, c., 173)

L) عَنْ الرَّبِيرِ بْنِ الْعَوَّامِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: لَأَنْيَأُ خُذَ أَحَدَكُمْ حَبْلَهُ فَيَأْتِي بِحُرْمَةِ الْحَطَبِ عَلَى ظَهْرِهِ فَيَبْدِيعُهَا، فَيَكْفَأُ اللَّهُ بِهَا وَجْهَهُ خَيْرٌ لَهُ مِنْ أَنْ يَسْأَلَ النَّاسَ عَطْوًا وَمَنْعُوهُ -
Ave-Avājym hgyBi Be#b Avl qvg (iv.) t_#K ewYZ, wZwb etj b, ivmj-jym&(mv.) etj #Qb, tZigvt`i gta` tKD Zvi `w wbtq cvnfto P#j hvK, wbtRi wct#V K#i Kv#Vi tevSv enb K#i G#b evRvti wemq KiaK Ges Gi gra`tg Avj m&Zui m#yb i`#V KiaK| Glv Zvi Rb` gvb#i i`i Rvq `i Rvq wF#V K#i N#j teovtvi tPtq f#tj v| KviY, ZvtK gvb#y wF#V w`ZI cv#i ev bvl w`Z cv#i|O (Bgvg e#vix (i.), mnxn e#vix, wKZvety hvKvZ, eveyBmtZdwd Awbj gymAvj wZ, nrvxm bs-1471, Kvq#iv: `viæ Be#b nihg, 2010, c., 179)

M) عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ، قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ حَمْرَةَ بِنَ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ ، قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ عَبْدَ اللَّهِ بْنَ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، قَالَا النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: يَزَالُ الرَّجُلُ يَسْأَلُ النَّاسَ، حَتَّى يَأْتِيَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ لَيْسَ فِي وَجْهِهِ مِرْعَةٌ لَحْمٍ -
ÒAvājym web Awwe Rvdi (iv.) t_#K ewYZ, wZwb etj b, Awmg nihv web Avājym web lgi (iv.) tK ej #Z i`#wQ, wZwb etj b, Awmg Avājym web lgi (iv.) tK ej #Z i`#wQ, wZwb etj b, ivmj- (mv.)-Gi etj #Qb, th e`w³ wbtR#K wF#V Kivi Kv#R Af`l evbvq, wKqvg#Zi w`b tm GgbFvte Dcw`Z nte Zvi glyg#tj GK UKiv tMkZI_vKte bvl|O (Bgvg e#vix (i.), mnxn e#vix, wKZvety hvKvZ, eveygvb mrvAvj vb bvmv ZvKvmmiv, nrvxm bs : 1474, Kvq#iv: `viæBe#b nihg, 2010, c., 179)

N) عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: لَا تَجُلَّ الصَّدَقَةَ لِعَنِيٍّ، وَلَا لِذِي مِرَّةٍ سَوِيٍّ
Avājym web lgi (iv.) bex Kvixg (mv.) t_#K eY#V K#i b, bex Kixg (mv.) etj #Qb, Ò`vb-LqivZ M#Y Kiv tKv#v abx tjvK#`i R#b` Rv#qhq bq, kw³gvb l my`e`w³i Rb`l bq|O (Bgvg wZiwghx (i.), m#v#b wZiwghx, L. 3q, wKZvety hvKvZ, eveygv RvAv Avgvb j v Zv#wj #j vum mrvKvZznrvxm bs-652, Kvq#iv: `viæj nrvxm, 2010, c., 26)

O) عَنْ حُبَيْبِ بْنِ جُنَادَةَ السَّلَوَلِيِّ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَقُولُ فِي حَجَّةِ الْوَدَاعِ . وَهُوَ وَاقِفٌ ُ بِعَرَفَةَ، ... وَمَنْ سَأَلَ النَّاسَ لُفِي بِهِ مَالَةٌ، كَانَ خُمُوشًا فِي وَجْهِهِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ، وَرَضْفًا يَأْكُلُهُ مِنْ جَهَنَّمَ، وَمَنْ شَاءَ فَلْيَقُلْ، وَمَنْ شَاءَ فَلْيُكْثِرْ
úekx web R#v`v Avmmij vex (iv.) t_#K ewYZ, wZwb etj b, Awmg ivmj- (mv.)-tK w`vq nt`#i w`b Avivd#Zi gq`v#b ej #Z i`#wQ, ... th tjvK abx nI qvi D#l`k` tjvK#`i Kv#Q wF#V Pv#te, tm wbtRi tPniv#K wKqvgZ chS#mg#qi R#b` #Z#h# K#i w`j, tm Rv#v#tgi Mig cv_i f#Y K#i #Z eva` nte| Glv#b hvi B`Qv wbtRi Rb` tewk cwi g#tY msM# KiaK, Avi hvi B`Qv Kg KiaK| (Bgvg wZiwghx (i.), m#v#b wZiwghx, L. 3q, wKZvety hvKvZ, eveygv RvAv Avgvb j vZv#wj #j vum mrvKvZznrvxm bs-653, Kvq#iv: `viæj nrvxm, 2010, c., 27)

P) عَنْ قَبِيصَةَ بِنِ مُخَارِقٍ، قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَقُولُ: لَا تَصْلُحُ الْمَسْأَلَةُ إِلَّا لِثَلَاثَةٍ رَجُلٍ: أَحَابِثُ مَالُهُ جَائٍ، فَيَسْأَلُ حَتَّى يُصِيبَ سِدَادًا مِنْ عَيْشٍ، ثُمَّ يُمَسِّكُ، وَرَجُلٌ تَحَمَّلَ حَمَالَةً، فَيَسْأَلُ حَتَّى يُؤَدِّيَ إِلَيْهِمْ هَلَاتَهُمْ، ثُمَّ يُمَسِّكُ عَنِ الْمَسْأَلَةِ، وَرَجُلٌ يَخْلُفُ ثَلَاثَةَ نَفَرٍ مِنْ قَوْمِهِ مِنْ بَوِي الْحِجَا بِرَأْسِهِ، لَقَدْ خَلَّتِ الْمَسْأَلَةُ لِأُولَئِكَ، فَيَسْأَلُ حَتَّى يُصِيبَ قَوْمًا مِنْ مَعِيشَةٍ، ثُمَّ يُمَسِّكُ عَنِ الْمَسْأَلَةِ، فَمَا سِوَى ذَلِكَ سَخِثُ
Ave-evkvi KzvBmv Belbj g#vwi K iv. etj b : Awmg GK e`vc#i Rvqv#Zi `wqZ;M#Y K#i wQj vg| G Kvi#Y Awmg ivmj-jym&(mv.) Gi wL`gtZ Dcw`Z ntq wF#V PvBj vg| wZwb ej #Z b, Atc`#V Ki, mrvKv gvj G#m hv#te, Zv t_#K tZigvtK w`tq t`e| c#i ej #Z b, tn KzvBmv, wZb e`w³ Qrov Ab` Kv#iv Rb` wF#V Pvl qv Rv#qhq bq| GKRB, th Kv#iv R#b` Rvqv#Zi `wqZ;M#Y K#i #Q| Zvi Rb` wF#V Pvl qv

KzAvb gvRxt` Avi I GtmtQ, Om`Kv tZv tKej wbt`^, AfveMÖI Zrmsukó KgPvixt` i Rb`, hvf`i wPE AvKIØ Kiv nq Zvt` i Rb`, `vmgy³ i Rb`, FY fvi vµvšf` i, Avj m& cġ_ I ggvvdiġ i Rb` | GÜv Avj m& weavb | Avj m&meĀ, cĀAvqg|0¹⁸¹

nv`xm kiġd GtmtQ, KZvBev Beb mvB` (i.).....Beb Dgi (iv.) t_ġk emYZ th, Dgi Beb LvÉve (iv.) Lvqevti wKQzRwg jvf Ktib | wZwb G Rwg e`vcvġi civgġkP Rb` ivmj-jym& (mv.)-Gi wBKU Gtj b Ges ej tj b, Bqv ivmj-jym&(mv.) | Avwg Lvqevti Ggb DrKô.wKQzRwg jvf Ktiw hv BwZcġe©Avi KLtbv civBwb | Avcwb AvqvġK G e`vcvġi wK Avt`k t`b | ivmj-jym&(mv.) ej tj b, ōZwg B`Qv Kij Rwg gj-mĒj lqvKtd Ave× KiġZ Ges Drcbæ`y mv`Kv KiġZ cvi | ōBeġb Dgi (iv.) etj b, ōDgi (iv.) G ktZ©Zv mv`Kv (I qvKd) Ktib th, Zv weµu Kiv hvte bv, Zv `vb Kiv hvte bv Ges tKD Gi DĒivwKvix nte bv|ō wZwb mv`Kv KtiġQb Ges Drcbæ`e` AfveMÖI, AvZġq-`Rb, `vmgy³, Avj m& iv`lq, ggvvdi I tgnvġt` i Rb` | (ivex Avi I etj b) th Gi gZv lqvj w nte Zvi Rb` mæú` mĀq bv Kti h_wemZ Lvl qv I Lvl qvġbvġZ tKvb t`vl tbB | Zvici Avwg Beb mxixb (i.)-Gi wBKU nv`xm w eYØv Kij wZwb etj b, A_ġ gvj Rgv bv Kti |¹⁸² Ave`jym Beb gġxi (i.).....Ave-ûivqiv (iv.) t_ġk emYZ, wZwb etj b, ivmj-jym&(mv.) etj ġQb, hvġK Avj m&ZvAvj v ab-mæú` t`b, Zvici tm Zvi hvKvZ cviġkva Kti bvN wKqvGZ w eġm Zvi ab-mæú`ġK Zvi Rb` tjvgwexb Kvġjv-wPý weukó mġc©ifcvšġi Z Kiv nte Ges Zvi Mjvq cviġġ t`lqv nte | gġLi `ġavi w`ġ tm ZvġK `skb KiġZ `vKte Ges ej te, ōAvwg tZvgvi mæú`, Avwg tZvgvi mĀq|ō Gici ivmj-jym&(mv.) KzAvtbi AvqvZ_ġjv Dġġ Kiv nġġQ

Rwqh hZġY bv cã_Z cvi gvY gvj tm cvġe | Zvici Zvi weiZ nġq hv lqv DwPZ | wŌZxq e`w³, hv i ab-gvj tKvb weġt` covi KiġY aġsm nġq tMġQ | tm e`w³ wġġv KiġZ cvġi, hZw`tb Zvi Rxebhvġv Pvj vtbvi e`e`v bv nq | Avi ZZxq e`w³ nġ`Q, th Abktbi mæġab nġq hvq, hZġY Zvi cvovi wZbRb mgS`vi tjvK etj t`te th, tjvKuW AbkbMÖI | Gġfc Ae`vq Zvi cġġ wġġv Pvl qv RvŌqh, hZġY bv Rxebhvġv Pvj vtbvi e`e`v nġq hvq | GZŌ`ZxZ th e`w³B wġġv Kti, Zv nvi vġ | (Bgvg bvmvqx (i.), mġvġb bvmvqx, L. 3q, wKZvex hvKvZ, wKZvexcl`j x gvb...., nv`xm bs-2590, Kvqġiv: `viġ nv`xm, 2010, c., 57)

180 وفي أموالهم حق للسائل والمحروم Avj -KzAvb, 51 : 19
181 إِذَا الصَّدَقَاتُ لِلْفُقَرَاءِ وَالْمَسْكِينِ وَالْعَامِلِينَ عَلَيْهَا وَالْمَوْلَاةِ قُلُوبُهُمْ وَفِي الرِّقَابِ وَالْغَارِمِينَ وَفِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَأَيْنَ السَّبِيلِ قَرِيضَةٌ مِّنَ اللَّهِ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ Avj -KzAvb, 9 : 60
182 حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْأَنْصَارِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ عَوْنٍ قَالَ أُنْبِأَنِي نَافِعٌ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا أَنَّ عُمَرَ بْنَ الْخَطَّابِ أَصَابَ لِبُرْحَيْبِيًّا فَأَتَى النَّبِيَّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَسْتَأْذِنُ مِنْهُ فِيهَا فَقَالَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ إِنِّي نَشِئْتُ أَرْضًا بِرَحَيْبَرَ لَمْ أُصِبْ مَالًا فَطُؤْتُ أَنفَسَ عِنْدِي مِنْهُ فَمَا تَأْمُرُ بِهِ قَالَ لَنْ تَشِئْتَ حَبَسْتُ أَصْلَهَا وَتَصَدَّقْتَ بِهَا فَتَصَدَّقْ بِهَا عُمَرُ أَنَّهُ لَا يُبَاغُ وَلَا يُرْهَبُ وَلَا يُورَثُ وَتَصَدَّقْ بِهَا فِي الْفُقَرَاءِ وَفِي الْقُرْبَى وَفِي الرِّقَابِ وَفِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَأَيْنَ السَّبِيلِ وَالضَّنْبِ لَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيَّ مَنْ وَلِيَهَا أَنْ يَأْكُلَ مِنْهَا بِرَأْسِ الْبُرْجِ وَيُطْعَمَ غَيْرَ مَتَمُولٍ قَالَ فَحَدَّثْتُ بِهِ ابْنَ سَبْرِينَ فَقَالَ غَيْرَ مُتَأْتِلٍ مَالًا Bgvg elvix (i.), mnxn elvix, (mæúv.), XvKv: Bdlev, 2012, cviġ`Q`-1704, nv`xm bs-2550, L. 5g, c., 71

tm, tjv cvW Kti i Q t j b |¹⁸³ Av`vg (i.).....Kvqm Beb Ave-nvhwg (i.) t_ tK eivY | wZub
 etj b, Avgiv Amy' Lve'Ve (iv.) tK t`L tZ tMj vg | G mgq (Zvü tctU wPwKrmvi Rb")
 mvZevi `vM j vMv t b v n t q u Q j | ZLb wZub etj b, Avgv t` i msMxiv hvüv (c t e B) BwšKuj
 K t i t Q b Zvüv GgZve`vq P t j t M t Q b th, `v b q v Zv t i Avg t j i m v l q v t e t K v b i K g K g w Z
 K i t Z c v t i w b | Av i Avg i v G g b w R v b m j v f K t i w Q, h v g v u Q v o v A b ` t K v _ v l i v L v i R v q M v
 c w r Q b v | h w ` b e x (m v .) A v g v t ` i g Z z i R b ` ` A v K v g b v K i t Z w b t l a b v K i t Z b, Z t e A w g
 g Z z i R b ` t ` q j ` Z w i K i w Q t j b | w Z u b e j t j b, g y j g v b e ` w ` t K Z v i u m K j c k v i e ` t q i D c i
 m l q v e ` v b K i v n q, Z t e G g v u t Z ` w c Z w R v b t m i K _ v w f b q ¹⁸⁴ n v ` x t m G t m t Q, A v j x B e b
 0 A v q ` v k (i v .) R v m e i B e b A v e ` j y m (i v .) t _ t K e i v Y | w Z u b b e x (m v .) t _ t K e y B v
 K t i t Q b | b e x (m v .) e t j t Q b, c 0 Z ` K m r K v R B m ` v K v |¹⁸⁵ g y v s B e b A v j v (i .)
 A v e - g m v (i v .) t _ t K e i v Y t h, b e x (m v .) G i w b K U t K v b w f L v i x A _ e v A f v e M 0 '
 t j v K A v m t j w Z u b e j t j b, t Z v g i v m g z w i k K t i v, Z v n t j t Z v g i v m v l q v e c v t e | A e k ` A v j m &
 Z v 0 A v j v Z v i u i v m t j i ` A v A b h v q x h v B ` Q v Z v t ` b |¹⁸⁶ A v j x B e b A v e ` j y m (i .) n v K x g
 B e b w n h v g (i v .) t _ t K e i v Y | w Z u b e t j b, A w g b e x (m v .) G i w b K U w K Q z g v j P v B j v g | w Z u b
 A v g v t K w K Q z v w t j b, G i c i A w g A v e v i P v B j v g, w Z u b A v g v t K A v e v i w K Q z v w t j b | G i c i

183 K) وَإِذَا حَضَرَ الْقِسْمَةَ أُولَاؤُ الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْيَتَامَىٰ وَالْمَسَاكِينَ فَارْزُقُوهُمْ مِنْهُ وَقُولُوا لَهُمْ قَوْلًا مَعْرُوفًا K) 0m=üüE
 exUbKvtj AvZkq, BqvZxg Ges AfveM0'tjvK Dcw`Z`vKtj Zvt`i tK Zv ntZ wKQz`te Ges Zvt`i
 mvt_ m`vjvc Kite|0 (Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 8)

L) وَلِكُلِّ جَعْفَانٍ لِي مِمَّا تَرَكَ الْوَالِدَانِ وَالْأَقْرَبُونَ وَالَّذِينَ عَقَدَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ فَآتُوهُمْ نَصِيحَهُمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ
 شَيْءٍ شَهِيدًا 0ncZvqvZv I AvZkq-`Rtbi cwiZ`3 m=üüEi c0Z`KwUi Rb` Awg DEiwaKvix KtiwQ
 Ges hv t`i mvt_ tZvgiv AvxKvive x Zvt`i tK Zvt`i Ask t`te| Avj m&meletqi `bv|0 (Avj -
 KzAvb, 4 : 33)

M) وَمَا لَكُمْ لَا تُقَاتُونَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَالْمُسْتَضْعَفِينَ مِنَ الرِّجَالِ وَالنِّسَاءِ وَالْوِلْدَانَ يُولُؤْنَ رَبَّنَا أخرجنا من
 أوطاننا وأهلها أظلمة الظلمة أظلمة الظلمة OtZvgt`i Kx nj th tZvgiv
 hvKite bv Avj m& c t _ Ges Amnvq bi-bvix I wkiMtYi Rb", hviv etj, 0tn Avgv t` i cŁZcvj K!
 GB Rbc`-hvi Awaevmx hvij g, Zv ntZ Avgv t` i tK Ab T w b t q h v l ; t Z v g v i w b K U n t Z K v D t K I
 Avgv t` i A w f f v e K K i G e s t Z v g v i w b K U n t Z K v D t K I A v g v t ` i m n v q K i | 0 (Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 75)

N) إِلَّا الْمُسْتَضْعَفِينَ مِنَ الرِّجَالِ وَالنِّسَاءِ وَالْوِلْدَانَ لَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ حِجَّةً وَلَا يَهْتَدُونَ سَبِيلًا
 cjad, bvix I wki tKv b Dcvq Ae j ` b K i t Z c v t i b v G e s t K v b c _ l c v q b v | 0 (Avj -KzAvb, 4 :
 98)

184 حَدَّثَنَا لَحْمَنُ شُعْبَةَ عَنْ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ أَبِي خَالِدٍ عَنْ قَيْسِ بْنِ أَبِي حَازِمٍ قَالَ تَلَخْنَا عَلَىٰ حَبَابٍ نَعُوذُ وَقَدْ
 الْكُوَى سَمِعَ قَبَالَ إِنَّ أَصْحَابَنَا الَّذِينَ سَلَفُوا مَضَوْا وَلَمْ تَدْفَعْهُمْ الثُّبْيَا وَإِنَّا أَصَبْنَا مَا لَا نَجِدُ لَهُ مَوْضِعًا إِلَّا
 الثُّرَابَ وَلَوْ لَا أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ لَيُؤَجِّرُ فِي كُلِّ شَيْءٍ يُنْفِقُهُ إِلَّا فِي شَيْءٍ يَجْعَلُهُ فِي هَذَا الثُّرَابِ
 Bvgv elvix (i.),
 mnxn elvix, (m=üüv.), XvKv: Bdvev, 2006, cwi t`Q`-2268, nv`xm bs-5270, L. 9g, c., 256

185 - عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا عَنْ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ كُلُّ مَعْرُوفٍ صَدَقَةٌ
 (i.), mnxn elvix, (m=üüv.), XvKv: Bdvev, 2006, cwi t`Q`-2465, nv`xm bs-5596, L. 9g, c., 411

186 عَنْ أَبِي مُرَيْدَةَ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ أَنَّهُ كَانَ إِذَا آتَاهُ السَّائِلُ أَوْ صَاحِبُ الْأَخِجَةِ قَالَ اشْفَعُوا
 Bvgv elvix (i.), mnxn elvix, (m=üüv.), XvKv: Bdvev,
 2006, cwi t`Q`-2469, nv`xm bs-5602, L. 9g, c., 414

w`te| c0Z`TK Zvi j 3/4v`v`bi wndvhZ Kivi w`l`q m`P0 n`te| A`b`i `w0 AvK0.nl qvi gZ
 tLvj v`tgj v`v`te w`b`R`K c0k`bi tP0v bv K`ti | gvb`mK c0ZeUx e`Z`x Ab`v`b` mKj
 c0ZeUxt` i G w`bqg c0h`v`R` | tKbbv gvb`m`i P`n`w, A`1/2f`w`2, K`_v`e`v`Z`P, n`v`m`v`v`m BZ`w`
 Acti i g`ta` th`b Ab`v`w`Z R`v`M`v`q, D`i`x`B-D`3/4`w`e`Z K`ti Zvi t`M`v`c`b Av`te`M Ab`v`w`Z`K R`v`M`t`q
 t`Z`v`t`j | `w0 I j 3/4v`v`bi wndvh`Z`i e`v`c`v`ti D`f`t`q`i m`h`Z`e`c`0`v`m Z`v`i` g`b`i m`y`Z`v I
 c`w`e`l`Z`v`i R`b` m`n`v`q`K I D`c`K`v`i`x | i`v`m`j`-`j`v`m`& (m`v.) e`Y`0`v K`t`i`b, 0`t`K`v`b c`j`a`l th`b w`f`b`e
 t`g`t`q`j`v`t`K`i m`v`t`_ G`K`v`K`x`Z`i; A`e`v`b bv K`ti, K`v`i` Y` t`m`L`v`t`b k`q`Z`v`b Z`Z`x`q e`w`3 w`n`t`m`te D`c`w`Z`
 _`v`t`K`|0`193 Bmj vq K`v`D`t`K S`m`K`c`Y`c`0`S`h`x`g`v`q t`N`v`i`v`d`i`v K`v`i Ab`t`g`v`b` t`l`q`v` b`v; e`i` s` m`e`0`v`B
 w`b`i`v`c` Ae`v`b M`0`h`t`Y`i c0Z` m`R`v`M` K`ti | Av`j`m`&Z`v`0`Av`j`v` e`t`j`b, 0`t`Z`v`g`i`v Av`j`m`& c`t`_ e`q` K`i
 Ges w`b`t`R`t`i` n`v`t`Z` w`b`t`R`t`i` t`K` a`y`st`m`i g`ta` w`b`t`y`c` K`i` b`v`| t`Z`v`g`i`v m`r`K`v`R` K`i, Av`j`m`&
 m`r`K`g`e`i`v`q`Y` t`j`v`K`t`K` f`i`j`e`v`t`m`b`|0`194 m`i`v Av`n`h`v`te Av`j`m`& Z`v`0`Av`j`v` e`t`j`b, 0`A`e`k`B
 Av`Z`h`m`g`c`P`K`v`i`x c`j`a`l I Av`Z`h`m`g`c`P`K`v`i`x b`v`i`x, g`0`g`b c`j`a`l I g`0`g`b b`v`i`x, Ab`M`Z` c`j`a`l I
 Ab`M`Z` b`v`i`x, m`Z`e`v`x` c`j`a`l I m`Z`e`v`x` b`v`i`x, `a`h`R`x`j` c`j`a`l I `a`h`R`x`j` b`v`i`x, w`e`b`x`Z` c`j`a`l I
 w`e`b`x`Z` b`v`i`x, `v`b`k`x`j` c`j`a`l I `v`b`k`x`j` b`v`i`x, m`l`g` c`v`j`b`K`v`i`x` c`j`a`l I m`l`g` c`v`j`b`K`v`i`x` b`v`i`x, th`b
 A`1/2` wndvh`Z`K`v`i`x` c`j`a`l I th`b A`S`M` wndvh`Z`K`v`i`x` b`v`i`x, Av`j`m`&K` A`w`a`K` `S`i`Y`K`v`i`x` c`j`a`l I
 A`w`a`K` `S`i`Y`K`v`i`x` b`v`i`x`N`Z`v`t`i` R`b` Av`j`m`&t`i`t`L`t`Q`b` y`g`v` I g`n`v`c`0`Z`v`b`|0`195 b`v`i`x` c`j`a`l`i` A`e`v`a
 t`g`j`v`t`g`k`v`q Av`j`m`& A`w`a`K` `S`i`Y`t`_`t`K` `t`i` m`t`i` Av`t`m` Ges P`w`i`t`i` wndvh`Z` e`n`Z` n`q` w`e`a`v`q
 Bmj vq Z`v` w`b`w`x` K`t`i`t`Q`| m`i`v` b`t`i` g`y`m`j`g` b`v`i`x`-c`j`a`l` D`f`q`t`K` w`b`R` w`b`R` `w0` m`sh`Z`i`v`L`v` I
 j 3/4v`v`bi wndv`R`t`Z`i` w`b`t`R` t`l`q`v` n`t`q`t`Q`| b`v`i`x`t`i`t`K` P`v`i` 0`v`i`v, e`q`l`v`b` A`v`e`Z` K`i`v` Ges
 i`f`c`-`j`v`e`t`Y`i` c0k`b`x` b`v` K`v`i` w`b`t`R` t`l`q`v` n`t`q`t`Q`| b`v`i`x`i`v` c`0`h` g`ta` c`w`e`l` R`x`e`b`-`h`v`c`b
 K`i`te, g`v`b`-`g`h`P`v` e`R`v`q` t`i`t`L` P`j`te Ges c`i`c`j`a`l`i` m`v`t`_ t`g`j`v`t`g`k`v` I D`V`w`e`m`v` K`i`te` b`v`| m`i`v
 Av`j`-Av`n`h`v`te` b`e`x` K`i`x`g` (m`v.)-G`i` K`b`v`M`Y`t`K, g`0`g`b` `j`M`Y`t`K` P`v`t`i`i` w`K`q`sk` w`b`t`R`t`i` D`c`i
 t`U`t`b` t`l`q`v`i` w`b`t`R` `v`b` K`ti Av`j`m`&Z`v`0`Av`j`v` e`t`j`t`Q`b` G` m`K`j` w`b`t`R`b`v` m`K`j` g`v`b`t`i` R`b`
 c0h`v`R`| Av`j`-K`z`A`v`t`b` A`b`T` e`j`v` n`t`q`t`Q, 0`A`v`i` w`h`b`v`i` w`b`K`U`e`Z`P`n`B`I` b`v, G`U`v` A`k`u`j` I` w`b`K`0`.
 Av`P`i`Y`|0`196 b`v`i`x`-c`j`a`l`i` G`K`I` t`g`j`v`t`g`k`v` I` c`0`h`v`x`Z`v`i` w`t`K` Av`n`e`v`b`K`v`i`x`i`v` P`v`q` th, Z`v`i`v
 Av`j`m`&` m`w0` R`M`t`Z`i` w`b`q`g` c`K`u`Z`t`K` c`w`i`e`Z`0` K`ti` t`te`| A`_P` Av`j`m`&Z`v`0`Av`j`v`i` `B` I` k`v`k`Z`
 t`N`v`I`Y`v` n`t`Q, 0`Z`w`g` G`K`u`b`0` n`t`q` w`b`R`t`K` `x`t`b` c0Z`w`0`Z` K`i, Av`j`m`i` c`K`u`Z`i` A`b`y`a`i`Y` K`i` th
 c`K`u`Z`. A`b`l`y`v`q`x` w`Z`w`b` g`v`b`l`y` m`w0` K`t`i`t`Q`b; Av`j`m`&` m`w0`i` t`K`v`b` c`w`i`e`Z`0` t`b`B`| G`U`v` m`i`j` `x`b; w`K`S`

193 رُوِيَ لِنَجِيٍّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ لَا يَخْلُؤَنَّ رَجُلٌ بِرَأْمَةٍ إِلَّا كَانَ تَالِثَهُمَا الشَّيْطَانُ Bgvg wZiughx
 (i.), m`b`v`t`b wZiughx, L. 3q, wKZve`j`i` w`q, e`v`e`y`v` R`v`0`Av` w`d` K`v`i`w`n`q`w`Z` `j`y`j` ..., n`v` `x`m` bs-1171,
 K`v`q`t`i`v: `v`i`g`j` n`v` `x`m, 2010, c., 308-309
 194 Avj -Kz0Avb, 2 : 195 وَأَنْفَعُ وَبَلِيغُ لِلَّهِ وَلَا تُفْهَرُوا بِأَنْ يُبَيِّكُمْ إِلَى النَّهْلِكَةِ وَأَحْسِنُوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ الْمُحْسِنِينَ
 195 إِنَّ الْمُسْلِمِينَ وَالْمُسْلِمَاتِ وَالْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ وَالْقَانِتِينَ وَالْقَانِتَاتِ وَالصَّادِقِينَ وَالصَّادِقَاتِ وَالصَّابِرِينَ
 وَالصَّابِرَاتِ وَالْخَاشِعِينَ وَالْخَاشِعَاتِ وَالْمُتَصَدِّقِينَ وَالْمُتَصَدِّقَاتِ وَالصَّائِمِينَ وَالصَّائِمَاتِ وَالْحَافِظِينَ فُرُوجَهُمْ
 وَالْحَافِظَاتِ وَالذَّاكِرِينَ اللَّهَ كَثِيرًا وَالذَّاكِرَاتِ أَعَدَّ اللَّهُ لَهُمْ مَغْفِرَةً وَأَجْرًا عَظِيمًا - Avj -Kz0Avb, 33 : 35
 196 وَلَا تَعْرَبُوا الرِّئَى إِنَّهُ كَانَ فَاحِشَةً وَسَاءَ سَبِيلًا Avj -Kz0Avb, 17 : 32

AwaKvsk gvby Rv#bbr|0¹⁹⁷ cãZeÜxmn mKj we#kl Pwv`v m=ubægvby#K brix-cjv#l i Aeva
tgj vtgkv t_#K weiZ ivL#Z nte| thme h#K Kg#egly-teKvi etm Av#Q Zv#`i#K Zvi
Bmj vgx we#a-weavb I mrm#½ emevm Ki #Z nte|

Avj m# Zv0Avjv gvby#K Zvi mš#b#`i eo w#0Av#Z w#mte `vb K#i#Qb hw`l Zv nq
cãZeÜx| Avj -K#Av#b ejv n#q#Q, 0a%#k#h#l mš#b-mš#z cv#_# R#e#bi tkvf#; Ges `vqx
mrKg#tZvgvi cãZcvj#Ki w#bKU cj#`vi c#b#i Rb` tk# Ges Kw#LZ w#mv#el DrKó.l0¹⁹⁸
GB mš#b#`i#K t`# , ggZv I fvj emv w`#Z nte| mš#b thb #Kvb Amr m#½ i w`#K av#eZ bv
nq #Kbbv w#Zv-gvZvi w#`# , w#b#z AvPiY I Zv#`i Am`Pwi#l i Kz#f#ve mš#b#`i#K Amr c#_
Ges Aeva`Zvi c#_ c#i Pw#j Z K#i _#v#K|

eZ#v#b A#bK ever-gv KgR#ve n l qvq cãZeÜx mš#b#`i w`#K mgq w`#Z cv#i bv weavq l
mš#biv D#Eg m#vPh#t_#K ew#Z nq|¹⁹⁹ dtj Zvi g#a` Avi l w#tm#½Zv P#j Av#m| A#bK
mgq ever-gv#qi ewng#x Kv#R AwaK e`-Zv Ges mš#b#i Rb` ch#B mgq w`#Z bv cv#v,
cãZeÜxt`i AwZgv#vq cãZeÜxt#zi w`#K S#K co#Z eva` K#i|²⁰⁰ #Kbbv, mgq KvU#b#v
Rb` cãZeÜxt`i gb Aw`i n#q D#v| cãZeÜx mš#b Ab`vb` Amr m#½ P#vi dtj Zvi
tgj vtgkvi Aw#h te#o hvq| G mgq fvj eÜzv t#t#j g` I Amr m#½B Zv#`i fv#M` w# w# n#q
`vavq| Gfv#e K#s`ú#k#c#to Zv#`i ti w#M` #x t`n-g#b m#p#wgZ K#i Zvi v AÜKvi c#_ hv#v
K#i| Amr m#½ av#eZ n#q cãZeÜx#v we#f#b#l#w#Z KvR, te#t#vqv R#eb hv#b Ges Aeva`
AvPi#Yi w`#K S#K hvq|²⁰¹ GÜv `Ztum# th g` c#_ th #KD AwZ`#Z AM#hi nq| Gfv#e
GK mgq M#w#Z Kv#R#j v# Zv#`i Pwi#l i Ave#`Q` `e#k#ó` n#q `vavq| cãZeÜxt`i weP#i I
e#x #Kvb #Kvb #y#l Kg ZvB Zv#`i#K mij m#wK c#_ w#m#t#q Avbv Kw#b t_#K Kw#bZi
nq| Zv#`i#K c_#áZv I a#s#t#mi AZ#j Z#j #q hv l qv t_#K i #v Kiv c#q Am#e n#q
c#o|²⁰² Bmjvg cãZeÜxt`i w#k#v I c#k#vYg#-K KgRv#di gva#tg fvj fv#e M#o Z#z#Z

197 فَأَقِمَّ وَجْهَكَ لِلدِّينِ حَنِيفًا فِطْرَةَ اللَّهِ الَّتِي فَطَرَ النَّاسَ عَلَيْهَا لَا تَبْدِيلَ لِخَلْقِ اللَّهِ تِلْكَ الدِّينُ الْقَيِّمُ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ
Avj -K#Z0Avb, 30 : 30

198 18 : 46 Avj -K#Z0Avb, المال والبون وفي الحياة الدنيا والباقيات الصالحات خير عند ربك ثوابا وخير املا

199 Susan L. Parish and Jennifer M. Cloud, "Financial Well-Being of Young Children with Disabilities and Their Families", in *Oxford University Journal*, Vol. 51, No. 3, UK: Oxford University Press, July 2006, p. 228

200 Jay A. Goddard et al., "Parents of Children with Disabilities: Telling a Different Story" in *Canadian Journal of Counselling*, Vol. 34:4, 2000, p. 275

201 Annie S. Le et al., "Exploring the Ability to Deceive in Children with Autism Spectrum Disorders", National Institute of Health, Paper presented at the 7th International Meeting for Autism Research in London at 2009, p. 2 (Published at the *Journal of Autism Developmental Disorders*, Vol. 41, Issue- 2, Netherlands: Springer, February 2011, p. 186)

202 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَلْهَيْكُمْ نَارًا وَفُؤُدَهَا النَّاسَ وَالْجِبَارَ عَلَيْهَا لَمَّا نَسُوا مَا وَعُودُوا لَعْنَةُ اللَّهِ لَ الَّذِينَ كَانُوا لَهُمْ آيَاتٍ لَا يَحْسَبُونَ اللَّهَ بِأَيِّهَا يَدْعُونَ لَمَّا قِيلَ لَهُمُ ادْعُوا آلَكُمْ فَيَدْعُونَ آلَهُمْ وَيَسْعَوْنَ فِي الْأَرْضِ فَسَادًا فَذَسَل آلَهُمْ نَسْوًا فَمُضَوْا بِهَا بِغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْسِدُونَ
مَا أَمَرَهُمْ وَيَفْعَلُونَ مَا يُؤْمَرُونَ

ucZv-gvZv, Awf fveK I uk¶K-uk¶Kv`i cûZ `vqZ; Ac¶ Kti tQ| thSetb c`vc¶bi mgq
 cûZeÜxi v Kvi mvt_ I Vv-emv Kti, tKv_vq Zvt`i mKvj -mÜv KvUvq, tKvb tKvb mekI `vtb
 Zviv mPivPi hvZvqvZ Kti Zvi bRi`vix Kiv DvPZ| GKB mvt_ G mel qvU j ¶ i vL tZ
 Bmj vg wbt`Rbv w`tq tQ th, Zvt`i Rb` fvj eÜz mncvVx, tLjvi mv_x, fvj cwi tek, fvj
 tLjvajvi e`e`v Kti w`tZ nte| eÜzvi thb nq gtb i gZ Ges DËg minPh¶vbKvix| G tZ
 cûZeÜxi DËg AvLj vK, Dbz ukóvPvi I fvj Af`im AvqZ; Ki tZ m¶g nq| Zvt`i tK eyStq
 ej tZ nte, mZK¶Ki tZ nte th, Zviv thb Lvvc KvD tK eÜzintmte MthY bv Kti | G msµvš
 Avj -KzAvb i Dct`k Zvt`i tkvvtZ nte, ðnvq, `¶f¶M Avgvi, Avng hv Agk tK eÜz f c
 MthY bv Ki Zvg! ðAvgtK tZv tm meävš Kti ¶Qj Avgvi wBKU Dct`k tcvvtbvi ci | ð kqZvb
 tZv gvbt i Rb` gnvcÜZvi K| ð²⁰³ Avj -KzAvb Av i tNvI Yv Kti tQ, ðZvi mnPi kqZvb
 ej te, ðtn Avgvt`i cûZcvj K! Avng ZvtK Aeva` Kwi bvB| e`Z tmB ¶Qj tNvi meävš | ð²⁰⁴
 Aci w`tK mr I g¶vKx eÜz bevP tbi mglj m¶v tK ¶ Avj ¶n & Zv ð Avj v etj b, ðeÜz v tmB w`b
 ntq cotē G tK Acti i kTæ g¶vKx i v`Zx | ð²⁰⁵ g¶vKx ev`v Avj ¶n & AbMth c vte| Kv tRB
 mKtj i B DvPZ Amr eÜz`i cwi Z`vM Kti mr I g¶vKx`i mvt_ eÜz; `vcb Kiv, hv tZ Bn I
 ci Kv tj eÜz; AUÜ `vtK| wZiughx (i.) eY¶v Kti b, bex Kixg (mv.) etj b, ðg vby Zvi eÜz
 ¶v tbi Avy i Y Kti | Kv tRB tZvgiv KvD tK Rv tZ P v tZj Zvi eÜz`i t`L | ð²⁰⁶ G mel t q bex
 Kixg (mv.) etj b, ðfij m½x I g` m½xi D`vni Y nt`Q, AvZi meµZv I nvai Pj tKi gZ |
 AvZi meµZv tZvgvtK AvZi Dcnvi w`te, Zvi t`tK Zvg AvZi wK tbi wbtZ cvite wKsev
 AšZ AvZti i m¶vY tZv tZvgvi bvtK Avcbv-Avcvb c¶ek Ki teB| wKš`nvai Pj tKi Pzvi
 Av, tbi Qv v tZvgvi kixi I Kvcv tcvvte A`ev DrKU tcvvMÜ tZvgvtK meeZ Ki te | ð²⁰⁷

ðtn g¶vbmY! tZvgiv wbtRt`i tK Ges tZvgvt`i cwi evi-cwi RbtK i yv Ki AwMentZ, hv i BÜb nte
 gvby I cÜt, hv tZ wbtqvMRZ Av tQ wbgü`q, KtVv i`fve wlvikZvMY, hv i v Agv` Kti bv Zv, hv
 Avj ¶n & Zvt`i tK Av t`k Kti b | Av i Zviv hv Ki tZ Aw`ó nq ZvB Kti | ð (Avj -KzAvb, 66 : 6)

يَا وَيْلَتَى لَيْتَنِي لَمْ أَتَّخِذْ فُلَانًا خَلِيلًا قَدْ أَضَلَّنِي عَنِ الذِّكْرِ بَعْدَ إِذْ جَاءَنِي وَكَانَ الشَّيْطَانُ لِلْإِنْسَانِ خُنُولًا 203
 Avj -KzAvb, 25 : 28-29

204 قَالَ قَرِينُهُ رَبَّنَا مَا أَطَّغَيْتُهُ وَلَكِنْ كَانَ فِي ضَلَالٍ بَعِيدٍ Avj -KzAvb, 50 : 27

205 الأخلاء يومئذ بعضهم لبعض عدو إلا المتقين Avj -KzAvb, 43 : 67

206 عَنْ أَبِي رَهَيْبَةَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ الرَّجُلُ عَلَى بَيْنِ خَلِيلَيْهِ قَلِيظُرٌ أَحْذَرُكُمْ مَنْ يُخَالِلُ
 Bgvv wZiughx (i.), m¶v t b wZiughx, L. 4, wKZvety hvv, eveygv Rv ð AvL v Rj gvj ¶enw`¶n,
 nv`xm bs-2378, Kvq tiv: `vi aj nv`xm, 2010, c., 316

207 عن أبي بردة بن أبي موسى عن أبيه رضي الله عنه قال قال رسول الله صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ مثل الجليس
 الصَّالِحِ وَالْجَلِيسِ السُّوءِ كَمَثَلِ صَاحِبِ الْمِسْكِ وَكَبِيرِ الْحَدَّادِ لَا يَعْذَمُكَ مِنْ صَاحِبِ الْمِسْكِ إِمَّا تَشْتَرِيهِ أَوْ تُجِدُ
 رِيحَهُ وَكَبِيرُ الْحَدَّادِ يُحْرِقُ ذَنْكَ أَوْ تُؤَبِّكَ أَوْ تُجِدُ مِنْهُ رِيحًا خَبِيثَةً -Bgvv e¶vix (i.), mnxn Avj e¶vix,
 wKZvej e¶v-evey dj AvEvi I qv evBvqj wgmwK, nv`xm bs-2101, Kvq tiv: `vi æ Be t b nvhg, 2010,
 c., 250

نُحَنَّاذَةٌ عَنْ أَنَسٍ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ مَنْ لَمْ يُصَبِّكَ مِنْهُ شَيْءٌ أَصَابَكَ مِنْ
 اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ مَثَلُ الْمُؤْمِنِ... وَمَثَلُ الْجَلِيسِ الصَّالِحِ كَمَثَلِ صَاحِبِ الْمِسْكِ إِنْ لَمْ يُصَبِّكَ مِنْهُ شَيْءٌ أَصَابَكَ مِنْ
 رِيحِهِ وَمَثَلُ جَلِيسِ السُّوءِ كَمَثَلِ صَاحِبِ الْكَبِيرِ إِنْ لَمْ يُصَبِّكَ مِنْ سَوَادِهِ أَصَابَكَ مِنْ دُخَانِهِ

Abjyc Bgvg wZiughx (i.v.) eYBv Ktib th, imvjym&(mv.) etj tQb, ÔwKqvgtZi gvtV gvby
 Zvi eÜzk cûte|0²⁰⁸ Avj m&Zv0Avj v etj b, Ôhw kqZvibi Kqšy v tZvgvK cûi mPZ Kti
 Zte Avj m&K šj Y Kite, wZvb mefK0Zv, meA|0²⁰⁹ ZvKI qvi AvKvi x ev`vt`i tK Avj m&
 Zv0Avj v mrvh` Kti _vtKb, kqZvb mevB gvbyK Kqšy v t`q, cûi mPZ Kti Ab`vq Kitz,
 Kz_ Pj tZ Ges Avj m& bvdigmbgj-K KvR Kitz| cûZeÛxv ZvKI qvev n`j Zviv
 kqZvibi nvZ t`tK evri Rb` Avj m& mrvh` Kvgb Kti | Avj m&Zv0Avj v Zvt`i tK mrvh`I
 Kti _vtKb| ej v ntqtQ, ÔAZtci Zvt`i j 3/4v`vb, hv Zvt`i wKtU tMvcb ivLv ntqWj Zv
 Zvt`i KvQ cKvk Kievi Rb` kqZvb Zvt`i tK Kqšy v w j Ges ej j, ÔcivQ tZigiv Dftq
 wdvkZv ntq hv wKsev tZvgiv `vqx nl GBRb`B tZigv`i cûZcvj K GB ey m`fÜ
 tZigv`i tK wbtla KtitQb|0 tm Zvt`i Dftqi wKU kc_ Kti ej j, ÔAvng tZigv`i
 wZvKvLx`i GKRb|0 GBfvte tm Zvt`i tK cêAvi Øviv AatcwZZ Kij | Zrci hLb Zviv
 tmB ey-dtj i Av`v` MhY Kij, ZLb Zvt`i j 3/4v`vb Zvt`i wKU cKvk ntq coj Ges
 Zviv RvbZi cvZv Øviv wbtRt`i tK XvKtZ j vMj | ZLb Zvt`i cûZcvj K Zvt`i tK m`fab
 Kti ej teb, ÔAvng wK tZigv`i tK GB etyi wKueZP ntZ evi Y Kwi bvB Ges Avng wK
 tZigv`i tK evj bvB th, kqZvb tZv tZigv`i cKvfk` kÎæ0²¹⁰

cûZeÛxv Amr eÜz`i mvt_ DViemv Kitz eÜzv Zvt`i tK Kz_ tbq Ges tjvfbxq e`i cûZ
 Zvt`i tgvn emvotq tZvtj | wewfbomxgvšGj vKvq cûZeÛxt`i tK w`tq gv`K tPvi vPvj vbi K_v
 wewfbocwK Kvq w`tcvU`cKvKZ nq|²¹¹ G ai tbi Amr KvRi m½ tctZ tctZ Zvt`i gb I
 gw`t` Lvi vc KvR Qvon Ab` wKQzAvtm bv| Avj m&Zv0Avj vi Bev tZi cûZ Zvt`i Avj m` mwó
 Kti Ges Gfvte µgvštq Avj m& c_ t`tK Zvt`i tK mwi tq tbl qvi tPón Kti | G tPjt` Amr
 eÜzv kqZvibi mnPi wntmte KvR Kti | mi v Avb-bvm-G ai tbi GKw mij e^{3e} cKvk
 cvq| Avj m&Zv0Avj v etj b, Øej, Avng ki Y wbtZw gvby i cûZcvj tKi, Øgvby i AvacwZi,
 Øgvby i Bjvni wKU AvZMvcbKvi x Kqšy v`vZvi ÔAvbó ntZ, Øth Kqšv t`q gvby i

Bgvg Avey`vD` (i.), mbyb Avey`vD`, L. 4_ wKZvej Av`ve, eveygv BDØgvi æ Avb BDRwv m...
 nv`xm bs-4829, Kvqtiv: `vi aj nv`xm, 2010, c., 2061

208 عَنْ زُرِّ بْنِ حُبَيْشٍ قَالَ أَتَيْتُ صَوَّانَ بْنَ عَسَّالِ الْمُرَائِيَّ. قَالَ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ الْفِرَاءُ مَعَ مَنْ أَحَبَّ
 -Bgvg wZiughx (i.), mbyb wZiughx, L. 5g, wKZvej `v0IqvZ, evey wcl dv`wv Z
 Zvl emZ..., nv`xm bs-3535, Kvqtiv: `vi aj nv`xm, 2010, c., 367

209 وَأَيُّ مَا يَنْزِعُكَ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ تَرْجُ فَاَسْتَعِذْ بِاللَّهِ إِنَّهُ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ Avj -Kz0Avb, 7 : 200

210 فَ وَسُوسَ لَهُمَا الشَّيْطَانُ لِيُبْدِيَ لَهُمَا مَا وُورِيَ عَنْهُمَا مِنْ سَوَاتِمِهِمَا وَقَالَ مَا نَهَاكُمَا رَبُّكُمَا عَنْ هَذِهِ الشَّجَرَةِ إِلَّا أَنْ
 تَكُونَا مَلَكَيْنِ أَوْ تَكُونَا مِنَ الْخَالِيَيْنِ() وَقَاسَمَهُمَا إِنِّي لَكُمَا لَمِنَ النَّاصِحِينَ() فَذَلَّاهُمَا بِجُرُورٍ فَلَمَّا ذَاقَا الشَّجَرَةَ
 بَدَّتْ لَهُمَا سَوَاتِمُهُمَا وَطَفِقَا يَخْصِفَانِ عَلَيْهِمَا مِنْ رَقِّ الْجَنَّةِ وَنَادَاهُمَا رَبُّهُمَا أَلَمْ أَنْهَكُمَا عَنْ تِلْكَ الشَّجَرَةِ وَأَقُلْ
 لَكُمَا إِنَّ الشَّيْطَانَ لَكُمَا عَدُوٌّ مُبِينٌ Avj KzAvb, 7 : 20-22

211 c`yyc0ZeÛx, wfyK wKsev wvAvtqi tjvKRbt`i Bqev cvPri I wewLi KvR e`enri Kitz gqvbgvi
 mxgvštK`iK gr`K wmiÜtKU_ tjj | Gme wmiÜtKU_ tjj Gme A%aKvR cûZeÛxt`i evnK wntmte
 e`enri Kitz| (evsj v wDR U`qWUt`dvi wU Kg, 21 tm tP` 2015Bs)

Aštĭ, ōmRtbiē ga` nĀZ Ges gvbtj i ga` nĀZ|Ō²¹² mRp I gvby kqZvĭbi Kqšjv t_ĭK Avj mĭ Avkĭ Pvl qv nĀqĭQ| kqZvb gvbtj i KvĭQ eÜzteĭk gvbtj i gĭb Kqšb mĭw Kĭi mġ_ t_ĭK mēPjvZ NŪvq| KvĭRB cĀZeÜxt` iĭK `kke Kvj t_ĭK mr I fij eÜzbeivPb Ges DĒg I cĀvevb ĩkĭĭKi mĭvPĭhP e`e`v Kiv mZv-gvZv I AwffveĭKi GKvšĭKZĒ| Gi dtj cĀZeÜxiv Kj `vYagrĭBj g, DrKó. ĩkóivPvi I gnr Pwiĭĭi DĒg `eikó`_tjv ARĔ KiĭZ cviĭe| tKbbv cĀZeÜxiv I Avgvĭ` i mgvĭR fij fij KvĭRi D³/₄j `pĭšĭ t`mLĭqĭQb thgb mġmĭZ cĀZeÜxt` i mēKĭv ĩkĭĭKĭU Zvi D³/₄j D`vniY|²¹³

6.9 tgav mēKvĭk mĭvqZv

Avgvĭ` i mgvĭR cĀZeÜxiv cĀZvbqZ Aeĭnjvi `ĭKvi nĀ`Q| cĀZeÜxiv mĭvaviYĭ` i gZ GKB i Kĭgi tgavex nI qv mĭĒj| mgvĭRi bĭv i Kĭgi gvbtj i Aeĭnjvi KvĭĭY Zvĭ` i tgav mēKvĭk cĀZeÜKZv mĭw nq|²¹⁴ mēvfbmĭelYv cĀZte`b I cĭĭKvq cĀKvĭkZ msev` chĭj vPbv Kiĭj tm ĩPĭ `úó dĭU DĭV|²¹⁵ mgvĭRi GKĭU ĩvZkĭj I mēRbĭb Ae`v `Zwi Kivi Rb` cĀZeÜxt` i tgavmēKvĭk mĭvqZv Kivi `mĭqZj mKĭj i|²¹⁶ Bmj vq mēvi Rb` mgvĭb mĭhĭmĭ cĀvĭb mēkĭmĭ| cĀZeÜxt` i tgav mēKvĭk tKvb i Kĭgi cĀZeÜKZv `Zwi bĭv nq tmĭĭĭK mēvi bRi ivLĭZ nĭe| GŪv DĒg KvR Ges DĒg KvĭRi cĀZ`vb gnvb Avj mĭw ĭeb| tKbbv cĭĒĭ KĭAvb mĭv mĭvq Avj mĭw cĭvK eĭj ĭQb th, ŌĭKn tKvb fij KvĭRi mġmĭk Kiĭj ZvĭZ Zvi Ask `vKĭe Ges tKn tKvb g` KvĭRi mġmĭk Kiĭj ZvĭZ Zvi Ask `vKĭe| Avj mĭw mēĭelĭq bRi ivĭLb|Ō²¹⁷ Avj -KĭAvĭb Avi I GĭmĭQ, ŌmZvb ĩvĭK B`Qv ĩnKĭjZ cĀvb Kĭib

212 قل أعود برب الناس مالك الناس إله الناس من شر الوسواس الخناس الذي يوسوس في صدور الناس من الجنة والناس
Avj -KĭAvĭb, 114 : 1-6

213 mFRgĭvĭj B`úvqWĒev `wó cĀZeÜxt` i GK mU-tĭvĭqWU ĩkĭĭKU Drmĭe fviĭZi `wĭ `jĭK nwiĭq evsj vĭ`k ĩkĭĭvĭcĭv mRĭZĭQ| (`ĭbK cĀg Avĭjv, XivKv: 22 Rĭy 2015Bs)

214 Kathryn Wolff Heller et al., “The Impact of Physical impairments on academic performance”, in the *Journal of Developmental and Physical Disabilities*, Volume 8, Issue 3, 1996, p. 234

215 1. mē gvbtj i B Avj v`v Avj v`v kvLvq A`g` tgavex nĀq `vĭK| (AvmRRĭj ĩngĭv bĭmēj, ĩkĭĭvĭvq-ŌmgvĭR t_ĭK mēvQb cĀZeÜx ZiĭYivŌ AcivĭRq, mēvĭv bĭv mĭjZvĭv (mġmĭv.), cĀ³, el³, mSL`v-1, mĭtmġ 2014Bs, c., 2)

2. cĀZeÜxiv mĭhĭvĭMi Afĭte Zvĭ` iĭK mēKvĭkZ KiĭZ cĭĭi bĭv| Nirafat Anam, Ph.D. et al., *Situation Analysis...*Ibid, p. 12

3. cĀZeÜxiv mgvĭRi gj- Ask Dĭjĭ Kĭi cĀvbgšj tKl nĭmĭv Gme cĀZeÜxi mĭš cĀZfv mēKvĭk Zvĭ` i cĀZ Avĭv mĭvĭvĭZkĭj nĀZ mKĭj i cĀZ Avnevĭ Rĭvĭb| mZvb eĭj b, cĀZeÜxiv Avgvĭ` i mgvĭRi Ask Zvĭv Avgvĭ` i mġmĭ, teivSv bq| Zvĭv Zvĭ` i mĭš tgav mēKvĭki gĭv`ĭg mgvĭRi e`vĭK fĭqKv cĭj b Kiĭe| (`ĭbK BĭĒdvĭK, XivKv: 3 Gĭcĭj 2015, c., 19)

216 Anupam Ahuja Et al., *Guidelines for Inclusion: Ensuring Access to Education for All*, Franch: UNESCO, 2005, p. 11

217 نَسْفَعُ شَفَاعَةً حَسَنَةً يَكُنْ لَهُ نَصِيبٌ مِّنْهَا وَمَنْ يَسْفَعْ شَفَاعَةً سَيِّئَةً يَكُنْ لَهُ كِفْلٌ مِّنْهَا وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ مُّقْبِلًا
Avj -KĭAvĭb, 4 : 85

Ges hvtk wnkqz cõvb Kiv nq ZvtK cãZ Kj`vY `vb Kiv nq; Ges tevakw³m=úbæ tjvtKivB iaykÿv MõY Kti | 0²¹⁸

cãZeÜZvi aib wwfbaekti nq _vtK| Kvil kvixiK cãZeÜKZv Avevi Kvil itqtQ gvbwmK cãZeÜKZv| gvbwmK cãZeÜKZvm=úbægvby wÿv MõY Kitz PibTj I nqZ Zv m=æ bq| Zte kvixiK cãZeÜKZvm=úbægvby `fmeKfiteB wÿvMõY Kitz cvi | mgvRi bvbv iKti cãZeÜZvi Kvity kvixiK cãZeÜKZvm=úbægvby wÿvMõY Kitz Abimõx nq I tV|²¹⁹ mvariYi gZ mÿhm I mæav tctj Zvivi th mvdj` etq wbtq AvbtZ cvi Zvi AmsL` cõvY cvl qv hvq|²²⁰ G Ae`vq Bmj vtgi wbt`Rbv tgvZteK cãZeÜx gvbTj i tgav weKvtk mnvqZv Kiv cãZ`K mvariY gvbTj i `vqZj I KZ@`|

Ávb PP@ Kiv mevi AwaKvi | Ávb PP@ gva`tg tgav weKvkZ nq| Gi dtj Ávbx I gL@ cv`R` Zwi nq| cweI KzAvtb GtmQ, ðej, hviv Rvfb Ges hviv Rvfbv Zviv wK mgvb? tevakw³ m=úbæTjvtKivB tKej Dct`k MõY Kti | 0²²¹ G AvqvtZi gva`tg Ávbrfbi cãZ Bmj vg th AZ`waK i azj w`tqtQ tm wcl qwU `úo nq DvtQ| Aciv`tk i vmj-jm&(mv.) Gi wbt`Rbv ntj v ðÁvbrf cãZ`K gÿvÿtgi Rb` di h| 0²²² Ávb AR@ I PP@ gva`tg AvkivdZ gvljÿvZ Zvi cãZ wbt`KZ `vqZj I KZ@` fvj fite eStZ I Dcj wã Kitz cvi te| Ávb weZity tKvb aiti KvcP` Kiv DvPZ bq| hviv Ávb AR@ Kitz Prq Zvt`i tK mrvh` Kiv DvPZ| tKbbv Zvi Ávbrfbi gta` w`tg mgvR tKvb bv tKvb aiti Kj`vY etq wbtq Avmte| hviv Ávbrfbi evav wKsev AmnthvMZv Kti Zvt`i Bnkij xb I ci Kij xb Ae`v mÿKi bq| Avj -KzAvtb GtmQ, ðhiv KvcP` Kti I gvbTjK KvcP`i wbt`R t`q Ges th gÿ wclw`tg tbq tm tRtb i vLÿ Avj m&tZv AfvegP, cksmin@²²³

218 Avj -KzAvb, 2 : 269
يُؤْتِي الْحِكْمَةَ لِيَتَّعِبَ وَمَنْ يُؤْتِ الْحِكْمَةَ فَقَدْ أُوتِيَ خَيْرًا كَثِيرًا وَمَا يَنْكُرُ إِلَّا أَقَلُّوا الْآبَابِ

219 Rasheda K. Choudhury (Ed.), *The Status of un-served Children in Education: Children with Disability in Bangladesh*, Dhaka: Campaign for Popular Education (CAMPE), 2011, p. 15

220 cãZeÜZvtK Rq Kti fvtZi wwfj mwfñ cixyq mevi kvl`vb `Lj Kti wbtqtQb A`g` tgavex brix Biv m-Nj | w`j ni evm`v Biv Wv³vvi fvlvq 62 kZvsk PjvPtj Ayg| Zte 30 eQi eqmx GB hÿZxK _wgtq ivLtz cviwb Zviv kvixiK cãZeÜKZv| 2010 mvtj wZvb BiÜqvB tiwfbD mwfñ cixyq mdj nqvtQtb wKs` ZvtK Pvkwi t`lqv nqwb| KvivY, KZ@ÿ m=vsí tbb th wZvb kvixiKfite GB Pvkwi i Rb` mÿg bb| (`wbK BtEdvK, Xiv: 07 RjvB 2015Bs)

221 Avj -KzAvb, 39 : 9
يُؤْتِي الَّذِينَ يَدِينُونَ وَيَا مُرُونَ النَّاسَ بِالْحَقِّمْ يَتَوَلَّ قَائِلَ اللَّهُ هُوَ الْغَنِيُّ الْحَمِيدُ

222 Bgig Beb gvrin (i.), mÿvrb Befb gvrin, L. 1g, wKZvej gkvi`vqv, eveydv`ij j l jvgvC lqv nwrQ Avj v Zvj vej Bj wq, nrv m bs-224, Kvqti v: `vi@ nrv m, 2010, c., 125

223 Avj -KzAvb, 57 : 24
يُؤْتِي الَّذِينَ يَدِينُونَ وَيَا مُرُونَ النَّاسَ بِالْحَقِّمْ يَتَوَلَّ قَائِلَ اللَّهُ هُوَ الْغَنِيُّ الْحَمِيدُ

6.10 KvRi AbKj- cwi tek cvl qv

gvbly i my' Rxe'tbi Rb" c0qvRb my' cwi tek | Ni-emo, iv'NVU BZ"v' Avgvt`i cwi tek ki Ask | mgyi mWKfite KvR KiZ ntj gvbytk Aek'B `rfweK cwi tek w`tZ nte | cZeUxt`i tejvq Gi eva'evaKZv Avil tenk | tKbbv Zvt`i kvixi K MVb uKsev Ab'vb" mgm'vi `iab Zviv m'avi'tyi gZ KvR KiZ cvti bv | cZeUxt`i aib Ablyvqx h_vh_ cwi tek c0vb Kiv c0qvRb | A'tbK tyt' t`Lv hvq, cZeUxt`i h_vh_ Dch' KvRi cwi tek t`lqv nqbv | newfbams`vi MtelYvi djvdj ch'j vPbv l cwi Kvi cZe`tbi w`tK j y' Ki'tj t`Lv hvq cZeUxt`i KvRi AbKj- cwi tek ki Afvte KZ i K'tgi t'fMm's' t'ctq _vtKb |²²⁴ ZvB emZemo, iv'NVU, gvV, eb-ebvbx, c'k'z, Rjvkq BZ"v' AveR'v g'p' ivLv GKv's' c0qvRb | ivmj-jm&(mv.) etj tQb, 0Avj m&my' i Ges tm's` h'K fvj ev'tmb |²²⁵ ivmj- (mv.) Avil etj b, Avj m& Zv'0Avj v cwe' Ges wZvb cwe' ZvtK c0` K'tib wZvb cwi "Qbpe cwi "Qb'v'tK c0` K'tib, w'tR m'gnvb Ges gn'E'tK c0` K'tib wZvb `vb'kj, `vb'kj ZvtK c0` K'tib | KvR'RB tZvgiv tZvgvt`i emoi PZji cwi "Qb'v'Lt' |²²⁶

Bmj vtgi fvimvg`cY'earb t'gtb Pj'tj mK'tj i Rb" w'ivc`, `r`Ki l fvimvg`cY'cwi tek Mto tZijv m'ae | cyRev'x mgvtR k'gK'tK B"0vgZ LwU'tq jv'f'eb nevi c'eYzv j y' Kiv hvq |²²⁷ A'tbK tyt' t' B k'gK'tK Av'Zwi³ k'g w`tZ eva" Kiv nq |²²⁸ dtj k'gK `r` S'ki g'tL cto | K'g'yt'i cwi tek S'k'g' Ki'tZ c'q tyt' t' B t'Kvb e'e`v M'Y Kiv nq bv | dtj

-
- 224 1. MtelYvq t`Lv hvq, 27 kZvsk KgR'xex cZeUxt`i Zvt`i KvR cwiZe' KviY Zvt`i t'K h_vh_ KvRi cwi tek _vtK bv | (A. M. Golam Haider (Ed.), *Employment Situation of People with Disabilities in Bangladesh*, Dhaka: CSID, 2002, p. 11)
 - 2. MtelYv cZe`tbi t`Lv t'Mt'Q, KgR'xex cZeUxt`i v'K'g' m'th'w'Zv Afve j y' K'tib | A. M. Golam Haider (Ed.), *Ibid*, p. 11
 - 3. MtelYv cZe`tbi t`Lv t'Mt'Q, 21 kZvsk KgR'xex cZeUxt`i k'i K'g' t'j l ev'ti w'bh'Z'tbi w'K'vi ntq _vtK | Gi g'ta' 47 kZvsk cZeUxt`i k'i etj tQb Zviv kvixi K'f'vte w'bh'Z'tbi w'K'vi ntq tQb, 33.33 kZvsk t'g'w'k w'bh'Z'tbi w'K'vi l 15.88 kZvsk etj tQb Zviv gv'w'm'K'f'vte w'bh'Z'tbi w'K'vi ntq tQb Ges 3.17 f'vM cZeUxt`i k'i etj tQb Zviv th's' w'bh'Z'tbi w'K'vi ntq tQb | (Prof. Nazma Shams (Ed.), *Tales of Darkness*,...Ibid, p. 13)
 - 225 إن الله جميل يحب الجمال Bg'v'g g'v'v'j g (i.), m'x'n g'v'v'j g, w'K'Z'v'j C'gvb, eveyZ'v'v'v'j g'v'j w'K'ewi l qv ev'c'q'v'b'v'x, n'v'x'm bs-91, K'v'q't'v: `vi'æ'Be'tb n'v'h'g, 2010, c., 37
 - 226 إن الله تعالى طيب يحب الطيب نظيف يحب النظافة كريم يحب الكرم جواد يحب الحود فنظفوا الفينة بيوئكم nhiZ m'v'q'v` t`t'K ew'Y'Z R'ij'v'j'x` Avj m'g'Z'x, Avj R'w'g'D Avj m'M'xi, L. 2q, `vi'æ' K'Z'æ Avj B'j'w'g'v' t'j ev'bb, `ei'æ'Z, 1990, n'v'x'm bs 1748, c., 109
 - 227 Myriad, *Case of Studies of Employees with a Disability*, Melbourne, Australia: Policy and Employee Relations Division, Department of Education & Training, 2005, p. 6
 - 228 Md. Mamunur Rashid Sheikh & Mohit Prodhan, "The Socio-Economic Deprivation of the Child Laborer: Bangladesh Perspective" *Journal of International Social Issues*, Vol. 2, No. 1, September 2013, p. 48

bvbr i Ktgi `Nobvq cto kãgtKiv Gi dtj cãZeÜKZvi wkKvi nq|²²⁹ Bmj vg `el tãgi GB
 tQvej t_tK mKj tK gÿ Ki tZ excwi Ki | kãgtKi KvQ t_tK Ab`vqfvte AvZ cwi kãg
 Av`vq, SãKcY`cwi tãtk kãgtKi KvR Ki vZ m½Z gtb Kti bv Bmj vg | cweÎ KzAvb gvRxt`
 GtmtQ, ÔAvig tZvgv`i gta` Ktg`wbô tKvb bi A_ev bvi xi Kg`wedj Kwi bv; ²³⁰ mnxn
 elyvi tZ wkZvej Cgvfb ZvB ejv ntqtQ, ÔkãgtKtK Ggb KvR wbtqM Kiv hvte bv hv ZvtK
 Ayg Kti tãtj | ²³¹ cweÎ KzAvb wLwRi (Av.)-Gi NUBv cãt½ AvtQ, ÔtbSKvUj e`vci-
 GUV wQj KivZcq `wi`e`w`i, Zviv mgÿ`a RweKv AtšTY Ki Z; Avig B`Qv Kij vg tbSKvUjK
 TãUhy Kt tZ; Kvi Y Zvt`i m`wL wQj GK i vRv, th ej cãqvtM tbSKv mKj wQvbtq wZ | ²³²
 GLvfb kãgtKi m`u`i hjtgi e`vci tã wivcEvi AwãKvi `úoifc Zvi m`u` etU, mZivs
 Zvi wivcEvi weavb Riãx|²³³ bex (mv.) etj b, ÔGes Zvt`i Dci Zvt`i kw`i AwãK KvR
 Pwctq w`l bv | ²³⁴ cweÎ KzAvb gvRxt` GtmtQ, ÔAvj m&Kvi l Dci Ggb tKvb Kó`vqK
 `wqZ; Acÿ Kti b bv hv Zvi mva`vZxZ | tm fij hv DcvR` Kti Zvi cãZdj Zvi B Ges tm
 g` hv DcvR` Kti Zvi cãZdj Zvi B | ²³⁵ nv`xãm GtmtQ, Ôth Avgv`i (mi Kvti i) `wqZ;
 wby nj A_P Zvi tKvb Ni tbB, Zte tm thb AvevmmK Ni embtq t`q; A_ev Zvi `x tbB
 Zte tm thb wãtq Kti tbq; A_ev Zvi tKvb emb tbB Zte tm thb GKwU evnb msj MæKti
 tbq | ²³⁶ Aci GK nv`xãm GtmtQ, bex (mv.) etj b, ÔtZvgvi wR mEyi tZvgvi Dci AwãKvi
 itqtQ; tZvgvi t`ni tZvgvi Dci AwãKvi itqtQ; tZvgvi `xi tZvgvi Dci AwãKvi itqtQ
 Ges tZvgvi `ãPvLi tZvgvi Dci AwãKvi itqtQ | ²³⁷ nv`xãmU thwM`Zv Ablyvqx KvR cvl qvi

229 Rupert Harwood, *The impact of the Coalition government on disabled workers: Workplace experiences and job Quality*, UK: Public Interest Research Unit (PIRU), May 2015, p. 7

230 Avj -KzAvb, 3 : 195 فَاَسْتَجَابَ لَهُمْ رَبِّيَ لَا اُضِيعُ عَمَلٌ مِّنْكُمْ مِّنْ كَرٍّ اَوْ اُنْتَى

231 Bgvg elyvi (i.), mnxn elyvi, wkZvej Cgvfb, eveygvAwmm wgb Avgvij Rwnvij q`wZ..., nv`xãm bs-30, Kvqti v: `viãBe`b nihg, 2010, c., 13

232 أَمَّا السَّفِينَةَ فَكَانَتْ لِمَسَافِقِيْنَ فِي الْبَحْرِ. فَأَرَدْتُ أَنْ اَعِيْبَهَا وَكَانَ وِرَاءَهُمْ مَّلِكٌ يَأْخُذُ كُلَّ سَفِينَةٍ غَصْبًا Avj -KzAvb, 18 : 79

233 Avj wgv Bhh`yxb evj xK (i.), wgbnvRv mvtj nxb (Bmj vgx Rieb weavb), nwdh gvl j vbr ggv`B BmgvCj (Aby), XvKv: Bdvew, 2004, c., 452

234 Bgvg elyvi (i.), mnxn elyvi, wkZvej Cgvfb, eveygvAwmm, nv`xãm bs-30, Kvqti v: `viãBe`b nihg, 2010, c., 13

235 Avj -KzAvb, 2 : 286 لَا يُكَلِّفُ اللهُ نَفْسًا اِلَّا وُسْعَهَا لَهَا مَا كَسَبَتْ وَعَلَيْهَا مَا اكْتَسَبَتْ

236 حدثنا موسى بن مروان الرقي ثنا المعافى ثنا الأوزاعي عن الحارث بن يزيد عن جبير بن نفير عن المستورد بن شداد قال سمعت النبي صلى الله عليه و سلم يقول " من كان لنا عاملا فليكتسب زوجة فإن لم يكن له خادم Y فليكتسب خادما فإن لم يكن له مسكن فليكتسب مسكنا " Bgvg Ave`vD` (i.), mlytb Ave`vD`, L. 3q, wkZvej wLwR l qj BgviwZ l qj dlvBwq, evey dx AviRwKj D`y, nv`xãm bs-2945, Kvqti v: `viãj nv`xãm, 2010, c., 1286

237 فإن لجسدك عليك حقا وإن لعينك عليك حقا وإن لزوجك عليك حقا وإن لزورك عليك حقا

`qvj y0²⁴² nv`xtm G e'vcvti I KtVvi wbtLavAv i tqtQ | nhi Z i vmj- (mv.) etj tQb, 0th e'w³ tKvfbv ggvij tgi TAU tMvcb ivLte, wKqvgtZi w`b Avj m&Zv0Avj v Zvi t`vl -TAU tMvcb ivLteb/0²⁴³ wZwb Avt iv etj tQb, 0th e'w³ tKvfbv ggvij tgi t`vl t`tL Zv tMvcb Kti ivtL, tm Zvi gtZv th Rxeš t c0_Z tKvfbv tqtqK evPtj v/0 c0ZeUxt`i mKj mgm'vq tKvib/c cimb`vi Avk0 bv wbtq Zvt`i mgm'vK gvbweK `w0tKvb w`tq t`Lvi wel tq , iazj t`l qv DvPZ | mae ntj Zvt`i mrvnh` Kiv c0Z`K ggvj gvtbi KZ@ | i vmj-jm& (mv.) GRb`B etj tQb, 0tZvgiv c0Z`tKB Zvi fivBtqi Rb` Avqbv`t/c | KvtrB hLb tKD Zvi fivBtqi gta` Lvi vc wKQz`tL ZLb thb tm Zv`i -Kti t`q/0²⁴⁴

cwi tktl ejv hvq, c0ZeUxt`i i tqtQ h_vh_ fij e`envi I m`vPri cvevi AwKvi | Bmj vtg mvari tYi Rb` th aitbi AvPi tYi K_v ejv ntqtQ wtkl Pwin`v m`ubaeI c0ZeUx gvb t i Rb`l GKB iKg e`envi i K_v ejv ntqtQ | eis wtkl Pwin`v m`ubae c0ZeUx I Amvq gvb t i c0Z AvI tawk mnbkxj nlqv evAbxq | m`vPri, cvi`umi K msN I tKvgj e`envi i gta` w`tq GKRb wtkl Pwin`v m`ubae gvbly` fveK Rxeš wdti AvmtZ cvti |²⁴⁵ m`vPri i wel tq Avj -KzAvtb ejv ntqtQ, 0Avj m& hv tZvgvtK w`tq tQb Z0vi v AvLi vtZi Aveim AbvUvb Ki Ges`wqv ntZ tZvgvi Ask fij I bv; Zvg AbMh Ki thgb Avj m&tZvgvi c0Z AbMh Kti tQb Ges c_w extZ wech0 miv0 Ktiv bv | Avj m& wech0 miv0 KvixtK fij evtmb bv/0²⁴⁶ gvb t i Rb` hv`fveZ c0`bxq tm mtei c0Z Avj -KzAvtbi wbt`Rbv GmtQ | gvb t i Rb` hv wKQzAc0`bxq tm mtei c0Z Avj -KzAvtbi wbtLavAv GmtQ | Biv` ntqtQ, 0`šj Y Ki, hLb BmivCj -mštb t`i A½xKvi wbtqQj vg th, tZvgiv Avj m&e`Zx Ab` Kvi I 0Ber`Z Ki te bv, gvZv-wZv, AvZxq-`Rb, wCZnx I`wi`f`i c0Z m`q e`envi Ki te Ges gvb t i mvt_ m`vj vc Ki te, mij vZ Kvttg Ki te I hvKvZ w`te, wKš'`f msL`K tj vK e`Zx tZvgiv wei x fvevcbantq gly wchitq wbtqQjtj | 0²⁴⁷

242 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِنَّ مِنْ أَرْوَاجِكُمْ وَأَوْلَادِكُمْ عُتَا لَكُمْ فَاحْتَرُواهُمْ وَإِنْ تَعَفَّوْا وَتَصَفَّحُوا وَتَعَفَّرُوا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ
Avj -KzAvb, 64 : 14

243 عَنْ زَيْدِ شِهَابٍ أَنَّ سَالِمًا أَخْبَرَهُ أَنَّ عَبْدَ اللَّهِ بْنَ عَمْرٍو رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا أَخْبَرَهُ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ لِمَنْ لَمْ يُسَلِّمْ أَخُو الْمُسْلِمِ لَا يَظْلِمُهُ وَلَا يُسَلِّمُهُ وَمَنْ كَانَ فِي حَاجَةٍ أَخِيهِ كَانَ اللَّهُ فِي حَاجَتِهِ وَمَنْ فَرَّجَ عَنْ بَغِيضِ مُسْلِمٍ كُرْبَةً فَرَّجَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ كُرْبَةً مِنْ كُرْبَاتٍ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَمَنْ سَتَرَ مُسْلِمًا سَتَرَهُ اللَّهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ (i.), mnxn ešvix, wKZvej gv RvAvij g, eveyj v Bqvij g v ggvij ggvij gv, nv`xm bs-2442, Kvqti v: `vi x Bešb nhg, 2010, c., 290

244 عن أبيه أبي هريرة قال : قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم إن أحدكم مرآة أخيه فإن رأى به أذى فليمطه عنه - Bgv wZinghx (i.), mlytb wZinghx, L. 4_ wKZvej wei wI qm m j v n, eveygv RvAv dx kvdKwZj ggvij g Avj v j ggvij g, nv`xm bs-1929, Kvqti v: `vi x nv`xm, 2010, c., 100

245 Martin Herbert, *Conduct Disorders of Childhood and Adolescence*, New York: John Wiley & Sons, 1987, p. 63

246 وَابْتَغِ فِيمَا كَلَّمَكَ اللَّهُ الْدَّارَ الْآخِرَةَ وَلَا تَنْسَ نَصِيْبَكَ مِنَ الدُّنْيَا وَأَحْسِنَ كَمَا أَحْسَنَ اللَّهُ إِلَيْكَ وَلَا تَبْغِ الْفَسَادَ فِي 77
Avj -KzAvb, 28 : 77

247 وَإِذْ أَخَذْنَا مِيثَاقَ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ لَا تَعْبُدُونَ إِلَّا اللَّهََ وَبِالَّذِينَ إِحْسَانًا وَذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْيَتَامَىٰ وَالْمَسَاكِينِ وَقُولُوا 83
Avj -KzAvb, 2 : 83

				mvaviY cwil` tNvM Z nq meRbx gvbemaKvi tNvIYv|² Gi dtj cŰexe`vcx gvbemaKvi vbtq ivŕlq D`v`M KvR Kiv iiæ nq|
03.	1964	A±vei-06		gvvKŦ hŷivtŕ ² mv`v Qwo mŷŷv w`em vntmte 15 A±vei AvBb cŰqtb i tNvIYv t`I qv nq|³
04.	1966	vWtm±-16	UNGA	gvb`j i A_ŰwZK, mvgvRK I mvs`wZK AwaKv`i Dci AvšRwZK Pw ³ nq| hvi dtj AvšRwZK chŰq ivŕmg`ni gta` gvbemaKv`i vewfbwv lq vbtq chŰj vPbv iiæ nq|
05.	1966	vWtm±-16	UNGA	temvgv K I ivR%wZK AwaKv`i Dci AvšRwZK Pw ³ nq| hvi dtj temvgv K RbMŷi AwaKvi vbtq KvR iiæ nq| cŰkvcv`k ivR%wZKfvte Kx Kx AwaKvi tfvM KitZ cvte ZvI Avtj vPbv Kiv nq|
06.	1969	A±vei-02	IFB	15B A±vei`K vek! mv`v Qwo mŷŷv w`em vntmte tNvIYv|
07.	1969	vWtm±-11	UNGA	mvgvRK AMŰwZ I Dbqtb i tNvIYv|
08.	mEi `k`K	iiæ w`K	BZvj x	70 `k`Ki iiæZ BZvj`Z vektj meŰg cŰZeŰx vki`i gj-avivi v`vj`q fvZP Rb` AvBb cŰqb Kiv nq|⁴
09.	1971	vWtm±-20	UNGA	gvvM K cŰZeŰx` i mgm`vi K_v vetePbv Kti gvvmK cŰZeŰx e`v ³ i AwaKvi

2 John P. Humphrey, “The Universal Declaration of Human Rights”, *International Journal*, Vol. 4, No. 4, (Autumn, 1949), (USA: Sage Publications), p. 355

3 Khandaker Jahurul Islam (Foreword by), *State of the Rights of Persons with Disabilities in Bangladesh 2009*, Dhaka: Disabilities Rights Watch Group Bangladesh, December 2009, p. 5

4 *W. bmdmŷ i ngvb, Rvvn`j Keri I iwdK Rvqvb (m`uv.)*, GKxfZ vkyvi aviv I vbt`ŰKv, XvKv: RvZxq cŰZeŰx tdivg I GKKbGBW vsj vt`k KZŰ cKv`KZ, vWtm± 2009, c., 16

				Av`vtqi tNvl Yv t` l qv nq|
10.	1975	Wtmt-09	UNGA	mKj cKvi cŁZeÜx e`w³t` i AwaKviti tNvl Yv t` l qv nq| hv mmeRfite mKj ivómgfn Avtj vPbv ntZ_vtK|
11.	1976	Wtmt-16	UNGA	1981 mvtK cŁg AvšRmZK cŁZeÜx e`w³ el`ntmte tNvl Yv Kiv nq|⁵
12.	1979	Wtmt-18	UNGA	bvix`i weiatx mKj aitbi `elg` eRfb Rb` mtfj b (CEDAW)|
13.	1980		WHO	WHO (World Health Organization) ev vek, t` ms`v `ekj, cŁZeÜx I Aytgi msÁv wbañY Kti|⁶ GB msÁvtbi dtj mKj cKvi `ekj, cŁZeÜx I AýgZvi mel tq cL`exi gvby GKU meRbxb avi Yv cvq|
14.	1981	Rvbgvix-01	GOB	RIHD Gi AvbgmbK Dt`vab Kiv nq|
15.	1981	RjvB	GOB	AvšRmZK cŁZeÜx e`w³ el`cyj b Kivi Rb` RvZxq KugU Mvb Kiv nq|
16.	1981	tmP-1	GOB	mgvRKj `vY gšYjtqi Aaxtb AvšRmZK cŁZeÜx e`w³ el`cyj tbi Ask wntmte cŁg RvZxq tmvgviti AvtqvRb Kiv nq|⁷
17.	1982	Wtmt-03	UNGA	AvmvsŁ cŁZeÜx e`w³t` i Rb` vekpvcx Kvhpg tNvl Yv|
18.	1982	Wtmt-03	UNGA	1983-1992 mvtK RmZmsNi cŁZeÜx e`w³ `kK tNvl Yv Kiv nq|
19.	1989	btF-20	UNGA	RmZmsN iki AwaKviti Rb` mgtSvZv tNvl Yv Kiv nq thLvfb mKj ivómgñ gvwmK I kvixi K cŁZeÜx iki t` i cwi cY` I gh`vcY` Rxb-hvcb Kivi

5 Marianne Schulze, *Understanding The UN Convention on the Rights of Persons with Disabilities*, USA: Handicap International, 2009, p. 12

6 Khandaker Jahurul Islam, *Ibid*, p. 5

7 Khandaker Jahurul Islam, *Ibid*, p. 6

				j tÿ` cĀqvRbxq e`e`v` w bteb| G e`e`vi gva`tg G mKj wki i ghP`v w bWōZ Kiv, Zt`i `tej`st n tZ mniqZv Kiv Ges mgv`Ri mKj Kv`R Zt`i mniq AskMhY w bWōZ Kivi K_v ejv n tqwQj |⁸
20.	1990	gviP`05-09	UNESCO	_vBj `vtŪi Jomitien tNvi Yv nq Ōmevi Rb` wkyvŌ| GB tNvi Yvi gta` w`tg cĀZ`K wki, hqK I cY`q`-t`i tgšwK wkyvi e`e`v` I KLbl wkyv t`_tK we`wObra Kiv hite bv etj tNvi Yv t`lqv nq| GQivov 2015 mtji gta` mKj wki tK, we`tkl Kti tqtq wki, wec`MŌ/SwK MŌ I wki Ges RmZMZ msL`vj wNō wki mKj tK A`wZubK, eia`Zvgj-K I , YMZ cwi cY` cĀ_wgK wkyvi Avl Zvq Avb tZ nte etj tNvi Yv t`lqv nq |⁹
21.	1991	gviP`03	9 Southern African Countries	cĀZeŪx e`w`st`i mthm-mwavi Rb` AvBb cĀq`Yi Rb` wR`v`etqi ivRavbx nvi tti tZ ōnvi tti tNvi YvŌ Kiv nq|
22.	1991		UNGA	Gwkv I cĀvš` gniwMiq AĀtji A`wZK I mvgwRK Kwgtbi Rb` mvgwRK Dbqbgj-K tKškj tNvi Yv|
23.	1991	A t`vei	ESCAP	PZz` Gwkv I cĀvš` gniwMiq gšx chq`qi m t`stj t b cĀZeŪt`i Dci mgvRKj`vY I mvgwRK Dbqbgj-K mnt`hmZv m fvi 2q`kK AbwōZ nq|
24.	1992	w`tm`st`	UNGA	03 w`tm`st` c_w`exi cĀZeŪx gvb tji Rb` GKwU ghP`vcY`w`b tKbbv GB w`b tK wek`v`cx RmZms tNi ZĒyear t b AvšRwZK cĀZeŪx w`em wnt`mte cij b Kivi Rb` tNvi Yv t`lqv nq|
25.	1993	Gwcvj`-23	ESCAP	1993-2002 mij tK Gkxq I cĀvš`

8 t`e`jyj mrv I tgrt AwRRij ingvb (m`uv.), eYeĪ, (mwwv-Gi GKwU w b wqz cĀvkv), 4_ msL`v, RjvB-tmP`st` 2011, c., 9

9 t`e`jyj mrv I tgrt AwRRij ingvb (m`uv.), eYeĪ, cĀ_3, c., 8

				gnvmMiq AAjt i cŕZeŰt`kK tNvYv Kiv nq|
26.	1993	Wtm†-20	UNGA	cŕZeŰt e`w†i mgZvKiY I mthvM-mvav cŕvtbi Rb` gvbm=úbvAvBb Kivi cŕve Kiv nq|
27.	1994	Rvbgvix 07-10	UNESCO	vetkl Pvn`v m=úbv`i wkyv Ges mijvgvbKv vek! m†sj b AvvZ nq|¹⁰ thLvth wkyv mKj wki i tgšuj K AwaKvi Ges cŕZ`K wki†K GKUv MhYthwM` gvTv chS!wkyvi mthwM† l qvi K_v ejv nq| th mKj wkii vetkl Pvn`v itq†Q Z†i†K maviY`†j tçY Ki†Z nte Ges Z†i cŕqvRb Avvqx wki†Kw`K wkyv† l qvi Dcti tRvi† l qv nq|¹¹
28.	1994		UNSG	m†W†bi tebKBU wj b†vKwFó†K cŕZeŰt`i KvR Kivi Rb` RvZmsN Kvgk†bi cŕg vetkl`Z w†mte wbtqvM† l qv nq|
29.	1997	Wtm†-06	SANCBR	cŕZeŰt`i Rb` XvKv tNvYvq CBR tNvYv Kiv nq|
30.	1998		SAARC	evsj††ki cŕvebv tgvZ†teK SAARC Gi tbcvj tNvYvq GKwU ti R†j kb tNvYv K†i |
31.	2000	Gwç 26-28	WEF (World Educaiton Forum)	cŕZeŰt`i Rb` tm†bM†j e†m XvKvi tçgl qvK`NvYv Kiv nq|
32.	2000	tm†P†	UNGA	ivómg†ni cŕv†`i wbtq mn`†ã j†y`gvTv tNvYv Kiv nq|¹²
33.	2001	Wtm†	UNGA	RvZm†Ni 56Zg tmk†b CRPD -i

10 Wv. bwdmý ingvb (m=úv.), GKrfZ wkyvi aviv I ev`evqb wbt`Kv, (wkyvq AvSRwZK A½xKvi I D†`M) XvKv: RvZxq cŕZeŰt tçvvg, 2009, c., 8

11 †e`j†j mvr I tçvt AvRR† ingvb (m=úv.), eYç†, cŕ, 3, c., 8

12 Khandaker Jahurul Islam, Ibid, p. 7

				Rb` G`vWnK KvguU MVb Kiv nq|
34.	2002	btfaf	ESCAP	weI qvtKv mn`fã tdgl qvK`fNvl Yvi Rb` Kih`I ESCAP mn`fã 2003-2004 `kK tNvl Yv Kiv nq|
35.	2003		UNSG	2003 t`tk 2005 tgqv` i Rb` KvZvti i tkL tnmmv webtZ Luj dv web Avntg` Avj -vubtk cŕZeŰt` i mvgvRK Dbq`bi Rb` RvZms`Ni we`kl `Z wntmte wbtqM t` l qv nq|¹³
36.	2006	wl`m`f-13	UNGA	cŕZeŰt` i Dcti CRPD Ges Optional Protocol (OP) Gi MpxZ nq|
37.	2007	gvP`30	UNGA	CRPD `ty`ti Ges Abyrg_`bi Rb` D`y` Kti t` l qv nq|¹⁴
38.	2008	tg-03	UNGA	ev`evq`bi Rb` CRPD Ges Optional Protocol (OP) c`ek Kti |
39.	2008	tg-16	UNGA	evsj v`k 16Zg t`k wntmte Optional Protocol (OP) Abyrg_`bi Kti |
40.	2008	btfaf-03	UN	CRPD -i ivomg`ni m`sj`tb cŕge`ti i gZ 12 m`m`i GKwU c`v`bj wbe`PZ Kti thLv`b evsj v`tki Rbve gbmj Avntg` tP`ajx mte`P t`fvU tctq 4 eQi tgqv` i Rb` m`m` wbe`PZ nb|
41.	2009	tde`qvix-16	ICRPD	cŕZeŰt` i AwaKvi ch`eyY `tji hv`lv` i i`nq|
42.	2009	tde`qvix-23	ICRPD	CRPD -i cŕg mfv Abyrg_Z nq|
43.	2009	tm`u`f-02	UN	CRPD -i Dcti 2q mfv Abyrg_Z nq|¹⁵
44.	2009	btfaf-23		evsj v`tki msm` m`m`t` i wbtq cŕZeŰt` KKv`mi Avb`vwbK hv`lv` i i`nq msm`

13 Ibid, p. 7

14 Ibid, p. 8

15 Ibid, p. 8

				fetbi cÅZtb|¹⁶
45.	<p>cÅZeÜx Avf`vj btk cÅ exe`vcx Qwotq w`tZ KvR Kti hvf`Qb evsj vt`tki cÅZövZv eÅZeÜZkL gvRei ingvtbi bvZbx I evsj vt`tki cÅvbgšx tkL nvmvbi mthM` Kb`v mvqgv I qvR` tnvmb| cÅZeuÜZvi Dcti D`Pnkÿv tbi qv GB KwZgvb gvbevwaKvi Kg@cÅZeÜx` i tk mPZb Kivi Rb` vekp`vcx KvR Kti hvf`Qb| AvšRwZK AfbK tmvgvbi I mfvi gva`tg GB L`vWZgvb e`w³Zj mvi v wetk| mPZbZv `Zwi tZ KvR Kti hvf`Qb| Zvi KvRi dtj cÅ exe`vcx cÅZeÜx I Zv`i cwi evi ti m`m`iv Avi I teuk mPZb nt`Q|</p>			

7.2 RvZmsN cÅZeÜx AwaKvi mb`-2006 (CRPD)-Gi Dtg LthM` aviv mgn-

RvZmsN cÅZeÜx AwaKvi mb`-2006-Gi th mg`laviv I Dc-aviv cÅZeÜx` i AwaKvi I ghPvi mvt` msukw tm mKj aviv I Dc-aviv Mtel Yvi h_v`Zvi Rb` mivmvi Ztg aviv nj :

7.2.1 aviv-5 : mgZv I `elg`nbZv

1. kixK ivómgR` xKvi Kti th, AvBtbi `wotZ I Aaxtb mKj e`w³ mgvb Ges tkvb cÅKvi `elg` Qvov cÅZ`tkB mgvb AvBbx mijÿv I mjev tFvM Kivi AwaKvi x|
2. kixK ivómgR` cÅZeuÜZvi wfvE`tZ mKj cÅKvi `elg` tiva Ki te Ges th tkvb cÅKvi `elgt`i wei t x cÅZeÜx e`w³`i Rb` mgvb I KvRi AvBbx mijÿvi wóqZv cÅvb Ki te|
3. mgZv mgjvZKiY I `elg` wetjvtci Rb` cÅqvRbxq `r`Qt`i Rb` DcthvMx cwi tek I b`vh` mthM-mjevavi e`e`w³MhY wbuóZ Ki tZ kixK ivó cÅqvRbxq mKj c`tyc MhY Ki te|
4. cÅZeÜx e`w³`i Rb` cÅZ.mgZv eaB ev ARB wbuóZ Kivi Dt``tk` cÅqvRbxq wetkl e`e`vmgn-GB mbt`i kZej xi Aaxtb `elg` etj wetwPZ ntebv|¹⁷

7.2.2 aviv-6 : cÅZeÜx bvix

1. kixK ivó xKvi Kti th cÅZeÜx bvix I Kb`wki i eüglyx `elgt`i wKvi Ges GB tçy`tZ Zviv hvfZ mKj gvbevwaKvi I tgšij K`faxbZvi mgvb I cP`DctFvM Ki tZ cfti tmB j ty` cÅqvRbxq e`e`v MhY Ki te|

16 Ibid, p. 8

17 tMve` ei I Ab`vb` m`úvvi Z, ÒRvZmsN cÅZeÜx e`w³etM`P AwaKvi mb` Ges Hw`QK cÅZcij bxq wevaveavb-20060-Gi evsj v Abgv`| [ÒRvZmsN cÅZeÜx e`w³etM`P AwaKvi mb` Ges Hw`QK cÅZcij bxq wevaveavb-20060-Gi gj- evsj v Abgv`w Kti tQ thš`fite G`vKkb Ab wWR`weij wU GÜ tW`fj ctgvU (GwvMv), G`vKkbGBW evsj vt`k, RvZxq cÅZeÜx tdvigg (GbGdI WweDwM), RvZxq ZYgj- cÅZeÜx ms`v (GbWvMv), cÅZeÜx bvix`i RvZxq cwi I` I wWRG`weij wU evsj vt`k|], tg 2008| aviv-5, c., 8

M) GB mbt` i Afxó jty`i mvt_ m½wZcYFvte cŁZeÚx e`w³t` i fvegwZZtj aitZ MYgra`tgi mKj kvLvK DrmwnZ Ki te;

N) cŁZeÚx e`w³ I Zvt` i AwaKvi mautK®mtpZbZvgj-K cŁkyY KgmP DrmwnZ Ki te|²⁰

7.2.5 aviv-9 : mthM cŁB I e`envt i AwaKvi

1. cŁZeÚx e`w³MYtK `faxbfvte tetP _vKtZ I Rietbi cŁZwU tytĪ cY®AskMntY mg_®kt i ZytZ kixK ivó, cŁZeÚx e`w³Mtyi Rb` tfSZ cwi tek, hibeimb Ges Z_` I thvMvthM cŁhymn Rbmvari tyi Rb` bMi I Mōgxb Dfq GjvKvq cŁB Ab`vb` me mjev I tmevmgtn Ab`vb` i gZ mgmthM cŁB I e`envt i h_vh_ e`e`v MōY Ki te| G mKj e`e`vi gta` _vKte mthM cŁB I e`envt i ct_ evav I cŁZeÚKZvmgn wPvY I `f Kiv; hv Acivci mKj welqmn wbtw³ tyĪmgtn cŁhvR` nte:

K) feb, moK, hibeimb I Ab`vb` mjev w thgb : wkyv cŁZōvb Avevmb, wPwKrmv tmev I KgyĪmn Ab`vb` Mvrf`šlxY I ewni v½b mthM-mjev|

L) Z_`, thvMvthM Ges e`yZK I Ri w tmev mKj tmevmgn|

2. GQvovI kixK ivó thme tytĪ h_vh_ e`e`v MōY Ki te Zv ntjv :

K) mehvvari tyi Rb` Dwy I cŁE mKj mjev I tmevcŁBi b`bZg gvb `Zwi, Zvi AvBbx `xKwZ. I cŁvi Ges cwi exyY Ki te;

L) e`w³ gwj Kivvaxb cŁZōvb KZR Rbmvari tyi Rb` Dwy I cŁE mthM-mjev I tmevmgn thb cŁZeÚx e`w³MY Aevta e`envi Ki tZ cwti Zv wvōZ Ki te;

M) cŁZeÚx e`w³Mtyi mthM cŁB I e`envt i AwaKvi mautK®mswK mKj tK cŁkyY cŁvb Ki te;

N) Rbmvari tyi Rb` Dwy fevmgtn teBj cxwZtZ Ges mntR cov I tevSv hvq Ggbfvte m½Z vcb Ki te;

O) Rbmvari tyi Rb` Dwy feb I wvfbemjev cŁB I e`envi mnRiKi tyi Rb` MvBW, cvK I tckv`vi Bkviv fvlvi t`vfvLxmn mivmwi mnvqZv I ga`Zvi e`e`v Ki te;

P) cŁZeÚx e`w³Mtyi Rb` Z_` cŁB wvōZ Ki tZ Ab`vb` cŁvti i h_vh_ mnvqZv I cŁtcvl KZv DrmwnZ Ki te;

Q) cŁZeÚx e`w³Mtyi Rb` Bvvi tBumv bZb Z_` I thvMvthM cŁhym I e`e`vi mthM cŁB I e`envi DrmwnZ Ki te;

20 cŁ³, aviv-8, c., 9

R) cŁ_ugK chiq t_+KB Aevta e`envi+thvM` Z_` I thvMv+thvM` chny³ i cwi Kí bv, Dbqab, Drcv`b I weZiY DrmvmZ Ki+te, thb Zv b`bZg Li+P cvl qv hvq|²¹

7.2.6 aviv-10 : Rxe+bi AwaKvi

kixK ivó`pZvi mv+_ clye³ Ki+Q th, cŁZ`K gvbtj i B RbMZFv+te Rxe+bi AwaKvi Av+Q Ges cŁZeŰx e`w³MY thb Ab`vb`+`i gZ cYgV+Vq GB AwaKvi +fvM Ki+Z cv+ti, Zv ubvDZ Kivi Rb` cŁqvRbxq mKj e`e`v tbte|²²

7.2.7 aviv-11 : Sjkcy³ gvbeK Ri+ai Ae`v

AvšR³zk gvbeK AvBb I AvšR³zk gvbeMaKvi AvBbmN mKj AvšR³zk Av+ti cŁZ`vqexZv Abvvti kixK ivó`mk`i;msNvZ, gvbeK Ri+ai Ae`v I cŁKwZK`+`h³mi NUbvmm mKj Sjkcy³Ae`vq cŁZeŰx e`w³+`i m+jyv I ubivcEv ubvDZ Kivi Rb` cŁqvRbxq mKj e`e`v MhY Ki+te|²³

7.2.8 aviv-12 : mgvb AvBbx`KwZ.

1. kixK ivó`pZvi mv+_ clye³ Kti th, cŁZeŰx e`w³+`i mePB e`w³ vntmte mgvb AvBbx`KwZ. cvl qvi AwaKvi i+q+Q|
2. kixK ivó`Kvi Ki+te th, cŁZeŰx e`w³MY Rxe+bi mKj tyt+I Ab`vb`+`i mgvb AvBbx KZQ;+fvM Ki+teb|
3. AvBbx KZQ;cŁqv+Mi Rb` cŁqvRbxq mnvqZv tctZ kixK ivó`cŁZeŰx e`w³M+Yi Rb` h_vh_ e`e`v MhY Ki+te|
4. kixK ivó`AvšR³zk gvbeMaKvi AvBb Abjvqx ubh+Zb cŁZ+ivaK+I AvBbx KZQ;cŁqv+Mi mv+_ m+úMkZ h_v_+I KvhrI i+yvKeP cŁvq Ges cŁqv+M hveZqx Kvhrig MhY ubvDZ Ki+te| Gifc i+yvKeP AvBbx KZQ;cŁqv+Mi tyt+I MpxZ e`e`w` e`w³i AwaKvi, B`Qv I cQ+`i tyt+I thb ci`úi` +_+e+ti vax bv nq Ges Ahv+PZ cŁvregy`_vtK Zv ubvDZ Ki+te| GB i+yvKeP thb e`w³i ubv`+ Ae`v I cŁqvRb Abjvqx`Zvi nq, b`bZg m+e mg+qi g+ta` chy` nq Ges Zv thb GKwU m+thvM`, +`vax I ubi+cy` KZQ;y` A_ev wePvi wefvMxq ms`v KZQ; ubqvgZ ubi+xjyZ nq ZvI ubvDZ Ki+te| th mKj e`e`w` e`w³i +_+ AwaKvi+K cŁvveZ Kti Zvi gv+V I cŁqvRb Abjvqx thb GB i+yvKeP, +jv`Zvi nq|
5. GB avivi weavb Abjvqx kixK ivó`cŁZeŰx e`w³M+Yi m+úM+I gvuj K ev D+I vMaKvvi nIqv, Zv+`i ub+R+`i Avw`R weIqv+ I ubqšy Ges e`vsk FY, eÜKx FY I Ab`vb` ai+bi Avw`R FY tctZ Acivci mK+ji gZ mgvbMaKvi ubvDZ Ki+Z cŁqvRbxq

21 cŁ³, aviv-9, c., 10
 22 cŁ³, aviv-10, c., 11
 23 cŁ³, aviv-11, c., 11

mKj e`e`v tbtel cÅZeÜx e`w³MY thb Zvt` i m³uüEi AwaKvi t`_tK Rei`w`li
gva`tg ewÄZ bv nq, Zv wbuÖZ Kivi Rb` h_v_¶ KihRi e`e`v MhY Ki te|²⁴

7.2.9 aviv-13 : mpePvi cÅBi AwaKvi

1. kixK ivó^a cÅZeÜx e`w³MþYi Rb` c×wZMZ I eqm-DcþhMx mpeavmn miv`cövb,
Z`šI cö_wgK chq t`_tK i iæKti mKj AvBbx KvhEYj xZ Zvt` i KihRi cZ`y
I ctivý AskMhY Ges Ab`vb`ti i gZ mgZvi wfiÉtZ KihRi fivte mpePvi cÅBi
AwaKvi wbuÖZ Ki tZ KihRi e`e`v MhY Ki te|
2. cÅZeÜx e`w³MþYi Rb` KihRi fivte mpePvi cÅBi AwaKvi wbuÖZ Ki tZ kixK ivó^a
cnyk I Kviv KZÿymn wpePvi wfvitM KgPZti i Rb` Dchÿ cÅkyti e`e`v MhY
Ki te|²⁵

7.2.10 aviv-14 : e`w³i `faxZv I wbi vcEv

1. kixK ivó^awbuÖZ Ki te th, Ab`vb`ti i mvt`_mgZvi wfiÉtZ cÅZeÜx e`w³MY thb:
K) e`w³ wntmte Zvt` i `faxZv I wbi vcEvi AwaKvi DcþfivM Kti ;
L) teAvBub fivte ev Rei`w`li gva`tg thb Zviv `faxZvi AwaKvi t`_tK ewÄZ bv nb|
`faxZv Leñtj Zv Aek`B AvBb Abtgw` Z c×wZtZ ntZ nte| cÅZewÜZv tKivµtgB
`faxZv LteP Kiv Y nte bv|
2. kixK ivó^awbuÖZ Ki te th, tKiv cÅuqvq hw` cÅZeÜx e`w³MþYi `faxZv Leñq,
Zvntj Zviv thb Ab`vb`ti i gZB mgvbfivte AvšRwZK gvbemaKvi AvBþbi AwaKvi t`fivM
Kti Ges Zvt` i Pwv`vi cÅZ mste`bkxj ntq GB mbti i j`y` I bwZgvj v Ablyvqx thb
mKj e`e`v MhY Kiv nq|²⁶

7.2.11 aviv-15 : wbfZb ev wbuöZv, AgvbwKZv ev ghP vnvbKi AvPiY ev kw`l t`_tK gwP

1. tKiv e`w³tKB wbuöZv, AgvbwKZv ev ghP vnvbKi AvPiY, wPwKrmv A_ev kw`l
cövb Kiv hvte bv| wtklZ, tKiv e`w³tKB Zvi t`^Qv I m³sZ Qvov wPwKrmv ev
`eÁwvK cixyv-wbixyvi wv qe`Kiv hvte bv|
2. cÅZeÜx e`w³MþYi Dci th tKiv wbfZb wKsev wns`^a; AgvbwK A_ev ghP vnvbKi
tKiv AvPiY ev kw`l cÅZtiva Kivi Rb` kixK ivó^a Ab`ti i mvt`_mgZvi wfiÉtZ
meaitþbi KihRi AvBbMZ, cÅvmbK, wpePvi wfvimxq A_ev Ab`vb` cÅqvRbxq e`e`v
MhY Ki te|²⁷

24 cö, 3, aviv-12, c., 11

25 cö, 3, aviv-13, c., 12

26 cö, 3, aviv-14, c., 12

27 cö, 3, aviv-15, c., 13

6.2.12 aviv-16 : tkvLY, mŕnsmZv I ũbhŹb t_ŕK gvŹ

1. cŁZeŪx e`w³MYŕK Nŕi -evBŕi ũj ½-ũbŕeŕKŕI me aiŕbi tkvLY, mŕnsmZv I ũbhŹb t_ŕK mjŕyvi Rb` kixK ivó³mKj h_vh_ AvBbMZ, cŁvmbK, mŕvŕRK, ũkŕyvgj-K ev Ab`vb` e`e`v MŕY Kiŕe|
2. me aiŕbi tkvLY, mŕnsmZv I ũbhŹb cŁZŕiva Kivi Rb` cŁZeŪx e`w³, Zvŕ`i cŕi evi I ZĒjeavbKŕiŕi t_ŕK ũj ½ I eqŕmi cŁZ mŕŕe`bkxj t_ŕK mg_Ŗ I mŕvqZv cŖŕb kixK ivó³ cŖqŕRbxq mKj e`e`v MŕY Kiŕe| tmBmŕŕ_ tkvLY, mŕnsmZv I ũbhŹbŕi NŪbv Govŕbv, ũPŕyZKiY I G m`uŕK`Aŕfŕhvm` vtqi KiŕZ mŕvqZvi Rb` Z_ I ũkŕyvi e`e`v Kivmn mKj Dchŕ e`e`v MŕY Kiŕe| kixK ivó³ ũbŕŖZ Kiŕe th mjŕyvi tmevmgŕ eqm-ŕfiĒK, ũj ½-ŕfiĒK I cŁZeuŪZŕfiĒK AmgZvi cŁZ mŕŕe`bkxj |
3. kixK ivó³ mKj aiŕbi tkvLY, mŕnsmZv I ũbhŹbŕi NŪbv cŁZŕivŕa cŁZeŪx e`w³MŕYi tmevi Rb` cŕi Pŕij Z mKj mŕeav I KgŕŕP `ŕaxb KZĒŕyi Ŗiv Kŕhŕi fiŕe cŕi exŕY ũbŕŖZ Kiŕe|
4. th ŕKvb aiŕbi tkvLY, mŕnsmZv I ũbhŹbŕi ũkKvi cŁZeŪx e`w³MŕYi kvixiK, eyMZ I gvŕmK `ŕ` cŕiævi, cŕeŕmb I Zvŕ`iŕK mgŕŕi gj-ŕŕZ ũdŕiŕq AvbŕZ kixK ivó³mjŕyvgj-K e`e`v mŕn mKj h_v`e`e`v MŕY Kiŕe| GB cŕiævi I gj-ŕŕZ ũbŕq Avmŕ Ggb GK cŕiŕŕki gŕa` ŕŕq NŪŕe hv e`w³i ũj ½ I eqm-ŕfiĒK Pŕmŕ`vbŕyqx Zvi mŕyŕ`, Kj`ŕY, AvZŕŕŕb, ghŕv I `ŕZŕ;mgŕZ ivŕL|
5. cŁZeŪx e`w³i Dci tkvLY, mŕnsmZv I ũbhŹbŕi NŪbv mbŕv³KiY, Z`ŕŕI cŖhŕR` ŕŕŕŕ ũePvi ũbŕŖZ KiŕZ kixK ivó³ bŕix I ũki -evŪe AvBb I bŕvZgvj vmn Kŕhŕi AvBb I bŕvZgvj v cŕŕqb Kiŕe|²⁸

7.2.13 aviv-17 : e`w³-`ŕZŕŕj mjŕyv

mKj cŁZeŪx e`w³iB Ab`ŕ`i mŕŕ_ mgZvi ŕfiĒŕZ Zvi kvixiK I gvŕmK `ŕZŕ; eRŕq ivLvi AŕKvi AvŕQ|²⁹

7.2.14 aviv-18 : PjŕPj I RvZŕqZvi `ŕaxbZv

1. kixK ivó³Ab`vb`ŕ`i mŕŕ_ mgZvi ŕfiĒŕZ cŁZeŪx e`w³MŕYi `ŕaxbZv, ũbR Avevm`j I RvZŕqZv ũbeŕPb Kivi `ŕaxbZŕK `ŕKŕZ. ŕŕe I tmB mŕŕ_ ũbŕŖZ Kiŕe th cŁZeŪx e`w³MY:
- K) th ŕKvb RvZŕqZv ARŖ I cŕi eZŕbi AŕKvi mŕiŕyY Kŕib Ges Rei`ŕŕj-Kŕŕe A_ev cŁZeuŪZvi KviŕY thb Zvŕ`iŕK RvZŕqZv t_ŕK eŕŕZ Kiv bŕnq;

28 cŁ, 3, aviv-16, c., 14

29 cŁ, 3, aviv-17, c., 14

- L) cĀZeÜZvi KviŸy thb Pj vPŸj i `faxbZvŸK DcŸfivM KiŸZ cĀqvRbxq RivZxqZvi mb` A_ev cwi PqmPK Ab`vb` mb` AR³ Kiv, AwaKvix nI qv I e`envi Kiv A_ev cĀm^{1/2}K tKvb KvŸR thgb weŸ`k MgŸb e`envi KiŸZ ewĀZ bv nb;
 - M) mbŸRi t`kmn th tKvb t`k t_ŸK Ab` t`Ÿk MgbvMgŸbi AwaKvi msi Ÿy KŸib;
 - N) Rei `w`gj-KfiŸe A_ev cĀZeÜZvi KviŸy mbR t`Ÿk cĀeŸki AwaKvi t_ŸK ewĀZ bv nb|
2. cĀZeÜx i kiiv RbŸ MŸŸyi ciciB i beivÜZ nŸe, RŸŸe mŸŸ_B GKiv bvg I RivZxqZvi AwaKvix nŸe Ges hZ`-i mŸŸe, gvZivcZvi cwi Pivq Rivv I ZŸŸ`i Ÿviv cĀZcviŸj Z nI qvi AwaKvi tŸfivM KiŸe|³⁰

7.2.15 aviv-19 : `faxb emevm I mgvŸR GKxfZ nI qvi AwaKvi

GB mbŸ`i kixK ivó^a Ab`vb`Ÿ`i gZ mgvbfiŸe cĀZeÜx e`iv³MŸŸyi cĀ` AbŸvqx mgvŸR emevm Kivi mg-AwaKviŸK `KwZ t`Ÿe| cĀZeÜx e`iv³MŸŸyi GB AwaKviŸi cŸ³DcŸfivM ev`evqb KiŸZ Ges mgvŸR ZvŸ`i cŸ³GKxfvZKiY I AskMŸŸyi Rb` KvhŸi I h_v_³ e`e`v MŸŸY KiŸe Ges tmB mŸŸ_ i bŸŸZ KiŸe th :

- K) cĀZeÜx e`iv³MŸŸyi mbR Avevm`j Ges Zviv tKv_vq I KvŸ`i mŸŸ_ emevm KiŸeb Zv Ab`vb`Ÿ`i gZ mgvbfiŸe evQvB Kivi mŸŸvM we`gvb Ges Zviv tKvb weŸkI Avevmb e`e`vq emevm KiŸZ eva` bb|
- L) cĀqvRbxq e`iv³-tKw`K mrvqZivm mgvŸR RxeŸb emevm I GKxfZ nevi Rb` Ges mgvŸR t_ŸK weivQbZv A_ev c_wKxKiY tiva KiŸZ cĀZeÜx e`iv³MŸŸyi weivbŸeMŸ- wivŸEK, AvevmbK I Ab`vb` mivgvRK mrvqZivg-j-K tmev cĀŸBi AwaKvi iŸŸŸQ|
- M) meivaviŸyi Rb` we`gvb mivgvRK tmev I tmevmgŸ mgZvi wivŸEŸZ cĀZeÜx e`iv³MŸŸyi Rb` we`gvb _vKŸe| Gme tmev I mŸŸeav ZvŸ`i Pwiv`v AbŸvqx nŸZ nŸe|³¹

7.2.16 aviv-20 : e`iv³i Pj vPŸj i AwaKvi

cĀZeÜx e`iv³eMŸbŸRiv hvŸZ mŸŸe` mŸŸePŸ `faxbfiŸe Pj vPŸj KiŸZ cvŸib, kixK ivó^aZv i bŸŸZ Kivi Rb` KvhŸi e`e`v MŸŸY KiŸe| GŸŸŸŸ th mg`le`e`v MŸŸY KiŸZ nŸe Zv nŸjv:

- K) cĀZeÜx e`iv³Ÿ`i cĀ` AbŸvqx, mgqgZ Ges mŸŸf gŸŸ` ZvŸ`i e`iv³MZ Pj vPŸj mrvqZv Kiv;
- L) gvbmŸŸZ Pj vPŸj-mrvqK hŸŸi DcKiY, mrvqK cĀŸ³ Ges Pj vPŸj I thvMvŸŸvMŸi ŸŸŸŸ gvbe-mnŸŸvMZv thb mŸŸf gŸŸ` e`iv³iv tŸŸZ cvŸib, Zvi Rb` mrvqZv Kiv;

30 cĀ³, aviv-18, c., 14

31 cĀ³, aviv-19, c., 15

M) cĀZeÜx e`w³ Ges Zvt` i mvt_ KgPZ mnvqK-Kg⁹ i`iK cĀZeÜx e`w³ i PjvPtj i tKškj m`útk`cĀkyY cĀvb Kiv;

N) hviv mPj Zv-mnvqK hš; DcKiY I mnvqK cĀw³ cĀZ Ktib, Zvt` i`iK cĀZeÜx e`w³ i mPj Zvi mKj w`K weŧepbv KiŧZ DrmwvZ Kiv|³²

7.2.17 aviv-21 : gZvgZ I Awfe`w³ cĀvtki `faxZv Ges Z_` cĀBi AwaKvi

cĀZeÜx e`w³MY thb Zvt` i Awfe`w³ I gZ cĀvtki `faxZvi AwaKvi PPKiŧZ cvtib, kixK ivó³Zvi Rb` cĀqvRbxq mKj e`v MĀY Kiŧe| tmB mŧ½, Ab`vb` i mvt_ mgZvi wfvĒZ cĀZeÜx e`w³MY thb `faxfvŧe Zvt` i cĀ` Abŧvqx mKj aiŧbi Z_` I aviYv PibŧZ, tŧZ Ges weibgq KiŧZ cvtib tm Rb` I GB mbŧ i 2 b`ŧ aviv Abŧvqx cĀqvRbxq mKj e`v MĀY Kiŧe| G tŧŧ th mg`le`v MĀY KiŧZ nŧe Zv nŧjv:

K) meŧvaviŧYi Rb` cĀvvi Z mKj Z_` cĀZevZvi mKj aib Abŧvqx cĀZeÜx e`w³ i KvŧQI hŧ_vchŧ e`envi -DcŧhvMx mKj e`envi DcŧhvMx thvMvŧhvŧMi Dcvq, aib I c`wZi `xKwZ. I mnvqZv cĀvb Kiv;

L) `vBvi K thvMvŧhvŧM cĀZeÜx e`w³ i Pwv`vbŧvqx Bkviv fvlv, teBj, Kg⁹mnvqK I weKí thvMvŧhvŧM c`wZmn mKj e`envi DcŧhvMx thvMvŧhvŧMi Dcvq, aib I c`wZi `xKwZ. I mnvqZv cĀvb Kiv;

M) B>UviŧbUmn Ab`vb`fvŧe meŧvaviŧYi Rb` tmev cĀvbKvix e`w³ gwj Kvbvaxb cĀZövmgnŧK cĀZeÜx e`w³ i e`envi DcŧhvMx Dcvŧq Z_` I tmev cĀvb KiŧZ Avnŧvb Kiv;

N) MYgva`g I B>UviŧbU Z_` mieivnKvix`i`iK Zvt` i tmevmgn cĀZeÜx e`w³ i Rb` e`envi -DcŧhvMx KiŧZ DrmwvZ Kiv;

O) Bkviv fvlv `xKwZ. I e`enviŧK DrmwvZ Kiv|³³

7.2.18 aviv-22 : e`w³MZ tMvcbxqZvi AwaKvi

1. emevŧmi `vtb wKsev Ae`v wweŧkŧI tKvb cĀZeÜx e`w³ŧK Zvi Mŧn, cvi evŧi ev thvMvŧhvŧM ev Ab`vb` aiŧbi Z_` Av`vb-cĀvtbi tŧŧ tKvbifc ej ceŧ, te-AvBbx Abŧvŧek A_ev AhvPZ n`ŧŧŧ Kiv hvŧe bv| Zvi m`ŧb I mŧvŧgi Dci I tKvbifc te-AvBbx AvµgY Kiv hvŧe bv| cĀZeÜx e`w³ i G aiŧbi n`ŧŧŧ I AvµgY t_ŧK AvBbx mŧŧŧ cvl qvi AwaKvi iŧŧQ|

2. kixK ivó³Ab`vb`i mvt_ mgZvi wfvĒZ cĀZeÜx e`w³ i e`w³MZ, `^` I cŧeŧmb m`útk`Z Z_` i tMvcbxqZv iŧŧ Kiŧe|³⁴

32 cĀ³, aviv-20, c., 15

33 cĀ³, aviv-21, c., 16

34 cĀ³, aviv-22, c., 17

7.2.19 aviv-23 : Mq I cwi evfi i AwaKvi

1. kixK ivó^a cŁZeŰx e`w³ť` i weevn, cwi evi , ucZZj. I gvZZj. Ges AvZkqZv m`úwKŰ mKj welfq, Ab`vťb`i mř_ mgZvi wřvĚťZ, `elg` `ť Kivi Rb` cŁqvRbřq e`e`v tbtel Gi gva`tg thb:

K) weevnťhvM` eqťmi mKj cŁZeŰx AvMŰx e`w³i gř I cY[©]m`řZi wřvĚťZ `eevwnK m`úK[©]vcb I cwi evi MVťbi AwaKvi `řKwZ. cvq;

L) cŁZeŰx e`w³ť` i `řaxb I `wqZkřj fıte mšřb msL`v I RbťweiwZ wbařY, eqm-Abřvřq cŘbb I cwi evi cwi Kíbv m`úwKŰ Z_ I wkyv jvťfi AwaKvi wbuĎZ nq| GB AwaKvi Ppř Rb` cŁqvRbřq mKj c`wZ thb Zvť` i KvťQ mnRj f` nq|

M) Ab`vťb`i mř_ mgZvi wřvĚťZ wkimn mKj cŁZeŰx e`w³i cŘbb DeřZv eRvq ivLv wbuĎZ nq|

2. kixK ivó^a cŁZeŰx e`w³ť` i Rb` wkiť` i AwřřveKZ; `ĚK MŰY Ges wki I Zvi m`úwĚi tndvRZ wKsev ivóřq AvBťb we`gvb G aiťbi Ab` th tKvb weavťbi AwaKvi I `wqZj cvj řb Dchř mřnťhvMZv cŁvb Kiťel

3. kixK ivó^a cŁZeŰx wkiť` i cwi evni K Rřebjvťfi mg-AwaKvi wbuĎZ Kiťel GB AwaKvi ev`evqťbi Rb` Ges wki i cŁZewŰZv tMvcb Kiv, ZvťK cwi Z`vM Kiv, Zvi cŁZ Aetnjv I ZvťK weřQbřKťi ivLv cŁZťivťai Rb` kixK ivó^a cŁZeŰx wki I Zvť` i cwi evi řK AvťMřvťM we`řwi Z Z_, tmev I mg_ř cŁvb Kiťel

4. kixK ivó^awbuĎZ Kiťel th tKvb wkiťK B`Qvi weiřx Zvi ucZřgvZvi KvQ t_ťK weřQbř Kiv hřte bv, hř bv Dchř KZřy cřřj Z AvBb Abřvřq wbuĎZ nq th, GB weřQbřv wki wji mřelĚg gřťj i Rb` Acwi nřř wZřgvZvi th tKvb Rťbi ev Dřťqi wKsev wki i th Kvťivi cŁZewŰZvi KvťY tKvb fıteB wkiťK ucZřgvZvi KvQ t_ťK weřQbř Kiv hřte bv|

5. tKvb cŁZeŰx wkiťK Zvi wbuKUZg cwi evi Dchř hZřebťZ bv cviťj kixK ivó^a wki wji epĚi cwi evni K Mřđi gva`tg hZřecŰvťbi weKí e`e`v MŰY Kiťel GťyťĪ wedj nťj Zvi mgřři gřa`B cwi evni K Aveřn hZřecŰvťbi e`e`v Kiťel³⁵

7.2.20 aviv-24 : wkyv

1. kixK ivó^a cŁZeŰx e`w³ť` i wkyvjvťfi AwaKvi řK `řKwZ. ř`q| `elg`nxb I mg-mřřvťMi wřvĚťZ GB AwaKvi ev`evqťbi Rb` kixK ivó^a mKj `ťi GKwU GKřřZ wkyv e`e`v I Rřebe`vcx wkyvjvťfi e`e`v Kiťel hvi DřĪK` nře:

35 cŁ³, aviv-23, c., 17

- K) gvby Űntmte mKj m`tebv, AvZm`Űyb I AvZt`gtj`i cY`eKvk Ges gvbeŰAkv, tgŰj K`řaxbZv I gvbe`eipťi`i cŁZ kŁvteva kŰřkij x Kiv;
- L) cŁZeŰx e`Űřť`i e`ŰřZ; tgav, mRbkxj Zv Ges Zt`i gvbmK I kvixiK mvgť`Ű mtePP m`tebvi ŰeKvk;
- M) cŁZeŰx e`Űřť`i tK GKŰJ gŰ mgvťR KvRi fite AskMhťYi Rb` mg`Kťi tZvjv|

2. GB AŰKvi ev`ėvqťbi Rb` kixK ivó`ŰbŰDZ Ki te th;

- K) cŁZewŰZvi KviťY tKvb e`Űř thb ŰkŰv e`e`v t`tK ev` bv cto| cŁZewŰZvi KviťY tKvb Űki thb A%ZŰbK I eva`Zvgj-K cŁ`ŰgK I gva`ŰgK ŰkŰvj vf t`tK ew`AZ bv nq;
- L) cŁZeŰx e`Űřiv thb Zvi mgvťRi mKťj i gZ mgvbfite GKŰJ GKřFZ, gvbm`úbw A%ZŰbK cŁ`ŰgK I gva`ŰgK ŰkŰvj vťfi mťhM cvq;
- M) e`Űři cŁqvRb AbŰvqx Zvi `řQť`i Rb` DcťhMx cŰitek I b`vh` mťhM mŰavi e`e`v MhY Kiv nq;
- N) mvariY ŰkŰv e`e`vi gta` t`tKB thb cŁZeŰx e`Űřiv Zt`i KvRi ŰkŰv-mnvqK cŁqvRbxq mnťhMZv cvq|
- O) mŰeR GKřFZ ŰkŰvi Dťlťk`i mvt` m`ŰZ tiťL KvRi e`Űř-ŰbŰ` mnvqZv cŁvb Kťi Ggb cŰitek `Zii KiťZ nte, thŰJ mtePP cŁZômbK ŰkŰvMZ I mvgŰRK ŰeKvk NŰvq|

3. kixK ivó`cŁZeŰx e`Űřť`i ŰkŰvq Ges mgvťRi m`m` Űntmte cY`I mg AskMhťY mg`Kťi ZťťZ e`ŰřK I mvgŰRK `ŰZv ARb mŰg Kťi Zťte| GB jťŰ, kixK ivó`DchŰ e`e`v MhY Ki te, hvi gta` iťqQ;

- K) teBj c`xŰZ, ŰeKí Űj Űc, thŰMvťhťMi Rb` ŰeKvkgvb I ŰeKí gva`g, Dcvq I `kŰj i e`eniv ŰkŰv, cŰi PŰZ I Pjvťj i `ŰZv ARb, mŰx-mnvqZv Ges ŰbŰeo-civgk`mnvqZv cŁvb Kiv;
- L) Bkviv fvlv tkLvq mnvqZv Kiv Ges evK-kĚY cŁZeŰx RbťMvôxi fvlvMZ cŰi PqťK mgŰZ Kiv;
- M) th mKj e`Űř, ŰeťkIZ th mKj Űki `Űó, evK-kĚY I kĚY-`Űó-cŁZeŰx, Zt`i Rb` DchŰ fvlvq thŰMvťhťMi c`xŰZ I Dcvťqi gva`tg DchŰ cŰi teťk ŰkŰv cŁvb ŰbŰDZ Kiv, thb Zv mtePP ŰkŰvMZ I mvgŰRK ŰeKvk NŰvq|

4. GB AŰKvi ŰbŰDZ I ev`ėvqb KiťZ kixK ivó`cŁZeŰx e`Űřmn, Bkviv fvlv I teBj c`xŰZťZ cvi`kPŰkŰK ŰbťqM Ges ŰkŰv e`e`vi mKj `ťi KgPZ tckŰřx I Kgř`i cġkŰťYi Rb` h`vh` e`e`v tťte| GB cġkŰťY cŁZewŰZv ŰelqK

mŁPZbZv, cŁZeÜx e`wŁŁ`i mrvqZvi Rb` thvMvthvŁMi weKvk I weKÍ c×wZ, Dcvq I `kji gva`tg wkýv`vb c×wZ I DcKiŁbi e`enviŁK AšfŁ KiŁZ nte|

- 5. kixK ivó` wŁŁZ KiŁe thb cŁZeÜx e`wŁŁ`iv `elg`nxbfvŁe I Ab`vb`Ł`i mvt`_ mgvbfvŁe mrvviY D`PwŁýv, Kwii Mui cŁkýY, eq`x wkýv Ges Rxebe`vxc wkýv MŁŁŁY mg`_nq| G jŁý` kixK ivó` cŁZeÜx e`wŁŁ`i `Ł`QŁ`i Rb` DcŁhvMx cwiŁek I b`vh` mŁhvM-mŁŁavi e`e`v KiŁe|³⁶

7.2.21 aviv-25 : `Ł`

cŁZeuŁZvi KviŁY ŁKvibfŁ `elg` bv KŁi kixK ivó` cŁZeÜx e`wŁŁ`i meŁaK ARŁthvM`gvŁbi `Ł` jŁŁfi AwaKviŁK `ŁKwZ Ł`q| kixK ivó` cŁZeÜx `Ł`-weŁqK cŁveŁbmn wj ½-wŁŁŁK mvgvŁRK AmgZvi cŁZ mŁe`bŁkj `Ł`Łmev cŁŁbi mKj DcŁhvMx e`e`v MŁŁY KiŁe| mŁŁv` ŁfivŁe kixK ivó`

- K) Ab`vb`Ł`i mvt`_ mgZvi wŁŁŁŁZ GKB aib, GKB `Y I gvbm`úbŁeŁvŁŁj`i ev `Ł`e`qx `Ł` KgvŁP MŁŁY I Łmev cŁŁb KiŁe| thŠb I cŁRbb `Ł` Ges Rb`Ł` GB KgvŁP I ŁmevŁ AšfŁ `vŁke;
- L) cŁZeÜx e`wŁŁ`eMŁK cŁZeuŁZvi KviŁY cŁqvRbŁq weŁkI `Ł`Łmev cŁŁb KiŁe| Zvir kbvŁKiY, DchŁ e`e`v MŁŁY Ges wki I cŁxYmn mKŁji AwaKzi cŁZeuŁZvi SŁK nvm I cŁZŁiva GB ŁmevŁ AšfŁ `vŁke;
- M) MŁgxY GjvKvmn meŁ hZ`Ł m`Łe MŁŁxZvi wŁR-GjvKvŁZB GB `Ł`Łmev cŁŁb KiŁe;
- N) cŁZeÜx e`wŁŁ`iŁK Ab`vb`Ł`i gZ mg-ghŁvm`úbŁeŁmev cŁŁvŁbi Rb` Łckv`vi `Ł`KgvŁZvi KiŁe| mi Kwii-Łemi Kwii `Ł`ŁmevŁ cŁqvRbŁq cŁkýY I `bwŁK gvŁ wŁŁŁŁYi gva`tg cŁZeÜx e`wŁŁ`eMŁK gvbeŁaKvi, AvZŁghŁv, `ŁaKvi Ges weŁkI Pwv`v weŁŁq mŁPZbZv mŁŁ KŁi ZvŁ`i Aeva I mŁPZb-mŁŁŁzi wŁŁŁŁZ `Ł`Łmev cŁŁb KiŁe;
- O) `vŁŁq AvBb AbŁvŁq `Ł` exgv I RxeŁ exgv e`e`v KŁi Ges Zv b`vh` I thŠvŁKfvŁe cŁŁb KŁi cŁZeÜx e`wŁŁ`i cŁZ `elg``Ł KiŁe;
- P) cŁZeuŁZvi KviŁY Lv` I cvŁŁq A_ev `Ł`Łmev cŁŁvŁb `elg` weŁjvc KiŁe|³⁷

7.2.22 aviv-26 : Aevmb I cŁveŁb

- 1. cŁZeÜx e`wŁŁ`eMŁ thb mŁ_x-mnŁhvMŁZvnn meŁaK gvŁvŁ AvZvŁfŁkŁj Zv, cYŁ kvii K, gvŁvŁK, mvgvŁRK I Kwii Mui mŁŁZv ARŁ KŁi mgvŁ RxeŁb mKj ŁýŁŁ mŁŁYŁvŁe GKxfZ nŁZ cŁŁi Ges AskMŁŁY eRvŁ ivŁŁZ cŁŁi, kixK ivó` tm weŁŁq

36 cŁ`³, aviv-24, c., 18

37 cŁ`³, aviv-25, c., 20

KivhRi I Dchŷ e`e`v MhY Kite| GB jty` , kixK ivó`netkIZ `v` , Kgm̄s`vb, wkýv I migvRK tmev LvZ memgusZ Avevmb I cbeľmb tmev I Kgm̄Pmgñ Ggbfvte msMwZ, m`úhvi Z I kv³kvyx Kite, hvZ GB tmev I Kgm̄Pmgñ;

K) hZ`i m`e cŁi wK chŷq Ges Avjv`v-Avjv`v e`ir³Pvñ`v I kv³-mvgŷ`q eũgm̄K-Ávb-wfivEK gj`vqŷbi wfivĚZ i iænq;

L) tmevgj-Kfvte mgvŷRi mKj welfq AskMhY I GKxfZ nŷZ mnvqZv Kŷi Ges cŁZeÜx e`ir³eŷMŷ KvŷQ Zv mnRj f` nq Ges GB tmev I mŷeavmgñ thb MŷgvÁj mn Zvŷ`i wBR emwZi hZ`i m`e bMvŷŷi gŷa`_vŷK|

2. kixK ivó`Avevmb I cbeľmb tmevq wbtqvRZ tckvRix I Kgŷ`i cŁi wK I Pj gvb cŁkyŷYi cŷvŷi mnŷhvMzv Kite|

3. kixK ivó`Avevmb I cbeľmb msµvšl welfq cŁZeÜx e`ir³eŷMŷ Rb` cŷZKZ.mnvqK DcKiY I chŷŷ, Gi mnRj f`Zv, Ávb I e`envi wKwKZ Kite|³⁸

7.2.23 aviv-27 : Kgŷ Kgm̄s`vb

1. kixK ivó` Ab`vb`ŷ`i mvŷ`_ mgZvi wfivĚZ cŁZeÜx e`ir³eŷMŷ Ktgŷbhŷ nevi AwaKviŷK `ŷKwZ t`q| Gi gŷa` cŷo gyfvte cŷv` Kiv wKsev kŷ evRvŷi I Kgŷ cwiŷetk `ŷKZ.cŁZeÜx e`ir³eŷMŷ Rb` Dŷŷŷ, MhYxq Ges Zvŷ`i Rb` DcŷhvMx KvR Kŷi RweKv ARŷbi mŷhvŷMi AwaKvi | kixK ivó` AvBb cŷvqbm Dchŷ c`ŷyc MhŷYi gva`tg KgRŷetb cŁZevŷZv ARŷKvni ŷ`i Rb` KvR Kivi AwaKvi mŷjŷYi Rb` i jvKeP `Zwi I ev`lvqb Kite, Gi mvŷ`_ AvŷQ;

K) Ktgŷbhŷŷi kZŷejx, wbtqvM I Kgm̄s`vb, PvKwi i Pj gvbZv, tckvMZ DbwZ Ges wbi v` I `v`Ki Kgŷcwiŷetekm mKj aiŷbi Kgm̄s`vŷb cŁZevŷZvi wfivĚZ `elg` welfvc Kite;

L) mg mŷhvM I mgvb KvŷRi Rb` mgvb fvZv, wbi v` I `v`Ki Kgŷcwiŷetek, wbcxob t`ŷK mŷjŷv Ges tvyv cŁkgbm KvŷR b`v` I Abŷj- cwiŷetek tŷZ Ab`vb`ŷ`i mvŷ`_ mgZvi wfivĚZ cŁZeÜx e`ir³eŷMŷ AwaKvi mŷjŷv Kite;

M) Ab`vb`ŷ`i mvŷ`_ mgZvi wfivĚZ cŁZeÜx e`ir³eŷMŷ kŷ I tUW BDwbq AwaKvi PPPwbiwZ Kite;

N) mŷaviY Kvni Mwi I ewĚgj-K cŁkyŷY Kgm̄Pmgñ, Kgŷbhŷŷ cwiŷleiq Ges ewĚgj-K I Pj gvb cŁkyŷY KivhRi AskMhŷY cŁZeÜx e`ir³eŷMŷK mŷg Kŷi Zŷte;

38 cŷ. ³, aviv-26, c., 20

N) cĀZeŪx e`w³eţMP Rb` MY-Avevmb KgŋPi mġeav ūbŵŌZ Kiv;

O) cĀZeŪx e`w³eţMP AemiKvjxb mġhvMmġeav I KgŋPiţZ mg-AwaKvi ūbŵŌZ Kiv|⁴⁰

7.2.25 aviv-29 : ivR%ŵiZK I RbRxeţb AskMĀY

kixK ivó cĀZeŪx e`w³eţMP ivR%ŵiZK AwaKvi I Acivci e`w³eţMP gZB mgZvi wfiĒţZ Zv DcţfvţMi mġhvţMi ūbŵŌZv cŵvb Kiţe; Ges

K) ūbŵŌZ Kiţe th Ab`vb`ţi mvt_ mgZvi wfiĒţZ mivmvi ūKsev Aevta teţŌ tblqv cĀZūbwaţi gva`ţg cĀZeŪx e`w³eM©KvhRi I cwi cYŲvte ivR%ŵiZK I RbRxeţb AskMĀY, ţfvU cŵvb Ges ūbeŲPZ nevi AwaKvi I mġhvM ţfvM Kiţe| GţŷţĀ Ab`vb` ūelqv i gţa` ivó^a

1. ūbŵŌZ Kiţe th, ţfvU cŵvb i c×ŵZ, mġeavŵ Ges DcKiYŵ hţ_vchŷ, evavvxb, ţevaMg` I Abivqţm e`envţi vcţhvMx|
2. ţKvbiġc evavveNæ QivovB ūbeŲţb I MYţfvţU cĀZeŪx e`w³eţMP ţMvcb e`vjţUi gva`ţg ţfvU ţ`evi AwaKvi Ges ūbeŲţb Ask tbevi, KvhRi fivte `Bi cwi Pvj bv Ges miKvţi mKj chġq mKj Rb_iaZcY©KvţR, thLvţb thiġc cŵqvRb tm Abġvqx mnvqK I bZb cġvŲi e`envţi mnvqZv cŵvb Kiţe;
3. ūbeŲK ūţmte cĀZeŪx e`w³eţMP Aevţ` gZvgţZi cĶvk Ges GB jţŷ, thLvţb cŵqvRb, Zvţ`i Abţjvta, Zvţ`i ūţRţ`i cŌţ`i KvDţK mnvqZvi Rb` mvt_ ūţq ţfvU cŵvb Abġvzi ūbŵŌZv cŵvb Kiţe|

L) mġŲqfivte GKŵ cwiţek `Zvi Kiţe thLvţb cĀZeŪx e`w³eM`elg`nxb fivte Ges Ab`ţ`i mvt_ mgZvi wfiĒţZ Rb-Rxeţb KvhRi I cwi cYŲġc AskMĀY KiţZ cġi Ges Rb-Rxeţb Zvţ`i AskMĀY DrmŵvZ Kiţe, Gi gţa` itqţŌ:

1. ţemiKŵi msMVb Ges ţ`ţki RbMY I ivR%ŵiZK Rxeţbi mvt_ msŵkŵ msMVţb Ges ivR%ŵiZK `ţj i KgRvŲ I Zv cwi Pvj bvq AskMĀY;
2. AvŲRŵZK, RvZxq, AvĀŵj K I `vbxq chġq cĀZūbwaZi ūbŵŌZ KiţZ cĀZeŪx e`w³eţMP msMVb `Zvi I ZvţZ thvM`vb|⁴¹

7.2.26 aviv-30 : mis`ŵZK KgRvŲ, ūeţbv`b, AeKik I ţLj vaġvq AskMĀY

1. kixK ivó Ab`vb`ţi mgZvi wfiĒţZ mis`ŵZK KgRvŲ cĀZeŪx e`w³eţMP AskMĀYi AwaKvii `ŲKŵZ ţ`te| kixK ivó Dchŷ mKj c`ţŷc MĀY Kiţe hvţZ Kţi cĀZeŪx e`w³eM`.

40 cŵ, ³, aviv-28, c., 22
41 cŵ, ³, aviv-29, c., 23

Aóg Aa'iq

ejvj v'`tk c'ZeÚx'`i AwaKvi msikó Buznm, Kih'ig I AvBb-Kibly

ejvj v'`tk GKwU Dbqbkxj t`k nI qv m'Éjl w'ekji Ab'vb'` t`tki Z'zbvq c'ZeÚx'`i AwaKvi c'ZÓvq miKvni D'`'M A'bk t'ek | 1971 m'ij gnvb g'v'`h'x'i gva'tg t`k 'v'axb n'ij miKvni ch'q w'w'f'æc`'t'yc t'bl qv i'ia nq | eZ'g'vb miKvi 'w'qZ'j t'bl qvi ci t`t'K G w'elq't'K 'iaZ'j w'`t'q AvI t'ek KvR Ki't'Q | w'ekl K'ti 'c'ZeÚx'`e'w'`i AwaKvi c'ZÓv m'j'j'v I AvBb 2013Ó AvBb RvZxq m'sm'`' cvm Kivi g'ta'` w'`t'q c'ZeÚx'`i AwaKvi Av'v'j't'b AvI m'w'q'f'v'te G'w'`t'q t'm'`t'Q | ejsj v'`tk c'ZeÚx'`i AwaKvi Av'v't'qi av'v'w'w'K Buznm, c'ZeÚx'`i Rb'` w'w'f'æc'Kih'ig I ejsj v'`tk G m'w'w'K'Z AvBb-Kibly G Aa'v't'q Dc'v'cb Kiv nj :

8.1 CRPD -t'Z th'w'`v'b ejsj v'`tki c`t'ycmgn-

1. e'vsKK Lmov t'Nvi Yv : A't'±vei 2004
2. XvKv KgR'ij v : t'de'q'w'ni 2005
3. AHC Gi Iô Awa'tekb : AvM÷ 2005 (c'ZeÚx'`w'ki't'`i AskM'h'Yi 'v'ext'Z Ab'j'Z)
4. AHC Gi m'bg Awa'tekb : R'v'bg'vix 2006 (GB Awa'tek't'b ejsj v'`k t`t'K 2 Rb c'ZeÚx'`w'ki' th'w'`v'b K'ti)
5. XvKv CRPD t'Mvj t'Uwe'j : G'w'c'j 2006 (CRPD Gi Dci ejsj v'`k miKv't'i Ae'v'b 'úó Kiv nq)
6. AHC Gi Aóg Awa'tekb : AvMó 2006 (ejvj v'`k miKv't'i c'g Kv'h'x' AskM'h'Y)¹
7. EU m't'af'j b : b't'f'af' 2006
8. R'w'ZmsN CRPD Gi m'g'v'w'ik M'h'Y K'ti : 13 w'w't'm'af' 2006
9. CRPD ev'`é'v'q't'b KvR i'ia : t'g 2008
10. 'v'yi m'sM'h'ni Rb'` D'af'j KiY : 30 g'v'P©2007
11. ejsj v'`k CRPD t'Z 'v'yi K'ti : 09 t'g 2007 (R'w'Zms't'Ni 91Zg m'`m'` i'v'ó'w'w't'm'te)
12. ejsj v'`k KZ'K CRPD Ab'j'g'v`b : 30 b't'f'af' 2007 (c'g g'w'w'j g i'v'ó'w'w't'm'te)²

1 Khandaker Jahurul Islam, *State of the Rights of Persons with Disabilities in Bangladesh 2009*, Dhaka: Disabilities Rights Watch Group Bangladesh, December 2009, p. 14

8.2 evsj v'`tk cõZeÚx` i AwaKvi Av'`vj þbi Buznm

Þaxb evsj v'`tki msieavþb mKj bMwi þKi gta" AwaKvi tfrvM mvg"Zv ubwðZ Kiv n'q'Q| GiB avivevnnKZvq evsj v'`tk mKj AvBþb cõZeÚx` i AwaKvi ubwðZ Kivi cÞPór uQj | evsj v'`tki cõZeÚx` i AwaKvi Av'`vj þbi Buznm avivevnnKfite Avtj vPbv Kiv nj |

8.2.1 mstýtc AMñiZi eQimgn

1. evsj v'`k 1972 mvtj i msieavþb mKj bMwi þKi Rb" mgvb AwaKvi ubwðZ Kti;
2. 1981 mvtj cõZeÚx e'w'3' i Rb" MvZ AvšR@ZK eQi D`hvcþbi Rb" RvZxq Kigulú Mvb Kiv nq;
3. 1981 mvtj cõZeÚx e'w'3' i AvšR@ZK eQti i Dci mvgvRK Kj 'vY gšYj tqi cõg RvZxq 'vK;
4. 1990 mvtj evsj v'`k iki AwaKvi Kbþfbkþb Abtgr' b t`q;
5. 1991 mvtj 03 tdequmi NFOWD (National Forum of Organizations Working with the Disabled) cõZõv Kiv nq| evsj v'`tk cõZeÚx` i AwaKvi Av`vq ubtq KvR Kti Ggb mKj msMVbþK ubtq GB GbuRI tdvigg cõZõv Kiv nq| GB tdvigg cõZõvi dtj cõZeÚx` i ubtq KvR Kti Ggb me msMVþbi Rb" eo GKulú cõUdg'civq| mi Kwii I temi Kwii msMVþbi mvt_ mgšqj-K KvR Kti _v'K;³
6. 1993 mvtj i 23 AvM÷ ESCAP (United Nations Economic and Social Commission for Asia and the Pacific) Gi `kK tNvl Yvi GKulú 'ryi Kvix ivó' nq evsj v'`k;
7. 1993 mvtj cõZeÚx e'w'3' i mthvM-myeavi mgZvKi tYi Rb" Av`ukR AvBb nq;
8. 1995 mvtj cõZeÚx` i Dci GKulú RvZxq bñvZ MðY Kiv nq;
9. 1997 mvtj cõZeÚx e'w'3' i Rb" CBRGi ubKU XvKv tNvl Yv Kiv nq;
10. 1998 mvtj cõZeÚx` i Rb" GKulú SAARC Znnej msKí cKí MðY Kivi Rb" evsj v'`tki cý t_þK cõ'le tck Kiv nq Kj t'p m'qj þb;⁴
11. 1999 mvtj cõZ eQi Gucð gvtmi cõg egevi RvZxq cõZeÚx w`em cvj b Kivi tNvl Yv Kiv nq;

2 The daily star, 23 April 2013

3 Wv. bñdmj ingvb (m'uv.), ðcõZeÚx e'w'3' i Dbqþ I AwaKvi mjy'vq RvZxq cõZeÚx tdviggó, AwaKvi (XvKv: RvZxq cõZeÚx tdvigtgi GKulú ubqngZ cKvkbr), 27 At'±vei 2009, c., 16

4 Declaration of the Tenth SAARC Summit Colombo, 31 July 1998, p. 13

27. 2008 mvtj CRPD Gi cŁg t`k mgñi m`mj tb evsj v`tki Rbve gbmj Avntg` tPšajx ICRPD Gi m`m` mbePZ nb;

28. 2009 mvtj cŁZeÚx`i AwaKvi Av`vtqi Rb` chþeyK`tji AvbõmbK Kihþig iia nq;

29. 2009 mvtj i 05 gvP`CRPD Gi Kihþig t`Lvi`bv I ev`lvqb Kivi Rb` GKvU gubUvis KvgvU MVb Kiv nq;

30. 2009 mvtj i 23 btf`af evsj v`tki msm` m`m`t`i vbtq cŁZeÚx KKvñmi AvbõmbK hvIv`iia nq msm` feþbi cŁztb;⁹

31. 2009 mvtj i 1 tdeqmi evsj v Bkivi fvlvi AvbõmbK `KvZ.cŁvb;¹⁰

32. evsj v`tki cŁZeÚx gvbtji AwaKvi I ghP`v Av`vq I ev`lvqþbi j`ty` cŁgevti gZ 2013 mvtj ðcŁZeÚx e`v`i AwaKvi cŁZõv m`j`y`v I AvBb 20130 AvBb RvZxq msm`t` cim nq|¹¹

8.3 AvURg veltq AvŠR`ZK vektIÁ mvgv I qvR` tnvmb c`zj i Kg` Ae` v

evsj v`k mi Kvñi gubvq c`vbgš` eZeÚKb`v tkL nvmvvi thvM` Kb`v mvgv I qvR` tnvmb c`zj cŁZeÚx I AvURg vki`i vbtq KvR Ki`Qb I G Av`vj b`K vekt`vcx Qvotq v`v`Qb| GgbvK mvgv I qvR` c`zj cŁZeÚx I AvURtgi veltq v RvZmstNi gvbtP`I Qvotq v`v`Qb| ZvU Kg` `KvZ. msiv`BvKvñi Zj aiv nj -

- mvgv I qvR` c`zj Avtqvi Kvi tdvvi Wv A`v`v`R`i Barry University t`tk `vZK vvm` ARB K`i b;
- vZvb AvŠR`ZK fite `KZ.GKRb School Psychologist;
- vZvb 2011 mvtj XvKvq South Asian Conference on Autism-Gi AvtqvRb K`i b;
- GQvov vZvb National Advisory Committee on Autism in Bangladesh-Gi m`švZ tPqvi cvi mb vntmte `vqZ; cij b Ki`Qb;
- mvgv I qvR` c`zj 4 eQ`i i Rb` vekt`v`-` ms`vi gvbmK `v`-` veltqK 25 m`m` vektó Dc`óv cvv I`i m`m` vntmte KvR Ki`Qb;¹²

9 Khandaker Jahurul Islam, Ibid, p. 8
 10 Wv. bvdmj ingvb (m`vuv.), ðvkv`vq AvŠR`ZK Av`v`v`v` I D`v`v`v` GKvFZ vkv`vi avv Yv I ev`lvqb vbt` vKv, XvKv: RvZxq cŁZeÚx tdrivg, 2009, c., 12
 11 Barrister Shehrin Salam Oishee, “The Evolution of Disability Law in the Light of Rights of Persons with Disabilities and their Protection Act 2013” *Bangladesh Journal of Law*, Vol. 1 July-December 2014, p. 102
 12 The Daily Dhaka Tribune, Dhaka: 3 June 2014, p. 16

- mīqgv I qvtR` cŷŷ ersj vt`tki National Advisory Committee on Autism and Neurodevelopmental Disorders māsmbZ tPqvi cvi mb intmte `vīqZ; cvj b Ki tQb;
- 19 tdeaqvī 2015 mtj mīqgv I qvtR` cŷŷ i cŁZeÜx I AuURg KvRi `ŷKwZ intmte hŷi vtōf Barry University in Florida t_ŷK Gj vgbvB cy`vti fwtZ Kiv nq;¹³
- mīqgv I qvtR` cŷŷ tK Rb`r`r` űelqK KvRi `ŷKwZ`ŷc űek; `r`r` ms`vi South East Asian Excellence cy`vi w`tq māsmbZ Kiv nq;¹⁴
- mīqgv I qvtR` cŷŷ World Health Assembly-i “Comprehensive and Coordinated Efforts for the Management of Autism Spectrum Disorders” űel tq cŲvi vīfhib Kti b hv ti Rŷj kb AvKvī MpxZ ntqtQ;
- 2016 mtj i 10 btfāf mīqgv I qvtR` cŷŷ UNESCO Gi m`i `Bi c`wi tm AbmōZ Rvī tvtWŲ GK mfvq UNESCO-Emir Jaber Prize International-Gi Rvī tvtWŲ māsmbZ tPqvi cvi mb űbefPZ ntqtQb| cŁZeÜx e`w³t`i űűRUj ŷgZvqt b tKvb e`w³ I cŁZōvb tK 2űU cy`vi cŲvb Kiv nq| cy`vi cŲBiv KtqZ mi Kvti Av űR mnthvMzīq GKvj xb 20,000 BDGm gvKŲ Wj vi A_`mrvh` cvteb|¹⁵
- AuURg űbtq KvR Kivi Rb` űek; `r`r` ms`v mīqgv I qvtR` cŷŷ tK `ŷY-ce© Gīkqvi P`űūqb intmte tNvī Yv Kti 2 GīcŲ 2017 mtj |¹⁶

8.4 ersj vt`k mi Kvti i űefbōgŷŷj qvīĒK KvR

ersj vt`k mi Kvti i űefbōgŷŷj q, űefvM I temi Kvī ms`v, tjv cŁZeÜxt`i Dbqtb KvR Kti hv`Q| GmKj gŷŷj q GKKfvte űKsev thŲ fvte cŁZeuŲZv űbimtib Rb` KvR Ae`vnZ ti tL tQ|¹⁷ Gi gta` mi Kvti i mgvRKj `vY gŷŷj q Dŷj LthvM`fvte KvR Kti hv`Q| Ab`vb` gŷŷj q I űefvM Zvt`i mnthvMx intmte KvR Ki tQ| G chŲq tmme KvR, tjv Dc`vcb Kiv ntjv|

8.4.1 mgvRKj `vY gŷŷj q

MYcRvZŷŷ ersj vt`k mi Kvti i GKw ű, iaZcY`gŷŷj q nt`Q mgvRKj `vY gŷŷj q hv`K cŁZeuŲZv űel qK mKj KgRvtŲi cāv `vīqZcŲB gŷŷj q intmte aiv ntq _vtK| G gŷŷj q mKj mgvRKj `vY KgRvtŲi `vīqZ; cvj b Kti _vtK| GmKj `vīqtZi gta` cŁZeÜx gvbyt`i Rb` űPīKrmv tmev mieivn I Zvt`i AwaKvi i ŷvi gva`tg űefbōgŷŷj ev`ēvqb Ki tQ| Gme KgŲŲ, tjv űbtP Zŷj aiv nj |

13 The Daily Sun, Dhaka: 26 February 2015
 14 `űbK BtĒdvK, Xiv: 8 tmāūāf 2014Bs
 15 The Daily Star, Dhaka: 10 November 2016
 16 Dhaka Tribune, Dhaka: 2 April 2017
 17 World Autism Awareness Day-2014 Dcŷ tŷ` mgvRKj `vY gŷŷj q, MYcRvZŷŷ ersj vt`k mi Kvti i űekl etj űb, 2 GīcŲ 2014, c., 3

8.4.1.1 mgvRKj`vY gšŸvj tqi KgmP

mgvRKj`vY gšŸvj q gvbe m`u` Dbq`bi j tŸ` Kvr Kti hv`Q| G gšŸvj q cŁZeÚxt` i Rb` tek wKQzeúglx KgmP ev`evqtb Kvr Kti hv`Q| tm,tj v nj :

- `y, `m`a; GwZg, ex, weaev, AwkivZ wki I cŁZeÚxm cŁšK Rb`Mvxi Av`^o mvgvRK Dbq`b I AwaKvi msi`yY Kiv|
- mgvRKj`vY gšŸvj tqi Aaxtb mgvRtmev Awa`Bi I RvZxq cŁZeÚx Dbq`b dvDfÚkb cŁZeÚxt` i Rb` wvfbwKgmP ev`evqtb , i azcy`fvgKv cij b Ki tQ|¹⁸

8.4.1.2 RvZxq cŁZeÚx Dbq`b dvDfÚkb

ersj v`tki msweavtb bvMvi tKi Rb` wj ½, tkŸx, eY`wvwek`l mKtj i tgšŸj K gvbeAwaKvi msi`yZ ntqtQ| msweavb cŁZeÚx I mŸ`tj vKt` i gta` tKvb cv`R` Kti bv| cŁZeÚxt` i Rb` RvZxq bmvZ MŸY Kiv ntqtQ th, msweavtb msikó AvBb cŁZeÚxt` i AwaKviti cŁZ mnvqK| cŁZeÚxt` i mweav, mgZv, AwaKvi msi`yY I Dbq`bi j tŸ` RvZxq bmvZgij v I RvZmstNi AvšRwZK A`xKvi AbŸvqx ersj v`k mi Kvi 2001 mtj i GwCŸ gv`tm cŁZeÚx Kj`vY AvBb cvm Kti | GQvov mi Kvi 1999 mtj mgvRKj`vY gšŸvj tqi Aaxtb RvZxq cŁZeÚx Dbq`b dvDfÚkb cŁZôv Kti |¹⁹ RvZxq cŁZeÚx Dbq`b dvDfÚkb cŁZeÚxt` i Dbq`b th mKj Kvhfvg cmi Pvj bv Kti `v`K Zv wbt`wDc`vcb Kiv nj |

8.4.1.3 cŁZeÚx wki t` i Rb` wvbg`j` - g`

mgvRKj`vY gšŸvj tqi Aaxtb RvZxq cŁZeÚx Dbq`b dvDfÚkb Gi Kvhfvg t`q cŁZeÚxt` i Rb` GKwU wv`kl - g` tLij v ntqtQ 2011 mtj | 30 wU Mixe cmi evi t`tK 30 wU AvUw`-K wki GLv`b covi bv Kti `v`K|²⁰

8.4.1.4 cŁZeÚx tmev tK`a

2009 mtj cŁZeÚx tmev I mnvvh` tK`a bvtg GKwU KgmP Pvj yKiv nq| mvi v`tk G KgmPi Aaxtb 68 wU tK`a i tqtQ| Gme tK`a t`K cŁZeÚxt` i tK wvbg`j` t`i vnc cŸvb Kiv nq| kŸY I `wókw³ cix`v, civgk`cŸvb I wvfbwvKvi tmev cŸvb Kiv nq| ZvQvov wvfbwvKvi mnvqK DcKiY thgb: úBj tPqvi, `wv`tbvi tdq, KbŸtq e`envti i jwV, wZb Pvkvi mvBtKj, KwŸg cv I kŸY tKw`K DcKiY BZ`w cŁZeÚxt` i tK wvbg`j` mieivn Kiv nq| Avtj vP` KgmPi Avl Zvq cŸq 3 jvL 50 nvRvi cŁZeÚx wvfbwv`aitbi tmev hv wvbg`j` cv`Q| chŸq`mtg GB tmev t`tki DcRjv,tj vZ m`ú`mvi Z nte| ersj v`k mi Kviti gvbbxq cŸvbgš` tKL nwmv 2iv GwCŸ, 2010 mtj G KgmPi AvbŸvwbK Df`vab Ktib|²¹

18 cŸ³, c,, 3
 19 cŸ³, c,, 3
 20 cŸ³, c,, 3
 21 cŸ³, c,, 3

8.4.1.10 bxj emZ cŁ4j b

bxj emZ cŁ4j b AWRg mel tq mPZbZv `Zwi i j`jy` mekpe`vcx GKwU AvZ Rbucq I KihRi c×wZ| hv cŁZeÚx dvDþÚkb 2 Gucj 2015 Zwi L t`þK Zv` i 103wU cŁZeÚx tmev I mrvnh` tKþ`^gime`vcx G KgmP D`hvcb Kti AvmtQ|²⁷

8.4.1.11 cŁZeÚx` i Rb` mgvR tmev Awa`Bi

cŁZeÚx` i AwaKvi i`yv I Dbqþbi Rb` mgvR tmev Awa`Bi eúgEx KgmP MhY Kti tQ| mgvR tmev Awa`Bi iki` i meklZ cŁZeÚx iki` i Dbqþb `p cŁZÁ|²⁸

8.4.1.12 wDþiv cŁZeÚx mjyv Uþ÷ AvBb-2013

ersj v`k miKvi wDþiv cŁZeÚx` i AwaKvi mjyv I wivcEv t`l qvi Rb` wDþiv cŁZeÚx mjyv Uþ÷ AvBb 20130 cYqb Kti tQ| Zv` i kvix K, gvumK I A`wZK mrvqZv cŁvb GB Uþ÷ MVþbi j`y`| GB Uþ÷ wDþiv cŁZeÚx` i wkyv, emYR`, mvgvRK ygZvqb I e`vcKfite Zv` i þK mvgvRKfite ygZvqþbi j`jy` KvR Ki te| ZvQvov wDþiv cŁZeÚx` i wPwYZ Kivi Rb` I KvR Ki te| wDþiv cŁZeÚx` i cwieþi mrvqZv cŁvb Ki te| wZvqvZvi gzZi ci Zv` i þK t`Lvi bv Ki te| KgmS`vþb mrvqZv I Zv` i DEi waKvi wvDZ Ki te|²⁹ G Avþbi Aaxþb t`^QvþmeK mSMVb, þjv miKvix mrvqZvq KvR Kti hv`Q| Zv` i Dbqþb I Kj`vYv`_Uþ÷ GKwU Znmej MVb Ki te| cYvZ AvBwU mgvRKj`vY gšYvj tqi Aaxþb mgvR tmev Awa`Bi KZK cŁmeZ| AvBwU ev`evqb nI qv chS`Zvi v KvR Kti hv`Q|³⁰

8.4.1.13 tkL dWRjvZþv gYRe`šik mekl nmcvZvj I bumsKþj R

2010 mvtj` i iænlqv G cKíwU MvRxcþi Kvkgcþi Aew`Z Ges 2013 mvtj` i Rþb GuU mdj fite m`ubænj| 250 kh`v mekó G nmcvZvj wU`wi`^RbþMvôx meklZ bvi x, iki, cŁZeÚx iki I Amrvq gvþþ` i Rb` tmev I Mþel Yv mþeav cŁvb Ki tQ|³¹

8.4.1.14 cŁZeÚx iki, AU I gvZnxb iki tmevi Rb` nmcvZvj I Bwþ÷ wDU

GB cKíwU XvKvi mrvþi i tngvtqZcþi Aew`Z| 2009 mvtj` i Rvþvix gvþm GB cKíwU i iæ nþq 2012 mvtj` i Rþy gvþm mdj fite m`ubæntqþQ| gvZwki, beRvZK iki, iki` t`r` I AWRg iki` i tmev I`_YMZ cwí Phþq KvR Kti hv`Q|³²

27 cŁ, 3, c., 53

28 World Autism Awareness Day-2014 Dcj`jy` mgvRKj`vY gšYvj q, MYcRvZšy ersj v`k miKþi i mekl eþj wU, 2 Gucj 2014, c., 4

29 cŁ, 3, c., 4

30 cŁ, 3, c., 4

31 cŁ, 3, c., 4

32 cŁ, 3, c., 4

8.4.1.15 XvKv K`wUbtgþU Ócǎvmó-Gi Dbqþ I Kihþig ewKiy

XvKv K`wUbtgþU Aew`Z Ócǎvmó cǎZeÜx wkiþ`i wbtq wbuqð GKwU cǎKí | 2011 mvtji Aþ±vei gvtm G cǎKíw iia Kiv nq| AuURtg Avmvs`iki I hy cǎZeÜxt`i wkyv I cǎkyþY G cǎKí KvR Kþi hv`Q|³³

8.5 `r` I cwi evi Kj`vY gšYvj q

cǎZeÜx I wDþiv cǎZeÜx wþivta ejsj vt`k `r` I cwi evi Kj`vY gšYvj tqi mþtei tbZtZj 15 m`þm`i GKwU cwi Pvj bv KwguU MVb KþiþQ mi Kvi | GB KwguU mgvþR cǎZeÜxt`i cǎZ BwZeiPK `wfwz Dbqþb cǎqvRbxq c`þyc MþY KiþQ| ZvQvov G KwguU weifbægšYvj q, bvMwi K mgvR, temi Kvni msMVb, AwffveK tdvi vq, D`P wkyv cǎZövtb mþPZbZv ewx, weifbæ MþelYv Bbw÷wDþUi gþa` mgšq mþab Kþi _vþK| GB KwguU cǎZewÜZvi e`vcrþi tKšKj I GKþKw`K Kgemi Kíbv I cǎZeÜxt`i Dbqþb weifbæAvþj vPbv Kþi wmvš`wbtq _vþK| `r` I cwi evi Kj`vY gšYvj q AuURg wþiva wvqK ýz, gvSvni I `wNþgqv` Kgemi Kíbv iia KþiþQ| AuUw÷K wki I wDþiv cǎZeÜxt`i tguwþKj mrvqZv t`lqv Rb` tguwþKj I nvmcivZvj ,þj vtZ ðwki weKvk tK`ð`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| Wv`vi I bvmþ`iþK AuURg wvqK cǎkyþY t`lqv nt`Q|³⁴ G Qvovl tek wKQzKgþwP nvþZ tþlqv ntqtQ tm ,þj v nj :

8.5.1 wDþiv tWþj ctgþUvj Ges AuURg wkiþ`i Rb` tmþUvi

`r` gšYvj tqi cwi Kíbv, wbt`Rbv I Avw`R mnþwMvZvq ejsj vt`k mi Kvi eþeÜyþKl gwR tguwþKj wekþe`vj tq wDþiv tWþj ctgþUvj Ges AuURg wkiþ`i Rb` GKwU tmþUvi `vcb KþiþQ| GB tmþUvi weifbæaiþbi cǎkyþY, tmwgbvi, wmtþúwRqvþgi gva`tg mKj þK mþPZb Kiv nq| AuURg Avmvs`ikiþ`i wPwKrmv tmev h_vh_fvþe Kivi jþy` G tmþUvi KvR Kþi hv`Q| GQvov eþeÜyþtguwþKþj GKwU öþw tKqvni tmþUvi l`ð`vcb Kiv ntqtQ|³⁵

8.6 wkyv gšYvj q

wkyv nj RvZi DbwZi PwvKwv| wkyv nj `vni`a``hKivYi jý` cþYi gj- nvmZqv | GKRb mwkyvZ, AvawþK, tgavex, wPštkvj I `þ`kþgvþy t`kþK DbwZi D`PwKlþi Avþivnb KivþZ cþi | cǎZeÜxt`iþK wkyvZ KivþZ ejsj vt`k mi Kvi wkyv gšYvj tqi gva`tg weifbæ c`þyc wbt`Q| cǎZeÜx, Zvþ`i AwffveK I cwi cwkþR mevþþK mþPZb KivþZ cV`cyK t`þK iia Kþi weifbæcǎkyþY w`þq AvmþQ| hv wbtþæZþj aiv nj :

33 cǎ, 3, c, 4
34 cǎ, 3, c, 5
35 cǎ, 3, c, 5

8.6.1 ikÿv gšÿvj tqi Kihþigmgn

- cŁZeÜxt`i e`vcK Dbqþbi Rb` gva`igK I D`P ikÿv Awa`Bti i Aaxþb GKuU cKÍ Pvj yKti tQ| thLvþb GKRb cKÍ cwi Pvj K I KtqKRb D`P c`´´ KgRZþ gva`tg XvKiv `vqx Awdm Pvj j e`e`v Ki tQ| eZgvtb gva`igK I D`P ikÿv Awa`Bti mvguqK Awdm cwi Pvj bv Kti AvmtQ;³⁶
- mi Kvþi i ucUAvB, tjv cŁ`igK I gva`igK `tj i ikÿKt`i cŁZeÜxt`i mþPzbZvi Rb` weifbucŁkÿY KgnP ev`évb Ki tQ;
- RvZiq ikÿv e`e`vcbv GKvtWgxtZ (NAEM) G 25.09.2012 t`tK AuURtgi Dcti KgRvj vi AvtqvRb Kti AvmtQ;
- bitqþgi Aaxþb 27 Rb gv`vi tUBvri `Zwi Kiv ntqþQ| hviv AuURtgi Dcti weþkl fvte cŁkÿY cŁB;
- tcv`vi, wj dtj U I MYgva`tgi gva`tg mþPzbZvj-K cŁvi wfhvb Kti hv`Q;
- RvZiq cv`cÿK tevWp cv`cÿþK 4,³⁶5g tkŸv t`tK i iæKti beg I `kg tkŸvi cv`cÿþKI AuURg I cŁZeÜxt`i m`úþK weifbæZ` wmtj evmf³ Kiv ntqþQ;
- cŁZeÜx ikÿv_þ` i ci xÿvi mgþq 30 wguU AvZwi ³ mgq t` l qv nt`Q;
- temi Kmi `tj I KtjþR b`þZg 2% wu eivl` ivLv ntqþQ cŁZeÜx ikÿv_þ` i Rb`|³⁷

8.7 gvnjv I iki velqK gšÿvj q

gvnjv I iki t`i AwaKvi Av`vq I Zvt`i Dbvzi Rb` GB gšÿvj q KvR Kti hv`Q| weþkl Kti cŁZeÜx iki I gvnj vt`i Rb`I GB gšÿvj q Avl I , iæ;mnKti KvR Ki tQ|

weþkl wKQzKgnP

- AwaKisk AuUv`K iki mavi Y enj gEv m`úþþ mgvtR Zvt`i AskMŸYgj-Kfvte aþi ivLvi Rb` GB gšÿvj q KvR Kti hv`Q|
- AuUv`K iki t`i cŁZõnbK ikÿv, cŁZõnbK ikÿvi c`wZ Ges cŁqvRbixq velqwi` t` l qvi Rb` GB gšÿvj q KvR Kti hv`Q|
- thþnZzAuUv`K iki iv mvgwRK weKvþk ucUQtq| ZvB Zvt`i AwffveKt`i mweR velq cŁkÿY t` l qv nt`Q|
- AuUv`K iki t`i cþeþmb, cŁkÿY, tmev I ikÿvi Rb` KvR Ki tQ|
- `þM cieZþmgþq AuUv`K iki I cŁZeÜxt`i tmev Rb` KvR Ki tQ|³⁸

36 cŁ, ³, c,, 7

37 cŁ, ³, c,, 7

- cãŠK chþq mþPZbZv epxi Rb` Kvr KiþQ|
- knþi gvtqf`i cþK Lvertii e'vcvþi mþPZbZv epxþZ Kvr Kþi hv`Q|
- cãZeÜx wkiþ`i Rb` ð`cæiv½v0 bvtg GKw cãkyY KgþP PvjyKþiþQ ejsj vt`k wki GKvþWig|
- wðcøBgwi wkyv cãZøvþb cãZeÜx I AvUw÷K wkiþ`i h_vh_ tmev I cãkyY Pvjy KþiþQ ejsj vt`k wki GKvþWig|³⁹
- gvnjv I wki wclqK gšyvj q cãZeÜxt`i e'vcK Kgþs`vþbi jþy` ivRavbxi KwLw` Bbiv÷UDþU 22 tg 2016 ZwiþL `þr be'vcx GK Re tdqvþi AvþqvRb KþiþQ| tgjvq t`þki 30 wU tKv÷úvb cãZeÜxevÜe Pvkzx t`l qvi jþy` AskMþY Kþi Ges cãq 1000 RbþK thwM`Zv Ablyvqx Pvkwi t`l qvi e'e`v KþiþQ|⁴⁰

8.8 cø_ugK I MYwkyv gšyvj q

cøZ`K wkiþK cø_ugK w`ij tq fivZ`Kivþbv miKvþi GKw eo P'vtj Á| G jþy` miKvi AvUw÷K wkiþ`iþK GKvFZ wkyvi OvqvZþj wþtq Avmvi tPóv KiþQ|⁴¹ G wcltq bvbwea mgm`v_vKvi `iab miKvþi cø_ugK I MYwkyv gšyvj q bvbvlgLx KgþP MþY Kþi AvmþQ|

- ðAvURg GKwv gvbwmK mgm`v, tKvb tivM bqó GB tkwMvþb RvZxq cv`cyþK GKwU w_g cþvi Kiv nþ`Q|
- `ewkK AvURg Rb`v`v, ejsj vt`þki Aaxþb 32 Rb gvW chþqi KgRZþ gva`tg 16-20 tdeþqvix 2013 ZwiþL GKwU TOT KgþP `i iæKþiþQ|
- 2013-2014 A_`eQi t`þK cøZ`K cø_ugK w`ij tqi wkyKþ`i AvURg wcltq cãkyY t`l qv nþ`Q|
- ðwþkl Pwn`v m÷ubæwkiþ`i Rb` tKŠkjMZ Kgþwi Kíbv0 bvtg wkiþ`iþK fivZ`Kivþbvi Rb` GKwU KgþP MþY KþiþQ|
- RvZxq wkyvbmZi Av`tj cøZ`K wclvAvþtq AvURg wcltq wþtkl Á `þRb cwv`kR A_ev mnKvix ZËjeavqK mgšq Kþi _vþKb|
- AvURg mþPZbZvgj-K ðvgbv KvUþ0 evbvtbv nþtqþQ hv miKvwi I temiKvwi wgvWqvþZ cþvi Kiv nþ`Q|

38 cø³, c., 7

39 cø³, c., 7

40 The daily sun, Dhaka: 23 May 2016

41 World Autism Awareness Day-2014 Dcj þy` mgvRKj`vY gšyvj q, MYcRvZŠq ejsj vt`k miKvþi wþkl eþj wU, 2 Gvçj 2014, c., 8

- Rbmavi YtK mþPZb Kivi Df`tk` G gšÿvj q t_þK RbucĀ bVUK I gĀ bVUK evbvtbv nþ"Q|
- weþkl Pwn`v mþúbae wkiþ`i AwffveKt`i mgštq c`viti>Um& tdvimg MVb Kiv nþqþQ|⁴²

8.9 evsj v`k miKvþi i tbi qv weifbæc`týcmgn

evsj v`k miKvi weifbægšÿvj tqi gva`tg Dctiv³ mKj Kihþig cwi Pjv bv Kti AvmtQ| GQovl `elg`nxb mgvR cĀZōvi j tÿ` gvbÿþK AvBbx KvVtgvþZ wbtq Avmvi j tÿ` weifbæ mgtq weifbæAvBb-Kibly civm Kti tQ hv cĀZeÜmn ewĀZ gvbÿþ i Kj`vYv`_FugKv cvj b Kti AvmtQ| eZgvb mgtq ivRbwnZ gvbÿþ i cĀqvRbxq mKj wclqþK wqšÿ Kti v_þK| ZvB ivRbwnZwe`ivl Zv`i wbeþbx BkþZnvþi (Election Manifesto) cĀZeÜxt`i AwaKvi I ghþv Av`vtqi weifbæc`týtci wclq Ašfÿ Kiti tQ| Gi gta` w`tq cĀšK chþqi gvbÿþ i gta`I GB wclq mþPZbZv Qwotq cotq| mteþcwi miKwvi I temiKwvi chþq Avi I thmKj KvR nþ"Q Zv wbtþæZþj aiv nj :

8.10 evsj v`k miKvþi i msweavbK I AvBbMZ c`týcmgn

1. MYcRvZšÿ evsj v`tki 1972 mþj cĀvZ msweavb tkvl Ygÿ mgvR Movi GKwU cweĀ`wjj | th msweavtb cĀ`ýfite bv nþj I ctivýfite cĀZeÜx RbþMvōxi AwaKvi Av`vq I ghþvi K_v Dþj_ i tqtQ|⁴³
2. MYcRvZšÿ evsj v`tki 1972 mþj cĀvZ msweavtbi 20 (1) (2) AbyQ` mKj bVwvi þKi Rb` Kg`evQvB I b`vh` cwi kĀgþKi K_v ejv nþqþQ|⁴⁴
3. MYcRvZšÿ evsj v`tki 1972 mþj cĀvZ msweavtbi 27 AbyQ` Avþbi tþtL mKþj mgvb wclqW , i þZi mþ_ ejv nþqþQ|⁴⁵

42 cĀ³, c., 8

43 MYcRvZšÿ evsj v`tki msweavtbi weifbæaviv I Dcaviv| AbyQ` 19| mþhvþMi mgZv
 AbyQ` 19/1) mKj bVwvi þKi Rb` mgZv wbuðZ KitiZ ivó`mþPó nteb|
 AbyQ` 19/2) gvbÿþ gvbÿþ migvRK I A_šwZK Amvg` weþvc Kivi Rb`, bVwviKt`i gta` mþut`i mþg eÜb wbuðZ Kivi Rb` Ges cRvZtšÿ meþ A_šwZK Dbqþbi mgvb `li ARþbi Dþl`tk` mþg mþvM-mþeav`v wbuðZ Kivi Rb` ivó`KvhKi e`e`v MþY Kiþeb|

44 MYcRvZšÿ evsj v`tki msweavtbi weifbæaviv I Dcaviv| AbyQ` 20| AwaKvi I KZ`-iþc Kgþ 20/1) Kg`nt`Q Kgÿg cĀZ`K bVwvi þKi ctÿ AwaKvi, KZ` I mþþtbi wclq Ges ðcĀZ`þKi wku nþZ thvM`Zvbmþi I cĀZ`KþK Kgþþvqiv0-GB bwnZ wfiÉtZ cĀZ`þK`tq Kþgþ Rb` cwi kĀgþ jvþ Kiþeb|
 20/2) ivó`Ggb Ae`v mþoi tþov Kiþeb, thLvtb maviY bwnZ wntmte tKiv e`w³ AbgwmRZ Avq tþvM KiþZ mg`nteb bv Ges thLvtb eyewÉgj-K I KvwqK-mKj cĀKvi kĀ mþoagþ cĀvþmi I gvbæK e`w³þZi cYzi Awfe`w³Z cwi YZ nte|

45 MYcRvZšÿ evsj v`tki msweavtbi weifbæaviv I Dcaviv| AbyQ` 27| Avþbi `wþZ mgZv|

4. MYcRvZŠj esj vt`tki 1972 mvtj cŕxZ msweavtbi 29 (1) (2) (3) AbjQŕ` mi Kvi i btqm j vtF mšhvŕMi mgZvi K_v ej v ntqŕQ|⁴⁶
5. MYcRvZŠj esj vt`tki 1972 mvtj cŕxZ msweavtbi 31 AbjQŕ` AvBtbi Avkŕj j vtFi AwaKvŕi i K_v ej v ntqŕQ|⁴⁷
6. MYcRvZŠj esj vt`tki 1972 mvtj cŕxZ msweavtbi 32 AbjQŕ` Rieb I e'w³-ŕaxbZvi AwaKvi i jŕYi K_v ej v ntqŕQ|⁴⁸
7. MYcRvZŠj esj vt`tki 1972 mvtj cŕxZ msweavtbi 36 AbjQŕ` Pj vPŕj i ŕaxbZv m=utK^eej v ntqŕQ|⁴⁹
8. MYcRvZŠj esj vt`tki 1972 mvtj cŕxZ msweavtbi 42 (1) AbjQŕ` m=unEi AwaKvŕi i K_v ej v ntqŕQ|⁵⁰

27) mKj bŕMni K AvBtbi `wŕZ mgvb Ges AvBtbi mgvb Avkŕj j vtFi AwaKvix|

46 MYcRvZŠj esj vt`tki msweavtbi wefbræaviv I Dcaviv| AbjQ` 29| mi Kvi i btqm j vtF mšhvŕMi mgZv|

29/1) cRvZŕšj Kŕg^obtqm ev c` j vtFi tŕŕŕ mKj bŕMni tKi Rb` mšhvŕMi mgZv_vKŕe|

29/2) tKej ag^otMvŕ, eY^obvix-cjŕŕŕ` ev Rbŕvŕbi KviŕY tKvb bŕMni K cRvZŕšj Kŕg^obtqm ev c` j vtFi AthŕM` nteb bŕwKsev tm tŕŕŕ ZivucŕZ `elg` cŕkŕ Kiv hvŕe bŕ|

29/3) GB AbjQŕ` i tKvb wKQB-

(K) bŕMni Kŕ`i th tKvb AbMŕi Ask hvŕZ cRvZŕ`ŕ Kŕg^oDchŕ cŕZibwaZj vŕf KiŕZ cvŕib, tm Dŕŕŕk` Zvŕi Abjŕj weŕkl weavb cŕqb Kiv nŕZ,

(L) tKvb agŕŕ ev Dc-m=ur^ovqMZ cŕZŕvŕb D³ agŕŕj wŕ ev Dc-m=ur^ovqfŕ e'w³ŕ`i Rb` btqm msiŕŕYi weavb-msej Z th tKvb AvBb KvŕKi Kiv nŕZ,

(M) th tKŕxi Kŕg^o weŕkl cŕŕZi Rb` Zv bŕix ev cjŕŕŕi cŕŕ AbŕŕhŕMx weterPZ nq, tmiŕc th tKvb tKŕxi btqm ev c` h_vŕŕg cjŕŕ ev bŕix Rb` msiŕŕY Kiv nŕZ ivŕŕK ubeŕE Kite bŕ|

47 MYcRvZŠj esj vt`tki msweavtbi wefbræaviv I Dcaviv| AbjQ` 31| AvBtbi Avkŕj j vtFi AwaKvi | 31) AvBtbi Avkŕj vŕf Ges AvBbŕbŕŕŕŕ e'enŕj vŕf th tKvb ŕŕb Aeŕibi Z cŕZ`K bŕMni tKi Ges mŕŕŕŕKŕŕŕ esj vt`tk Aeŕibi Z Acivci e'w³i Aweŕ`Q` AwaKvi Ges weŕkl Z AvBbŕbŕŕŕŕ e`ZxZ Ggb tKvb e'eŕv MŕY Kiv hvŕe bŕ, hvŕZ tKvb e'w³i Rieb, ŕaxbZv, ŕ`n, mŕŕŕ ev m=unEi nŕnb NŕU|

48 MYcRvZŠj esj vt`tki msweavtbi wefbræaviv I Dcaviv| AbjQ` 32| Rieb I e'w³-ŕaxbZvi AwaKvi i jŕY|

32) AvBbŕbŕŕŕŕ e`ZxZ Rieb I e'w³-ŕaxbZv nŕZ tKvb e'w³tK ewŕZ Kiv hvŕe bŕ|

49 MYcRvZŠj esj vt`tki msweavtbi wefbræaviv I Dcaviv| AbjQ` 36| Pj vPŕj i ŕaxbZv| 36) Rb`ŕ`AvBtbi ŕvŕv AvŕimcZ hvŕmŕZ evav-ŕbŕla mŕctŕŕ esj vt`tki meŕ Aeva Pj vŕdiv, Gi th tKvb ŕŕb emevm I emwZ ŕŕcb Ges esj vt`k Z`vM I esj vt`k cŕŕŕŕek Kievi AwaKvi cŕZ`K bŕMni tKi_vKŕe|

50 MYcRvZŠj esj vt`tki msweavtbi wefbræaviv I Dcaviv| AbjQ` 42 (1)| m=unEi AwaKvi | 42/1) AvBtbi ŕvŕv AvŕimcZ evav-ŕbŕla mŕctŕŕ cŕZ`K bŕMni tKi m=unEi ARŕ, aviY, n`ŕŕŕi I Abŕŕŕŕŕ wejŕ -e'eŕv Kievi AwaKvi_vKŕe Ges AvBtbi KZŕ; e`ZxZ tKvb m=unEi evavZŕŕŕ-Kŕŕŕŕ MŕY, ivŕŕŕŕ ev `Lj Kiv hvŕe bŕ|

9. MYcRvZšj esj vt`tki 1972 mvtj cÖxZ msweartbi 66 (2) AbjQf` msmt` ubePZ nevi thM`Zv I AthM`Zv m`úKZ tNvl Yv|⁵¹

10. MYcRvZšj esj vt`tki 1972 mvtj cÖxZ msweartbi 122 (2) (M) AbjQf` tfvUvi Zvij Kiv bvg AšfP i thM`Zv m`úK`ej v ntqtQ|⁵²

11. MYcRvZšj esj vt`tki 1972 mvtj cÖxZ msweartbi 28 AbjQf` cÖZeÜx wKsev wefkl Pmn`v m`úbaRbþMvöxi AwaKviti i K_v DþjL itqtQ|⁵³

12. MYcRvZšj esj vt`tki 1972 mvtj cÖxZ msweartbi 15 AbjQf`i (N) avivq cÖZeÜxt`i mvgmRK wbi vcEvi K_v ej v ntqtQ |⁵⁴

51 MYcRvZšj esj vt`tki msweartbi weifbæariv I Dcariv| AbjQ` 66 (2)| msmt` ubePZ nevi thM`Zv I AthM`Zv|

66/2) tKvb e`w` msmt`i m`m` ubePZ nevi Ges msm`-m`m`_vKevi thM` nteb bv, hw`

(K) tKvb Dchþ Av`ij Z ZvK AcKwZ`etj tNvl Yv Kþib;

(L) wZvb t`Dij qv tNvl Z nevi ci `vq ntZ Ae`vnuZ jvf bv Kþi _vtKb;

(M) wZvb tKvb wef`kr ivtöf bvlmi KZ; ARþ Kþib wKsev tKvb wef`kr ivtöf cÖZ AvbMZ` tNvl Yv ev`xvi Kþib;

(N) wZvb `buzK öj bRvbZ tKvb tdSR`vii Acivta t`vix mve`-ntq Ab`b`þ ermti i Kiv`þD`wZ nb Ges Zvügvþj vfi ci cvþermi Kij AwZewvZ bv ntq _vtK;

(O) Avþtbi öriv c`waKvixþK AthM` tNvl Yv KiþZtQ bv, Ggb c` e`ZxZ wZvb cRvZšj Ktg`þKvb jvfRbK cþ` AwwöZ _vtKb|

52 MYcRvZšj esj vt`tki msweartbi weifbæariv I Dcariv| AbjQ` 122| tfvUvi-Zvij Kiv bvgfuz`i thM`Zv|

122/1 (2) cÖB eqf`i tfvUwaKvi wfiEþZ msmt`i ubePb AbjQZ nte| tKvb e`w` msmt`i ubePþbi Rb` wbaþi Z tKvb ubePbx GjvKiv tfvUvi Zvij KvþZ nevi AwaKvix nteb, hw` (K) wZvb esj vt`tki bvlmi K nb; (L) Zvi eqm Avwi ermti i Kg bv nq; BZ`w`|

53 AbjQ` 28| ag`cÖfuz. KviþY `elg`|

AbjQ` 28/1) tKej ag` tMvöx, eY`bvix-cjafþ` ev Rbþ`vþbi KviþY tKvb bvlmiþki cÖZ ivó` `elg` cÖkþ Kiþeb bv|

AbjQ` 28/2) ivó`I MYRxeþbi me`þi bvix cjafþi mgvb AwaKvi jvf Kiþeb|

AbjQ` 28/3) tKej ag` tMvöx, eY`bvix-cjafþ` ev Rbþ`vþbi KviþY RbmvariþYi tKvb weþbr`b ev wekötgi `vþb cÖeþki wKsev tKvb wþyv cÖZvþb fuzP wltq tKvb bvlmiþKþ tKvib;c AþgZv, eva`evaKZv, evav ev kþZP Aaxb Kiv hvte bv|

AbjQ` 28/4) bvix ev wkiþ`i Abjþj wKsev bvlmiþK`i th tKvb AbMþi Astki AMwvzi Rb` weþkl weavb-cÖqb ntZ GB AbjQf`i tKvb wKOB ivóþK ubeE` Kiþe bv|

54 AbjQ` 15| tgšij K cÖqvRþbi e`e`v|

ivtöf Ab`Zg tgšij K `vqZ; nte cvii Kwí Z A_þwvZK weKvþki gva`tg Drcv`bkw`þi µgeþx mvab Ges RbMþYi Riebhr`vi e`MZ I ms`wZMZ gvþbi `p DbwZmvab, hvþZ bvlmiþK`i Rb` wþwþj wLZ wvlgmþ ARþ wvöZ Kiv hvq :

AbjQ` 15/K) Abþe`þ; Avkþ, wþyv I wþwvmmn Rieb avitþYi tgšij K DcKiþYi e`e`v;

AbjQ` 15/L) KtgP AwaKvi, A_þ KtgP _Y I cvii gvY weþePbv Kþi hvþ`m`þZ gRvþi weþgtq Kgþs`vþbi wþöqZvi AwaKvi;

- 13. esj v'`k mi Kvi me@lg 1995 mvtj cãZeÜx mel qK RvZiq bmxZgvj v cãqb Kti |⁵⁵
- 14. iki AwaKvi bmxZgvj v 1995-G cãZeÜx iki t`i weifbæAwaKvi Av`vtqi K_v ej v ntqtQ |⁵⁶
- 15. esj v'`k mi Kvi gšx cwi l t`i m×všl Ablyvq mgvRKj`vY gšyvj tqi Aaxtb RvZiq cãZeÜx Dbqb dvD t`Ükb MVb Kti 1999 mvtj i 16 btfæ† |⁵⁷
- 16. esj v'`k cãZeÜx e`w³e†M® Rb` ðesj v'`k cãZeÜx Kj`vY AvBb 20010 cim nq |⁵⁸
- 17. mi Kvi mKj cãZeÜx bvmi KtK cwi Pq c l t`lqv`i iæ Kti tQ hvi dtj cãZeÜx iv mKj mšhM-mjævcóB nte |⁵⁹

AbjQ` 15/M) hly²m½Z mekóg, webr`b l AeKvtki AwaKvi; Ges
 AbjQ` 15/N) mvgmRK mbi v cEvi AwaKvi, A_† tekvi Z; e`ma ev c½Z RvbZ mksev`eae`,
 wczgvZnvzv ev evaR`RvbZ mksev Abj c Ab`vb` cwi w`wZ RvbZ AvqEvZixZ Kvi tY AfieMóZvi týt l
 mi Kvi mivh`j v t`fi AwaKvi |

- 55 Wv. bmdmj ingvb l Ab`vb` (m`úv.), GKxfZ mkývi avi Yv l wbt`RkV, XvKv: RvZiq cãZeÜx tdivg l GKkbGBW esj v'`k KZR cãKmkZ, wv†m† 2009, c., 13
- 56 bmxZgvj vi KtqKwU aviv l Dcavi v
 N. cãZeÜx iki t`i Rb` cãqvRbxq mšhM-mjævi e`e`v cãvb Kiv Ges Zvt`i Rb` mgvb mšhM-mjæv wvóZ Kivi K_v ej v ntqtQ |
 1. kvi mi K l gvbmK/evx cãZeÜx iki t`i mkýv, wPvKrmv, cãkýY Ges clyemtb wekl mjæv cãvb Kitz nte |
 (Wv. bmdmj ingvb l Ab`vb` (m`úv.), GKxfZ mkývi avi Yv l wbt`RkV, cã_³, c., 14)
- 57 Wv. bmdmj ingvb (m`úv.), AwaKvi, XvKv: RvZiq cãZeÜx tdivtgi GKwU wvqvgZ cãKvkv, 27 A†±vei 2009Bs, c., 17
- 58 Wv. bmdmj ingvb l Ab`vb` (m`úv.), GKxfZ mkývi avi Yv l wbt`RkV, cã_³, c., 14
 esj v'`k cãZeÜx Kj`vY AvBb, 2001 Gi Zdimtj i (aviv 2 (L) Ges 6 (2`ðe`)
 1. wekl ai tbi cãZeÜx iki t`i cãqvRtbi cãZ jý` ti tL wekl wqZ cãZeÜx we`vj q cãZóvq Drmiv`vb, Zvt`i Rb` wekl cvW`µg l cvW`cyK cãqb Ges týt l gZ wekl cirýv c×wZ Pvj jý e`e`v Kiv |
 2. AbwaK Avwi ermi eq`c cãZeÜx`i Rb` webr teZtb mkýv jvt`fi mšhM mjómn Zvt`i tK webvgtj` ev`f gjt` mkýv DcKiY mieivt`ni e`e`v Kiv |
 3. m`ðe` týt l mvariY mkýv_xP`i mit`_ GKB tkóY Ktý cãZeÜx mkýv_†`i Aa`qtbi mšhM mjó Kiv |
 4. cãZeÜx`i Rb` e`Egj-K cãký†Yi KgñP MhY Kiv |
 5. cãZeÜx mkýv_†`i Rb` mkýK ev Ab`vb` KgñK cãkýY`v tbi KgñP MhY Kiv |
 6. cãZeÜx`i Rieb aviv Ges mgn`v m`ú†K`m†PZbZv mjóbi j tý` mgvR cwi wPvZ mel qK cvW`cyK h_vh_cãÜ l Avbyw½K mel qm` msthvRtbi e`e`v Kiv |
 7. mkýv cãZóv tbi cãZeÜx`i hvZvqtZi Rb` mnvqK e`e`v Kiv |
 (Wv. bmdmj ingvb l Ab`vb` (m`úv.), GKxfZ mkývi avi Yv l wbt`RkV, cã_³, c., 14)

59 The Daily Sun, Dhaka: 19 July 2016

1. cŁZeÚx gvbjl i űkŷv, Kgms`vb, Pj vtdiv, thvMvthvM mnR Kiv Ges Zv` i mvgwRK ghPv cŁZōvi Rb` űetkl e`v`v tbl qv nte etj Avl qvgxj xMi tNvl YvcTĪ ejv ntqtQ|⁶⁶
2. cŁZeÚxt` i AwaKvi eZgvtb ivR%bwZK BktZnvti Avmv iia ntqtQ| hvi dtj cŁZeÚxt` i AwaKvi I ghPv Av`vtq GK bZb ű MŠl`iia ntqtQ| 2008 mvtj i 9g RvZxq msm` űbePtb evsj v`tki cŁvb` BvU` j Avl qvgx j xM I evsj v`k RvZxqZver`x` j DftqB Zv` i BktZnvti cŁZeÚxt` i űbtq űewfbœKgēmi Kí bvi K_v etj tQ|⁶⁷
3. 2015 mvtj i XvKv űmU Ktcŕikb űbePtb űewfbœcŁ_P Zv` i űbePbx BktZnvti cŁZeÚxt` i AwaKvi Av`vtq űewfbœKgēmi Kí bvi K_v tNvl Yv Kti |⁶⁸

8.14 cŁZeÚxt` i űkŷvi Dbqtb miKvti i c`tyc

1. MYcRvZŠj evsj v`tki 1972 mvtj cŁvZ msűeavtb tKvibjc`elg` bv Kti ivtōf mKtj i űkŷv űbvōZ Kivi Rb` űewfbœaviv I Dcaviv i tqtQ|⁶⁹
2. RvZxq űkŷvbmZ-2010 G cŁZeÚxt` i űkŷv m=útK`bt` Rbv:
 - 2.1 meaitbi cŁZeÚxi Rb` cŁqvRbvbyvti űe`vj q, tjtZ cŁZeÚxerűe mthvM-műeav, thgb: tkŠPvMvi e`envi mn Pj vtdiv Kiv I Ab`vb` mthvM űbvōZ Kiv nte|⁷⁰
 - 2.2 cŁZeÚxt` i űetkl cŁqvRbtK AMűaKvi űfiĒtZ űetkl fite űetePbv Kiv nte|⁷¹
 - 2.3 cŁZ`K űciUAvBtZ űewfbœaitbi cŁZeÚx űkŷv_ŕ i Rb` űkŷv`vb c×iZi Dci Kgctŷ GKRb cŁkŷKtK cŁkŷY t` I qv nte|⁷²

66 aviv-11.3, 2008 mvtj i RvZxq űbePtb evsj v`k Avl qvgx j xMi tNvl YvcTĪ I Kgms`P, cPvi I cKvkbv űefiM, XvKv: evsj v`k Avl qvgx j xM, 2008, c., 34

67 Wv. bmdmj ingvb (m=úv.), AwaKvi, XvKv: RvZxq cŁZeÚx tdivvtgi GKvU űbqvZ cKvkbv, 27 A±vei 2009Bs, c., 18

68 The Daily New Age, Dhaka: 12 April 2015

69 MYcRvZŠj evsj v`tki msűeavtb űewfbœaviv I Dcaviv|
 AbyQ` 17| A%ZvbK I eva`Zvgj-K űkŷv
 ivó²
 AbyQ` 17/K) GKB c×iZi MYgLx meRbxb űkŷv e`v`v cŁZōvi Rb` Ges AvBtbi űviv űbaűi Z`li chŠl`mKj evj K-emj Kvtk A%ZvbK I eva`Zvgj-K űkŷv`v`bi Rb`;
 AbyQ` 17/L) mgvtRi cŁqvRbtbi mvt_ űkŷv`K mZvZcY`Kievi Rb` Ges tmme cŁqvRb űm× Kievi DfĪtk` h_vh_ cŁkŷYcűB I mű`"Ōv cŁVvű Z bvMvű K műōi Rb`;
 AbyQ` 17/M) AvBtbi űviv űbaűi Z mgvti gta` űbiŷiZv`Ī Kievi Rb` KvűRi e`v`v Műy Kiĕeb|

70 aviv 21, Aa`iq-2, (cŁK-cŁ`ngK I cŁ`ngK űkŷv), RvZxq űkŷvbmZ-2010, XvKv: RvZxq űkŷv`mug I cW`cŷK teW`KZŕ cKvKZ, űkŷv gŠŷij q, MYcRvZŠj evsj v`k miKvi, tdeűvmi-2011, c., 7

71 aviv 22, cŁ, ³

72 aviv 23, cŁ, ³

3. cǎZeÚxt`i Rb` teBj eB cǎKv̄tki Rb` miKvi 1969 mvtj U½xtZ kvixi K cǎZeÚxt`i eǎEgj-K cbeǎmb tk>`a (BAvi m̄m̄cGBP) Gi Avl Zvq teBj QvcvLvbv `vcb Kti |⁷³
4. 1974 mvtji 30 tg W. ggv̄s̄ Kzi Z-B-Lývi tbZtZ; ejsj vt`k ikýv Kvgktbi ikývbv̄m̄Z velqK cǎKv̄kZ cǎZeÚxt`i Avl Zvq cǎZeÚx ikv̄t`i Rb` veǎkl ikýv Pvn̄vi velqv̄U Ašf̄y nq|⁷⁴
5. 1974 mvtj B cǎZeÚx ikýv_ǎ`i gj-avivi ve`vj tq AskM̄h̄t̄Yi m̄h̄v̄M v̄tZ mgv̄šZ ikýv Kvhǒg i iǣnq| hvi ga` `wó cǎZeÚx ikýv_ǎ`i Rb` mgv̄šZ AÜ ikýv Kvhǒg v̄Qj cǎM̄Zkxj, h̄M̄vc̄h̄v̄Mx I Kvh̄Rix|⁷⁵
6. 1995 mvtj K̄v̄úDUvi BRW Av̄v̄bK teBj QvcvLvbv `vcb Kiv nq|⁷⁶
7. ejsj v Bkvi v fvlvi K̄v̄v̄t̄gve× Kivi D̄t`v̄t̄Mi Avl Zvq mgv̄RKj `vY gš̄yvj q, RvZxq veǎkl ikýv tk>`a; bi l tq̄v̄Rqv̄b tdW̄t̄i kb Ae t̄Wd Ges ejsj vt`k RvZxq eiai ms`vi thš_ D̄t`v̄t̄M 1994 mvtj ejsj v Bkvi v fvlvi velqK cǎg eB cǎKv̄kZ nq|⁷⁷
8. RvZxq cv̄v̄µg I cv̄v̄ c̄ȳK tev̄t̄W̄P (Gb̄v̄m̄Ūve) cǎ_ugK I gva`ugK `t̄i i eB_ t̄jv `wó cǎZeÚx ikýv_ǎ`i Rb` mgv̄R̄t̄mev Awa`dZt̄i Aax̄tb U½xtZ Aev̄Z kvixi K cǎZeÚx e`v̄t̄i eǎEgj-K cbeǎmb tk>`a (BAvi m̄m̄cGBP) Gi teBj tc̄m̄ cǎv̄xZ nq|⁷⁸
9. eZǒvb miKv̄t̄i gvb̄bxq cǎv̄bgš̄x tkL n̄v̄mbvi tbZZ̄v̄axb Avl qv̄ḡj v̄M 1996 mvtj ivó`ȳgZvi `v̄qZ; t̄bl̄qvi ci 2000 mvtj GKv̄U RvZxq ikývbv̄m̄Z cǎv̄qb K̄tib| tmL̄v̄tb cǎZeÚx Rb̄t̄M̄v̄xi Rb` veǎkl ikýv, `v̄` I kvixi K ikýv m̄úK̄q̄ vēv̄fb̄eD̄t`v̄M M̄h̄Y K̄tib|⁷⁹

73 Wv. b̄v̄m̄dj ingv̄b, R̄v̄n`j̄ Keri I īv̄dK Rv̄ḡv̄b (m̄úv̄.), GK̄v̄fZ ikývi av̄iYv I v̄b̄t`v̄K̄v̄, cǎ_3, c., 119

74 cǎ_3, c., 4

75 cǎ_3, c., 4

76 cǎ_3, c., 119

77 cǎ_3, c., 119

78 cǎ_3, c., 119

79 RvZxq ikývbv̄m̄Z 2000 Gi 17 Aa`vtq cǎZeÚxt`i Rb` th mKj aviv I D̄cariv v̄Qj Zv Zt̄j̄ av̄v̄nj |

1. ejsj vt`tk cǎZeÚxt`i m̄v̄K msL`v Ges Zv̄t`i cǎZeÚxtZ̄j̄ aib I gv̄v̄v̄ v̄f̄v̄ĒK vēf̄v̄R̄b v̄bȲq̄ Kivi Rb` k̄b̄v̄t̄K̄iY I R̄v̄i c P̄j̄ vt̄Z n̄te|
2. cǎZeÚxt`i Rb` cǎqv̄R̄b̄v̄b̄v̄t̄i v̄b̄āv̄i Z ve`vj qm̄ḡt̄n mgv̄šZ ikýv e`e`v̄ P̄j̄ yK̄it̄Z n̄te| `v̄f̄v̄eK t̄Q̄t̄j̄ t̄ḡt̄q̄t`i m̄t̄½ ikýv M̄h̄t̄Y cǎZeÚx t̄Q̄t̄j̄ t̄ḡt̄q̄t`i `t̄z D̄b̄v̄Z nq|
3. mgv̄RKj `vY Awa`dZt̄i Aax̄tb th 64v̄U gva`ugK ve`vj tq̄ `wó cǎZeÚxt`i Rb` mgv̄šZ ikýv Kvhǒg P̄j̄ ȳi t̄q̄t̄Q̄ t̄m_ t̄j̄v D̄b̄v̄Z Kiv cǎqv̄R̄b| G e`e`v̄ k̄eY, ePb, ḡv̄b̄m̄K I kvixi K cǎZeÚxt`i Rb` P̄j̄ yK̄iv ev̄Ābxq|
4. `wó, k̄eY, kvixi K I ḡv̄b̄m̄K cǎZeÚxt`i Rb` t̄R̄j̄v I _vbv̄ ch̄q̄ cǎ_ugK ve`vj tq̄ mgv̄šZ ikýv Kvhǒg t̄L̄j̄v cǎqv̄R̄b|

g'vbgvj I Instrumental t_iwic mwfñ cǎvb Kiv ntqþQ hv eZgvtbl Ae'nZ itqþQ/ GQvor G tmUvtii Avl Zvq tivRw÷KZ. AuUw÷K wkiþ`itK wbgvgZ Home Based Intervention cǎvb Kiv nt'Q/ AuURg wimvm©tmUvtii gva'tg AuURtgi wKvi e'w³eM© wtkl Kti AuURtg Avµvšl wkiþ`i hZ ZvonZwio mæ mbv³Kityi e'e`v tblqv nt'Q/ AuURtgi wKvi wkiþ`i Pwv`v ev AvMñni Dci wfiÉ Kti Zvt`i Rb`gRvi gRvi Qne Ges Abg'v ev tgjvi AvtqvRb Kiv nt'Q/ Gi gva'tg wtkl Pwv`v mæúæGme wki AvZwbFþkj nI qvi wky'v j vtf myg ntq DVþQ/ GQvor G tmUvtii gva'tg w`úP G'vÚ j`vs, tqR t_iwic, AKþckbvj Ges wdwRK'vj t_iwic, AKþckbvj Ges wdwRK'vj t_iwici e'e`v mñ Avµvšl Af'vmmZ AvPri AvPiY wtkl tYi I e'e`v ivLv ntqþQ/ fiel`þZ G tmUvti Mtel Yv Kihþig Pvj yKiv nte|⁸⁶

8.15.6 wdk`ç di wþj tWb DB_ AuURg

2011 mvtj i Aþ±vei gvtm RvZxq cǎZeÚx Dbqþ dvDþÚkb K'vúv'tm GKwU mæúY%A%ZwbK t`úkvj `ç di wþj tWb DB_ AuURg Pvj yKiv nq| cieZþZ XvKv knþi j vj eM, D'Év I hv'vex Ges 6wU wfvMxq knþimn tgvU 10wU `ç Pvj yKiv ntqþQ/ G me `çj tgvU 120 Rb AuUw÷K wki tj Lvov Kivi mþhvM ct'Q| chwqµtg mviv t`tk G `ç mæúmvi Y Kiv nte|⁸⁷

8.15.7 ávg'gvb I qvb `úU t_iwic mwfñ

cǎ'šl AĀtj i cǎZeÚx RbtMvôþK webvgþj` wdtRI t_iwic, AKþckbvj t_iwic, wqwmis tU÷, wFRg'vj tU÷, KvDþYwjs cǎky'Y, mñvqK DcKiY BZ`w` tmev cǎvtbi j þy` dvDþÚkþbi gva'tg 2010 mvtj cǎgev'tii gþZv ávg'gvY I qvb ÷c t_iwic mwfñ Pvj yKiv ntqþQ/ 2014-2015 A_`eQþi 20 wU ávg'gvY t_iwic f'vb msmñ Kiv ntqþQ/ Avil 12wU ávg'gvY t_iwic f'vb µtqi Kvhþ`k cǎvb Kiv ntqþQ/ t`tki cǎ'šl AĀtj emevmiz cǎZeÚx gvþj i KvþQ t_iwic tmev, tjv tctq t`lqv GB ávg'gvY f'vb mwfñmi Ab'Zg j y`|⁸⁸

8.15.8 KgRæx cǎZeÚx cjal I gñjv tñt÷j

AþbK Kg'yg cǎZeÚx gvby AvtQb hviv KvR Kivi mþhvM tctqI i agv'v`v Kivi RvqMvi Afvte XvKvq Gtm Pvkzxi mþhvM MñY KiþZ ctþib bv| G wclquwþK , iþZji mvt_ wetePbv Kti RvZxq cǎZeÚx Dbqþ dvDþÚkþbi gva'tg eZg'v mi Kvi cǎgev'tii gþZv XvKv gñvMþi AwfMg`Zimn 18 Avmb wnikó GKwU KgRæx cǎZeÚx cjal tñt÷j Ges 14 Avmb wnikó 1wU KgRæx cǎZeÚx gñjv tñt÷j Pvj yKti tQ|⁸⁹

86 cǎ'³, c,, 4
87 cǎ'³, c,, 4
88 cǎ'³, c,, 4
89 cǎ'³, c,, 4

8.16 cŁZeÚZv m'úuKŁ mgvšZ vełkl ikjv bmvZgvj v-2009

AuURgmn Ab'vb' cŁZeÚx ikjv_`i ikjv e've`vi c_ m'lg Kivi j'j' mgvRKj`vY gš'v'j q 2009 m'fj ōcŁZeÚZv m'úuKŁ mgvšZ vełkl ikjv bmvZgvj v' cŁqb Kfi | D³ bmvZgvj vi Avl Zvq m'pW evs'j v'`k Gi 48uU ev' cŁZeÚx `ž, vevcGd Gi 7uU BbKmf `ž I XvKv K'v'Ub'g'f'U Aev`Z cŁvmmn me'g'vU 56uU vełkl `ž'j i ikj'K/KgP'vixi 100% teZb-fvZv RvZxq cŁZeÚx dvD'Úk'f'bi gva'g mi Kvi KZŁ cwi'k'va Kiv n'f'Q | D³ `ž'mg'f'ni Qv'Ū-Qv'Ūxi msL'v 6846 Rb | D³ `ž'mg'f'ni 739 Rb ikj'K/KgP'vixi`i teZb-fvZv eve` evr'm'v' K ev'f'RU eiv'Ū 10 t'k'uU 93 j'j' 50 nvRvi UvKv |⁹⁰

8.17 AuURg vełqK cŁk'jY

AuURgmn Ab'vb' cŁZeÚZv veł'g m'vaviY gv'by'f'K m'f'Zb Kfi t'Zvj vi j'j' dvD'Úk'f'bi D'f'`v'f'M 2009 mb n'f'Z cŁZeÚx Rb'f'Mv'xi c'v'k'v'c'v'k Zv'f' i v'c'Z'v'g'v'Zv I Au'f'f'v'e'K'f'Kl m'ú'Ū³ Kiv n'f'Q | G h'v'er Ab'v'Z D'f'j'Ū'f'v'M' cŁk'j'Y K'g'm'p'm'g'n n'f'Q-Ū't'U'v'bs di ` ` gv`v'm'©Af' t'g'U'v'j P'v'f'j ÁW v'p'j'f'W'bŪ, ōAuURg m'f'Zb'Zv veł'qK Au'f'f'v'e'K cŁk'j'Y t'k'v'm'©Behaviour Modification and Picture Exchange Communication System (PECS), Autism and Development Disorder Management, Training on Parents' Role in Managing Children with Autism Spectrum Disorder, ōAuU'v'÷K m'š'f'f'f' i e'e`v'c'v'iq eve'v'g'v'f'qi f'v'g'K'v'Ū BZ'v'v' | Gme cŁk'j'Y v'b'q'v'g'Z ve'i'v'Z'f'Z Ab'v'Z n'f'Q | cŁZeÚZv veł'qK ve'f'f'v'e'c'Łk'j'Y K'g'm'p'i Avl Zvq G h'v'er AuU'v'÷K v'k'i'm'n cŁq 3000 ve'f'f'v'e'K'v'U'v'm'v' i cŁZeÚx e'v'Ū³ Ges Zv'f' i v'c'Z'v'g'v'Zv/Au'f'f'v'e'K'f'K cŁk'j'Y cŪ'v'b Kiv n'f'q'Q | dvD'Úk'f'bi Avl Zvq c'v'i P'v'ij Z cŁZeÚZv veł'qK ve'f'f'v'e'c'Łk'j'Y K'g'm'p'i gva'g cŁZeÚZv veł'g m'v'g'v'RK m'f'Zb'Zv K'v'h'R' i f'v'f'e M'f'o t'Zvj v m'v'e n'f'Q |⁹¹

8.18 Amn'q t'm'v'e'f'j cvj'v'v' v'k'i' i j'v'j'b-cv'j'b

RvZxq cŁZeÚx Db'q'b dvD'Úk'f'bi K'v'v'v'v'f'm cŪ'v'g'K ch'f'q v'm'v'c v'k'i'f' i j'v'j'b-cv'j'b, ikj'v, v'p'v'K'v'm'v I c'v'e'f'v'f'bi K'v'h'f'ig M'v'Y Kiv n'f'q'Q |⁹²

8.19 t'U'ij'f' i v'c' m'v'f'v' cŁZ'Ū

K'v'g'D'v'v'U'v'f'v'Ū'EK m'R'b, cŪ'v'š'K Rb'f'Mv'xi ōv'ic'Ū'š'Ū' t'm'v' m'v'v'v'v' t'c'Ū'Ū t'`l'q'v' i j'j' Ges t'`k'e'v'c'x cŁZeÚx e'v'Ū³ f' i c'v'e'f'v'f'bi RvZxq cŁZ'Ūx Db'q'b dvD'Úk'f'bi D'f'`v'f'M m'v'f'f'K'v'j' v'R'÷, AK'z'c'k'v'j' t'`i'v'v'c'÷, v'K'v'v'K'v'j' v'c'v'v'v'f'f' i'v'v'c'÷, v'K'v'v'K'v'j' v'v'Ū'P G'v'Ū j'`v's' f'q'R t'`i'v'v'c'÷ mg'š'f'q t'U'ij' t'`i'v'v'c', t'U'ij' K'v'D'f'Y'v'j's I t'U'ij' cŁk'j'f'Yi K'v'h'f'ig M'v'Y Kiv n'f'q'Q |⁹³

90 cŪ³, c,, 4
91 cŪ³, c,, 5
92 cŪ³, c,, 5
93 cŪ³, c,, 5

8.20 RvZxq weþkl ikÿv tK`ª

weþkl Pmn`v mªúbæwkyv_¶`i ikÿv cŁvtþbi j þÿ` RvZxq cŁZeÚx Dbqþ dvDþÚkþbi Avl Zvq ivRavbx XivKvi wgi cþji RvZxq weþkl ikÿv tK`ª bvtg GKwU tK`ª cwi Pwjj Z nt`Q| cŁZeÚx e`w³eþMP ikÿv, cŁkyY I cþeþmþbi j þÿ` cŁqvRbxq `ÿ Rbej mwþ, weþkl ikÿv DcKiY `Zwi I weZiYmn meþþi RbMYþK mþPZb Kþi tZvj vB G tKþ`f gj- Dþl`k`| G tKþ`ª i tqtQ weþkl ikÿv ikÿK cŁkyY Kþj R, tnvþ ÷ j I wi þmwm¶mKkb| gvbwmK, kèY I `wþ cŁZeÚx QvÍ-QvÍxþ`i Rb` wZbuU c„K `þmn i tqtQ wZbuU tnvþ ÷ j | weþkl ikÿv ikÿK cŁkyY Kþj RØG weGmGW (e`vtþj i Ae t`úkij GWþKkb) tKvm¶vj j tqtQ|⁹⁴

8.21 `ÿZv ewx welqK cŁkyY

AwURgmn Ab`vb` cŁZewÚZv welþq mvariY gvbjþK mþPZb Kþi tZvj vi j þÿ` dvDþÚkþbi Dþ`vtþM cŁZeÚx tmev I mrvnh` tKþ`ª KgþZ RbejþK `ÿ Kþi Mþo tZvj vi Rb` chþqµtg weþfbæcŁkyY cŁvb Kiv nt`Q| G hwer AbþþZ Dþj LþhM` cŁkyY KgmþP, tþv nt`Q- Training on therapeutic; children with autism in Intellectually disable, Low Vision, Foundation on Disability Issues in Bangladesh, Autism and Developmental disorder; Occupational, Speech and Language therapy, Neurodevelopment, Autism, Audiology and other disability, Training program on Community Based Rehabilitation (CBR) role out in Bangladesh, Training on low Vision Management, Training on therapeutic; children with autism in Intellectually disabled Audiometric, Training on therapeutic; children with autism in Intellectually disabled, Training on therapeutic; children with autism in Intellectually disabled. D³ cŁkyY Kihþig Ae`vnZ i tqtQ|⁹⁵

8.22 FY I Abyvb Kihþig

miKvi cŁZeÚx e`w³þ`i Kþ`wY I Dbqþb 2002-2003 A_¶eQi t`þK i iæKþi 2014-2015 A_¶eQi chþlmgþq tgvU cŁq 10 tKvU 12 j þÿ 30 nvRvi UvKv Abyvb I ÿþª FY cŁZeÚx e`w³þ`i wþþq KgþZ temiKvwi ms`vi gþa` weZiY Kþi tqtQ| G Kihþig Avl Zvq cŁZeÚx e`w³þ`i tþK úBj tþqvi, UþBmvþþKj, µ`vP, ÷`vU tdg, I qvKþ tdg, mv`vQw, Gj þev µ`vP, ikÿv, AvqeaR DcKiY wntþþe tmjvB tgvkþb cŁvb Kþi `vtþK| G FþYi Avl Zvq tgvU DcKvi þfvMxi msL`v cŁq 1,00,000 Rb|⁹⁶

8.23 RvZxq cŁZeÚx Kgtcø

cŁZeÚx RbþMvøxi ÿgZvqþ I cþeþmb wbuðZ Kivi j þÿ` RvZxq cŁZeÚx Dbqþ dvDþÚkþbi gva`þg XivKvi wgi cþji GKwU cŁZeÚx Kgtcø wbgþYþ Kvr i iæ ntqtQ| cŁZeÚx Kgtcø wbgþYi wvvcicþZ AwUv ÷ Kmn Ab`vb` weþkl Pmn`v mªúbæwkiþ`i Wi wUwi, AwUwi qvg,

94 cŁ, 3, c„ 5
95 cŁ, 3, c„ 5
96 cŁ, 3, c„ 6

8.28 Abb` KQz` tyc

- eZg`vb miKvtii gvbbxq cãvbgšx tkL nwmbr hyvnZ gyp`thv×v, GwZg, kvixii K cãZeÜx`iki I Avtj g`i m`y`tb cãZeQi igRvb gvtmi c`g w`b Zvt`i mv`_ Bdzvi Kti _vtKb|¹⁰²
- miKvi `wó cãZeÜxt`i mnþR PjvPj Kivi Rb` bZb mv`vQwo `Zwi Kivi tNvIYv w` tq`Q|¹⁰³
- eZg`vb miKvtii gvbbxq cãvbgšx tkL nwmbr memgq cãZeÜxt`i cıtk _vKvi cãZkãZ w` tq`Qb|¹⁰⁴
- cãZeÜxt`i Øviv wP`vıqZ Qwe w` tq` ersj vt`k miKvtii gvbbxq cãvbgšx tkL nwmbr wewfbcAbgvtbi AvgšycI `Zwi Kti _vtKb| hvi dtj cãZeÜxv DrmıvZ, gj`vıqZ I Aw`Rfıte `Qj nt`Qb|

8.29 cãZeÜxt`i Rb` miKvtii evtRU

ersj vt`tk eZg`vb cãZeÜxt`i Rb` Avjv`v evtRU nt`Q| miKvtii tgvU 26 w gšy`y`q wewQb`vıte cãZeÜx Rb`Mvıxi Rb` GKKfıte wKsev wewQb`vıte eivI`i vL`tQ|

eivI`KZ.LvZmgr	2011-2012 ¹⁰⁵ A_@Qi	2012-2013 ¹⁰⁶ A_@Qi	2013-2014 ¹⁰⁷ A_@Qi	2014-2015 ¹⁰⁸ A_@Qi	2015-2016 ¹⁰⁹ A_@Qi
Am`Qj cãZeÜx fvZv	102.96	102.96	132.13	240	360
hyvnZ gyp`thv×v fvZv	85.73	75.65	121.40	144.97	145.02
cãZeÜx wkyv`ı`i Rb` DcewE	8.80	8.80	9.70	25.56	41.88
cãZeÜx wkyv`ı`i `tji Rb` gAjx	5.81	5.81	8.50	9	10.94

102 `wbK c`g Avtjv, XvKv: 21 Rly 2015Bs

103 wktivbg-Ø`wó cãZeÜxt`i Rb` bZb mv`vQwo `Zwi Kite miKviØ `wbK c`g Avtjv, XvKv: 16 A±vei 2015Bs, c., 9

104 wktivbg-ØcãZeÜxt`i cıtk _vKvi cãZkãZ cãvbgšxiØ `wbK c`g Avtjv, XvKv: 03 tmþP` 2015Bs

105 2011-2012 A_@Qtii evtRU, mvgmRK wıvıvE`v LvZ cãB A_@I mstkwaz evtRU, mgvRKj`w gšy`y`q, MYcRvZšx ersj vt`k miKvi

106 2012-2013 A_@Qtii evtRU, c`³

107 2013-2014 A_@Qtii evtRU, c`³

108 2014-2015 A_@Qtii evtRU, c`³

109 2015-2016 A_@Qtii evtRU, c`³

hyvnZ gny`thv`v`i Rb` tikb	21	22	26	26.90	28
kvi xmi K cŁZeÜx`i cþeþmb Znmej	1	1	1	1	3
wbDþiv-tWþfj cþgUvj cŁZeÜx mjy`v Uþ÷ (hv`v`i iæ 2013)				20	10
kvi xmi K cŁZeÜx Kj`vY Uþ÷				5	00
cŁZeÜx tmev I mvrnh` ms`v	12	12.50	13.50	13	18
`wø cŁZeÜx wkiþ`i Rb` tnvþ÷j			15	18.54	20.28
esj v'`k AvUw÷K GKvþWig `vcb			10	15	15
cŁZeÜx e`w³þ`i Rb` eüglyx µov Kgtcø wbgþY				2	
Establishment of Institute of Pediatric Neuro- Disorders and Autism in BSMMU				2	10
Protection of Services and Opportunity to the Disabled Person in Bangladesh			16.40	27.20	37.42
Establishment of Multipurpose Rehabilitation Sector for Destitute aged old and Socially Disabled Adolescent Girls			4.24	.86	
Expansion and Development of Proyash at Dhaka Cantonment			12.60		

we. `²- eiv`i KZ.Aþ_P msl`v me tKwU UvKvq

GQovl Dctiv³ LvZ e'wZtiþK ñetkl t_vK eiv' A_ev Ab'vb' LvZ t_þK thme eiv' t` lqv nq Zv t_þK cÙZeÙxivl tctq _vtK| Avi Zv nj, eq` fvZv Kihþig, temi Kvi x GwZgLvbiq K'ñctÜkb gÄjx I `y' ms`wZ. tmet` i Rb` fvZv|¹¹⁰ mvgwRK ýgZiqb LvZ Mñ ubgþY mnvqZv, RvZiq AvBbMZ mnvqZv cÜvb ms`v I Kw. cþeñþb mnvqZv cÜvb| G mKj LvZ t_þKI cÙZeÙxiv mnvqZv tctq _vtK|¹¹¹ Lv` ñbivcÈv I Kgñs`vbgj-K Kvhþigmgr mvgwRK ñbivcÈv LvZ I GgGm, wfvRwW, wfvRGd, wJAvi (Lv`), wRAvi (Lv`), Lv` mnvqZv, KvþRi ñeibgþq Lv` (KwleLv), KvþRi ñeibgþq UvKv I AwZ `ñiþ`i Rb` Kgñs`vbj|¹¹²

gñj v' i AvZþ Kgñs`vþbi ýž` FY, ñctKGMGd-Gi ýž` FY KgñP, tmv`vj tWfj ctgU dvDþÜkb, ñbhñZZ `y' gñjv I ñki Kj`vY Znnej, `ñbfP cÜkyY KgñP, RñqZv dvDþÜkb, RvZiq mgvRKj`vY cwi I, ñeifbæKgñPi Rb` t_vK eiv', RñeKvqþbi Rb` gñj v' i `ýZwfvÈK cÜkyY KgñP, ñki ñeKvK tk>` ñfývevÈZ ñbtqvñRZ RbþMvöxi cþeñþb I ñeKí Kgñs`v, tcbkb `ag, AvkþY cÜKí, cÜ`wgK QvÎ-QvÎx eivÈ, `þ` ñdñWs tçMöq I `ññ`` cñnoZ GjvKvq `þ` ñdñWs Kvhþig, ññPs AvDU Ae `þ` ñPj þWb, tmþKÜvi x GWþKkb tm±i Bbþf÷tgU tçMöq, tmþKÜvi x GWþKkb ÷vBþcÜ cÜR±, `wZK (civK) I mggvb chþq QvÎþ` i DcevÈ cÜvb cÜKí, D`P gva`wgK DcevÈ cÜvb, Revitalization of Community Health Care Initiatives in Bangladesh, Maternal, New Natal, Child and Adolescents Health, Essential Services Delivery, Community Based Health Care, Natural Nutrition Services, Maternal, Child, Reproductive and adolescents Health, Clinical Contraception Services Delivery, T.B., Leprosy, Communicable and Non-Communicable Disease Control, Child Sensitive Social Protection in Bangladesh, Construction of Hostel for the Govt. Shishu Paribar, Investment Component for vulnerable group development, Income support program for the poorest, Skill for employed and productivity, SñkCY`ñkiþ`i Rb` tmev cÜvb, ñki AwaKvi cÜZövi mþhvM mñó, ñki i ñeKvþk cÜñwK ñkyv, bMi wfvÈK cÜñŠ gñjv Dbqþ, ññeÈ I ga`ñeÈ tkÿxi KgRñex tgþqþ`i ñkiþ`i Rb` ñevhZæKgñP, Lv` I RñeKvi ñbivcÈv cÜKí, b`þ Gñiqm ññWvKkb Ae tcvfvU`BñwmtqñUf, MägY AeKvñvþg Dbqþ cÜKí, Avi eib cÜBgvix tnj_ tKqvñ mñwfvñm tWvj fvix I `ññ`` `ñkiþYi Rb` cñ`ññ` ñeþgvPb dvDþÜkb m`ññvi Y|¹¹³

110 Barkat-E-Khuda, “Social safety Net Programmes in Bangladesh: A Review” in the *Bangladesh Development Journal*, Vol. XXXIV, No. 2, June 2011, p. 88
111 bdnews24.com, 4 June 2015
112 Govt. Bulletin, General Economic’s Division, Planning Commission, Government of the People’s Republic of Bangladesh, *National Social Security Strategy (NSSS) of Bangladesh*, July 2015, p. 36
113 2011-2012, 2012-2013, 2013-2014, 2014-2015 I 2015-2016 A_`eQtii evþRU, cÜ`³

8.30.3 MY`rcbvq cŁZeÚx e`ir³ i cŁekMg`Zv ubiDZKiY |

(1) AvcvZZ ej er Ab` tKvb AvBtb hv uKQB _vKk bv tKb, MY`rcbvq cŁZeÚx e`ir³ i cŁekMg`Zv ubiDZKtř Building Construction Act, 1952 (East Bengal Act II of 1953) I Z`axb cŁxZ wea-weavb Abyri Y KiřZ nte |

(2) Dc-aviv (1) G hv uKQB _vKk bv tKb, meřvavi Y Mgb Kři GBiřc we`gvb mKj MY`rcbv, GB AvBb Kvhři nevi ci, h_vkriN° I hZ`ř mře, cŁZeÚx e`ir³ t`i Avřivnb, Pj vPj I e`envi DcřhvMx KiřZ nte |¹¹⁶

[e`vL`v: GB avivq ŐMY`rcbvŐ ej řZ meřvavi Y Mgb ev Pj vPj Kři Ggb mKj mi Kvi I temi Kvi Bgvi Z ev feb, cvK,†÷kb, e`i, Umgřvj I moKřK eSřte |]

8.30.4 cŁZeÚZvi KviřY Křg`bhř bv Kiv, BZ`wi |

(1) AvcvZZ ej er Ab` tKvb AvBtb hv uKQB _vKk bv tKb, řhvM`Zv _vKv mřEřl, cŁZeÚZvi aib Abřvqx, DcřhvMx tKvb Křg`bhř nřZ tKvb cŁZeÚx e`ir³ tK ev Zvi cŁZ `elg` Kiv ev ZvřK evavMŐř Kiv hvře bv |

(2) tKvb Kg`řKvb cŁZeÚx e`ir³ i Rb` DcřhvMx uKbv GB gřg`řKvb cŁeDřmcZ nřj, D³ nelřq Rvřxq mgřř Křgřu cŁqvRbřq ubř` Rbv cŐvb Kiře Ges GZŐnelřq Rvřxq mgřř Křgřu ubř` Rbv Pevřřeřj MY` nte |¹¹⁷

8.30.5 `elg` ubiř xKiY I řvřZciY cŐvb |

(1) GB AvBtbi Ab` tKvb weavřb wřbřzi hv uKQB _vKk bv tKb, cŁZeÚx e`ir³ i AwaKvi msřvřř nelřq tKvb e`ir³ ev cŁZŐvb ev KZřj ev ms`ř tKvb cŁKvi `elg` cŐkŐ ev `elg`gj-K AvřiY KiřZ cviře bv |

(2) tKvb e`ir³ ev cŁZŐvb ev KZřj ev ms`ř tKvb cŁKvi `elg` cŐkŐ ev `elg`gj-K AvřiY Kiřj A_ ev tKvb Kvřhř Ővřv uKsev tKvb Kiv Kiv nřZ wei Z _vKevi Kvi řY A_ ev GB AvBtb Dřj mLZ tKvb AwaKvi nřZ evřřZ nevi Kvi řY tKvb cŁZeÚx e`ir³ řvřZMŐř nřj `vqx ev cŁZŐřtbi h_vh_ řvřZciY `vex Kři msikó řRj v Křgřu ubKU Avře`b Kiv hvře |

(3) Dc-aviv (2) Gi Aaxb tKvb řvřZciřY Avře`b Kiv nřj řRj v Křgřu, cŁqvRřb, ubařři Z c_xřřř, nelřqř AbyřŐvb Ges řbvř MřřY Kři, Z`KZř ubv`Ő mgqmřgvi gřa, D³ Dc-aviv Dřj mLZ `elg` `ř Kivi Rb` ev, řjřřZ, AwaKvi ev`evřřtbi Rb` msikó e`ir³ ev cŁZŐřtbi cŁZ Avř`k cŐvb Kiře |

(4) Dc-aviv (3) Gi Aaxb řRj v Křgřu KZř ubv`Ő KZ.mgqmřgvi gřa Dc-aviv (2) G Dřj mLZ `elg` `ř Kiv bv nřj ev, řjřřZ, AwaKvi ev`evřřb Kiv bv nřj řRj v Křgřu řvřZMŐř

116 cŐ, 3, c., 8795

117 cŐ, 3, c., 8796

e`w³i ýwZMŮZvi gvĪv Ges `vqx e`w³ ev cŁZŌvtbi mvg_etePbv Kti ýwZciŹYi cwigrv
wbaŹ YceR, ýwZci-Y cŌvtbi Rb` `vqx e`w³ ev cŁZŌvtbi cŁZ Avt`k cŌvb KiŹZ cviŹe|

(5) tKvb e`w³ Dc-aviv (4) Gi Aaxb tRjv KvgvU KZR.cŌĒ tKvb Avt`k Ōviv msýz ntj
D³ifc Avt`k cŌvtbi ZviiL ntZ cieZP 30 (wĪk) KvhP eŹmi gŹa` RvZxq wbeŹv KvgvU
wbKU Avvcj KiŹZ cviŹe;

ZŹe kZ³vŹK th, RvZxq wbeŹv KvgvU hv` GB gŹg³mšŌ nq th, Avvcj Kvi x hv³m¹/₂Z Kvi ŹY
D³ mgqmxgvi gŹa` Avvcj `vtqi KiŹZ cviŹi bvB, Zvntj KvgvU, `Źq wetePbvq D³ mgqmxgvi
AvZevnZ neii ci AbwaK 30 (wĪk) w`Źbi gŹa` Avvcj AvŹe`b MŹY KiŹZ cviŹe|

(6) RvZxq wbeŹv KvgvU Dc-aviv (5) Gi Aaxb Avvcj AvŹe`b cŌBi cieZx³45 (cqvZvii k)
w`Źbi gŹa`, cŌqvRŹb, wbaŹi Z c³vZŹZ welqvU i`bvbx MŹY Kti, Avvcj Kvi xi AbŹŹj
cŌqvRbvq Avt`k cŌvb KiŹe A_{ev}, Z`etePbvq MŹYŹhvM` bv ntj, Avvcj wL vvi R KiŹe|

(7) Dc-aviv (6) Gi Aaxb cŌĒ RvZxq wbeŹv KvgvU i³m³všĪPevšĪ Ges msukó mKj cŹyi
Rb` eva`Zigj-K nŹe|

(8) GB avivi Aaxb ýwZci-Y cŌvtbi Rb` Avt`kcŌB ntj, `vqx e`w³ ev cŁZŌvb msukó
Avt`k Dvij wLZ mgqmxgvi gŹa` AvŹe`bKvi xŹK ýwZciŹYi A_{cŌvb} KiŹZ eva`_vKŹe|

(9) GB AvBŹbi Aaxb cwitkvatŹvM` tKvb ýwZci-Y wbr`Ź mgŹqi gŹa` cwitkva Kiv bv ntj
Zv msukó e`w³ ev cŁZŌvtbi wbKU ntZ Public Demands Recovery Act, 1913 (Act IX
of 1913) Gi wvavb AbŹvqx eŹKqv fvg i³vR`^th c³vZŹZ Av`vq Kiv nq tmB c³vZŹZ
Av`vqŹhvM` nŹe Ges Av`vqŹšĪcŁZeÚx e`w³ŹK cŌvb Kiv nŹe|

(10) GB AvBŹbi Aaxb AvŹiwcZ ýwZciŹYi A_{Av`vtqi} mŹeavŹ_{RvZxq} wbeŹv KvgvU
msukó e`w³, KZ³ý ev cŁZŌvtbi e`vsk wnmve wdr Kivi Rb` msukó e`vskŹK AbŹj va KiŹZ
cviŹe|

(11) GB avivq wfbieŹc hv wKŌB _vKk bv tKb, tKvb e`w³ ev cŁZŌvtb Aetnj v, AMŹn`Zv ev
Ab` tKvb KvtŹP Kvi ŹY hv tKvb e`w³ cŁZevŹZvi wKvi nb, tmŹŹŹĪ cŁZ`ý ev ctivŹfvŹe
`vqx e`w³ ev cŁZŌvtbi wiaŹ³ h_vh_ ýwZci-Y Av`vtqi Rb` DchŹ Av`vj ŹZ gvqv v `vtqi
Kiv hvŹe|¹¹⁸

8.30.6 cŁZeÚx e`w³i AwaKvi mŹýv KvhPig

8.30.6.1 kbr³KiY (Detection)

- (K) mKj cŁZeÚx e`w³i cwimsL`vb I DcvĒ msMŹni wbigĒ Rvi c KvhPig cwii Pij bv Kiv;
- (L) Av`gigvii mn t`Źk cwii Pvi Z mKj i`gvi ev Rvi Źc cŁZevŹZvnm cŁZeÚx e`w³ kbr³
Kiv;
- (M) cŁZevŹZvi wKvi ntZ cviŹi Ggb wkiŹK kbr³KiŹYi e`e`v Kiv;

118 cŌ³, c., 8796

8.30.6.5 cǎekMg`Zv (Accessibility)

(K) miKwi, msweiaex I temiKwi ms`v ev cǎZóvb Ges Zvt`i KZŘ cǎÉ mjev I tmevmgþn cǎZeÚx e`w³i cǎekMg`Zv I hvZivqtZi mþhvM mþó i e`e`v Kiv;

(L) Dcwi -D³ `dv (K) Gi Aaxb ^{ib}æwY² tmev I mjevavgm Ašif² vKte, h_v:Ñ

(A) feb, hibeinb, iv`iNvU, ikýv I cǎkýY cǎZóvb, nvmcvZvj, Av`vj Z, cýj kþ÷kb, tijþ÷kb, eimUvgþvj, j ÁUvgþvj, megibe`i, mgýe`i, tþe`i, `j e`i, `þhvMkvj xb AvkþK`²; mivþKvb tm>Uvi, ms`wZK Abgþtbi `vb, cwiþlevi `vb, meþv`b I tLjvajvi `vb, `kþiq `vb, cvK²MšivMvi, MYþkšPvMvi, Ges AvÚvi cvm I I fvi eþRmn RbMþYi vbqvgZ hvZivqtZi mKj `vb, BZ`v`;

(Av) Z_` , þhvMþhvM, Z_` I þhvMþhvM cþhv², wþvKrmvþmev, e`vsvKstmev Ges e`ýZK I Riãx tmevnm mKj tmev;

(M) cǎKškj me`v cvµtg ÚcǎZeÚx e`w³i cǎekMg`Zv cǎZ`quU Ašif² i j þý` c`þýc MþY Kiv;

(N) t`kix wefþægýi cv`R` mnþR vbYþtbi j þý` c`þýc MþY Kiv; Ges

(O) Rivxq ikývµg I cv`cýK tevW²(GþvmmUe) Gi cv`cýKmgm Ges wefþæMšivMþi i eBmgm B-j vb`cúUdg`Gi gva`tg GKvU MþYþhvM` I hþ`vchý cþhv² e`envi Kþi cǎZeÚx e`w³i cǎekMg` DcþhvMxKiþYi j þý` c`þýc MþY Kiv¹²³

8.30.6.6 Z_` webgg Ges Z_` I þhvMþhvM cþhv² (Sharing Information and Information and Communication Technology)

(K) miKwi, temiKwi Ges e`w³gvvj Kivvaxb ms`v KZŘ MYgva`g I BvUviþUmn Ab`vb`fvte meþvaviþYi Rb` cþvvi Z mKj Z_` I tmev, h_v: I tge Avt` vmmewj wU, wfvwI mveUvþUj I AwvI tWmµckb, w`b wvvi, tU· U Uz`úxP, BZ`v`i hþ`vchý e`envi DcþhvMx c×vZ I cþhv² i gva`tg cǎZeÚx e`w³i cǎBi vbvgÉ c`þýc MþY Kiv Ges GZ`þý` Z_` I tmev cǎvbKvix cǎZóvbmgmþK DrmmvZ Kiv;

(L) meþvaviþYi Rb` th gþj` KþUvU `Zvi Kiv nq, cǎZevÚZvi aib Abþvqx hþ`vchý e`envi DcþhvMx B-tU· U, teBj, j vR`vcúU I AwvI mn Ab`vb` MþYþhvM` c×vZ I cþhv² i gva`tg cǎZeÚx e`w³i cǎBi j þý` c`þýc MþY Kiv;

(M) miKwi wefþæms`v KZŘ meþvaviþYi Rb` cǎÉ B-tmev cǎvtþi wefþægva`gþK cǎZeÚx e`w³i Rb` mnR cǎekvæKvi I e`envi vbwðZ Kievi Rb` c`þýc MþY Kiv;

(N) cǎZeÚxevÚe Z_` I þhvMþhvM cþhv² mvgMð Drcv`b I weZiY vbwðZKþi c`þýc MþY Kiv;

123 cǎ³, c., 8801

(O) mi Kwii -temi Kwii ms`vq KgPZ cǎZeÚx e`w³i Rb` h₃vchý mdUl q`vi Ges nWpQ`vi msthvRþbi e`e`v MhY Kiv;

(P) mi Kwii -temi Kwii tUvj wfkþb Bkvi v fvlvq msev` Ges Abþvbmgn m`uPvþi c`þyc MhY Kiv;

(Q) Z` I thvMvthvM chýþ cǎekMg` hšysk ev chýþ mgn cǎZeÚx e`w³i mqýgZvi Avl Zvq Avbevi e`e`v Kiv;

(R) cǎZeÚx e`w³i Rb` Z` I thvMvthvM chýþ m`uKZ cǎkýY cǎvþbi c`þyc MhY Kiv;

(S) cǎZeÚx e`w³i e`envþi Df`þk` `vncZ Z` I chýþ e`envi tK`mgþn, týġgZ, AMhvaKvi wfvEþZ ve`y, cvmb I M`vm msthvM cǎvþbi e`e`v Kiv; Ges

(T) mveþgwi b tKetj i e`vÚDB_&Z_v eWve`vU mwwfñ cǎvþbi týġġ cǎZeÚx e`w³i mi Kwii mnthvMZv ev mnRj f`Zv wbuðZ Kiv¹²⁴

8.30.6.7 Pj b (Mobility)

(K) mgqgZ I myf gþj` cǎZeÚx e`w³i mteþEg` v₃P cwi cšx bv ntj , Zvi B`Qv Abþvq, e`w³MZ Pj vPþj mnvqZvi wbuġE e`e`v MhY Kiv Ges Z`ġ þý` gvbm`SZ Pj b mnvqK hš; DcKiY, mnvqK chýþ Ges Pj b I thvMvthvMi týġġ gvbe mnthvMZvi j f`Zv wbuðZKþi c`þyc MhY Kiv;

(L) Pj b mnvqK hš; DcKiY, mnvqK chýþ cǎZKvix cǎZvbmgnþK cǎZeÚx e`w³i Pj þbi m`te` mKj w`K wteþbv KiþZ DrmwnZ Kiv Ges Z`ġ þý` Mtel YvKg`cwi Pj b mnvqK DcKiYw` Avg`wbi Dci cǎhvR` i éKi tiqþZi e`e`v Kiv;

(M) cǎZeÚx e`w³ Ges KgPZ mnvqK KgP`iþK cǎZeÚx e`w³i Pj þbi tKškj m`uþK` cǎkýY `vþbi c`þyc MhY Kiv; Ges

(N) cwi Pqcġ enbKvix cǎZeÚx e`w³ I Zvi GKRB mnthvMx m½xi Rb` eim, tUb, wegvb I Rj hvþb ti qvZvnti fivov wbañ Ymn enbthvM` gvjvgvj cwi entþbi msthvM mýó Ges mKj cǎKvi hvbevntþ Avmb msiýþYi wbuġE c`þyc MhY Kiv¹²⁵

8.30.6.8 mnvqK tnev I cþeñb (Habilitation and Rehabilitation)

(K) cwi evi ev mgvRwfvE`K cþeñb KgñwP MhY Kiv Ges temi Kwii Df``vMþK Drmwn cǎvb Kiv;

(L) kvixni K, AvteMxq I eyxewE`K wKvK wbuðZKþi wbañi Z c`vZþZ c`þyc MhY Kiv;

124 cǎ, 3, c., 8802
125 cǎ, 3, c., 8803

beg Aa'iq

Bmjvg, RmZmsN mb` I ersjv`tki tčŷvcŷU GKŷ chŷj vPbv

AvKvk ms`wZi GB hŷM BŷUvŷtBU I weÁvŷbi cŷvŷi dtj gvby Zvi Ávb fvŷvŷtK mgx KŷiŷtQ| AvaybK hŷM `eÁvŷbK wPšŷ-tPZbvi gŷa` wŷtq gvby mgq AwZewwZ Kiŷj I AŷbK AwggvŷmZ wŷlŷqi GLŷbv mŷzŷtKvb mgvavb wŷtZ cvŷtQ bv| wek' mfvq eŷm RmZmsŷNi mvariY cwiŷlŷ tKejgvŷ cvm Kij ŌRmZmsN cŷZeŷx Awakvi mb` 2006ŷ| RmZmsN gvbevwakvi mb` cvm nq 1948 mŷtj | RmZmsN KZŷ gvbevwakvŷi i tNvi Yvŷŷ cŷKvŷKZ nŷj mviw wŷtkŷi gvby gvbeZvŷeva wŷtq fivŷZ i iæKŷi | A_P Bmjvŷgi Awefŷŷe nŷqŷQj gvbyŷi Awakvi iyvi evZŷwŷtq| gvbyŷi gvbyŷi ávZZŷeva I GŷK Actii wŷcŷt` Avŷt` Gwŷtq AvmŷB wŷQj Bmjvŷgi cŷŷgK Ae`vi e³e`| Awakvi ewÁZ gvbyŷi cvŷk `wŷvŷbŷ wŷQj ZrKvŷxb gvbyŷi Ber`ŷzi Ask| Amvŷtqi tmev I MixeŷK mŷvŷh` KivŷK Qlqvŷei Ask wŷtŷte avh`Kiv nŷqŷQj | eZŷvŷb Ggb AŷbK ZÉj I Z` D^mŷeb Kiv nq hvi Rb` wŷtkl wŷtkl cŷj`vi I tNvi Yv Kiv nq| A_P Bmjvŷgi cŷŷgK Ae`vqB nhiZ gvŷvŷŷ (mv.) Gme bŷwZ I cŷŷv Pŷj yKŷi wŷtj b| Bmjvg ce`Avie mgvŷRi Akwŷŷ I wekŷLj v eŷU KiŷZ gvŷ 12 eQi eqŷm wŷj dŷ dŷj ev kwŷŷ msN cŷZŷv Kŷi wŷtj b|¹ gvbeZvi gnŷb `Z gnŷbex (mv.) e`w³MZ, cwi ewi K, mvgvŷRK, A`ŷwŷZK I i vR`wŷZK th mKj gZev` Pŷj yKŷi wŷtj b Zv hŷ ŷeŷ eZŷvŷb mgvŷR Pŷj yKiv nq Zvŷtj mKj mgm`vi mgvavb nŷq hŷŷe| mgvŷRi me`ŷi kwŷŷi mŷvŷm wŷivR Kiŷe| gvbyŷi gvŷS tKvb cŷKvi Amŷ' cŷZŷhŷwŷZv ŷvKŷe bv| ŷgZvi j ovBŷqi gZ cŷZŷhŷwŷZvqŷ gvbyŷi mŷgŷb AvmŷZ PŷBŷe bv| `wŷZŷcŷŷiv ŷgZv tŷwŷ Kivi tŷŷq RbMŷYi tmevŷKB cŷKZ.`wŷZj eŷj gŷb Kiŷe| gnŷb Avj wŷŷ wŷbKU Reven`wŷi cŷKŷe mKj cŷKvi A`ea I Amr PPPŷt`ŷK wŷŷRŷK wŷi Z ivŷŷe|

9.1 RmZmsN cŷZeŷx Awakvi mb` Ges Bmjvg : GKŷ Zŷbŷgŷj-K chŷj vPbv

RmZmsN cŷZeŷx Awakvi mb` 2006-G cŷZeŷxŷ i Awakvi msŷkŷ wŷvŷbŷaviv I Dc-aviv cvm Kiv nŷqŷtQ| G mŷŷŷK`we`ŷwŷi Z chŷj vPbv Kiŷj t`Lv hŷq mbŷi i wŷKQzmgm`v I mŷgvexZv iŷqŷtQ| mbŷ tKejgvŷ KZ`ŷjv wŷbqgbwZ `Zwi Kivi gŷa` mŷgvex t`ŷKŷtQ wŷŷ' Kŷfvŷŷe G mb` wek' mgvŷR ev`ŷvqŷ Kiv hŷŷe tm wŷlŷtq tKvb mŷwK w`K-wŷŷ' Rbv tŷB| Bmjvŷgi Awefŷŷe nŷqŷtQ gvbyŷi h`vŷ` ghŷv cŷŷvŷbi Dŷŷ'k` wŷtq tmLvŷb GB mb`ŷK cŷZeŷx RbŷMvŷxi Avkv-AvKiv-Lvi cŷZxK wŷtŷte cŷŷexi tŷŷ mb` eŷj AvL`v t`l qv nŷqŷtQ| `wi`Zv I cŷŷvŷbZvi dtj gvZMŷŷf`vKv Ae`vq AŷbK cŷZewŷZvi mŷŷ nq| tm mgm`v mgvavŷbi wŷlŷtq tKvb mŷwK w`K-wŷŷ' Rbv tŷB| Dbŷŷ wŷtkŷi cwiŷŷek `ŷŷbi dtj th mKj mgm`v mŷŷ nŷqŷtQ Zv mbŷ` Gwŷtq hŷl qv nŷqŷtQ| Dbŷŷ wŷtkŷi `wŷZŷkŷj Zvi wŷl qŷU tKvb fvŷŷeB Avŷj vPbvq Avbv nqŷb| thŷŷZvi bŷŷg wŷKwZ. I KŷzŷPcŷŷ`mnevŷŷmi dtj wŷkŷi v th mKj

1 gvŷj vŷv AvKei kvn Lvŷb bŷwReven`x, Bmjvŷgi Bŷwŷvŷm (L. 1g), gvŷj vŷv Ave`ŷj gZxb Rij vŷ ven`x I Ab`vŷ` (Aby), XivKv: Bŷŷev, 2003, c., 92

c0ZeUzvi mkKvi ntq _vtK tm m'utK@tKvb w` K-ubt` Rbv tbB| weevtni cfe@civl I civlx
evQvBtq th mKj bmvZgvjvi K_v ejv ntqtQ tm mKj welq,tjv metePbv Kiv ntj RbMZ
c0ZeUzvi msL`v Ktg AvmZ hv RmZmsN c0ZeUx AwaKvi mbt`i e`vL`vq tbB|

0RmZmsN c0ZeUx AwaKvi mb` 20060-G c0ZeUxt`i Rb` Bmjvtgi `w0tZ KiYiq msuk0
AtbK AwaKvi I ghP`v ueu`vgj ev mvgAm` i`qtQ| Bmjvtgi wbgg, i`vZ-b`vZ I Abkymb
0viv cFvmeZ ntq 0RmZmsN c0ZeUx AwaKvi mb`-20060 Avgt`i mvgtb GtmQ|
c0ZeUxt`i AwaKvi I ghP`v Av`vtqi Rb` c`w`extZ GwUB c0g tKvb mb`| GB mb`
Kvj mtg AvI mstkvaZ, msthvRZ, cwi ewaZ I cwi gvRZ nte| c0ZeUxt`i AwaKvi I
ghP`v wbtq Ggb AtbK welq i`qtQ, hv Bmjvtg AvtQ wKs` RmZmsN mbt` tbB| 0RmZmsN
c0ZeUx AwaKvi mb`-20060-G th mKj aviv c0ZeUxt`i AwaKvi I ghP`vi mvt` RwoZ
tm,tjv msivBfivte Ztj aiv nj| cvkvcwk Bmjvtgi `w0tZ c0ZeUxt`i Rb` th mKj
AwaKvi I ghP`v t`lqv ntqtQ tm,tjv Ztj ati chfj vPbv Kiv nte th tKvbi M0YthvM`Zv
metPtq tek nek! mf`Zvi GB chfj GtmI | 0RmZmsN c0ZeUx AwaKvi mb` 20060-Gi
avimgr Bmjvtgi Avtj vtK chfj vPbv Dc`vcb Kiv nj :

9.1.1 aviv-5 : mgZv I `elg`nbZv

0RmZmsN c0ZeUx AwaKvi mb` 20060-Gi aviv-5 G Avtbi `w0tZ I Aaxb mKj
c0ZeUx e`w3i mgvb AwaKvii ejv ntqtQ Ges tKvb cKvi `elg` Qvov c0Z`tKB mgvb
AvBbx mivjv I mveav tFvM Kiv AwaKvix nl qvi wel`q ejv ntqtQ|

Bmjvtg mKj gvbytk mwi tmiv Rxe tNvl Yv Kti mKj tK mgvb AwaKvi tFvM Kivi K_v ejv
ntqtQ| Avj -KzAvtbi AvqtZ GtmQ, 0tn gvby! Avng tZvgv`i tK mw0 Kti wQ GK cjad I
GK brix ntZ, cti tZvgv`i tK wef3 Kti wQ wewfbvRvZ I tMvT, hvZ tZvgiv GtK Acti i
mvt` cwi wPZ ntZ cvi | tZvgv`i gfa` Avj w0 w0KU tmB e`w3B AwaK ghP`vm`ubeth
tZvgv`i gfa` AwaK gfvKx| w0qB Avj w0 mKj wKQzRvbb, mg`I Lei ivtLb|0 Avj -
KzAvtbi Ab`T GtmQ, 0tZvgiv Avj w0 Ber`Z Kite I tKvb wKQzK Zu kixK Kite bv;
Ges wCZiv-gvZiv, AvZwq-`Rb, BqvZig, AfveM0I, w0KU-c0Ztekx, `i-c0Ztekx, m1x-mv_x,
gvvdi I tZvgv`i AwaKvi fZ `vm-`vmx`i c0Z m0`envi Kite| w0qB Avj w0 c0`
Ktib bv `w0K, AnsKvixK|0 Avj -KzAvtbi AvI Biv` ntqtQ, 0ggbiv ci`ui fivB

2 يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنَّا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ مِنْ نَفْسٍ وَاحِدَةٍ وَجَعَلْنَاكُمْ شُعُوبًا وَقَبَائِلَ لِتَعَارَفُوا إِنَّ أَكْرَمَكُمْ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ أَتَقْوَاهُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ
عَلِيمٌ خَبِيرٌ Avj -KzAvb, 49 : 13

3 وَاعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ وَلَا تُشْرِكُوا بِهِ شَيْئًا وَيَرْزُقِ الَّذِينَ إِحْسَانًا وَيَرْزُقِ الَّذِينَ إِحْسَانًا وَيَرْزُقِ الَّذِينَ إِحْسَانًا وَيَرْزُقِ الَّذِينَ إِحْسَانًا
وَالْجَارَ الْأَجْنبَ وَالصَّاحِبَ بِالْجَنْبِ وَالنَّسْرَةَ وَالنَّسْرَةَ وَالنَّسْرَةَ وَالنَّسْرَةَ وَالنَّسْرَةَ وَالنَّسْرَةَ وَالنَّسْرَةَ وَالنَّسْرَةَ وَالنَّسْرَةَ
Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 36

fivB|0⁴ GK nr`xtm i vmj- (mv.) Biv` Kti tQb, 0tZivgt`i tKD ZZjY g0gb ntZ cvi te
bv, hZjY bv tm ubtRi Rb` hv fij gtb Kti, Zvi Aci fivBtqi Rb`I Zv fivj gtb Kti |0⁵
gvb#i gta` mgZv ubw0ZKiY I `elg`nxb mgvR MVtbi welta eZ0vb MtelYvi 0Bmjvtg
c0ZeUxt`i AwaKvi 0 Aa'vtqi 0mgvbwAwaKvi 0 Abt'Q#` I 0Bmjvtg c0ZeUxt`i ghP v0
Aa'vtqi 0`elg` bv Kiv0 Abt'Q#` we`lwi Z weeiY itqtQ|

9.1.2 aviv-6 : c0ZeUx bivix

0RmZmsN c0ZeUx AwaKvi mb` 20060 Gi aviv-6-G c0ZeUx bivix I Kb`wki i e0glyx
`elgt`i wkKvi Ges GB tcl'ytZ Zviv hutZ mKj gubewAwaKvi I tgsij K `faxbZv mgvb I cY⁰
DctfvM Kitz cvi ti tmB j ty` c0qvRbxq e`e`v M0Y Kivi K_v ejv ntqtQ|

Bmjvg GKIU cwi cY⁰Rieb e`e`v wntmte gnvb ivel'j Avj wgb bivixK h_vh_ ghP vi Avmtb
Avmxb Kti tQb| bivixK GKw`tK gvtqi ghP vq mKj AwaKvi c0vb Kti tQ Aci w`tK Kb`v
wntmte cwiev ti h_vh_ AwaKvi tfvM Kitz cvi ti tm e`vcv ti ubt`Rbv GtmQ Avj -KzAvb I
nr`xtm| G welta gnvb Avj m&Avj -KzAvtb etj b, 0Avi wnbvi wBKUeZPnBI bv, GUv Akaj
I wK0.AvPiY|0⁶ bivixi c0Z h_vh_ m0yb c0k0 Kivi welta Avj -KzAvtb Ab`I ejv
ntqtQ, 0g0gbw`M#K ej, Zviv thb Zvt`i `w0tK mshZ Kti Ges Zvt`i j 34v`vbi wndvRZ
Kti; GUvB Zvt`i Rb` D0g| Zviv hv Kti w00q Avj m&tm welta mg`K AewZ|0⁷ i vmj-jw&
(mv.) etj b, 0tZivgt`i m0bt`i gta` tqtqvB D0g|0⁸

Bmjvg c0ZeUx bivix`i Rb` `u0 ubt`Rbv w`tqtQ hv mswyBvKv ti Ztj aiv nj | bivix`i
AwaKvi I ghP v iyvi c0k0we`lwi Z eY0v itqtQ A`I Awrfm`tfP 0Bmjvtg c0ZeUxt`i
AwaKvi 0 I 0Bmjvtg c0ZeUxt`i ghP v0 Aa'vtq Avj v`v Avj v`vfite bivix`i ghP vi welta
we`lwi Z Avtj vPbv Kiv ntqtQ|

9.1.3 aviv-7 : c0ZeUx wki

0RmZmsN c0ZeUx AwaKvi mb` 20060 Gi aviv-7-Gi wewfb0eDc-avivq c0ZeUx wki
m0utK`ejv ntqtQ, Zviv Ab`wb` wki t`i gZB mgvbfvte mKj gubewAwaKvi I tgsij K `faxbZv
DctfvM Kitz cvi ti Ges Zv ubw0Z Kivi Rb` kixK iv0⁹mKj c0qvRbxq e`e`v M0Y Kite|
c0ZeUx wki t`i Rb` mKj Kvhpvtg wki i mvgwM0K Kj `vYtK mewAK _iaZ; w`tZ nte| kixK

4 إِنَّمَا الْمُؤْمِنُونَ إِخْوَةٌ Avj -KzAvb, 49 : 10
5 عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ وَعَنْ حُسَيْنِ الْمُعَلَّمِ قَالَ خَلَقْنَا نَادَةً عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ لَا يُؤْمِنُ أَحَدُكُمْ حَتَّىٰ يُحِبَّ لِأَخِيهِ مَا يُحِبُّ لِنَفْسِهِ
Bgvg elvix (i.), mnxn elvix, Kvqti v: `viaBe#b nvhg, 2010, nr`xm bs-13, c., 11
6 وَلَا تَقْرَبُوا الزَّيْنَىٰ إِنَّهُ كَانَ فَاحِشَةً وَسَاءَ سَبِيلًا Avj -KzAvb, 17 : 32
7 قُلْ لِّلْمُؤْمِنِيْنَ مِمَّنْ أَبْصَرَهُمْ وَوَحَّفَهُمْ وَوَجَّعَهُمْ ذٰلِكَ اَرْكَىٰ لَهُمْ اِنَّ اللّٰهَ خَبِيْرٌۢ بِمَا يَصْنَعُوْنَ Avj -KzAvb,
24 : 30
8 خَيْرٌ أَوْلَادِكُمُ الْبَنَاتُ Avj LvE'ev, Avj Avh j, dmv`R Rgvb I qv Avnij nx Aa'iq, L. 1g, c.,175

ivó^amKj cĀZeÜx ĩki i` ĩq ĩ`_mswkw mKj wel tġ ĩ`axbfvte gZ cĀKvĳki AwaKvi wbuĀZ Kite|

Bmjvgce⁹mgvĳR ĩki ĳ` iĳK wbfĳZb Kiv nZ| tKvb tKvb tĳĳĳ ĩki ĳ` iĳK RxešĳKei t` lqv nZ| mĳ` I ĩ`rfweK ĩki mšĳbĳ` i tĳĳĳĳ GB A ĩ`rfweK wbfĳZb Kiv nĳZv| tmĳĳĳĳ AÜ, tLwv, tevev, cĳyl th tKvb aiĳbi cĀZeÜxĳ` i mĳ`_ Avi l wbgĳ AvPiY Kiv nĳZv| Bmjvtġi AvMġĳbi cĳi ĩki ĳ` iĳK weĳkl fĳte , iazĳ; t` lqv nĳZv| ĩki ĳ` iĳK wbuvcĳ` ewPĳq ivLvi Rb` Bmjvtġi AmsL` wĳ` Rbv GĳmĳQ| nĳ`xm kixĳd GĳmĳQ, ŌtZvgiv cĀZĳKB t`Lvi bvkiv, Avi G t`Lvi bvi e`vcĳi cĀZĳKB Reveĳ ĳn KiĳZ nĳe|⁹ ĩki mšĳbĳK weĳkl , iazĳ; t` lqvi Rb` Avj -KžAvb Zĳ` i m`úĳK¹⁰ejv nĳqĳQ, Ōa%kĳ¹¹ mšĳb-mšĳZ cw_@ Rxeĳbi tkvfv; Ges ĩ`vqx mrKg¹²qZvgvi cĀZcvj ĳKi wbuKU cĳ`vi cĀBi Rb` tkĳ Ges KwLZ ĳn mĳtel DrKó.l.Ō¹⁰ Aci GK AvqĳZ Avj mĳetĳ b, Ōm`ú` I ĩki iv GB wekRxeĳbi fĳY|¹¹ G wel tġ i vmj-jym& (mv.) Avi l etĳĳQb, Ōmĳi iv teĳnkĳZi cĀRvcwZ|¹² ĩki-mšĳbiv hvĳZ Amnvq I `ĳĳ Ae`vq bv _vĳK tm e`vcĳi wĳ` Rbv w`ĳq i vmj-jym& (mv.) etĳĳQb, tZvgiv `ieZ¹³ AvZĳq t`L, hvĳZ Kĳi tZvgĳ` i eskai `ĳĳ nĳq bv cĳo|¹³ i vmj-jym& (mv.) Avĳiv Bikv` Kĳib, Ōhvĳ` i fiY-tcvĳĳi `vĳqZ; Kvi l Dci b`v`ĳ_vĳK, tm hv` Zv h_vh_fĳte cĳj b bv Kĳi Zĳ` i aĳsm Kĳi, Zvntĳ GĳZB Zvi eo , bvn nĳe|¹⁴

ĩki ĳ` i t`Lvi bvi l Zĳ` i hĳZĳe wel tġ Mĳel Yvi ŌBmjvtġ cĀZeÜxĳ` i AwaKvi Ō l ŌBmjvtġ cĀZeÜxĳ` i gh¹⁴ vŌ Aa`vtqi weĳfbwAbĳĳQĳ` we`hvi Z weei Y i ĳqĳQ|

9.1.4 aviv-8 : mĳPZbZv ewx

ŌRmZmsN cĀZeÜx AwaKvi mb` 2006Ō Gi aviv-8-Gi weĳfbwDc-avi vq ejv nĳqĳQ, cwi evi chĳq t`ĳK i iazKĳi mgvĳRi me¹⁴ mĳPZbZv ewx i gva`ĳg cĀZeÜx e`w³ĳ` i gh¹⁴ v l AwaKvi mĳvĳZ nĳe| cĀZeÜx e`w³ĳ` i m`úĳK¹⁰Zĳ` i Rxeĳbi mKj tĳĳĳ wj ½ l eqm-wfweK mKj aiĳbi mbvZbx a`vb-avi Yv, Kzs`vi l ĳmZKi PPĳ Aemvĳb mĳPó nĳe| cĀZeÜx e`w³ĳ` i cĀZ BwZevPK `w¹⁴ fĳw/2 l mĳgmRK mĳPZbZv e`vcK fĳte ewx cvq tm wel tġ KvR KiĳZ nĳe|

9 Bgvg `vD` (i.), mĳvĳb Ave`vD`, L. 3q, ĩKZveĳy ĩLiviRx l qvj BgviwZ l qvj dĳC, eveygv Bqvj hvĳjy Bgvgv wgb nĳw¹⁰ i i wq¹⁴v, nĳ`xm bs-2928, Kvqĳiv: `viġ nĳ`xm, 2010, c., 1280

10 المال وَالذُّونَ زِيَّةٌ بِحَيَاةِ الثُّنْيَا وَالْأَقْيَابَاتِ الصَّالِحَاتِ خَيْرٌ عِنْدَ رَبِّكَ ثَوَابًا وَخَيْرٌ أَمَلًا Avj -KžAvb, 18 : 46

11 المال وَالذُّونَ زِينَةُ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا Avj -KžAvb, 18 : 46

12 صِغَارُهُمْ دَعَامِصُ الْجَنَّةِ Bgvg gĳmĳ g (i.), mĳxn gĳmĳ g, w`j : Kvi Lvbvtġ wZRviĳZ KZĳ, 1930 Lĳ. c., 330

13 اغتربوا ولا اغتربوا g l j vbv dĳi ` Dĳi v b gĳmE` (m`úv.), Bmjvtġ ĩki cwi Ph¹⁴, XivKv: Bdvev, 1987, c., 67

14 أَنْ يُضَيِّعَ مَنْ يَمُوتُ كَفَى بِالْمَرْءِ إِثْمًا Bgvg `vD` (i.), mĳvbyAve`vD`, L. 2q, ĩKZveĳy hvKvZ, eveyvd wĳvZi i nĳw, nĳ`xm bs 1692, Kvqĳiv: `viġ nĳ`xm, 2010, c., 733

m#PZbZv e#xi gva'tg c#ZeUxt`i gta` th tKvb cKvti i Kms`vi `i-Kiv m#e| Bmjvtgi Awef#ei c#e#gvt#i i gta` tKvb cKvi m#PZbZv uQj bvl Bmjvtgi AvMgtbi dtj mKj g#j gvb GKZve# n#g emevm Kivi GKUv #b# Rbv cvq Gi dtj th tKvb #elq m#PZbvt# mevi gvtS Qwotq c#o| gvbeZvi `Z ivmj- (mv.) etj b, mspuvgK, c`vPr #Ksev i`b` tKvb K#yY tbB|¹⁵ tKvb ai#bi Kms`vi #Ksev c#v`c`Zvq #bg#ebv t`K Avj #n I ivm#j i t`Lv#bv c#_ Pj#Z n#e| Bmjvtgi gg#vYx mKtji gvtS Qwotq t`I qvi K_v ejv n#gqQ| c#vi Ki GKU AvqvZ n#j I G #elq K#Av#bi #b# Rbv #`Z n#e|¹⁶

m#PZbZv e#xi dtj gvt#i i Kj`vY mva#bi #eltq A# M#elYvi #Bmjvtg c#ZeUxt`i AvAKvi # I #Bmjvtg c#ZeUxt`i gh# v# Aa'vtqi #wefb#Ab#yQ#` #e`#vi Z #eeiY i#gqQ|

9.1.5 aviv-9 : m#h#M c#B I e`en#i i AvAKvi

#RmZmsN c#ZeUx AvAKvi mb` 2006# Gi aviv-9 Gi wefb#Dc-avivq ejv n#gqQ, c#ZeUx e`#MY#K `#xbfv#e tetP_vK#Z I R#etbi c#ZuU t#y#I cY#AskM#Y mg_#Kti Z#Z kixK iv#⁹, c#ZeUx e`#M#Yi Rb` t#S# cwi#ek, h#bevnb Ges Z_` I thv#h#M c#h#mn Rbmvari#Yi Rb` bMi I M#gY Df# G#vKvq c#B Ab`vb` me m#eav I t#evm#g#n Ab`vb`# i gZ mgm#h#M c#B I e`en#i i h_vh_ e`#v M#Y Ki#e| G mKj e`#vi gta` m#h#M c#B I e`en#i i c#_ evav I c#ZeUKZvmg#-#P#yZ I `i-Kivi #eltq KvR Ki#e|

gvb#i i AvAKvi Av`vtq Bmjvtg A#bK #b# Rbv i#gqQ thLv#b c#ZeUxi h_vh_ m#h#M I Zv#` i c#B AvAKvti i mvg`Zv #dwi#q Avbvi K_v ejv n#gqQ| nv`#m ki#td G#m#Q, #th e`# e`#xb g#j gvt#K e`#a cwi avb Kiv#jv, Avj #n#Zv#K Rvb#Z me# (tikgx) tcvkiv cwi avb Kiv#eb, th g#j gvb Zvi g#j gvb fv#tqi #yav #be#Ei Rb` Lv` c#vb Kiv#jv, Avj #n#Zv#K Rvb#Z# dj f#yY Kiv#eb| th g#j gvb tKvb #ccv#Z#g#j gvt#K cvb Kiv#jv Avj #n#Rvb#Z Zv#K #mj#g#ni KZ.m#y#Z kieZ cvb Kiv#eb|¹⁷ gvb#i i gta` m#h#M#i mgZv #b#Z Kivi Rb` ivmj-#n#&(mv.) AvI etj #Qb, #c#Z`K gvby ci`#i #Pi#xi `#Zi b`vq mgvb|#¹⁸ Bmjvtgi G mKj #b# Rbvi gta` #`q c#Z`K gvby#K #Kfv#e mgvb m#h#M I Zvi c#` AvAKvi #b#Z Kiv n#e tm #eltq tLq#j iv#L|

15 Bgvg عَن أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حِينَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ -صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- « لَا عَنَوى وَلَا صَفَرَ وَلَا هَامَةَ »
g#j g (i.), m#n g#j g, eveyj v#Av`I qv I jv #ZqvivZv I jv Qvdriv I jv nvgv, nv`#m bs-2220, Kvq#iv: `vi#j nv`#x, 2010, c., 647

16 Avj -K#Avb, 3 : 104, 3 : 110, 9 : 122, 28 : 35

17 عن أبي سعيد عن النبي -صلى الله عليه وسلم- قال « أيما مسلم كسا مسلما ثوبا على عرى كساه الله من خضر الجنة وأيما مسلم أطمع مسلما على جوع أطمعه الله من ثمار الجنة وأيما مسلم سقى مسلما على ظمأ سقاه الله من الجنة »
Bgvg Ave`#vD` (i.), m#v#b Ave`#vD`, L. 2q, #KZive#y h#KivZ, eveydx dir`#j m#vK#j gvAv, nv`#m bs-1682, Kvq#iv: `vi#j nv`#m, 2010, c., 729

18 Av`-iRv Av`- Ave`-iRv عَن أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ ، قَالَ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ : " النَّاسُ سَوَاءٌ كَأَسْنَانِ الشَّيْطَانِ
`#qj vgx Avj -nvg`vbx, `#qj vgx, (`ei#Z: `vi#j KZ#e#j -Avj #vgqv, L. 4_©1986) c., 301

G mel tq AÎ Mtel Yvi ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙxt` i AwaKvi Ó Aa'vtqi Rxeþbi wbi vcËv, mæf gi wbi vcËv AbÿQf` I ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙxt` i ghP vÓ Aa'vtqi wbi hPZb bv Kiv AbÿQf` we`wi Z weei Y i tqfQ|

9.1.7 aviv-11 : SjkCYe gubieK Riawi Ae`v

ÒRmZmsN cÙZeÙx AwaKvi mb` 2006Ó Gi aviv-11 Gi wef bæDc-avivq ejv ntqfQ, AvšRmZK gubieK AvBb I AvšRmZK gubieK AvBbmn mKj AvšRmZK AvBþbi cÙZ `vqexZv Abÿvti kixK ivómk`msNvZ, gubieK Riawi Ae`v I cÙKuzK` hP Mi NUbimn mKj SjkCYe Ae`vq cÙZeÙx e`w³f` i mijyv I wbi vcËv wbi wÓZ Kivi Rb` cÙqvRbxq mKj e`e`v MhY Kite|

gubj i cÙqvRbxq mel qfK , iæZCYePbv Kti gubj i tmevq wbtRf` i þK wbtqvRZ KivþK eZ etj tNvI Yv KtiþQ| gube tmev, gube tcdj I gubieKZv ARB gubj i Bmjvg wbt`KZ , Y| nv`xtm ejv ntqfQ, ÒAvj wnhLb tKvb RmZi Kj`vY Kvgbv Ktib; ZLb Zv` i gta` tKvgj Zv` eikó` XkKtq t`b|O²³ Avmqkv (i.v.) t`þK eivYZ| wZwb etj b th, i vmj-jw&(mv.) Avi I etj þQb, ÒtKvb wKQzZ tKvgj Zv thvM ntj Zv tmS` hPwDZ nq| Avevi tKvb wKQznþZ tKvgj Zv Dþv tMþj Zv` wZ I Îawhþ nq|O²⁴ Avj wnh gubv wmdvZmgþi Ab`Zg ntj v`qv I tKvgj Zv| i vmj-jw&(mv.) etj b, Òwbi wÓZ fiteB giwgmsZ I gubv Avj wnh`qv y wZwb`qv y e`w³fK cO` Ktib|O²⁵ nv`xtm GtmtQ, Bgvg wZiwghx (i.), Bgvg Avev vD` (i.) I Bgvg Avng` (i.) bex Kixg (mv.) t`þK eYBv Ktib th, wZwb etj þQb, ÒAþ`i cÙZ`qv cÙkßKviþK ingvb Avj wnhZv Avj v`qv cÙkß Ktib| tZvgiv cU extZ emevmKviþ` i cÙZ`qvkvj nI, Zvntj AvKvþki gvwj K Avj wnh tZvgv` i cÙZ`qvkvj nteb|O²⁶

bv|Ó (Avj -KzÓAvb, 2 : 195)

23 Bgvg Avntj` Beb nv`f (i.), Avj & gubv, L. 17, nv`xm bs-24308, Kvqfiv: `viþj nv`xm, 1995, c., 328

24 عَنْ عَائِشَةَ زَوْجِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- عَنْ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- قَالَ «إِنَّ الرَّقَّ لَا يَكُونُ فِي إِلاَّ شَانَهُ (البر)» eveydvRij i w dWk, nv`xm bs-2594, Kvqfiv: `viæBeþb nihg, 2010, c., 742

25 Bgvg gwj K Beb Avbim, ggvËv, Kvqfiv: 1370m: 1951Lk., wKZvejv BmZvhw (الاستينان), nv`xm bs- 38

G mæúþK`nv`xm kixd Avi I GtmtQ, 1. ÒAvj wnh`qs tKvgj | wZwb`qv I tKvgj Zv cO` Ktib|Ó (ان الله) Bgvg gwj g (i.), mnxn gwj g, wKZvejv&mvj vg (السلام), evey bvb Avb BevZ`vC Avnvj j wKZve, nv`xm bs-2165, Kvqfiv: `viæBeþb nihg, 2010, c., 634

2. ÒAvj wnh mKj e`vcti tKvgj Zv cO` Ktib|Ó (ان الله يُحبُّ الرفق في الامر كله) Bgvg gwj g, wKZvejv&mvj vg (السلام), nv`xm bs- 10|)

3. i vmj-jw&(mv.) Avi I etj þQb, Òtn Avj wnh th Avgi DæZi cÙZ`qv cÙkß Kti; Zvi cÙZ Avvwb`qv cÙkß Kiab|Ó (Bgvg Avng` Beb nv`f, Avj -gubv, L. 4, c., 62, 93, 257, 258, 260|)

26 عَنْ عَبْدِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْعَاصِ. يَبْلُغُ بِهِ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ الرَّاحِمُونَ يَرْحَمُهُمُ الرَّحْمَنُ ارْحَمُوا 26 Bgvg Avng` (i.), gubv` Avng`, L. 6Ó, nv`xm bs-6494, Kvqfiv: `viþj

gvbly i Kj`vYvt`_cgvbweK Ri`ax melqtK , iaZj t`l qvi melq eZgvb MtelYvi ÒBmjvtg
cÙZeÙt`i AwaKvi Ó Aa'vtqi weifbæ Abj'Q` I ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙt`i ghP vÓ Aa'vtqi
Avtj vPbvq we`hvi Z weei Y i tqtQ|

9.1.8 aviv-12 : mgvb AvBbx `KwZ.

ÒRmZmsN cÙZeÙx AwaKvi mb` 2006Ó Gi aviv-12 Gi weifbæDc-avivq ejv ntqtQ, kixK
ivo`pZvi mvt_ clye^{es} Kti th, cÙZeÙx e`w³t`i meP B e`w³ intmte mgvb AvBbx `KwZ.
cvi qvi AwaKvi itqtQ| cÙZeÙx e`w³MY Rxeþbi mKj tyt` Ab`vb` t`i mgvb AvBbx KZZ;
tfiM Kiteb| AvBbx KZZ; cÙqvMi Rb` cÙqvRbxq mnvqZv tctZ kixK ivo` cÙZeÙx
e`w³MtYi Rb` h_vh_ e`e`v MhY Kite| kixK ivo` AvšRwZK gvbewaKvi AvBb Abjvqx
wbhZb cÙZtivaKti AvBbx KZZ; cÙqvMi mvt_ m`úwKZ h_v_©I KvhRi iyvKeP cÙqb
Ges cÙqvM hveZxq KvhRig MhY wbuðZ Kite| Giç iyvKeP AvBbx KZZ; cÙqvMi tyt`
MpxZ e`e`w` e`w³i AwaKvi, B`Qv I cQt`i tyt` thb ci`úí `t`_e`teivax bv nq Ges
AhwPZ cÙvegy`_vtK Zv wbuðZ Kite| GB iyvKeP thb e`w³i wbu` A e`v I cÙqvRb
Abjvqx `Zwi nq, b`bZg m`e mgtqi gta` ch`y nq Ges Zv thb GKU m`hviM, `vaxb I
wbiçy KZZ`y A`ev wePvi wefvMxq ms`v KZK wbuqgZ wbiwvZ nq Zv wbuðZ Kite| th
mKj e`e`w` e`w³i `t`_©I AwaKvi tK cÙveZ Kti Zvi gvIv I cÙqvRb Abjvqx thb GB
iyvKeP, tjv `Zwi nq|

gvbly gvIB mKtj AvBtbi wbuKU mgvb Ges Bmjvtg Gi weKí tKvb Ae`vb tbB| nv`xtm
GtmtQ, Òtn tjvtKiv, wbtm` `tn tZvgt`i ceZwv GRb` aYsm ntqtQ th, Zvt`i gvS tKvb
m`sbx e`w³ hvi Pji KiZ Zvntj Zvi Dci Zviv kw`li weavb KvhRi KiZ bv| wKš`hvi tKvb
`gP e`w³ Pwi KiZ ZLb Zviv Zvi Dci kw`li weavb KvhRi KiZ| Avng Avj w` Kmg Kti
ejwQ; hvi ggv`st`i tqtq dvtZgvI Pwi Kti Zvntj Avng ggv`st` Aek`B Zvi nvZ tKtU
t`e|²⁷

mej`-`gP, mnvq-Amnvq mKtjB AvBtbi KvQ mgvb melq eygvb MtelYvi ÒBmjvtg
cÙZeÙt`i AwaKvi Ó Aa'vtq b`vq wePvi cvi qv, mgvbwaKvi, b`vh` cvwi kùgK cvi qv, Òweevn,
cvi evi Mvb I cvwi ewiK Rxeþb mgZvÓ I ÒDEiwaKvi jvtfi AwaKvi Ó Abj'Qt` Ges
ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙt`i ghP vÓ Aa'vtqi Ò`elg` bv Ki vÓ Abj'Qt` we`hvi Z weei Y i tqtQ|

nv`xm, 1995, c., 46; Bgvg Avev`vD` (i.), mbyb Avev`vD`, L. 4_© wKZvej Av`ve, nv`xm bs-4941,
Kvqtiv: `vi aj nv`xm, 2010, c., 2104
27 إِنَّمَا أَهْلَكَ الَّذِينَ قَبْلَكُمْ أَنَّهُمْ كَانُوا إِذَا سَرَقَ فِيهِمُ الشَّرِيفُ تَوَكَّهُوا وَإِذَا سَرَقَ فِيهِمُ الضَّعِيفُ أَقَامُوا عَلَيْهِ الْحَدَّ وَإِيَّاهُ
gvg elvix (i.), mnxm elvix, wKZvej Avv`v` wj Avv`v`vB, eve-
54, nv`xm bs-3475, Kvqtiv: `vi æBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 423

9.1.9 aviv-13 : mjePvi cÜBi AwaKvi

ÒRmZmsN cÜZeÜx AwaKvi mb` 20060 Gi aviv-13 Gi weifbæDc-avivq ejv nqtq0, kixK ivó^acÜZeÜx e`w³MtYi Rb` cxwZMZ I eqm-DcthvMx mjeavmn miv`cÜvb, Z`šI cÜwgK chfQ t_#K i iæKti mKj AvBbx KvhEÜvj#Z Zv`i KvhRi cÜ`y I c#ivY AskMhY Ges Ab`vb`i gZ mgZvi wfiE#Z KvhRi fite mjePvi cÜBi AwaKvi iwüÖZ Ki#Z KvhRi e`e`v MhY Kite| cÜZeÜx e`w³MtYi Rb` KvhRi fite mjePvi cÜBi AwaKvi iwüÖZ Ki#Z kixK ivó^acyj k I Kviiv KZËymn wePvi wefivM KgPZt`i Rb` Dchÿ cÜkytYi e`e`v MhY Kite|

gvby gv#B thgb mKj #K mgvb AvBbx `KwZ. t`I qv nqtq0 tZgub b`vq wePvi I b`vh`Zv cÜB#Z tKvibc`elg` bv Kivi wbt`Rbv w`tq Avj-K#Av#B Bikv` nqtq0, ðtn gÜgbMY! Avj un# D#i#k` b`vq miv`v`vb tZvgiv AwePj _vKte; tKvb m#u`vtqi cÜZ we#0I tZvgv`i#K thb KLbI mjePvi eR#b cÜi wPZ bv Kti, mjePvi Kite, GÜv ZvKI qvi wBKUZI Ges Avj un#K fq Kite, tZvgiv hv Ki wüÖqB Avj un#Zvi mg`K Lei iv#Lb|0²⁸ G wel#q Avi I Bikv` n#`Q, ðwüÖqB Avj un#tZvgv`i#K wbt`R w`t`Qb AvgvbZ Zvi nK`vi#K cÜ`cP Ki#Z| tZvgiv hLb gv#j i g#`a` wePvi Kvh#cwi Pvj bv Kite ZLb b`vqci vqYZvi miv`_ wePvi Kite| Avj un#tZvgv`i#K th Dct`k t`b Zv KZ DrKó!. Avj un#me#kÜZv, me#bv|0²⁹

`elg`nxb wePvi wel#q A# M#el Yvi ðBmjvtg cÜZeÜx`i AwaKvi0 Aa`vtqi b`vq wePvi cvl qv, mgvbwaKvi, b`vh` cwi kÜgK cvl qv, weevn I cwi ewi K Rxe#b mgZv I DEiwaKvi jv#fi AwaKvi Ab#yQ#` Ges ðBmjvtg cÜZeÜx`i ghP v0 Aa`vtqi `elg` bv Kiv I Ab`vb` Ab#yQ#` we`hvi Z weei Y i#tq0|

9.1.10 aviv-14 : e`w³i `raxZv I wbivcE`v

ÒRmZmsN cÜZeÜx AwaKvi mb` 20060 Gi aviv-14 Gi weifbæDc-avivq ejv nqtq0, kixK ivó^awüÖZ Kite th, Ab`vb`i miv`_ mgZvi wfiE#Z cÜZeÜx e`w³MY thb Zv`i `raxZv I wbivcE`vi AwaKvi DctfivM Kti, teAvBibfite ev Rei`w`li gva`tg thb Zviv `raxZv AwaKvi t_#K ew#Z bv nb| `raxZv Le#tj Zv Aek`B AvBb Ab#jgw` Z cxwZ#Z n#Z n#e| cÜZeuÜZv tKvbµtgB `raxZv LteP Kvi Y nte bv| tKvb cÜµvq hv` cÜZeÜx e`w³MtYi `raxZv Le#nq, Zvntj Zviv thb Ab`vb`i gZB mgvb fite AvšR#ZK gvbwawaKvi AvB#bi AwaKvi fivM Kti Ges Zv`i Pwv`vi cÜZ mste`bkij n#q GB mb#i j`y` I bwZgvjv Ab#yvx thb mKj e`e`v MhY Kiv nq|

e`w³i wPšI-tPZbv I weKv#ki Dchÿ `vqZ; Bmjvgx mgvR e`e`vq i#tq0| e`w³ wbivcE`v#K , iæj w`tq i wnj-jv#& (mv.) etj #Qb, ðgÜgb tZv tm e`w³ hvi Kej t_#K gv#j i Rxeb I

28 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُونُوا قَوَّامِينَ لِلَّهِ عَلَىٰ أَيْدِيكُمْ وَلَا يَتَّخِذْ لَكُمْ إِسْرَافًا وَلَا يَتَّخِذْ لَكُمْ عِوَابًا ۗ قَوْمٌ عَلَىٰ أَلَّا تَعْلَمُوا ۗ أَعْلَمُوا هُوَ أَقْرَبُ
إِلَى اللَّهِ خَيْرٌ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ Avj -K#Avb, 5 : 8
29 إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَأْتِي مُؤْتِرًا قَوْمًا بِآيَاتِهِ فَهُمْ لَا يَهْتَدُونَ وَإِنَّا نَحْنُ مُعْتَدِلُونَ ۗ وَإِنَّا نَحْنُ مُعْتَدِلُونَ ۗ وَإِنَّا نَحْنُ مُعْتَدِلُونَ ۗ وَإِنَّا نَحْنُ مُعْتَدِلُونَ ۗ وَإِنَّا نَحْنُ مُعْتَدِلُونَ ۗ
إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ سَمِيعًا بَصِيرًا Avj -K#Avb, 4 : 58

mæu` mbivcËv jvf Kti|0³⁰ Gfvte AmsL` bmxZ evtk`i gva'tg gvb'tj/i e'w³ `raxbZv I mbivcËv mbwDZ Kiv ntqtQ|

e'w³ i `raxbZv I mbivcËvi wltq AÎ MtelYvi ÒBmjvtg cãZeÛt`i AwaKvi Ó Aa'vtqi Òmæfgi mbivcËv Ó I Òe'w³ `raxbZv I gZ cKvk Kivi AwaKvi Ó Ab'tjQ` Ges ÒBmjvtg cãZeÛt`i gh⁹vÓ Aa'vtqi Òe'w³ `raxbZv I tMvcbxqZv msjy'YÓ, Òmb>v I wZi`vi bv KivÓ, I ÒAmr m½ t`tk waiZ ivLvÓ bvgK wewfbæAb'tjQ`i wewfbæAv'tj vPbvq wew'wi Z weeiY i'tqtQ|

9.1.11 aviv-15 : wbh#Zb ev wbojZv, AgvbwKZv ev gh⁹ vnvbKi AvPiY ev kw'Í t`tk gvy⁹

ÒRmZmsN cãZeÛx AwaKvi mb` 2006Ó Gi aviv-15 Gi wewfbæDc-avivq ejv ntqtQ, tKvb e'w³tkB wbojZv, AgvbwKZv ev gh⁹ vnvbKi AvPiY, wPwKrmv A_ev kw'Í cÓvb Kiv hvte bv| wtklZ, tKvb e'w³tkB Zvi t`^Qv-mæfjZ Qvov wPwKrmvi ev `eAwmbK cixy'v-wbixy'vi wltqe` Kiv hvte bv| cãZeÛx e'w³M'tYi Dci th tKvb wbh#Zb wKsev wns`^a; AgvbwK A_ev gh⁹ vnvbKi tKvb AvPiY ev kw'Í cãZ'tiva Kivi Rb` kixK ivÓ^aAb't`i mvt` mgZvi wfiÉtZ meaitbi KvhRi AvBbMZ, cKvmwbK, wPvi wefvMxq A_ev Ab'vb` cÓqvRbxq e'e`v MhY Ki#e|

KvD'tK Dcnvm, VvEv wKsev tKvbi'fc gh⁹ vnvb nq tm aitbi tKvb KvR Bmjvg mg_# Kti bv| Avj -KzAv'tb ejv ntqtQ, Òhviv`⁹, hviv cwxZ Ges hviv A_#mwnvth` Amg_# Zvt`i tKvb Aciva bvb, hv` Avj w&I ivm'tji cãZ Zvt`i AwewgwKZ Ab'jwM`_vtK| hviv mrKg@ivqY Zvt`i wia#x Awf'thv'tMi tKvb tnZztbB; Avj w&y'gvkxj, cig`qvjyÓ³¹

cãZeÛt`i wbh#Zb, wbojZv, AgvbwKZv I gh⁹ vnvbKi AvPiY t`tk gvy⁹ cvl qvi wltq AÎ MtelYvi ÒBmjvtg cãZeÛt`i AwaKvi Ó Aa'vtqi wewfbæAb'tjQ` I ÒBmjvtg cãZeÛt`i gh⁹vÓ Aa'vtqi Òh_vh_ mæfj b cvl qvÓ, Òwbh#Zb bv KivÓ I ÒAmr m½ t`tk waiZ ivLvÓ bvgK Ab'tjQ`i Av'tj vPbvq wew'wi Z weeiY i'tqtQ|

9.1.12 aviv-16 : tkvlY, mwnsmZv I wbh#Zb t`tk gvy⁹

ÒRmZmsN cãZeÛx AwaKvi mb` 2006Ó Gi aviv-16 Gi wewfbæDc-avivq ejv ntqtQ, cãZeÛx e'w³MYtk N'ti-evB'ti wj ½-wbwefk'tl me aitbi tkvlY, mwnsmZv I wbh#Zb t`tk mjy'vi Rb` kixK ivÓ^a mKj h_vh_ AvBbMZ, cKvmwbK, mvgwvRK, wky'vgj-K ev Ab'vb` e'e`v MhY Ki#e| me aitbi tkvlY, mwnsmZv I wbh#Zb cãZ'tiva Kivi Rb` cãZeÛx e'w³, Zvt`i cwi'evi I ZÉy'avbKwvi t`i'tk wj ½ I eq'tmi cãZ mste`bkxj t`tk mg_# I mrvqZv cÓvtb kixK ivÓ^a cÓqvRbxq mKj e'e`v MhY Ki#e| tmBmvt` tkvlY, mwnsmZv I wbh#Zbtbi

Bgvg Ave-
0Aveir i ingvb Aing` Beb` i'0Avqe Avb&bvmvqx, m'jvbybvmvqx, j v'tnvi : gvKZiev mij wclqv, 1982, nri`xm bs-4995

لَيْسَ عَلَى الضُّعْفَاءِ وَلَا عَلَى الْمَرْضَى وَلَا عَلَى الْإِنِّنِ لَا يَجُذُونَ مَا يُنْفِقُونَ حَرَجٌ إِذَا نَصَحُوا اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ مَا عَلَى رَجِيمٍ
31 Avj -KzAvb, 9 : 91

Nubv Govtbn, wPnyZKiY I G m#utK@AwfthvM `vtqi KiZ mnvqZvi Rb` Z` I wkyvi e'e`v Kivmn mKj Dch# e'e`v MhY KiTe| kixK ivo'wbuDZ KiTe th, mjjyvi tmeimgn eqm-wf#EK, wj 1/2-wf#EK I c#ZewUZwfw#EK AmgZvi c#Z mste`bkxj |

Bmjvtg th tKvb cKvi minsmZvtK wbuw x tNviYv KtiZQ| hviv minsmZv, tkviY I wbh#Zb Kti Zvt`iK hwjg wntmte AvL`v t`lqv ntqtQ| Avj-KZAvtb hvjtgt`i kw`l m#utK@ Bivk` ntqtQ, Dcti hwjgt`iK ejv nte, O`vqx kw`l Av`b Ki; tZvgiv hv KiZ, tZvgvt`iK ZviB c#Zdj t`lqv nt`Q|O³² Ab`T Bivk` ntqtQ, Dhviv g#gb cjal I g#gb bvi#t`iK cxov t`q Ggb tKvb Acivtai Rb` hv Zviv Kti biv; Zviv Acer#i I `uo cvtci tevSv enb Kti|O³³ nv`xm kixtd Gtm#Q, Dgwyj g Ab` gwyj tgi fvB| tm Zvi Dci hjg KiZ cvti bv| tm ZvtK kT#i nvtZ tmvc`KtiZ cvti bv|O³⁴

c#ZeUt`i mgvtRi gj- t`tZ wdwitq AvbtZ ivto# KvR Kivi K_v ejv ntqtQ| Bmjvtg mKj wcuQtq cov gvby#K mgvtb wbtq Avmvi c#Yv#Ki c#Pov Pjvq| `# i cvtk `w#t#vi gta` w`tq GKrb g#gt#bi Cgvb cixyv Kiv nq| Bmjvtgi BwZnvtm AmsL` D`vniY itqtQ thLvtb Amnvq I `# gvby# i cvtk t`tK mg`B Rvbt#vi gta` w`tq gvby Pev#fvte Kwgqve ntqtQ| G wcltq eZ#vb MtelYvi D#Bmjvtg c#ZeUt`i AwaKvi O Aa`vtqi DmgvbwaKvi O I DcZvi Yvg# Rieb-hvcb O I D#Bmjvtg c#ZeUt`i gh# vO Aa`vtqi O`elg` bv Kiv O Dwbh#Zb bv Kiv O De`1/2 I Kuvy` bv Kiv O Dwb`v I wZi `wi bv Kiv O Dkv#ri Ab#j- cwi tek cvl qvO AvtjvPbvq wewfbwAb#yQt` w`wi Z weeiY itqtQ|

9.1.13 aviv-17 : e`w³-`vZt#j mjjyv

D#RmZmsN c#ZeUt` AwaKvi mb` 2006O Gi aviv-17 Gi wewfbwDc-avivq ejv ntqtQ, mKj c#ZeUt` e`w³iB Ab`#i mvt` mgZvi wfw#tZ Zvi kvixiK I gvbmK `vZ#j eRvq ivLvi AwaKvi AvtQ|

e`w³i e`w³MZ tMvcbxqZv I mjjyvi Rb` Bmjvgx wbt`Rbv gvbe mgvtRi GK Ab#i Yxq Av`k# Avj-KZAvtbi Avqv#Z Gtm#Q, Dtn g#gbMY! tZvgiv wbtRt`i M# e`Zix Ab` Kvi I M#n Mpevmt`i AbgvZ bv wbtq Ges Zvt`iK mjjvg bv Kti c#ek Ki bv| Guv tZvgvt`i Rb` tk#j, hv#Z tZvgiv Dct`k MhY Ki|O³⁵

e`w³-`vZt#j mjjyv c#t#1/2 A# MtelYvi D#Bmjvtg c#ZeUt`i AwaKvi O Aa`vtqi Dm#tgi wbi vceiv O Oe`w³ `vaxbZv I gZ cKvk Kivi AwaKvi O Ab#yQ` Ges D#Bmjvtg c#ZeUt`i

32 كَذٰلِكَ الَّذِيْنَ ظَلَمُوْا نُوَفِّوْا عَذَابَ الْاَلْحٰدِثِ هَلْ تُجْرَوْنَ اِلَّا بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَكْسِبُوْنَ Avj-KZAvb, 10 : 52
33 وَالَّذِيْنَ يُؤْتُوْنَ لِلْمُؤْمِنِيْنَ وَالْمُؤْمِنٰتِ بِغَيْرِ مَا اكْتَسَبُوْا فَقَدِ احْتَمَلُوْا بُهْتٰنًا وَاِثْمًا مُّبِيْنًا Avj-KZAvb, 33 : 58
34 عن سالم عن ابيه ان رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم قال المسلم اخو المسلم لا يظلمه ولا يسلمه Bgvg gwyj g (i.), mnxn gwyj g, wKZvej`wei #, eveyZvni wgh hjvg, nv`xm bs-2580, Kvqti v: `vi#Be#b nrhg, 2010, c., 740
35 يَا اَلَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُوْا لَا تَتَّخِذُوْا بُيُوْتًا غَيْرَ بُيُوْتِكُمْ حَتّٰى تَسْتَأْذِنُوْا وَاَسَلْتُمُوْا اِلٰى اَهْلِهَا تِلْكَمُ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُوْنَ Avj-KZAvb, 24 : 27

ghP vO Aa'vtqi De'w³ `faxbZv I tMvcbxqZv msi yY0, 0wb`v I wZi`vi bv Kiv0, I 0Amr m½ t`K wei Z ivLv0 AbyQf` i weifbæAvtj vPbvq we`hwi Z weei Y i tqfQ|

9.1.14 aviv-18 : Pj vPj I RvZxqZvi `faxbZv

0RmZmsN c0ZeÜx AwAKvi mb` 20060 Gi aviv-18 Gi weifbæDc-avivq ejv ntqfQ, kixK iv0³ Ab'vb`f` i mvt_ mgZvi wfiE`Z c0ZeÜx e'w³MfYi `faxbZv, wbR Avevm`j I RvZxqZv wbevPb Kivi `faxbZvK` fKwZ. f`te I tmB mvt_ wv0Z Ki te th c0ZeÜx e'w³MY; th tKvb RvZxqZv AR0 I cwi eZfbi AwAKvi msi yY Ktib Ges Rei`w`bj-Kfvte A_ev c0ZemÜZvi Kvi fY thb Zvt` i tK RvZxqZv t`K ewAZ Kiv bv nq| c0ZemÜZvi Kvi fY thb Pj vPj i `faxbZvK Dc fviM Ki fZ c0qvRbxq RvZxqZvi mb` A_ev cwi PqmPK Ab'vb` mb` AR0 Kiv, AwAKvix nIqv I e`envi Kiv A_ev c0mw½K tKvb KvR thgb wef`k Mgfb e`envi Ki fZ ewAZ bv nq tm welfq iv0³wv0Z Ki te|

gvby gvTB tKvb cKvi `elg` e`wZti tK `faxbfvte fvgfZ Pj vPj I RvZxqZvi `faxbZv fviM Ki fZ cvi te| G welfq eZgvb MtelYvi 0Bmjvtg c0ZeÜx` i AwAKvi0 Aa'vtqi weifbæ AbyQ` I 0Bmjvtg c0ZeÜx` i ghP vO Aa'vtqi Avtj vPbvq we`hwi Z weei Y i tqfQ|

9.1.15 aviv-19 : `faxb emem I mgvR GKxfZ nI qvi AwAKvi

0RmZmsN c0ZeÜx AwAKvi mb` 20060 Gi aviv-19 Gi weifbæDc-avivq ejv ntqfQ, kixK iv0³ Ab'vb`f` i gZ mgvbfvte c0ZeÜx e'w³MfYi c0` Abjvqx mgvR emem Kivi mg-AwAKvi tK` fKwZ. f`te| c0ZeÜx e'w³MfYi wbR Avevm`j Ges Zviv tKv_vq I Kv` i mvt_ emem Ki teb Zv Ab'vb`f` i gZ mgvbfvte evQvB Kivi mshvM we`gvb Ges Zviv tKvb welfk Aveymb e`e`vq emem Ki fZ eva` bb|

gy fivte gvbfj i Pj vPj I mgvRexfvte_vKvi AwAKvi c0vb Kti fQ Bmjvg| cweT KzAvtb Avj w&Zv0Avj v etj b, 0f-c0` wePi YKvix mKtj i RweKvi `wqZ; Avj w&B| wZvb Zvt` i `vqx I A`vqx Aew`wZ m`fU AewN; myú0 wKZvte me wKQB AvfQ|0³⁶ gnvbex (mv.) c0ZwU gvbfj i Rxeb, m`ú` I m`fjb tK gnvweT I AvgvZ`f`c tNvI Yv w`fQ Zv miv`vri Rb` we`vq nt¾ i fvl fY 0`_fxbfvte tNvI Yv Ktib, 0tn gvbe mšlb! fZvgv` i GB gym, GB kni Ges GB w`bil thgb cweT; wv0qB fZvgv` i c0Zcvj tKi mvt_ miv`vZi w`b (wKqvGZ) chšf fZvgv` i Rxeb, m`ú` I m`fjb fZvgv` i ci`úti i KvQ fZgvb cweT|0³⁷

وَمَا مِنْ دَاقِقِي الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا عَلَى اللَّهِ رُزْقُهَا وَيَعْلَمُ مُسْتَقَرَّهَا وَمُسْتَوْدَعَهَا كُلُّ فِي كِتَابٍ مُبِينٍ 36
Avj -KzAvb, 11 : 6

عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ خَطَبَ النَّاسَ يَوْمَ النَّحْرِ فَقَالَهَا أُنْبِيَهَا النَّاسُ 37
أَنِّي هَذَا قَالُوا يَوْمَ حَرَامٍ قَالَ فَأَيُّ بَلَدٍ هَذَا قَالُوا بَلَدٌ حَرَامٌ قَالَ فَأَيُّ شَيْءٍ هَذَا قَالُوا شَهْرٌ حَرَامٌ قَالَ فَلِمَ دِمَاعُكُمْ
أَمْوَالِكُمْ وَأَعْرَاضُكُمْ عَلَيْكُمْ حَرَامٌ كَحُرْمَةِ يَوْمِكُمْ هَذَا فِي بِلَادِكُمْ هَذَا فِي شَهْرِكُمْ هَذَا
wKZvej&niv¾, evej LzZemZ AvBq`wq wgbv, niv`m bs-1739, Kvqfiv: `vi`Befb nivhg, 2010, c., 208

mgvtR `raxbfvte PjvPj I mgvRexfvte GKtI `vKvi wcltq AÎ MtelYvi ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙx` i AwaKvi Ó Aa'vtqi newfbæAbjQ` I ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙx` i ghP vÓ Aa'vtqi newfbæ AbjQ` i AvtjvPbvq we`hwi Z weeiY i tqtQ|

9.1.16 aviv-20 : e'w³ i PjvPj i AwaKvi

ÒRmZmsN cÙZeÙx AwaKvi mb` 2006Ó Gi aviv-20 Gi newfbæDc-avivq ejv nqtqQ, cÙZeÙx e'w³ eM©wb†Riv hv†Z mæte` mtePp `raxbfvte PjvPj KitZ cv†ib, kixK ivóª Zv wbuÖZ Kivi Rb` KvhRi e'e`v MhY Ki†e|

e'w³ i PjvPj I `rfvmeKZv mæutK©AÎ MtelYvi ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙx` i AwaKvi Ó Aa'vtqi newfbæAbjQ` I ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙx` i ghP vÓ Aa'vtqi AvtjvPbvq we`hwi Z weeiY i tqtQ|

9.1.17 aviv-21: gZvgZ I Awfe'w³ cKv†ki `raxZv Ges Z` cÙBi AwaKvi

ÒRmZmsN cÙZeÙx AwaKvi mb` 2006Ó Gi aviv-21 Gi newfbæDc-avivq ejv nqtqQ, cÙZeÙx e'w³ MY thb Zv† i Awfe'w³ I gZ cKv†ki `raxZvi AwaKvi PPP KitZ cv†ib, kixK ivóª Zvi Rb` cÙqvRbxq mKj e'e`v MhY Ki†e| tmB m†½, Ab'vb`† i m†_ mgZvi wfwÉ†Z cÙZeÙx e'w³ MY thb `raxbfvte Zv† i cÙ` Abjvqx mKj ai†bi Z` I aviYv PvB†Z, tctZ Ges wmbgq KitZ cv†ib tm Rb` I cÙqvRbxq mKj e'e`v MhY Ki†e|

Z` cÙB I gZ cKv†k Kivi AwaKvi mKj gv†j i i tqtQ tKbbv Bmjvg Zv wbuÖZ K†i†Q| G wcltq AÎ MtelYvi ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙx` i AwaKvi Ó Aa'vtqi e'w³ `raxZv I gZ cKv†k Kivi AwaKvi AbjQ` I ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙx` i ghP vÓ Aa'vtqi newfbæAbjQ` i AvtjvPbvq we`hwi Z weeiY i tqtQ|

9.1.18 aviv-22 : e'w³MZ tMvcbxqZvi AwaKvi

ÒRmZmsN cÙZeÙx AwaKvi mb` 2006Ó Gi aviv-22 Gi newfbæDc-avivq ejv nqtqQ, emev†mi `vtb wKsev Ae`v wbuw†K†I tKvb cÙZeÙx e'w³†K Zvi M†n, cw† ev†i ev thvM†hM ev Ab'vb` ai†bi Z` Av'vb-cÙv†bi t††I tKv†bfc ej ceR, te-AvBbx AbjQ`ek A_ev AhwPZ n`††yc Kiv hv†e bv| Zvi mæyb I m†v†gi Dci I tKv†bfc te-AvBbx AvµgY Kiv hv†e bv| cÙZeÙx e'w³† i G ai†bi n`††yc I AvµgY t†K AvBbx m†j†v cvl qvi AwaKvi i tqtQ| cÙZeÙx e'w³† i e'w³MZ, `v` I c†yem†b mæu†KZ Z† i tMvcbxqZv i†v Ki†e|

cÙZ`K gv†j i AwaKvi i tqtQ e'w³MZ wclq, t†v†K tMvcbxq K†i ivLvi | cÙZeÙx` i t††I e'w³MZ tMvcbxqZv Av† I , iæZcY©†Kbbv Zv† i Pjv†div, K_v-evZP, wKsev A½-fw½ `rfvmeK† i t††q e'w³µg| Bmjvg cÙZ`K gv†j i e'w³MZ tMvcbxqZv m†j†v†† excw† Ki | e'w³MZ tMvcbxqZv†K mæ†K , iæZ; w†q gv†j i j¾v`v†K tndvR†Z ivLvi K_v ejv nqtqQ| tZgwb th tKvb gv†j i e'w³MZ tMvcbxqZv† tKv†bfc n`††yc wKsev e'w³MZ tMvcbxqZv †zæ†q Zv cÙZ†i††a h_vh_ e'e`v t†I qvi K_v ejv nqtqQ| thgb: ivmj-j††n&(mv.)

etj tQb, 0th e'w³ tKvb ggyij tgi TAU tMvcb ivLte, wKqvgtZi w`b Avj un& Zv0Avj v Zvi t`vl -TAU tMvcb ivLteb|0³⁸

G wel tq Avi I we`lwi Z Avtj vPbv Dc`vcb Kiv nqtqQ e'ygwb Mtel Yvi 0Bmj vtg c0ZeUxt` i AwaKvi 0 Aa'vtqi e'w³ `vaxbZv I gZ cKvk Kivi AwaKvi Ab'YQ` I 0Bmj vtg c0ZeUxt` i ghP v0 Aa'vtqi 0e'w³ `vaxbZv I tMvcbxqZv msi yY0 Ab'YQ` i Avtj vPbvq we`lwi Z weei Y i tqtQ|

9.1.19 aviv-23 : Mj I cnievti i AwaKvi

0RmZmsN c0ZeUx AwaKvi mb` 20060 Gi aviv-23 Gi we'fbaDc-avivq ejv nqtqQ, kixK iv0 c0ZeUx e'w³ t` i weevn, cni evi, wZZZj. I gvZZj. Ges AvZkqZv m'umKZ mKj wel tq, Ab'vtb`i mv t` mgZvi wfiE tZ, `elg` `t-Kivi Rb` c0qvRbxq e'e`v tbe|

bvix-cjatl cYeq`c n t j Zvt` i weevn t` lqv ev Kivtbv di R ev Avek`K wntmte tNvl Yv Kiv nqtqQ Bmj vtg| weevtn c0Beq`c bvix I cjatl i Dftqi m'vZ `vKv Avek`K i tqtQ Bmj vtg| c0ZeUxt` i tyt`I GUv AwaKzi c0hvR` n lqv evAbxq| nv`xtm Gtm tQ, 0tKvb ggyj gvb hv` Zvi cni evi-cwi R tbi Rb` ml qvtei Avkvq LiP Kti Zintj Zv Zvi Rb` m` Kv` t f c|0³⁹ ivmj-jym&(mv.) etj b, 0cwm`@ Rxe tbi mKj B n t`Q Avb t` i Ges Rxe tbi mefk0 Avb` n t`Q DEg `x|0⁴⁰ weevtni c0Z DrmwnZ Kti gnvbex (mv.) etj b, 0th e'w³ cZcwe l Ae`vq Avj un& mv t` mvjvr Ki tZ Pvq tm thb Avhv` bvi xi c0qex nq|0⁴¹ nhi Z Ave-AvBDe (iv.) eY0v Kti b, ivmj-jym&(mv.) Bikv` Kti tQb, bex ivmj-M tYi mbyZ Pvi u: j 3/4vteva, mYnu 0 e`envi, wgm l qvK Kiv Ges we t q-kv`x Kiv|⁴² Avj -KzAvtb Avi I tNvl Yv Kiv nqtqQ, 0Avi Zvu ub`k0vejxi gta` i tqtQ th, wZvb tZvgv t` i Rb` tZvgv t` i gta` n tZ m'w0 Kti tQb

38 عَنْ ابْنِ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ أَنَّ سَالِمًا أَخْبَرَهُ أَنَّ عَبْدَ اللَّهِ بْنَ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا أَخْبَرَهُ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ 38 Bgvg elvix (i.), mnxn elvix, wKZvej gv RvAvij g, eveyj v Bqhvij gjv ggyij ggyij gv, nv`xm bs-2442, Kvqtiv: `viæBetb nvhg, 2010, c., 290

39 عَنْ أَبِي مَسْعُودٍ الْبَدْرِيِّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ إِنَّ الْمُسْلِمَ إِذَا أَتَقَّقَ عَلَى أَهْلِهِ نَفَقَةً وَهُوَ يَحْتَسِبُهَا 39 Bgvg ggyij g (i.), mnxn ggyij g, wKZvej hvKvZ, eveydv`ij b&bvdKwZ I qim&m`vKwZ Avj vj & AvKiveib..., nv`xm bs 1002, Kvqtiv: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 267

40 عن عبد الله بن عمرو : - أن رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم قال (إنما الدنيا متاع . وليس من متاع الدنيا 40 Bgvg Betb gvRvn (i.), mbytb Betb gvRvn, L. 2q, wKZvej vbKvn, evey Avd`vij b wbm, nv`xm bs-1855, Kvqtiv: `viæj nv`xm, 2005, c., 156

41 عن الضحاك بن مزاحم قال سمعت أنس بن مالك يقول : - سمعت رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم يقول (من 41 Bgvg Betb gvRvn (i.), mbytb Betb gvRvn, L. 2q, evey Zvhl qmRj nvi vBii I qvj I qvj ~, nv`xm bs-1862, Kvqtiv: `viæj nv`xm, 2005, c., 159

42 عن أبي أيوب قال : قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم أربع من سنن المرسلين الحياء والتعطر والسواك 42 Bgvg wZi wghx (i), mbytb wZi wghx, L. 3q, eveygv RvAv dx dRij Z ZvRI qvR..., nv`xm bs-1080, Kvqtiv: `viæj nv`xm, 2010, c., 253

tZvgv` i m#bxt` i tK hvZ tZvgiv Zvt` i nbKU kwišl cvl Ges tZvgv` i gta` cvi `umi K
fvj eimv I `qv m#p Kti tQb| wšl#kxj m#u` vtqi Rb` GtZ Aek`B eü nb` k# i tqtQ| 0⁴³

c#Z` tKi Rxe#b cvi evti i c#ve m#u` tK#g#vex (mv.) etj b, OmgM0 m#p Avj m#& cvi Rb|
Avj m#& Kv tQ tmB e`w³ B me#P t#q w#c# th Zvi cvi R#bi c#Z teuk Abm#kxj | 0⁴⁴

G mel t#q Mtel Yvi 0Bmj vtg c#ZeÜxt` i AwaKvi 0 Aa`vtqi we#fbae Ab#yQ` I 0Bmj vtg
c#ZeÜxt` i gh# v0 Aa`vtqi Avtj vPbvq we`m#i Z weei Y i tqtQ|

9.1.20 aviv-24 : ikÿv

0RmZmsN c#ZeÜx AwaKvi mb` 20060 Gi aviv-24 Gi we#fbaeDc-avivq ejv n#qtQ, kixK
iv0^a c#ZeÜx e`w³ t` i ikÿvj v#fi AwaKvi tK `xkuz. t` q| `elg`nxb I mg-m#thv#mi w#f#E tZ
GB AwaKvi ev`evq#bi Rb` kixK iv0^a mKj `ti GKU GKxfZ ikÿv e`e`v I Rxebe`vcx
ikÿv j v#fi e`e`v Ki te|

AvbvR# Kiv tK Bmj vtg me#k , i az; w` t#q Avj m#& Zv0 Avj v etj b, 0ej b hviv Rv#b Avi hviv
Rv#bbv Zviv wK mgvb n#Z cvi | 0⁴⁵ gnvb Avj m#& etj b, 0co tZvgvi c#f#z bvtg, w#ub m#p
Kti tQb| gvby tK m#p Kti tQb i ³w#c# t` tK| co Zvg, Avi tZvgvi c#Zcuj K n#`Qb me#P t#q
mg#b#x, w#ub Avb `vb Kti tQb Kj tgi m#v#th, gvby tK wkuL tqtQb hv tm RvbZ bv | 0⁴⁶ gnvbex
nhi Z (mv.) etj b, 0c#Z`K g#v#j tgi I ci Avb AR# Kiv di h | 0⁴⁷

ikÿvi dtj gvby i ci Z; w#bevi Y I eÜ Kiv m#e | Gi dtj Avj m#& gungwišZ m#u` tK#Rv#v
m#e | c#ZeÜxt` i ikÿvi , i az; m#u` tK#e#ygnv Mtel Yvi 0Bmj vtg c#ZeÜxt` i AwaKvi 0
Aa`vtqi 0ikÿvi AwaKvi 0 I 0c#kÿY I AvZ w#f#kxj Zv AR#b m#vqZv Kiv0 Ab#yQ` mgn-
Ges 0Bmj vtg c#ZeÜxt` i gh# v0 Aa`vtqi 0tgav weKv tK m#vqZv0 Ab#yQ# i Avtj vPbvq
we`m#i Z weei Y i tqtQ|

9.1.21 aviv-25 : `f`

0RmZmsN c#ZeÜx AwaKvi mb` 20060 Gi aviv-25 Gi we#fbaeDc-avivq ejv n#qtQ,
c#ZeÜZvi Kvi tY tKvib#f# `elg` bv Kti kixK iv0^a c#ZeÜx e`w³ t` i me#k
AR#thv#m`gv#bi `f` j v#fi AwaKvi tK `xkuz. w` te| kixK iv0^a c#ZeÜx `f`-w#elqK
c#ve#mbmn wj ½-w#f#EK m#v#wRK AmgZvi c#Z m#te` b#kxj `f` t#mev c#Bi mKj Dc#thv#x

43 وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ أَنْزَلْنَا لَكُمْ مِنْ أَنْفُسِكُمْ أَزْوَاجًا لِتَسْكُنُوا إِلَيْهَا وَجَعَلَ بَيْنَكُمْ مَوَدَّةً وَرَحْمَةً فِي ذَلِكَ لآيَاتٍ لِقَوْمٍ
يَتَفَكَّرُونَ Avj -K#Avb, 30 : 21

44 الخلق عيال الله فأحب الخلق إلى الله من أحسن إلى عياله Bgvg g#v#š Be#b Av#j#m Zvewhx (i.),
wKkvZ# g#mmen, L. 3q, wKZvej Av`e, e#ej# kvdKn...., n#`xm bs-4987, Kvq#iv: gvKZvevtq
ZvDvdiKq`v, Zv. w#e. c., 69

45 هَلْ يَسْتَوِي الَّذِينَ يَعْلَمُونَ وَالَّذِينَ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ Avj -K#Avb, 39 : 9

46 Avj -K#Avb, 96 : 1-5

47 طلب العلم فريضة على كل مسلم Bgvg Be#b gvR#v Kvhexbx (i.), m#v#b Be#b gvR#v, L. 1g, n#`xm bs-
223, Kvq#iv: `vij n#`xm, 2005, c., 225

e'e`v MthY Kite| c0ZeUxt`i Ab`vb`f`i mvt_ mgZvi wfwE'tZ GKB aib, GKB ,Y I gvbmaubawebvgfj`i ev `f`e`qx `f` KgnP MthY I tmev Mthb Kite| c0ZeUx e`w3eM#K c0ZeuUzvi Kvi fY c0qvRbxq wtkl `f` tmev c0vb Kite|

gvb#i i `f` m#y#v I Zvi h_vh_ tmev m#utK©Bmjvtg wewfbawb`Rbv itqtQ| G mg`i wbt`Rbv Ab#y#Y Kitj mlyg GKIU mgvR cvlqv hvte| nv`xm kixtd Avil GtmfQ, ivmj-(mv.) etj tQb, 0c0Z`K tivtMiB tKvb bv tKvb JIa AvfQ, KvtrB tivM Abjvqx JIa t`lqv ntj Avj wnt` uKtg Zvi Avt#M` NtU|0⁴⁸ GB nv`xm t`tK tevSv hvq th, GLvtb tivMxt`i Dch# wPwKrmv c0vfb DrmwvZ Kiv ntqtQ| AmyZvq wPwKrmv MthY Kiv ivmj-j#w&(mv.) Gi mly#Z| mnxn nv`xm 0v#v Rvbv hvq Amy` e`w3 Avj wnt` ivm#j i (mv.) wBKU c0qB AvMgb KitZv Ges wZwb Zvt`i Avt#M`i Rb` e`e`vcT w`tZb Ges Avj wnt` wBKU Zvt`i Avt#M`i Rb` t`vqv KitZb| nhiZ hvq` Be#b Avmjvg (iv.) t`tK ewY#Z, wZwb etj b, ivmj-(mv.) Gi Rvgvbwq R#bK e`w3 AvNvZ tctq yZ`v#b Zvi i³ Rgvex ntq hvq| Dcw`Zt`i GKRB eb~ Avber# tMvT`i `# e`w3tK tWtK Avbtj DftqB i#l#e`w3tK t`tLb| ZLb ivmj-j#w&(mv.) etj b, tZvgt`i gta` wPwKrmv wAvb m#utK©tK fvtjv Rv#b? G K_v i#b DftqB etj DVtj b, 0tn Avj wnt` ivmj-! wPwKrmvZi wK Kj`vY AvfQ? eY0vKvix hvq` B#eb Avmjvg (iv.) aviyv Ktib th, ivmj-j#w&(mv.) Avtiv etj tQb, wub tivM w`tqtQb wPwKrmv wZwb w`tqtQb|0⁴⁹

gvb#i i kixti tKvb tivM _vKtj tm wltq h_vh_ wPwKrmv Kivi wltq Bmjvg wbt`Rbv w`tqtQ| AmyKjxb cvm#vmi K`vqZj I mvgwRK KZ#`teva m#utK# th mKj wbt`Rbv itqtQ Zv eZ0vb MtelYvi 0Bmjvtg c0ZeUxt`i AwaKvi0 Aa`vtqi 0wPwKrmv I kvixw#K m#yZv0 I 0h_vh_ tmev cvlqv0 Ab#yQf` I 0Bmjvtg c0ZeUxt`i gh#v0 Aa`vtqi 0mrvw# I mnthwMZvcY#R#eb-hvc#b mnvqZv Kiv0 Avtj vPbvq w`vwi Z w#ei Y itqtQ|

9.1.22 aviv-26 : Avevb I ch#b

0RwZmsN c0ZeUx AwaKvi mb` 20060 Gi aviv-26 Gi wewfbawDc-avivq ejv ntqtQ, c0ZeUx e`w3eM#thb mv_x-mn#hwmZvmn w#bK gvT`vq AvZwb f#k#j Zv, cY# kvixw#K, gvbw#K, mvgwRK I Kvixw# m#yZv AR# Kti mgvR R#eb mKj t#t` m#uY#vte GKxfZ ntZ cvti Ges AskMthY eRvq ivL#Z cvti, kixK iv0tm wltq Kv#Ri I Dch# e`e`v MthY Kite|

cvl`extZ hv wK0z#tqtQ Zv gvb#i i Kj`vYi Rb` m#v0 Kiv ntqtQ| gvb#y Aevafvte wPvY Kite fvg#Z| w#vct` emevm I ch#b Bmjvgx wbt`Rbv itqtQ| ivmj-j#w&(mv.) etj tQb,

48 عن جابر عن رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم أنه قال لكل داء دواء فإذا أصيب دواء برأ بإذن الله عز وجل و Bgvq g#y#j g (i.), mnxn g#y#j g, wKZv#y#j m#y#j g, evey#j K#j#v`v0Bb`v#l qvDb...., nv`xm bs-2204, Kvq#v: `v#Beb nvhg, 2010, c., 642

49 W. g#y#j g#k#v#i d umvBb, Bmjvtgi Avtj v#K wPwKrmv wAvb, XvKv: ersjvt`k tKv-Act#i wJf e#k# tmv#vBv w#j ;, At#v#i 2013, c., 28

0th e'w³ gvb#i i tewk DcKvi Kti tm mtefEg e'w³|0⁵⁰ GB nv`xtmi e³te'i gta' w`tq d#U D#V gvb#i i c#Z gvb#i i mnbkxj Zv, fvj eimv I `qv`Zv| tKD _vKte MvQZjvq Avevi tKD _vKte vekvj A#vuj Kvq Bmjvg Zv mg_# Kti bv| G wcltq AvtjvP` MtelYvi 0Bmjvtg c#ZeUxt` i AwaKvi 0 Aa'vtqi wevfbaAbtjQ` I 0Bmjvtg c#ZeUxt` i ghPv0 Aa'vtqi AvtjvPbvq we`hvi Z weeiY i#tq0|

9.1.23 aviv-27 : Kg⁹ Kgms`vb

0RmZmsN c#ZeUx AwaKvi mb` 20060 Gi aviv-27 Gi wevfbaDc-avivq ejv ntqt0, kixK iv0 Ab'vb`i i mvt_ mgZvi wfvEtZ c#ZeUx e'w³etMP Ktg⁹bh# nevi AwaKvi tK` tKwZ. t`q| Gi gta' cto gyfvte c0` Kiv wKsev k#j evRvti I Kg⁹cwi tek tK`Z. c#ZeUx e'w³etMP Rb` D#j, M#Yiq Ges Zvt`i Rb` Dc#hMx KvR Kti RweKv AR#bi m#hvtMi AwaKvi | c#ZeUxt` i Ktg⁹bh#i kZfejx, wbtqM I Kgms`vb, PvKui i PjgvbZv, tckwMZ DbwZ Ges wbi vc` I `^`Ki Kg⁹cwi tek mn mKj aitbi Kgms`vb c#ZeUxt` i wfvEtZ `elg` wctjvc Kite| Zvt`i tK mg m#hvm I mgvb Kv#Ri Rb` mgvb fvZv, wbi vc` I `^`Ki Kg⁹cwi tek, wbcxob t`K mijyv Ges tyvf ckgbmn KvR b`vh` I Abk#j- cwi tek tctZ Ab'vb`i i mvt_ mgZvi wfvEtZ c#ZeUx e'w³etMP AwaKvi mijyv Kite| c#ZeUx e'w³etMP Rb` k#j evRvti Kgms`vbi m#hvm I tckwMZ DbwZ mvab Kite| c#ZeUxt` i AvZ# Kgms`vb, e`emvq-D#`wM, mgevq Mvb Ges Kv#v wR`e`emvq PjyKi evi m#hvm m#eaw` i DbqB NUte Ggb mKj Kgms`vb M#Y Ki#Z nte|

gvb#i i thw`Zv I `yZv Ablyvx h_vh_ Kgms`vbi wcltq Bmjvtg wbt`Rbv t` I qv ntqt0| Avj w#gvb#y#K KvR Kivi e'vcvti wbt`Rbv w`tq etjb, 0mijvZ mgvB ntj tZigiv c#_extZ Qwotq cote Ges Avj w# AbM# mUvb Kite I Avj w#K AwaK`si Y Kite hvZ tZigiv mdj Kvq nI |0⁵¹ Ab`T ejv ntqt0, 0wB0qB Avj w#Zv0Avjv tKvb RmZi fvtM`i cwi eZ# Kti b bv hZ#Y bv Zviv wR Ae`v wbt`R cwi eZ# Kti |0⁵²

c#ZeUxt` i h_vh_ Kg⁹I Kgms`vb m#wi wcltq eZ#vb MtelYvi 0Bmjvtg c#ZeUxt` i AwaKvi 0 Aa'vtqi 0Lv#`i Pwv`v ci-Y0, 0Kgms`vbi wB0qZv0, 0c#k#yY I AvZwBfPkxj Zv AR#b mnvqZv Kiv0 I 0b`vh` cwi k#jK cvl qv0 AbtjQ` mg#n I 0Bmjvtg c#ZeUxt` i ghPv0 Aa'vtqi 0Kv#Ri Abk#j- cwi tek cvl qv0 AbtjQ#` i AvtjvPbvq we`hvi Z weeiY i#tq0|

50 Avm m#q#` mweK, wclKum m#y, L. 3q, `eiaZ: `vi aj wclKi, 1983, c., 10
51 فَإِذَا قُضِيَ الصَّلَاةُ فَانْتَشِرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَابْتَغُوا مِنْ فَضْلِ اللَّهِ وَاذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ كَذِكْرِكُمْ آبَاءَكُمْ يُفْلِحُونَ Avj -KzAvb, 62 : 10
52 يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا يُغَيِّرُ مَا بِقَوْمٍ حَتَّى يُغَيِّرُوا مَا بِأَنفُسِهِمْ Avj -Kz0Avb, 13 : 11

9.1.24 aviv-28 : mšlRbK Rxebgvb I mvgwRK mjyv

ÒRmZmsN cÙZeÙx AwKvi mb` 20060 Gi aviv-28 Gi wewfbaDc-avivq ejv nqtq0, kixK iv0 cÙZeÙx e`w3etMP wbtRt`i I Zvt`i cwier`ii ch#ß Lv`, e`i I evm`vb Ges Rxebhvcfbi mšlRbK gvfti μgvmZ Dbqfti `xKwZ t`te| kixK iv0 GB mKj AwKvi AR#b mnvqZv t`te Ges Gtjy`f cÙZewÙZvi wfwÉtZ thb `elg` bv nq Zvi Rb` i yvKeP `Zwi Kitz h_hv_ c`tyc tbe| cÙZewÙZvi wfwÉtZ thb `elg` bv nq tm AwKviti i `xKwZ t`te| tmRb` GB mKj AwKvi AR# I msiy`fY h_hv_ c`tyc tbe|

gvby D`Pwej vnx bv nq `rfweK Rxeb-hvcfbi w`tk avwZ nte| wect`-Avct` GtK Acti i cvtk `wvte| GUvB Bmjvtgi wkjyv| nixtm i vmj-jym&(mv.) Gikv` KtitqB, ÒAmnvqt`i `vb Kivi òviv` #U ml qve nq| Avi Zv nj AvZkqZvi ml qve Ges m`Kvni ml qve|0⁵³

mšlRbK Rxebgvb I mvgwRK mjyv welfq AvtjvP` MtelYvi ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙx`i AwKvi0 Aa`vtqi ÒmvgwRK wivcÉv0, ÒávZtZj eÚtb Ave× Rxeb-hvcb0, ÒwÉwv`b I ágY Kivi `xkbZv0, wewfbaAbjQ` Ges ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙx`i ghP`v0 Aa`vtqi wewfba AbjQ` i AvtjvPbvq we`hwi Z weei Y i tqfQ|

9.1.25 aviv-29 : ivR%wZK I RbRxeftb AskMhY

ÒRmZmsN cÙZeÙx AwKvi mb` 20060 Gi aviv-29 Gi wewfbaDc-avivq ejv nqtq0, kixK iv0 cÙZeÙx e`w3etMP ivR%wZK AwKvi I Acivci e`w3etMP gZB mgZvi wfwÉtZ Zv Dctfv`Mi mthv`Mi wòqZv cÙvb Kite| cÙZeÙxiv Ab`vb`i mvt`_mgZvi wfwÉtZ mivmwi wKsev Aevta tetQ tblqv cÙZwv`at`i gva`tg cÙZeÙx e`w3eM`KvhRi I cwicY`vte ivR%wZK I RbRxeftb AskMhY, tfvU cÙvb Ges wbePZ nevi AwKvi I mthvM tfvM Kite|

Avj wvZv0Avjv I nhiZ ggv` (mv.) tk thvM`Zvi th gvcKwW wba#Y Kti w`tqfQb ZvtZ thvM` wetePZ e`w3 c`kvmwbK c`mgf# Awaw0Z nq _vtK| G tjy`f Bmjvtgi bvwZgvjv ntvjv, Ònvemx μxZ`vml hv` thvM`Zv etj ggvj gvbt`i tbZv nq, Ab`vb` ggvj gvbt`i KZ#` ZvU AvbM`Z` Kiv|0⁵⁴ cÙZeÙx`i ivR%wZK I RbRxeftb AskMhY welfq MtelYvi ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙx`i AwKvi0 Aa`vtqi ÒmsNex I ivR%wZK KgRv`# AskMhY0 AbjQ` Ges ÒBmjvtg cÙZeÙx`i ghP`v0 Aa`vtqi Òmrvh` I mn`thvM`ZvcY`Rxeb-hvcfbi mnvqZv Kiv0 AbjQ` i AvtjvPbvq we`hwi Z weei Y i tqfQ|

53 Cgig bmvC (i.), mlytb bmvC, wKZvej hvKvZ, eveyr mrv`Kvn Avj vj AvKwv e, L. 3q, nixm bs-2582, Kvqti v: `vi g` nixm, 2010, c., 52

54 Bgig Beb gvRv (i.), mlytb Beftb gvRv, wKZvej gkv`vqv, eveyBKtZevBm mlymZj tLvj vclrtq ivtk`xb Avj gvrv wq`b, L. 1g, nixm bs-43, Kvqti v: `vi g` nixm, 2005, c., 45

hvg bv| tKvb tKvb tytI cRvZtšj KgRZP I KgPvi xt`i Avšhi KZv t`Lv tMjt I Zv tKej
tjvK t`Lv tBvi gta`B mxgve x vtK| miKvii DaiZb KgRZP`i D`vmbZv I h_vh_
c`tytci Afvtei dtj miKvii A#bK m x vsI GLtbr ev`evqb nt`Q bv| gvbjt i `wofwZMZ
A#bK m gm`v I Rbm#PZbZvi Afvtei dtj cZeUxt`i Rieb `wepn nt`Q| c#mZ tmevq
wb tqmRZ wPwKrmK, tmieKv, M#g` wPwKrmK I c#kwyZ avqxi Afvte A#bK iki I cYeq`
gvby cZeUxt`i Avm vsI ntq vtK| ersj vt`tk cZeUxt`i cv`cyK I mnvqK DcKi tYi
thgb Afve itqtQ tZgub D`Pgjt`i Kvi tY DcKi Y,tjv mnRj f`I bq| cZeUxt`i
AeKv w tgvMZ m gm`v m gva t#b tKvb c`tyc wbtZ t`Lv hvg bv| miKvi cZeUxt`i Rb`
PvK#i tytI tKvUv msi yY Ki t#j I Zv tKej ZZxq I PZz`tkvxi tejvqB mxgve x itqtQ|
c#g I wZxq tkvxi PvKxi tejvq Zv GLtbr c#hvR` nt`Q bv| cZeUxt`i Rb` PvKxi tytI
th tKvUvi K_v ejv ntqtQ tKvb tKvb tytI t`Lv hvg tm tKvUv ci-Y nq bv wKsev tKvb tKvb
tytI ib` ivLv nq| eZgvtb wKQzGb wRI i agvI `vZv`i A_`M#Y Kivi Rb` d#Uv t#kb,
mvgwRK wgvWqv, I tgemwBU wKsev c#vi me`^KvR Kti vtK| cZeUxt`i Rb` cwi PqcI
t`I qvi K_v vtKj I Zv GLb chS KvhRi Ki tZ cvti w| c#sk ch#qi gvbjt i c#p Avb
Kg vtKvi Kvi tY th A#bK tytI cZeUxt`i m#p nq tm m`utK`ersj vt`tki gvbjt i Avb
Kg| wewfbet`ytI agv# Ace`vL`vI t`I qv ntq vtK| mvgwRK m#hvm-m#eav t`K cZeUxt`i
ewAZ nt`Q thgb tLj vajv wKsev th tKvb mvgwRK AbgvtbI cZeUxt`i v tnq cZcbenI qvi
ftq thvM w tZ cvti bv|⁵⁵

cZeUxt`i v GLtbr ivotq Aetjvi wKvi nt`Q|⁵⁶ G mKj m gm`v I mxgve x Zvi ivR`wZK
Rever`wZv , iazcy# eZgvtb miKvii c#ksmbxq D#`vM,tjv ivR`wZK cijve`tj thb bv
nviq tm w el tq mKj tK I qv`ve x vtKtZ nte| GZmKj m gm`vi gv tSI Avkve`vAK msev`
nt`Q ersj vt`k miKvi RmZmsN cZeUxt`i Avkvi mb`-2006 Gi Avtj vtK OcZeUxt`i e`w`i
Avkvi cZeUxt`i m jyv I AvBb-20130 RvZxq m smt` cvm Kti tQ| GQovl ersj vt`k miKvi
cZeUxt`i Dbqtb tek wKQzc`tyc wbtqtQ| h# I G mKj AvBb I b#wZgvj v Bmj vtgi
b#wZgvj vi B GKIU Ask| GQov eZgvtb miKvi `wqtZ; Avmvi ci t`K cZeUxt`i
Kg#s`vb, gh#v I m#hvm-m#eav e#x i j ty` mvgwRK w b v cEvgj-K th mKj Kg#P M#Y

55 Md. Abdul Jalil, “Disabled People’s Access to Public Sector Employment in Bangladesh: Why so little Changes?” *International Journal of Sustainable Development*, Ontario International Development Agency, Volume 03:09, 2012, p. 89
56 K) c#xi wK`vi bvgK GKRb c#ymisewi KtK nVZKov c#wotq wbtq h#v`Qj Av`vj tZ| GKB ai tYi
NUbv N#U PUM#gi `B cv t#B Ggb GKRb cZeUxt`i e`w`tK (Avej tnv#mb) nVZKov c#wotq Av`vj tZ wbtq
h#v`Q| ZtK t#Bvi Kiv ntqtQ tPvi vPj vtbi Awf`thvM| (The Daily Star, 15 November 2016)
L) dvi Rvbr Av`vi (31eQi eqm#) b#tg GKRb `w cZeUxt`i tqtq XvKv w#k#e`vj q t`K `wZK I
`wZtKvEi wM# mgvB Kti wewfbet`vKxi cixyv w`tj I tKej gvI Zvi cZeUxt`i Rb` tKvb PvKxi tZ thvM`vb
Ki tZ cvti w| h# I dvi Rvbr Av`vi `wZK I `wZtKvEi cixyv Zvi `w cZeUxt`i tK D#cyv Kti XvKv
w#k#e`vj tq Zvi wR wewfbet`mi tgav Zwj Kvq tmiv 20 Rb wkyv`# gta` GKRb ntq w t#j b|
(<http://www.bd.undp.org/content/bangladesh/en/home/ourwork/democraticgovernance/successstories/seeing-beyond-disabilities.html#> -Accessed Date 5 November 2015)

Kti tQ ZvI tKvb bv tKvbfvte Bmj vtgi ubt` Rbvi B AšfF | ersj vt`k GKU ggnj g t`k nI qvi dtj Gt`tki gvb#j i agfQ teva KvR j vMfQ cZeUxt` i AwaKvi I ghP v i yvq KvR Kiv m#e nt`Q | th mKj Kvhfjg MhY Kiv nt`Q tm,tjv AvURg ev AvURg t`uKUg WRAWf m, kvixi K cZeUzV, gvbimK AmYzVRibZ cZeUzV, `w cZeUzV, evK cZeUzV, eyx cZeUzV, kEY cZeUzV, kEY-`w cZeUzV, tmwi etj cij m, WvDb mbtWg, eugwI K cZeUzV, gyi cv, tcmj I, wi tKU, KvUv tVw ev tVw KvUv, KvUv Ziy yev Zvj yKvUv, fvl vMZ A_ ev fvl v AvqE Acvi MZVRibZ cZeUzV I mvgvRK cZeUxmn mKj cKvi cZeUxt` i Rb` KvhRi | OcZeUx e`w i AwaKvi cZov mjy`v I AvBb-20130 G cZeUxt` i Rb` AwaKvi I ghP v msuk0 th mKj aviv I Dcaviv i tqtQ I Gi mvt_ Bmj vtgi Kx Kx mvgAm` i tqtQ Zv Dc`vcb Kiv nj |

9.2.1 aviv : 32 | MYcwi entb Amb msi y`Y, BZ`wi |

Bmj vtg gvb#tK mgghP vi Avmtb AjsKZ. Kti tQ | gvb#y gvb#j tKvb t`v t` tbB | MYcwi entY cZeUxt` i tKvb iKg wtkl `elg` Kiv nte bv | cZeUxt` i Rb` th tKvb MYcwi entb wtkl Avmb msi y`Yi e`e`v`v kte GUv Bmj vtgi mi vmi ubt` Rbvq bv`v kTj I Amnvq gvb#j i cZ Bmj vtgi th wtkl `qv, fiv evmv I hZevZvi BwtZ evj hvq Bmj vtgi Avtj vtKB AvRtK gvb#y G wclqU fvetZ i iæ Kti tQ | G wcltq AÎ Mtel Yvi Obmj vtg cZeUxt` i AwaKvi Ó Aa`vtqi wvfbæ AbtjQ` I Obmj vtg cZeUxt` i ghP vÓ Aa`vtqi Avtj vPbvq wv`lwi Z weei Y i tqtQ |

9.2.2 aviv : 33 | wkyv cZovt cZeUx e`w i fuzmspvs` eltg`i cZKvi |

Bmj vtg wkyvi AwaKvi mgvbfvte tfvM Kivi Rb` ubt` Rbv i tqtQ | tmtytI tKej gvI cZeUzV i Rb` th tKvb ai#bi cZeUxt` i wkyv cZovt fuzKv tKvbfvte `elg` Kiv hvte bv | G wcltq AÎ Mtel Yvi Obmj vtg cZeUxt` i AwaKvi Ó Aa`vtqi wvfbæ AbtjQ` I Obmj vtg cZeUxt` i ghP vÓ Aa`vtqi Avtj vPbvq wv`lwi Z weei Y i tqtQ |

9.2.3 aviv : 34 | MY`vcbvq cZeUx e`w i clekMg`Zv wvDZKiY |

MY`vcbvq clekMg`Zv ej tZ cZeUx e`w thb mKj cKvi feb, AeKvWtgv, j ANvU, tij NvU, w`-gvi NvU wKsev th tKvb cKvi kwcs gj mn evRvi-NvU cZeUxevUe AeKvWtgv `Zwi Kiv nq | Bmj vg mKj gvb#j i Rb` mjevRbK Ae`vi K_v etj tQ tm Rb` ersj vt`tki AvBtb cewZ MY`vcbvq cZeUx e`w i clekMg`Zv wvDZKiYi th K_v evj nqtqQ Zv Bmj vgm#ZB | G wcltq eZgvb Mtel Yvi Obmj vtg cZeUxt` i AwaKvi Ó Aa`vtqi wvfbæ AbtjQ` I Obmj vtg cZeUxt` i ghP vÓ Aa`vtqi Avtj vPbvq wv`lwi Z weei Y i tqtQ |

9.2.4 aviv : 35 | cZeUzV i Kv tY Ktg`bh# bv Kiv, BZ`wi

cEv#` AvtQ, Aj m gw`T` kqZv#bi Kiv Lvbv | ersj vt`tki tcljvctU tgvU cZeUxi L# Kg msL`tki B Kg#s`v#bi e`e`v`v i tqtQ | Gi gta` t`tk hviv wvR`^cPovq Kg#s`v#bi e`e`v`v Kti`vtK Zv` i tKej gvI 5 kZvsk cZeUx mi Kvi, 17 kZvsk wvfbæ GvRl Ges evKx 66

kZvsk ubR^e'e-vcbvq Kgm's-#bi e'e-v Kti _vtK|⁵⁷ evKx c#ZeÜxi v emvq Mpe`x
#Ksev Ajm mgq KmUtg _vtK| G mKj c#ZeÜxi Kgm's-#bi e'e-v Kitj t`k thgb
GKw`#K GmUtg hvte Ab`w`#K Zvt`i melbzv tKtU hvte cvkvcnk Zvt`i cni evi #Ksev
AwffveKiv `wšlg# nte| Bmjvg tk#x I eY@eltg'i Dt#t_K mKtj i Kgm's-#bi
wbDqZv Kivi meltg tRvi w`tgqQ| tmtÿt` tKD hw` kvixi K meKj v½ ntq _vtK Zte Zvi
Dc#hvMx Kgm's-#bi e'e-vi K_v tRvi w`tg etj tQ| Bmjvtgi c#_vgK i#of Ae-vi weei Y
#Ksev cieZ#Z tLjv dvtq i vtK`#bi mgtqi D`vni#Yi w`#K j`y` Kitj Avgiv t`L#Z civB
Bmjvg mKtj i gta` mvg`b#Z c#Zövi tPöv Kti tQ| Avj -KzAv#bi tNvI Yv Kiv ntqQ, ÖGes
tKn c#vZ _vKtj #Ksev mdti _vKtj Ab` mgq GB msL`v ci-Y Kitj| Avj wntZvgv#` i Rb`
hv mnR Zv Pvb Ges hv tZvgv#` i Rb` tKkKi Zv Pvb bv⁵⁸ Avj -KzAv#bi Ab`T GK Avqv#Z
G#mtQ, ÖAvj wntKvi I Dci Ggb tKvb Kó`vqK `wqZ; Ac# Ktib bv hv Zvi mva`vZxZ| tm
fij hv Dc#R# Kti Zvi c#Zdj ZviB Ges tm g` hv Dc#R# Kti Zvi c#Zdj ZviB|⁵⁹
i vj-j#n& (mv.) etj b, ÖtZvgiv tjvKt` i#K #kÿv `v| Avi me #KQ#K mnR Kti `v|
eY#vKvix etj b, gnvbex (mv.) G K_v wZbevi ej tjb| Zvg hw` i vMwb# nte; ZLb Pz ntq
hvI | G K_v gnvbex (mv.) `#vi ej tjb|⁶⁰ gvb#i thvM`Zv Abjvqx Kgm's-#bi K_v
eÿgvb Awfm` t#P ÖBmjvtg c#ZeÜx#` i AvAKvi Ö wvfb#Ab#Q` I ÖBmjvtg c#ZeÜx#` i
gh#v0 Aa`vtqi Avtj vPbvq we`vni Z weei Y i tqtQ|

9.2.5 aviv : 36| `elg` wbl`xKiY I jvZciY cÜwb|

gvb# Avj wnt tk# m#ó Gt` i gta` tKvb t#`v#t#` i `vb tbB Bmjvtg| tKD hw` kvixi Kfv#te
`# n#q _vtK Zvntj Bmjvtgi wbt`Rbv tgvZvteK Zvi c#Z `wqZ#eva Avi I teik te#o
hvq| Bmjvtgi mgAvAKv#i eY#vq gnvb Avj wnt etj b, Ötn gvby! Avvg tZvgv#` i#K m#ó
KtiwQ GK c#v# I GK bvi# ntZ, c#i tZvgv#` i#K wv#³ KtiwQ wvfb#Rv#Z I tMv#t, hv#Z
tZvgiv G#K Acti i mvt_ c#i wPZ ntZ civ| tZvgv#` i gta` Avj wnt ZvÖAvj vi wBKU tm-B
e`w³B AvAK gh# v#úv#eth tZvgv#` i gta` AvAK g#vKx|⁶¹ KzÖAvb gvR#` e#Y# Avj wnt
evYx t`#K tevSv hvq mKj gvby GKB tMvöxi Ašf# Ges mKj gvby mgvb| g#j gvbyMY
ci`úi fvB `t#|⁶² GLv#bI gvby ej tZ c#ZeÜx-mej wv#k#tI mKj gvby#K tevSv#v
ntqtQ| #Kqv#Zi w`b abx-Mixe, mej -`# #Ksev D`P#E-ga`weE t`tL gvby#i wPvi Kiv

57 Khandaker Jahurul Alam, *Bangladesh and Persons with Disabilities*, FOCUS March 2009 Volume 55, CSID Publications

58 Avj -KzAvb, 2 : 185 وَمَنْ كَانَ مَرِيضًا أَوْ عَلَى سَفَرٍ فَعِدَّةٌ مِنْ أَيَّامٍ أُخَرَ يُرِيدُ اللَّهُ بِكُمُ الْيُسْرَ وَلَا يُرِيدُ بِكُمُ الْعُسْرَ

59 Avj -KzAvb, 2 : 286 لَا يُكَلِّفُ اللَّهُ نَفْسًا إِلَّا وُسْعَهَا لَهَا مَا كَسَبَتْ وَعَلَيْهَا مَا اكْتَسَبَتْ

60 gvljvbn Ave`y i n#x, nv`m kixd, L. 1g, c., 156

61 Avj -KzÖAvb, 49 : 13 أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِنَّا جَعَلْنَاكُمْ شُعُوبًا وَقَبَائِلَ لِتَعَارَفُوا إِنَّ أَكْرَمَكُمْ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ أَتْقَاكُمْ

62 Avj -KzÖAvb, 49 : 10; D³ e³e` Avj -KzAv#bi m#v üRj#tZi 10 t`#K 13 Avqv#Z ch#weeZ|

n#e br eis gvb#l i fij KivR I g` KivR m#utK@RÁvmv Kiv n#e| G m#utK@Avj -KzAvtb
ejv ntqtQ, ÓAnvg tZv eú wRbael gvbetK Rvrvb#tgi Rb` m#o KtiwQ; Zvt` i ü`q AvtQ wKŠ'
Zóviv Zviv Dcj wä Kti br, Zvt` i PjzAvtQ Zóviv t`tL br Ges Zvt` i KY@AvtQ Zóviv kËY
Kti br; Zviv ci i b'vq, eis Zviv AwaK weavš| ZvivB Mmcdj |Ó⁶³ G wcltq we`hwi Z eygvb
MtelYvi ÓBmjvtg c#ZeÚt` i AwaKvi Ó Aa'vtqi wewfbaAbjQ` I ÓBmjvtg c#ZeÚt` i
ghPvÓ Aa'vtqi Ó'elg` br KivÓ AbjQ#t` i Avtj vPbvq we`hwi Z weeiY itqtQ| G mKj
bmxZgvjv cvj b Kivi gta` gvb#l i BnKvjxb I ci Kvjxb Kj`vY wbinZ itqtQ|

9.2.6 c#ZeÚx e'w#i AwaKvi mjyv Kvh#g

Óc#ZeÚx e'w#i AwaKvi c#Zóv mjyv I AvBb 2013Ó Gi Avl Zvq c#ZeÚx e'w#i AwaKvi
mjyvi Rb` A#bK, t#jv Kvh#g i tqtQ tm, t#jvi mv#_ Bmjvtgi mvgÁm`Zv Z#j aiv nj :

9.2.6.1 aviv : 3| `v`#mev (Health Services)

Ó`v`B m#ú`Ó I Ó`v`B mKj m#Li gj`Ó G ai#bi AmsL` c#v`evK` itqtQ `v` wbtq|
Bmjvgx i mxZ-bmxZ I Rxebv`k#bI `v`i c#Z me#K, iaz#tvc Kiv ntqtQ| m#v#`i Rb`
ZvrvivZ#K ev cwe#Zv#K eva`Zvgj-K Bev`tzi Avl Zvq wbtq Avmv ntqtQ| Bmjvtg
Zvrviv#zi, iaz#i GZUVB teuk th G e`ZxZ tKvb Bev`Z M#Y#hM` nqbv| gvZ`v`, wki
`v`, c#m#Z `v` Ges ex eqtm h_vh_ `v`#mevi wcltq Avj v`v Avj v`v, iaz#tvc Kti#Q
Bmjvg| c#ZeÚt` i `v`#mevi wcltq h_vh_ iaz#i I G wcltq Bmjvtgi wbt`Rbv A#
Awfm`#fP ÓBmjvtg c#ZeÚt` i AwaKvi Ó Aa'vtqi ÓwPwKrmv I kviw#i K m#ZivÓ I Óh_vh_
#mev cvlqvÓ AbjQ#t` I ÓBmjvtg c#ZeÚt` i ghPvÓ Aa'vtqi Ómrvh` I mn#hwmZvcY@
Rxeb-hvc#b mrvqZv KivÓ Avtj vPbvq we`hwi Z weeiY itqtQ|

9.2.6.2 aviv : 5| c#ekMg`Zv (Accessibility)

gZc#Kv Kivi ygZv mKj gvb#l iB itqtQ| gZ c#Kv Kivi Rb` tKvb c#Kvi `elg`
Bmjvtgi gZv`k@we#ivax| ivRbmxZ, A_#m#Z, m#vRbmxZ, ivóiq ygZv#n th tKvb wcltq
c#ZeÚxv thvM`Zv Abjvqx AskM#Y Ki#Z cvi#e tm#y#t# kviw#i K c#ZewÚZv tKvb evav n#Z
cvi#e br etj wbt`Rbv t`q Bmjvg| Bmjvtgi h_vh_ wbt`Rbv A# MtelYvi ÓBmjvtg
c#ZeÚt` i AwaKvi Ó I ÓBmjvtg c#ZeÚt` i ghPvÓ Aa'vtqi wewfbaAbjQ#t` we`hwi Z
weeiY itqtQ|

9.2.6.3 aviv : 8| mrvqK #mev I c#e#b (Habilitation and Rehabilitation)

mrvqK #mev I mrvh` mn#hwmZvi gta` m#vRe# n#q emevm Kivi wbt`Rbv w`tqtQ Bmjvg|
Bmjvtgi G mKj wbt`Rbv cvj#bi gta` itqtQ mgMÓ gvbeRw#i Kj`vY| G wcltq A#
MtelYvi ÓBmjvtg c#ZeÚt` i AwaKvi Ó Aa'vtqi wewfbaAbjQ` I ÓBmjvtg c#ZeÚt` i
ghPvÓ Aa'vtqi Avtj vPbvq we`hwi Z weeiY itqtQ|

وَلَقَدْ لَخِّنَّاكُمْ كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الْجِنَّ وَالْإِنْسِ لَهُمْ قُلُوبٌ لَّا يَفْهَمُونَ بِهَا وَلَهُمْ أَعْيُنٌ لَّا يُبْصِرُونَ بِهَا وَلَهُمْ آكَانٌ لَّا
يُرْشِقُونَ بِهَا أَؤَلَيْكَ كَالأُنْعَامِ بَلْ هُمْ أَضَلُّ أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْغَافِلُونَ
KzAvb, 7 : 179

9.2.6.4 aviv : 9| ikyv I ckkY (Education and Training)

c0Z`KIU wltq h_vh_fite gj`vqb KitZ D0y Kti ikyv| gvbjl i weteKtK RvMz KivB ikvvi Dt'ik`| m# c0ZfvtK weKukZ Kti ikyv| ZvB tZv Bmjvtg ikvvi K_v wtkl fite ,iazj t`lqv ntqtQ| Avj -KzAvtb Biku` ntqtQ, 0Avi wZwb tZvgt`i Kj`vY wbtqmwRZ KtitQb AvKvkgDjx I cwl_exi mg`l wKQzwbR AbM0n, wPslkxj m`u` vtqi Rb` GtZ tZv itqtQ w`k0|0⁶⁴ nixm kixtd GtmQ, 0Avtjg ev wkvYz gvbjl i Ngy Rvtnj ev AwkvYz gvbjl i Ber tZi tPtqI DEg|0 GQvov ivmj-jm&(mv.) Biku` KtitQb, Awg wkvYk wntmte (wek| gvbjtK wkvv`vtbi wbtgtZ) t0iZ ntqiw|0⁶⁵ G wltq A1 MtelYvi 0Bmjvtg c0ZeUt` i Awkvi0 Aa`vtqi 0ikvvi Awkvi0 I 0ckkY I AvZwbFPkxj Zv AR#b mnvqZv Kiv0 AbjtQ`mgn I 0Bmjvtg c0ZeUt` i ghPv0 Aa`vtqi 0tgav weKvtk mnvqZv0 AbjtQ` i Avtj vPbvq we`hwi Z weei Y itqtQ|

9.2.6.5 aviv : 10| Kgnis`tb (Employment)

gvbly hw` thvM`Zv Abjvqx h_vh_ Kgnis`vtbi gta` wbtRtK m`u`³ KitZ cvti Zvntj GKw`tK thgb wbtR Atb`i Dci wbfPkxj ntZ nq bv Ab`w`tK gvbwmKfite tm c0j0_vtK| c0ZeUt` i tyt1I Bmjvtg GKB aitbi wbt`Rbv itqtQ| gvbjl i kvixiK mygZvi Dci wbfP Kti wbtR DcvR0 Kti wbtR Pj te GUvB `vfwek| gvjgvvtbi h_vh_ Kgnis`vtbi `wqZi cwivvi, mgvR I ivt0f| yavgy` wek| `Zwi eZ wbtq mKjtK KivR KitZ nte| wfyvevEtk Bmjvg mg_0 Kti bv| wfyvevEi dtj mgvR Kgl0gE-Zvi mw0 nq Ges mgvRi AM0wZ t_tg hvq| tKvb tKvb tyt1 mgvR kvixiK weKjv1/2` i wfyvevEtk Abj0etki c0YZv j`y` Kiv hvq| wfyvevEtk wbiarmwvZ Kti ivmj-jm&(mv.) etj b, 0th e`w³ Avgvi mv_ I qv`vex nte th, tm tKvbw`b wfyv Kitte bv, Zvi RvbwZ j`vtfi `wqZi Awg wbjvg|0⁶⁶ c0ZeUt` i thvM`Zv I `yZv Abjvqx Kgnis`vtbi wltq eZ0vb Awfm`tfP 0Bmjvtg c0ZeUt` i Awkvi0 Aa`vtqi 0Lv``i Pwv`v ci-Y0, 0Kgnis`vtbi wbdqZv0, 0ckkY I AvZwbFPkxj Zv AR#b mnvqZv Kiv0 I 0b`vh` cwiv k0gK cvl qv0 AbjtQ`mgn I 0Bmjvtg c0ZeUt` i ghPv0 Aa`vtqi 0KvRi Abkj- cwitek cvl qv0 AbjtQ` i Avtj vPbvq we`hwi Z weei Y itqtQ|

64 وَسَحَّرَ لَكُمْ مَّا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ جَمِيعًا مِّنْهُ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ يَتَفَكَّرُونَ Avj -KzAvtb, 45 : 13

65 إِذْمَا يُعِذُّنَّ مُعَلَّمًا Bgvg Beb gvRv, mbytb gvRv, wKZvej gkvivgv, eve bs- 17, nixm bs-229, Kvqti v: `vi aj nixm, 2005, L. 1g, c., 128

66 عَنْ ذُوْبَانَ قَالَ وَكَانَ ذُوْبَانُ مَوْلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ- « لا يَسْأَلُ النَّاسَ شَيْئًا وَأَتَكْفَلُ لَهُ بِرَأْسِ جَدَّةٍ » Bgvg Ave`vD` (i.), mbyb Ave`vD` , L. 2q, wKZvej hvKv, eveKv wvq`wZj gvmAvj v, nixm bs-1643, Kvqti v: `vi aj nixm, 2010, c., 714

9.2.6.6 aviv : 11 | mvguRK ubivcEv (Social Security)

Amnvq gvbjfi cvtk `vorfbv Bmjvtgi ubt`Rbv | mgvR emevmKvix cZeUxiv mrvh` I mnthvMZv cvevi tytI AMfvM _vKte | G velq AvtjvP` MtelYvi Obmjvtg cZeUxt` i AwaKviO Aa'vtqi OmvguRK ubivcEvO, OavZtZji eUtb AveX Rxeb-hvcbO, OpEvetbv`b I agY Kivi `faxZvO, wefbaAbtjQt` Ges Obmjvtg cZeUxt` i ghP vO Aa'vtqi wefba AbtjQt` i AvtjvPbvq we`hvi Z weeiY itqtQ |

9.2.6.7 aviv : 12 | ubhFZb ntZ gyp, wePviMg`Zv I AvBbx mnvqZv (Freedom from Violence, Access to Justice and Legal Aid)

cZeUx e`w3i cZ tKvifc AwePvi I ubhFZb Kiv hvte bv | ubhFZb KivxtK Avj -KzAvtb hvvjg intmte AvL`vqZ Kiv ntqtQ | th tKvb cKvi ubhFZb ntZ gyp, wePviMg`Zv I AvBbx mnvqZv velq eZgvb MtelYvi Obmjvtg cZeUxt` i AwaKviO Aa'vtqi Ob`vq wePvi cvl qvO, OmgvbmaKviO, Ob`vh` cwi klgK cvl qvO, Omeevn, cwi evi MVb I cwi evni K Rxeb mgZvO I ODEiwaKvi jvtfi AwaKviO AbtjQt` Ges Obmjvtg cZeUxt` i ghP vO Aa'vtqi `elg`bv KivO, Oh_vh` m`syb cvl qvO, ObhFZb bv KivO I OhveZiq Akuj ZvgY _vKtZ mnvqZv KivO AbtjQ` mgfni AvtjvPbvq we`hvi Z weeiY itqtQ |

9.2.6.8 aviv : 13 | cKwZK `jhm, SckcY` Ri`ix gvbweK Ae`v (Natural Disaster, Risk and Humanitarian Emergencies)

cKwZK `jhm, SckcY` Ri`ix gvbweK Ae`vq wKfvte GK gypj gvb Aci gypj gvthi w`tk mrvvth`i nvZ evovte Zv eZgvb MtelYvi Obmjvtg cZeUxt` i AwaKviO I Obmjvtg cZeUxt` i ghP vO Aa'vtqi wefbaAbtjQt` we`hvi Z weeiY itqtQ |

9.2.6.9 aviv : 14 | mvov, mis`wZK KgRvD Ges vetbv`b (Sports, Cultural Activities and Recreation)

mvov, mis`wZK KgRvD I vetbv`b velq eZgvb MtelYvi Obmjvtg cZeUxt` i AwaKviO Aa'vtqi OpEvetbv`b, mis`wZK KgRvD AskMhY I agY Kivi `faxZvO, Omeevn, cwi evi MVb I cwi evni K Rxeb mgZvO I Omstb jvtfi AwaKviO AbtjQt` Ges Obmjvtg cZeUxt` i ghP vO Aa'vtqi Omxy`i bvg cvl qvO AbtjQt` i AvtjvPbvq we`hvi Z weeiY itqtQ |

9.2.6.10 aviv : 15 | mtPZbZv (Awareness)

mtPZb ntjB gvby AUKvi I KegDKZv t`tk `fi _vKtZ cvti | mtPZbZv AwaKvi Av`vtql KvR Kti _vtK | cZeUxt` i mtPZbZv velq eygvb MtelYvi Obmjvtg cZeUxt` i AwaKviO I Obmjvtg cZeUxt` i ghP vO Aa'vtqi wefbaAbtjQt` we`hvi Z weeiY itqtQ |

9.2.6.11 aviv : 16 | msMVb (Organization)

msMVZ nlqvi dtj eAbv, jvAbv I tnqcbZv t`tk gyp cvl qv m`e | ZvBtZv Bmjvtg cZ`KtK msMVZ ntq _vKvi velq civgk`w`itqtQ | gypj gvbiv msMVZ nlqvi dtj

ZrKvjxb Avie mgvR kIat`i weiatx wtk wqj | Gwv cZeUxmn mKj cUŠK tMvixi Rb`
Abki Yxq Av`k⁹ gvbj i msMwZ n l qv mel tq , iazpivc Kti eZgub Mtel Yvi ŌBmjvtg
cZeUxt`i AwKvi Ō Aa'vtqi ŌmsNex I ivR%wZK KgRvtŪ AskMhYŌ I ŌāvZtZi eŪtb
Ave× Rxeb-hvcbŌ AbjQf` Ges ŌBmjvtg cZeUxt`i ghPvŌ Aa'vtqi Ōmnh` I
mnhMwZvcY⁹Rxeb-hvcb mnhqZv KivŌ AbjQf`i Avtj vPbvq we`hvi Z weei Y itqtQ|

9.3 cZeUxt`i AwKvi I ghPv cŌvrb Bmjvtgi tkŌZj: GKw chajvPbv

cZeUxt`i Rb` Bmjvg Ggb me AwKvi I ghPv cŌvrb Kti tQ hv RmZmsN cZeUx AwKvi
mbt` tbB| Avevi ersjvt`k GKw gvyj gvb t`k n l qv mtEj| Bmjvtgi AfbK mbqgrejx
cwi evi, mgvR I ivtŌ^a cvj b Kiv nq bv| Bmjvtgi tkŌZj eZgub mgtaq weAvbx, `vkŌK,
wPwKrmK I MtelK t`tk i iæKti hviv Avb-weAvtbi bvbv mel tq Mtel Yv Kiti Zvt`i KvtQ
cŌvYz| Avj -KzAvb I nv`xtmi GKw K_vl AvR Awā tKvb weAvbx wKsev `vkŌK f`z cŌvY
Kittz cvtiwb| eis j`y^a GKw evtK`i h_vh_ e`vL`v I wekŌ Y Kiti j Avtbi bZb bZb kvLv-
cŌvLvq be I mwkxj melq Dc`wcz n`q| gvbj i Rb` bZb bZb thme mgm`vi D`m^e n`q
_vtK tm mKj mgm`vi mgtaqvcthmX mgvavb cvlqv hvq| th mKj mgm`vi mgvatbi Rb`
weAvbx, `vkŌK wKsev Mtel Kiv j`veti Uix t`tk i iæKti gnvKvtK Mtel Yv Kiti _vtK| hw` I
tmme Mtel Yvi cŌB djvdj mgtaq e`eavtb cŌm^e n`q hvq wKsev Amvi n`q hvq| Bmjvg
cŌq m`yN^cctbi kZ eQti cjtbn tj I tm mgtaq t`lqv weavb gube Rxeſbi Rb` eZgub
mgtaq metPtaq DcthmX I KvhRix | Bmjvtgi t`lqv KvhRix weavb cZeUxt`i h_vh_
AwKvi I ghPv cŌvrb D`Pzi Kiti tQ| Avtj vP` Awfm`⁹ f`RmZmsN mb` I ersjvt`tki
tcljvctU cZeUxt`i Rb` th mKj wea-weavb itqtQ Zvi mvt` Bmjvtgi cŌwZ² bmxZgvj vi
th wj i tqtQ Zv Zj bvgj-K chajvPbv Kti Bmjvtgi tkŌZj Dc`vcb n`q tqtQ| RmZmsN mb`
I ersjvt`tki wea-weavb tbB A_P Bmjvtgi t`lqv wea-weavb cZeUxt`i Rb` itqtQ
DĒg w`K-wb`⁹ Rbv| G mKj w`K-wb`⁹ Rbv cwi evi, mgvR I ivtŌ^a mKj `ti cŌjb Kiti j
mgvR w`Zkxj I fvi mg`cY^cn`te| thLvrb _vkte bv tKvb aiſbi `elg` I gvbAwKvi
j•Ntbi gZ AgvbweK KvR|

mKj gvbvtK gvbv wntmte gj`vqb Kti Zvt`i h_vh_ fi Y-tcvl Y m`utK⁹hv`xtm ej v n`q tQ,
Ōth me e`w³ Amnhq cwi Rb ti tL tMtQ, Zvt`i fi Y-tcvl tYi `wqZj Avgvi A_ſ mi Kvti i
Dci |Ō⁷ cŌqB t`Lv hvq cZeUx kŌgKtK cwi kŌgK Kg t`lqv nq| Zvt`i mgtaq⁹ evBti
Zvt`i tK AwZwi³ cwi kŌg Kivtbn nq wKsev w`wctkŌvri KvR Zvt`i tK w`tq Kivtbn n`q _vtK|
nv`xtm ej v n`q tQ, Ōhw` Zvt`i Dci AwK KvR Kivi `wqZj Pvcvl , Zte tm KvR Zvt`i tK

67 Bgvg elvix (i.), mnxn elvix, wKZvej dvi vtqR, evey
wvjwQj AwQix, nv`xm bs-6763, Kvqti v: `viæBeſb nvhg, 2010, c., 807

mnvnh` Ki | 68 klgKt` i m`utK@Zwb Avil etj b, 0Zvt` i Rb` hv AwZ KóKi tm KvRi
tevSv Zvt` i Dci Pmctq w I bv | 69

Bmjvtgi bmvZgvjv gvbM i RxeTbi c0Z`KIU w elqfK `uk©KtiqQ| AfveM0I I Amnvq
gvbyfK h_vh_ mnvnh`-mnhwMZv c0vtbi gva`tg GKRb gvyj gvb wbtRfK Bmjvtgi GKub0
I thvM` Abvix wntmte wbtRfK c0vY Ki tZ cvtib| GKRb g0vgb gvyj gvtbi Aek` KZ@
wntmte cvj bix AtbK wbt`Rbv itqtQ| Avj -KzAvtb G w eltg wbt`Rbv w`tg ejv ntqtQ,
0tZvgiv Avj wnt` 0Bev` Z Ki te I tKvb wK0K Zvú kixK Ki te bv; Ges wczv-gvZv, AvZwq-
`Rb, BqvZixg, AfveM0I, wBKU c0ZteKx, `i-c0ZteKx, mslx-mv_x, gvywcdi I tZvgvt` i
AwKvi f3 `vm-`vmt` i c0Z m0`envi Ki te| w0qB Avj wnt` cm>` Ktib bv `v`K,
AnsvixK | 70 Avj -KzAvtb Avil ejv ntqtQ, 0Avj wnt` b`vqci vqYZv, m`vPiY I AvZwq-
`Rb fK `vtbi wbt`R f`b Ges wZwb wbtla Ktib Akvj Zv, AmrKvh©I mxyj sNb; wZwb
tZvgvt` i tK Dct`k f`b hv tZvgiv wkyv M0Y Ki | 71 Amnvq BqvZixg I c0ZeUvt` i c0Z
m`vvi I m0`e`v Kiv Bmjvtg DEg KvR wntmte wPwYZ Kiv ntqtQ| Avj -KzAvtb ejv
ntqtQ, 0tj vtK tZvgvtK BqvZixgi m`utK@RÁmv Kti; ej, 0Zvt` i Rb` m0`e`v Kiv DEg | 0
tZvgiv hv` Zvt` i mvt` GKÎ_vK Zte Zviv tZv tZvgvt` i B fiB| Avj wnt` Rvttb tK wnzKvix
Ges tK Awb0Kvix| Avj wnt` B`Qv Kij G w eltg tZvgvt` i tK Aek`B Któ tdj tZ cvitZb |
e`zt Avj wnt` c0j ci vµvš, c0Avqg | 72

Avj -KzAvtb ,Ym I mxyj •Nbgj-K KvR ntZ weiZ t`tK Kj`vYgj-K m`vvi ARfbi c0Z
mKj tK D×z Kti tQ| e`w3 gnvZwb G ,YtK AvKto atj Dfq RxeTbi Kj`vY jvf Ges
cvcivri t`tK wbtRfK weiZ_vK tZ myg nq| G c0t½ AvqvZ GtmtQ, 0ej, 0Gtmv,
tZvgvt` i c0Zcvj K tZvgvt` i Rb` hv nvi vG Kti tQb tZvgvt` i tK Zv cto `ibvB| Zv GBt
0tZvgiv Zvú tKvb kixK Ki te bv, wczvgvZv c0Z m0`envi Ki te, `wit`i f`tg tZvgiv
tZvgvt` i mšib t` i tK nZ`v Ki te bv, AwqB tZvgvt` i tK I Zvt` i tK wihK w`tg_wK |
c0Kvtk` tnvK wKsev tMictb tnvK, Akvj KvRi wKtUI hvte bv| Avj wnt` hvi nZ`v wv w
Kti tQb h_v`©KviY e`wZti tK tZvgiv ZvtK nZ`v Ki te bv| tZvgvt` i tK wZwb GB wbt`R

68 Bvgv elyix (i.), elyix kixd, wKZvej Cgvb, evejy gv0Awm wgb Avgvij
Rwnij q`in...., nv`xm bs-30, Kvqti v: `viæBeTb nvhg, 2010, c., 13

69 Bvgv elyix (i.), elyix kixd, wKZvej Cgvb, evejy gv0Awm wgb Avgvij
Rwnij q`in...., nv`xm bs-30, Kvqti v: `viæBeTb nvhg, 2010, c., 13

70 اللهُ وَلَهُ يُقْرَأُ بِهِ شَيْءٌ مَّا يَبَالُغُ بِهِ مِنْ إِحْسَانٍ وَ يَذِّي الْقَبِي وَالْيَوْمِ تَلْعَاهَا كَوَلِينِ وَالْجَارِ ذِي الْقِي وَالْجَارِ الْجُنُبِ وَالصَّاحِبِ بِالْجَنبِ
Avj -KzAvb, 4 : 36

71 إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَأْمُرُ بِالْعَمَلِ وَالْإِحْسَانِ وَلِيَهُ مَاءُ الْقَيْ وَيَسْتَعْنِي عَنِ الْفَحْشَاءِ وَالْمُنْكَرِ وَالْبَغْيِ يَعِظُكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ
Avj -KzAvb, 16 : 90

72 وَ سَأَلُونَا لَعْنَةً قُلْ إِنْ سَأَلْتُمْ عَمَّ عَصَرُوا لَنْ تُخَالِطُوهُمْ فَإِخْوَانُكُمْ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ اللَّذَّ مِنْ الصَّالِحِينَ وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَأَعَدْتُمْ لَكُمْ إِذْ عَزَّيْزٌ
Avj -KzAvb, 2 : 220

Bqv0Kz mKigvbx (i.).....Avbim (iv.) t_#K emYz, wZwb etj b, Avng i #buQ i vmj-jm&(mv.)
 etj #Qb, th e'w³ cm` Kti th, Zvi RmeKv ep x tnuK A_ev Zvi gZzi cti mbyvg _vKk,
 Zte tm thb AvZ#tqi m#z m`vPiY Kti |⁸⁰ Aveyhi (iv.) n#Z emYz wZwb etj b, 0Avuvi eUz
 ggv#s (mv.) Avgv#K mvZuU Kv#Ri w#t` R w` #q#Qb |

1. Avng thb Mixe-ugmukb#K fij enm I Zvt` i `bKU" j vf Kwi ;
2. Avng thb H e'w³ i w`#K ZvKvB, th Avuvi tPtq w#e`#i i Ges H e'w³ i w`#K bv
 ZvKvB th Avuvi tPtq D"P ch#qi ;
3. Avng thb AvZ#q- `R#bi mvt_ m`vPiY Kwi , hw` Zviv G#K wQb#Kti ;
4. Avng thb Kv#iv wK#tU wKQzhvAv bv Kwi ;
5. Avng thb me^ov b'iq I mZ` K_v evj , hw` I Zv wZ³ nq ;
6. Avng thb Avjw# e'vc#ti tKvb w#` #Ki w#` v#K fq bv Kwi ; Ges
7. wZwb Avgv#K GB w#t` RB w` #q#Qb th, Avng thb Av#Kvsk mgq 0jv nvl jv I qv jv
 KzqvZv Bjw# wejw# cvV Kwi | tKbbv GB k#_tjv Av#tki b#Pi fvUvi t_#K
 AvMZ |⁸¹

c0ZeU#t` i evj ` Ae`iq Ggb wKQyKvR i #q#Q hv Bmjvtgi bmwZgij v tgvZv#eK Ki#Z n#e |
 Lrbv Kiv, bL KvUv wKsev Pz KvUvi gZ mvaviY wKQzKvR Avgv# i Kv#Q AwZ yz`g#b n#j I
 Gi dtj kixi fvj _v#K hv `eAvwbKfv#e c0ymYZ | Bmjvtg tQ#j m#st#bi ty#t Lrbv Kiv,
 bL KvUvmn Ab`vb` cwi Ph#Ki#Z n#e | Bmjvtg Lrbv Kivi cUvi gva`tg cwe#Zv m#ab I
 cwi "Qb#z v jv#fi e`e`v Kti#Q | Ave`-uivqiv (iv.) Avbu t_#K emYz | i vmj-jm& (mv.)
 etj #Qb, 0civU KvR AZ`š#cKwZ. m#s#Z:

1. Lrbv Kiv;
2. tMvcb `v#bi Pz Kvgv#bv;
3. bL KvUv;
4. eMtj i Pz tU#b Z#j tdj v Ges
5. tMw#L Lv#Uv Kiv |⁸²

80 حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ أَبِي يَحْيَى عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَقُولُ مَنْ
 بَوَّغَ لِيٍّ (i.), mnxn elvix, (m#uv.), XvKv: Bdvv, 2008,
 cwi #Q` -1289, nv`xm bs-1937, L. 4, ©C, 15

81 عن أبي ذر قال: أمرني خليلي بسبع: أمرني بحب المساكين والفقير منهم وأمرني أن أنظر إلى من هو دوني ولا أنظر إلى من هو فوقني وأمرني أن أصل الرحم وإن
 أدبرت وأمرني أن لا أسأل أحدا شيئا وأمرني أن أقول بالحق وإن كان مرا وأمرني أن لا أخاف في الله لومة لائم وأمرني أن أكثر من قول: لا حول ولا قوة إلا بالله
 فإني من كنز تحت العرش ggv#s Betb Av#jw# Zvewi hx (i.), wgvKvZ# gvmvexn, L. 3, wKZv#j wi KvK, nv`xm bs-
 5247, Kvq#iv: AvZ ZvDv#Kq`v, Zv. we. c, 117

82 عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَوَى عَنْهُ النَّظْرَةُ حَمْسًا أَوْ خَمْسًا مِنَ النَّظْرَةِ الْحِنَانُ وَالْأَسْتَحْأَادُونَ تَفُ الْإِبْطَ وَتَقْلُ يَمُ الْأَطْفَارِ وَقَصُ الشَّارِبِ

AvanbK weAvtbi h#M t`Lv hv#Q gvb#i c#Zcvj vbK wKQzcmi Ph# dtj `r`' fij _vtK|
c#ZeUxt`i we#kl cmi Ph# Rb` G,tjv Bmjvg wbt`KZ b#mZgvjv wntmte MpxZ Kiv th#Z
cvti | i vmj-jym&(mv.) Avi I etj #Qb, #PviwU wRiwm mKj bex-ivm#j i m#vZ ev Abv#Z Av`k⁸³
wQj (1) LvZbv Kiv (2) m#vU e`envi (3) wgmI qvK Kiv I (4) weevn Kiv|⁸³ `r`' I
cmi `vi-cmi`Qb#vi Rb` bL KZ# Kiv Avicinvh#KvR| gv#S gv#S wki#`i bL KZ# Kiv
Aek` KZ#`| kix#i Ab`vb` Ask thgvb#vte `#Z ew#c#B nq, b#kl tZgvb#vte ew#c#B nq
Ges G,tjvi g#`a` we#fb#e#Kvi gqjv Rtg| wki#i v gqjvh# bLmn nvZ g#L t`q| dtj tiwM
RxeiYyg#L c#e#ki m#v#v _vtK| A#bK mg#q wki#i v eo bL #viv w#tRi g#vg#j, P#zI
kix#i #Z K#i tdtj | GgbwK wki#i v eo b#Li Av#vgY t_#K Zvi gv-I i #v cvq bv|⁸⁴

nhiZ #Avwqv (iv.) etj b, #R#bK te`Qb i vmj-jym&(mv.)-Gi wL`g#Z G#m ejj , Av#v wK
wki#`i P#y#`b? Avgi v tZv KL#bv wki#`i P#y#`B bv| i vmj-jym&(mv.) ZvtK ej #j b, Avj w#&
h#v tZvgv#`i A#li t_#K `qv gne#Z wQv#q wbtq _vtKb, Z#e AvgiB ev wK Kivi Av#Q?⁸⁵
nhiZ Avev#i vBiv (iv) etj b, #GKevi i vmj-jym&(mv.) nhiZ nv#v#v Beib #Avj x (iv) tK P#y
w#j b, tmLv#b AvKiv Beb nv#em (iv.) Dcv`Z wQ#j b| G`k` t`#L wZvb ej #j b, Avgi
`kvU m#š#b Av#Q, Av#g KL#bv Zvt`i P#y#`B w#| GK_v i#b i vmj-jym&(mv.) Zvi w#K
ZvKv#j b Ges ej #j b, th`qv K#i bv, Zvi c#Z `qv Kiv nq bv|⁸⁶

fij eU#`i ms`u#k#Avmvi we#tq Bmjvtg wbt`Rbv t`I qv n#q#Q hvi gva`tg DEg Pwi#I i
_vve#j wK#Z cvi#e Ges Zvt`i fij Af`vm I w#v#v Av#i Y Ki#Z cvi#e| c#ZeUxt`i
G e`v#v#i mZK#K#i w#Z n#e thb Zviv Lv#v eU#`i t_#K wbtR#`i #K`#i i#vL| Avj w#&

Bgv# e#vix (i.), m#v#v e#vix, wKZve#j wj evm, eveyKvmmk kwi e, nv`xm bs-5889, Kvq#i v: `vi#Be#b nvhg,
2010, c., 718

83 عَنْ أَبِي أَيُّوبَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ أَرَأَيْتُمْ مَنِ الْوَلَدُ بَيْنَ الْحَيِّ وَالْمَيِّتِ وَالشَّوَّاءِ وَالشَّوَّاءِ وَالشَّوَّاءِ وَالشَّوَّاءِ
Bgv# wZi#ghx (i.), m#v#v wZi#ghx, L. 3q, wKZve#v#vKiv, eveygv Rv#Av w#d dv`w#j Z#ZvRwe#R..., nv`xm bs
1080, Kvq#i v: `vi#j nv`xm, 2010, c., 253

84 dhj Kivg dvi#v#x, Bmjvgx `r`' b#mZ, g#v#`#` wmi#vR#j nK (Av#), XvKv: Bmj wgvq K#Avb gnj ,
2005, c., 35

85 عن عائشة رضي الله عنها قالت جاء أعرابي إلي النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم فقال تقبلون الصبيان فما نقبلهم فقال النبي صلى الله
Bgv# e#vix (i.), m#v#v e#vix, wKZve#j Av`ve, eveyingw#Zj I j w#`
I ZvKve#j#x..., nv`xm bs-5998, Kvq#i v: `vi#Be#b nvhg, 2010, c., 727

86 عن أبي هريرة أن الأقرع بن حابس أبصر النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم يقبل الحسن فقال إن لي عشرة من الولد ما قبلت واحدا منهم
Bgv# g#v#j g (i.), m#v#v g#v#j g, wKZve#j dv#v#j#x, evey
i vngv#Zm weBqv#..., nv`xm bs-2318, Kvq#i v: `vi#Be#b nvhg, 2010, c., 672

أن أبا هريرة رضي الله عنه قال قبل رسول الله صلى الله عليه ، we#fb#e#K#i c#v#e#Z#b D³ we#lqvU Gfv#e G#m#Q,
وسلم الحسن بن علي وعنده الأقرع بن حابس التميمي جالسا فقال الأقرع إن لي عشرة من الولد ما قبلت منهم أحدا فنظر إليه رسول الله
Bgv# e#vix, m#v#v e#vix, wKZve#j Av`ve, eveyingw#Zj I j w#` I qv
ZvKve#j#x..., nv`xm bs-5997, Kvq#i v: `vi#Be#b nvhg, 2010, c., 727

etj tQb th, Avgvt`i Dci cvRi lqv³ mvj vZ Av`vq Kiv Ges Avgvt`i gvtj i hvKvZ t`lqv
Aek` KZ@`| wZwb ej tjb, 0tm mZ` etj tQ| tm ej j , whwb AvcbvtK ivmj- Kti cwm/tqtQb
Zviu Kmg Avj wnb&wK AvcbvtK Gi Avt`k w` tqtQb? wZwb ej tjb, n`vpsi tm ej j , Avcbvi `Z
etj tQb th, Avgvt`i Dci eQti GKgvm mvl g cvj b Aek` KZ@`| wZwb ej tjb, tm mZ`
etj tQ| tm ej j , whwb AvcbvtK ivmj- Kti cwm/tqtQb Zviu Kmg, Avj wnb wK AvcbvtK Gi
wb t`R w` tqtQb? wZwb ej tjb, n`vuttm ej j , Avcbvi `Z etj tQb th, Avgvt`i gta` hvi
hvZivqtZi mvg_`AvtQ Zvi Dci evqZjzoni n^{3/4} Kiv Aek` KZ@`| wZwb ej tjb, tm mZ`
etj tQ| wZwb ej j , 0whwb AvcbvtK ivmj- Kti cwm/tqtQb Zviu Kmg, Avj wnb wK AvcbvtK Gi
wb t`R w` tqtQb? wZwb ej tjb, n`vpsi tj vKiu ej j , whwb AvcbvtK mZ` `xb w` tq cwm/tqtQb Zviu
Kmg, Avvg GtZ wKQzevovtevl bv, Kgvtevl bv| bex (mv.) ej tjb, 0tm hw` mZ` etj _vtK Zte
Aek`B tm RivvtZ `wLj nte|⁹⁴ tKvb c0ZeUxi mvg_`_vKtj l tm hw` n^{3/4} Mgtb Acvi M
nq Zte Zvi Rb` weavb i tqtQ| n`xtm Gtm tQ, Avej Bqvqv (i.).....Avajm
Beb Aveym (iv.) t`tK emYZ| wZwb etj b, Gkevi Kzevxi w` tb ivmj-jw&(mv.) dvh#` Beb
Aveym (iv.)-tK Avcb mvl qvi xi wctv wbtRi tcQtb emvtj b| dvh#` (iv.) GKrb my`i e`w³
wQtj b| bex (mv.) tj vKt`i gvmjv gvmvtqj evZij tq t`l qvi Rb` Avmtj b| G mgq LvkuAv
tMvtI i GKrb my`ix gunjv ivmj-jw&(mv.)-Gi wbu GKUv gvmAvj v wRÁvmv Kivi Rb`
Avmj | ZLb dvh#` (iv.) Zvi w`tK ZvKvtZ j vMtb| gunj wUj tmS` h`ZvtK AvKó. Kti w` j |
bex (mv.) dvh#` (iv.)-Gi w`tK wdti t`Ltb th, dvh#` Zvi w`tK ZvKvt`Qb| wZwb wbtRi nvZ
tcQtbi w`tK wbtq dvh#` (iv.)-Gi wPej a`i H gunj vi w`tK bv ZvKvtbvi Rb` Zvi tPniv
Ab`w`tK wdti tq w`tj b| Gici gunj wU wRÁvmv Kij , Bqv ivmj-jw& Avj wnb&Zv0Avj vi cy`
t`tK Zviu ev`vt`i Dci th n^{3/4} di h nl qvi weavb t`l qv n`tqtQ, Avgvi wZvi Dci Zv Ggb
Ae`vq Gtm tQ th, etqve` nl qvi Kvi tY mvl qvi xi Dci emtZ wZwb my`g bb| hw` Avvg Zvi
Zid t`tK n^{3/4} Av`vq Kti tbB, Zte wK Zvi cy` t`tK Zv Av`vq n`tq hvte? wZwb ej tjb,
n`vpsi⁹⁵

94 حدثنا سليمان بن المغيرة عن ثابت عن أنس بن مالك قال: تخينا أن نسأل رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم عن شيء فكان يعجبنا
أن يجيء الرجل من أهل البادية العاقل فيسأله ونحن نسمع فساء رجل من أهل البادية فقال يا محمد أتانا رسولك فزعم لنا أنك تزعم أن الله
أرسلك؟ قال صدق قال فمن خلق السماء؟ قال فمن خلق الأرض؟ قال الله قال فمن نصب هذه الجبال وجعل فيها ما جعل قال الله قال
فيالذي خلق السماء وخلق الأرض ونصب هذه الجبال الله أرسلك قال نعم قال وزعم رسولك أن علينا خمس صلوات في يومنا وليتنا قال
صدق قال فيالذي أرسلك الله أمرك بهذا؟ قال نعم قال وزعم رسولك أن علينا زكاة أموالنا قال صدق قال فيالذي أرسلك الله أمرك بهذا؟
قال نعم قال وزعم رسولك أن علينا صوم شهر رمضان في سنتنا قال صدق قال فيالذي أرسلك الله أمرك بهذا؟ قال نعم قال وزعم رسولك
أن علينا حج البيت من استطاع إليه سبيلا قال صدق قال ثم ولي قال والذي بعثك بالحق لا أزيد عليهن ولا أنقص منهن فقال النبي صلى
الله عليه و سلم لئن صدق ليدخلن الجنة Bgvg elvix (i.), mnxn elvix, (m`uv.), XvKv: Bcliev, 2004, cwi t`Q`-48,
nv`xm bs-63, L. 1g, c, 52

95 حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو الْوَالِيَةَ حَنَّانٌ ... عَمَّا بَنِي عَبَّاسٍ وَبَنِي هَاشِمٍ أَنَّ أُمَّةً مِنْ خَنَعَةٍ اسْتَفْتَتْ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ فِي حَجَّةِ الْوَدَّاعِ
وَالْفَضْلِ : بَنِي عَبَّاسٍ دَرَيْفُ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ فِي رِضْوَانِ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ أَلَيْسَ بِأَنْ تَكُونَ أُمَّةً كَبِيرَةً أَلَا يَسْتَطِيعُ

c0ZeUxt` i AwaKvi I ghPv i yvq G ai#bi AmsL` nelq Bmjvtg AeZvi Yv Kiv ntqtQ| G nelq hZ teik Mtel Yv Kiv nte mgatqvc#hvMx Avi I mgymgvaib cvl qv hvte| Gi gta` w` tq gnvb ivejy Avj vgt#bi weavb th cUlexi mKj gvb#i Rb` KvhRix I MhYthvM` Zv mKj gntj c0vYZ|

9.4 c0ZeUxt` i Rb` Bmjvg c0E bWZgvjv c0qvMi c0fe

ag#nt`Q Ggb GKU veklm ev AvPvti i mgw thLv#b gvb#i Abv#Z I gZev` mgn GK cieT Hkpi K ygZv 0viv ubq#sZ| Avi I mnRfvte ej tj ej v hvq gtb hv avi Y Kti ev veklm Kti ZvB agP GB gnvRMZ (mKj Mh, Dcmh I byT) #Kfvte mw0 ntqtQ, tK Zvi ubq#y Kti, mw0 RMtzi c0YvKtj i `e#PZv #Kfvte i yv Kiv nq, gnvmgj` AZtj #K i#qtQ, mKj Mh NY#qgvb ntj GtK Actii Dci tkb ytq cotQ bv Ges mw0 inm`mn mKj c0k# `vk#K Rvtei DEi thLv#b m#bcYfvte cvl qv hvq tmLv#bB atgP inm` j#vqZ| Bmjvg atgP veklm g#Z GB vekl RMZ hv#b ubq#y Kti Zvi Dci GKKfvte veklm `vcb Kiv I Zui c0Zvba int#te cUextZ AvMgbKvix bex I ivmj-#` i Dci veklm `vcb Kivi bvg Bmjvg| Bmjvg cUextZ me#k0 I me#kI ag#nt#te AvnefZ ntqtQ| nhi Z gvr#s` (mv.) Bmjvtgi bex I ivmj-| Avj #b` f`lqv weavb I bexRxi Rxebx Avjvti gvb#i Rxeb cvi Pj bv Kivi gva`tg gvj gvbiv Avj #b` m#b#` tctq `v#k| Bmjvtgi f`lqv Rxebv`kRmZ, ag, eY# ubve#k#I mKtji Rb` Kj`vY ubv#Z i#qtQ| Bmjvtgi ubqg-Kvby ch#j vPbv Ki#j Ggb AtbK ub#`Rbv cvl qv hvq hv GL#b c0ZeUxt` i Rb` c0v#j Z AvB#b tbB| GB mKj AvBb-Kvby I ub#`Rbv hv` msthvRb Kiv nq Zte c0ZeUxt` i AwaKvi I ghPv i yvq GK hMv#Kvix mvdj` Avmte| thgb ubq#yZ bvgv Av`vtqi dtj gvb#i g#bRvMvZK, kvix K I gv#`-i yiYRv#Z AtbK mgm`vi mgvaib ntq hvq| c0ZeUx I AvUv0K #ki#` i mgm`v, tjvi `eAv#K e`vL`v #ek#Y Kiv ntj f`Lv hvte Bmjvtgi f`lqv ub#`Rbv bv gvbvi dtj #Ksev Acc0qvMi dtj AtbK ty#T G ai#bi mgm`vi mw0 nt`Q| ZvB Bmjvg#K Avkto aitZ cvitj B AwaKvsk mgm`vi mgvaib ntq hvte etj #ekIAt` i gZvgZ|

gvby Kv#R I KtgAv#bK I mf` `me Kijtj Bmjvtgi c0wZ G mKj ubqg Kvby cKZcty Av#bK I hMv#hvMx| G mKj ub#`Rbv c0v#j Z c0ZeUx AwaKvi I ghPv i mvt_ mshy Kti vekl mf`Zv#K GK D#zAvm#b Avm#b Kiv m#e| w`b hZ AM#i nt`Q Gi dtj ms`wZ I mf`Zvi Avil teik AM#vZ nt`Q| gvbemaKv#i aib I iKg Av#bK t`#K Av#bKzi nt`Q| Bmjvtgi Avnef#e ga`hMq ntj I Gi Av#cvyKZv hM hM atj Ae`vnZ Av#Q I `vKte| gvbemaKv#i th mKj kvLv I DckvLv `Z.nt`Q ZvZ Bmjvtgi c0wZ weavb myuofvte c0Z# Ki#j gvbemaKv#i avi Yv Avil myu0 nte| AvRI gvby thLv#b b`vq, mZZv, gvb#eKZv, AwaKvi I mZ` Gi gZ Av#cvyK c0Z`q, tjvi msAvqb m#vKfvte uba#Y Ki#Z cviti#b| tm Kv#y gvbemaKv#i cvicY#msAv uba#Y Kivi m#e nqv#b| tmB

بِغِيَاةِ وَيَا عَمَى الرَّاحِلَةِ فَبَلَى تَقْضَى أَنْ أُحْجَّ عَنَّهُ قَالَا نَعَمْ
BgiyaeWix (i.), mnxn e#vix, (m#uv.), Xiv: Bdeev, 2006, cwi#Q`-2562, nv`xm bs-5795, L. 9g, c., 511

ev`éZvi ubwi tL Bmjvg tK Abym Y Ki t j B gvbemaKv i mn eZgvtb th mKj AuggvsmZ uel q
i tqtQ Zvi mýúó Reve cvl qv hvte| G mKj Rerxei Rb` Bmjvtgi Avnefíe ntqUj |

eZgvb Mtel Yv t` tK cõB Bmjvg cõ È AwaKvi I ghP v gvbe mgvtR ev`évbq Kiv mæe ntj
Zvi m`-jcdhvi x cñve ubtq Avmte| th mKj mglj ubtq Avmte Zv ubtqDc`vcb Kiv nj :

- Bmjvg ag`cPij Z ZmEK tkvb ag`bq| gvbtj i Rxe tb cZ`ý I ctivýfite e`envt i i gva`tg BwZevPK dj v dj ubtq AvmVB Bmjvtgi mv`RZv| ZvBtZv cõZeÜx msukõ Bmjvtgi ubt`Rbv mgMõ gvyj gv tbi Dci thgb BwZevPK cñve ubtq Avmte tZgub Ab`vb` agfej`x gvbtj i Dcti I Gi cñve cote| hvi dtj netkj gvbtj i mvgMõK Kj`vY ubwõZ nte;
- ersjvt`k GKIU gvyj g cãvb t`k intmte cõZeÜx RbtMvõxi mgm`v mgvartb Ly mn tRB gvbtj tK Dõx Kiv mæe;
- cõZeÜx e`v`3 t` i m`ú tK`BwZevPK`pofwz`Zwi nte;
- tgšij K gvbieK Pmn`v ci`fY cõZeÜx t` i cõZ mevB`vqZkij nte;
- Dbqtb cõZeÜx t` i m`ú,3 Ki tZ mevB m tPó nte| Gi gta` w` t q RvZiq Dbqtb ubwõZ nte;
- cõZeÜx t` i ukjv ubwõZ Kiv ntj Zviv Kms`vi gý nte| Zviv ubtRivB ubtR t` i mgm`v mgvartb KivR Ki tZ cvi te;
- cõZeÜx iv netbr`b I mvs`wZK KgRvtD AskMõ tYi dtj Zvt` i kvixi K I gvbmK Ae`v fuj`_vKte| GKB m t`_ netk| ersjvt`tki mlvq ewx cvte;
- cõZeÜx t` i Kgms`vb m`pó dtj teKvi Zj Ktg hvte Ges RvZiq Dbqtb Zviv mi vmi m`ú,3 nte;
- Bmjvg ubt`RZ cõZeÜx t` i cõZ`vqZj I KZ`e` cij tbi gta` w` t q mgvtR fvi mvg` cõZõv cvte;
- Bmjvtg ukit`i tK th cwi gv tY`_iaZ; t` l qvi K_v ejv ntqtQ cõZeÜx m`ú wKZ Bmjvgx ubt`Rbv cij b Ki t j tm m`ú tK`cPvi Yv Avi I evote;
- Bmjvtgi`póZ cõZeÜx t` i ghP v msukõ weavb ev`évbq Kiv ntj GK Av`k`mgvR cvl qv hvte;
- m`pó RM tZ Avj un t` t` l qv weavb cõZõ I Kvhr i Ki t j BnKvj xb kvwš I ci Kvj xb Kj`vY ubwõZ nte;
- agrq weva-ubt`l tai Avl Zvq cõZeÜx t` i AwaKvi I ghP v ev`évbq Kiv ntj bZb bZb AvBb m`pó Ki tZ nte bv Ges Gi dtj m`pó mgm`w` i D`me I nte bv| AvBb ev`évbq Ki tZ cõqvRb nte bv tkvb bZb Rbetj i;

- Bmjvg cĀĒ bmxZgvj v ev`lvqb Kiv ntj mgvtr tKvb ai tbi `elg` wei vR Ki te bv;
- Bmjvg cĀĒ cĀZeÜxt` i AwaKvi I ghPv ev`lvmqZ ntj mgvtr GtK Actii cĀZ`vqZj I KZĒ` cvj tb mevB mPZb nte| GtK Actii `vqZj I KZĒ` cvj tbi gta` GKw` tK thgb mgvtr Ri Kj`vY mwaZ nq Aciw` tK nv`jy Beif` i KivR ntq `vtK| gnvb Avj m&ZvAvj v GtK Acti tK w` tq tmev cĀvb Kti `vtKb Gi gta` w` tq mgvtr w`wZkxj Zv cĀZÖv tctq `vtK;
- gvbtj i AvwZK, gvbumK I `wK kmšwei vR Ki te;
- cĀZeÜxt` i gvbeMaKvi j·Nb etÜ mgvR I ivóGK Av`kC×wZ cvte|

cĀZeÜxt` i AwaKvi I ghPv mgvtr h_vh_fite ev`lvqb Ki tZ cvitj fvi mvg` I w`wZkxj Zv iyv cvte| mxgvnb Kó I Amnvq Rieb-hvctbi dtj cĀZeÜxv mgvtr Ri cĀZ wei fc gtbvfvicbae `vtK| G Ae`vq Bmjvg cĀĒ h_vh_ AwaKvi I ghPv cĀvb Kiv ntj AvvPvi I AgvbwKZv t` tK mgvR gvr cvte| mevi gvtrS dZU DVte nvm|

9.5 cĀZeÜxt` i Rb` Bmjvg cĀĒ bmxZgvj v ev`lvqtb i Dciv

cĀZeÜxt` i AwaKvi I ghPv iyvq Bmjvtgi t` lqv th mKj wbt` Rbv itqtQ tm_tj vtK AvKto aitZ nte| Bmjvtgi t` lqv wewa-weavb mKj gvbtj i Rb` cĀhvR` weavq tKej gvj gvbtj i gta` mxgve× bv titL Avtj vP` Awfm` `f`th mKj wvq DfV GtmtQ Zv mevi gvtrS Qvvtq w` tZ nte| Bmjvg agtK mKj gvbtj i ag`etj tNvYv Kiv ntqtQ|⁹⁶ wvK| AvR cĀZeÜxt` i AwaKvi I ghPv Av`vtq K_v ej tQ A_P AvR t` tK cĀq ctb i kZ eQtii AvtM cĀwZ atg`cĀZeÜxt` i Rb` wbañi Z Kiv ntqtQ Zv` i AwaKvi I ghPv| gvbe Rvctbi cĀq cĀZ`KwU tyt`B G meRbxbZvi dtj B Bmjvg AvR wvkvvcx mgv`Z| gvbeRvctb th mKj mgm`v Avmte Zvi Rb` Bmjvg tK h_vh_fite AvyÜvb Ki tZ nte| AvyÜvb tPvL I MtelYvi Øviv gvbeRvctbi mKj wvltqi `eÁvnbK mgvavb m`e| tKbbv `eÁvnbK h`MI KzAvb I nv`xtmi tKvb GKwU evK` tK tKD P`vtj Ä Ki tZ cvtiwb wKsev GtK Amvi cĀvY Ki tZ cvtiwb| GLvrb Bmjvtgi `v`RZv|

GKwU AvBb ev bmxZgvj v D`vteb Kti etm `vKtj ivó, mgvR I cwi evi DcKZ.n te bv| Gi Rb` cĀqvRb h_vh_ ev`lvqb| cĀZeÜxt` i Rb` Bmjvg KZĒ wbañi Z th mKj bmxZgvj v, AwaKvi I ghPv itqtQ Zvi mdj ev`lvqtb i gta` w` tq mgvtr Ri fzt`fvMx tkŶx cĀgb tctZ cvti| eZØvb MtelYvq cĀB Bmjvg cĀĒ cĀZeÜxt` i AwaKvi I ghPv m`úwKZ bmxZgvj v ev`lvqtb i Rb` th mKj c` tyc tbi qv cĀqvRb Zv wbt`wDc`vcb Kiv nj :

- Bmjvtgi `v lqvZ mevi KvtrQ tctQ t` lqv;

⁹⁶ قُلِ الَّذِينَ عَدَّ اللَّهُ السَّلَامَ وَمَا اخْتَلَفَ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ لَأَنْ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَهُمُ الْبُحْبُوحُ مِنْهُمْ وَمَنْ يَكْفُرْ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ سَرِيعُ الْحِسَابِ
 Øvbtm` t` BmjvgB Avj m& wKU GKgvI `xb| hv` t` tK wKZve t` lqv ntqvQj Zviv ci`úi wvØl ekZ Zv` i wKU Avb Avmevi ci gZv`bK` NwltqvQj| Avi tKn Avj m& w`kØtK A`Kvi Kitj Avj m& tZv wmvve Mh`Y AZ`sI Zrci |Ø (Avj -KzAvb, 3 : 19)

- Bmjvtgi gg^{er}Yx ersjvq AbyZ Kti mevi gvtS Qmo^oq t`I qv;
- g³e, gv`tmv I gmiRt` c^oZeUxt` i AwaKvi I gh^ov msuk^o Bmjvgx ubt`Rbv c^oPvi ;
- cwi evi I mgvtR Bmjvgx gj`teva Qmo^oq t`I qv;
- Bmjvgx Rxeb e^ev th ^eAmbK Zv mevi gvtS Ztj aiv;
- gmiR`, g³e I gv`tmvq c^oZeUxt` i Rb` Bmjvtgi uba^ozi AwaKvi I gh^ovi welq^o t^ovi c^oPvi Kiv;
- MtelKt` i `wqZ; I KZ^o n^oQ mgmivqK welq^o t^ovi Dcti MtelYv Kti Zv c^oPvi Kiv;
- c^oZeUxt` i wel^oq gvbemaKvi j•Nb n^oQ weavq gvbemaKviti i welq^oU mivgtb ubtq Avmv;
- AvBtbi kimb ubw^oZ Kiv;
- AvBb-k^oLjv ewnbxi m`m^ot` i AvBb-Kvbly wel^oq Avbvr^o Kiv;
- Rbc^oZubwa^ot` i AvBb wel^oq Awf^oAZv AR^o Kiv;
- mivgmRK m^ou^oz Mto tZvjv;
- wgvWqvi BwZevPK figKiv;
- c^ok^onyZ t^oviKej evortbv; I
- eZ^ovtb mivgmRK thvM^othv^oMi gva^otg c^osk ch^oqi gvblytK m^ou^oz Kivi Rb` wgvWqvq Bmjvtgi b^owZgvjv c^oPvi Kiv|

gvbeZvi Kj`vY ubw^oZ Ki^otZ ag^oq eva^oevaKZv Av^om GKB miv^o Avj^o m^o m^oba^o cvl qvl m^oe^ol w^ob hZ Avmte c^ol^oextZ mgm^ov Av^oI Nbx^oFZ nte| Bmjvg atg^o c^oewZ^o w^oqg-b^owZ AvKto aitj mKj gvb^ol i gta^o k^ow^oš^oweivR Ki^ote|

9.6 c^oZeUxt` i Rb` Bmjvg c^oE b^owZgvjv c^oq^oqM evav

Bmjvg GKIU Av`k^oag^othLv^otb gvb^ol i th tKvb aitbi mgm^ov mgvav^obi K^ov c^oZ^oy I c^otiv^ofivte itqtQ| Ggb AtbK mgm^ov itqtQ hv gvbly GL^otbv Avj -KzAv^otbi ubt`Rbv t^otK MtelYv Kti tei Ki^otQ| Ggb AtbK ubt`Rbv itqtQ hv bex K^oig (mv.) Gi Rxeb, Kg^ol iv^oa cwi Pvj bvi c^ox^oz t^otK bZ^ofvte Avie^oZ.n^oqtqQ| eZ^ovb MtelYvi dtj Av^otbi RM^otZ th bZ^o welq^oU thvM^o nj Zvi h^ov^o c^oq^oqM I e^oen^oiti dtj gvbly v^oqxfivte c^oZeUxt` i mgm^ovi mgvav^obi Ki^otZ cvi^ote| GB AvBb ev^oevq^obi Ki^otZ w^omq th mKj evav I c^oZeU^oKZv Avmte Zv ubt^oev^ocb Kiv nj :

- we^ofb^oev^oZv ms^ov I tM^ov^ox t^otK we^otivaxZv;
- ag^oq Av^otbi Afive itqtQ Ggb tk^oYx t^otK we^otivaxZv;

- ag⁹we⁹ti⁹vax⁹` i Kiv t⁹tk we⁹ti⁹vaxZv;
- wfbæag⁹ gZvej⁹ax⁹` i we⁹ti⁹vaxZv; I
- ag⁹q Ace⁹vL⁹|

9.7 cōZeÜx⁹` i Rb⁹ Bmjvg cōË bmxZgvj v cōqM msµvšimgm⁹v ibim⁹tbi Dciq ev cōZKvi

cōZeÜx⁹` i Rb⁹ Bmjvg cōË Awakvi I gh⁹v m⁹úwK⁹ bmxZgvj v ev⁹evqb Ki⁹tZ th mKj mgm⁹v Avm⁹te Zv⁹ h⁹xiKi⁹tY⁹ w⁹t⁹æ⁹ c⁹tyc⁹, wj tbi qv th⁹tZ cv⁹ti :

- Bmjvg cōË Bev⁹ Zmgr⁹ Avj⁹ w⁹l m⁹wbæ⁹ c⁹vevi Rb⁹ Aek⁹ cij b⁹xq GKB m⁹t⁹_ GmKj Bev⁹ Zmgr⁹ gvb⁹t⁹ i Rb⁹ tk⁹ e⁹vqig w⁹nt⁹teI KivR K⁹ti⁹ v⁹tk h⁹v e⁹Áw⁹bK⁹fv⁹te cō⁹wYZ⁹⁷ Zv mK⁹t⁹ i g⁹t⁹S c⁹vi Kiv;
- mKj gvb⁹y mgvb, Bmjvtgi GB Av⁹k⁹mevi g⁹t⁹S Qwotq w⁹tZ n⁹te| mej⁹-⁹g⁹ K⁹ti v tK⁹v t⁹f⁹v⁹f⁹ t⁹bB Zv c⁹vi Kiv;
- i vó⁹q⁹fv⁹te Bmjvtgi Aš⁹l⁹h⁹Z w⁹elq⁹, t⁹j v c⁹vi Ki⁹tZ n⁹te;
- MYgva⁹tgi⁹ v⁹wqZ⁹k⁹xj f⁹wgK⁹v cij b Ki⁹tZ n⁹te;
- w⁹P⁹wK⁹rmK⁹t⁹ i tck⁹vMZ⁹ v⁹wqZ⁹; evov⁹t⁹bv;
- Mō⁹g⁹ avq⁹t⁹ i h⁹_vh⁹_ cō⁹k⁹y⁹t⁹Yi e⁹e⁹v Kiv;
- w⁹wfbæ⁹J⁹la tK⁹v⁹ú⁹b⁹x⁹i t⁹fR⁹vj I tgq⁹v⁹n⁹x⁹b J⁹la e⁹en⁹v⁹t⁹ii dt⁹j I mgm⁹v⁹ ^Z⁹ii nq tmme w⁹elq⁹, t⁹j v mgvav⁹b Kiv;
- cō⁹_w⁹gK⁹ w⁹e⁹v⁹j⁹q t⁹tk i i⁹æ⁹K⁹ti mKj⁹ t⁹h⁹ii cv⁹v⁹c⁹y⁹tk cōZeÜx⁹` i Awakvi I gh⁹v⁹vi w⁹elq⁹, t⁹j v Aš⁹f⁹g⁹ Kiv;
- A⁹t⁹bK⁹ ai⁹t⁹bi cōZewÜZ⁹v h⁹_vh⁹_ w⁹P⁹wK⁹rm⁹vi gva⁹t⁹g f⁹ij n⁹l qv m⁹æ⁹ Zv c⁹vi Kiv;
- cōZeÜx⁹` i Rb⁹ Av⁹w⁹bK⁹ c⁹h⁹y⁹ m⁹ú⁹bæ⁹thme cv⁹v⁹c⁹y⁹K I e⁹en⁹v⁹h⁹h⁹š⁹c⁹w⁹Z i⁹tq⁹t⁹ Zv mnRj⁹ f⁹Z⁹vi gva⁹t⁹g Z⁹it⁹ i⁹t⁹K⁹ w⁹k⁹v⁹Y⁹ I m⁹t⁹PZ⁹b K⁹ti t⁹Z⁹vj v;
- Bmjvtgi w⁹P⁹wK⁹rm⁹ c⁹x⁹w⁹Z Ab⁹gv⁹t⁹i mev⁹B⁹t⁹K⁹ KivR Kivi c⁹v⁹gk⁹t⁹ I qv;
- Bmjvgx⁹ w⁹t⁹ R⁹bv tgvZ⁹veK⁹ w⁹k⁹i⁹t⁹K⁹ gvZ⁹.y⁹ cv⁹b Kiv⁹t⁹bv;
- cōZewÜZ⁹v m⁹ú⁹t⁹K⁹gvb⁹t⁹ i th mKj⁹ K⁹æ⁹s⁹-vi i⁹tq⁹t⁹ tmme á⁹vš⁹avi Yv⁹ t⁹- Kiv; I
- mš⁹l⁹b M⁹t⁹f⁹Av⁹m⁹t⁹ t⁹xi h⁹_vh⁹_ tm⁹ev t⁹bi qv|

97 Sami Saleh Al Abdulwahab et al., “Physical Activity Associated with Prayer Regimes Improves Standing Dynamic Balance of Healthy People” in the *Journal of Physical Therapy Science*, Vol. 25, 2013, p. 1565

Avj un& ZvK Rvrvbvtg vbt'fci uKg w`tqtQb|⁰ Gi gta" w`tq Avj un& GtK Actii cZ
cvi`uwi K`vqZkxj Zv, vbfPkxj Zv, avZZtevatK cZov Ktib|

cZeUxt`i Rb" Bmjvg KZK vbaWi Z AwaKvi I ghPv h_vh_fvte AĀ Awfm`tfZtj aiv
ntqtQ| weAvb I Z`-cWY² i hM cU_xi AtbK weZB ntqtQ| gubvwaKvi vbtq bvbvb aitbi
e`vL`v I wekdi Y nt"Q| bZb bZb AvBb`Zwi Kiv nt"Q gubvji AwaKvi cZovi Rb" | A_P
Bmjvtgi t`lqv weavb cUq c`bi kZ eQtii cjt`bv ntj I Zv AvRI gubvji`Zwi th tKvb
weavbi tPtq hMvcthvMx I gubvji AwaKvi i`yvg AwaKzi Kvhrix| gubvwaKvi i`yvg gubvji
`Zwi weavb fvel`tZ hZB hMvcthvMx tnvK bv tKb Zv Bmjvtgi t`lqv weavbi tPtq tKvbfvteB
tevk MhbthM" nte bv| GLvfbB Bmjvgx weavbi tkbtZji cWY cvlqv hvq| cZeUxt`i Rb"
Bmjvtgi t`lqv AwaKvi I ghPv h_vh_fvte mevi gta" Qwotq w`tZ nte| GKw`tK thgb ivtof
kvmKt`i tK Bmjvtgi cWZ² weavb Abyri Y KitZ nte tZgwb ivtof mKj bMwi Kt`i I G weavb
cvj`tb mtpo ntZ nte| AvR mgvR cZeUxt`i vbtq th mKj mgm`v`Zwi ntqtQ tm,tjv t`tK
mnRB DEiY nl qv m=|

mgvRi Amvq, A`Qj, Aetnij Z I cZeUx gubvji Rb" mrvh"-mrvhMzvi nvZ emotq
GKUw frimvg`cY² mgvR cZov KivB mKj gvyj gvtbi cAvbZg`vqZj I KZ²| mgvRi
weEevbt`i`vqZj Avi I tevk tKbbv A`WZK`elg" eZgvtb tevk we`gub|`eltg"i G t`qvj
fvztZ Zv`itKB tevk GvMtg AvmtZ nte| ivR²WZK tbZZj I G`vqZj tKvbfvteB GovtZ
cvti bv tKbbv ckvmb cwi Pvj bvq Zvib AMfvM| hviv ivo² cwi Pvj bvq itqtQ vKvgtZi w b
Zv`itK mevi AMfvM Zv`i`ygv m=utK²RAvmv Kiv nte|

Avj -KzAvb mefkI I mefkD Avmgvbx vKZve| Gi vkjv I Av`k²Pi sb I kvkZ| gube
RxebtK h_vh_fvte vbtqY I cwi Pvj bvi Rb" cWqRbxq vbt`Rvbjx GtZ itqtQ| cvkvcnk
ivmj-jun&(mv.) Gi evYxl gube Rxeb cwi Pvj bvi Rb" GK gnvb Av`k² ivmj-jun&(mv.) we`vq
nt3/4i fvlty etjtQb, OAvig tZvgv`i vbtKU Ggb`WU vRvbm tittL hww, hv tZgiv tm,tjv
`pfvte aviy Ki Zte KLtbv c_ao ntebv, Zv nt"Q Avj un& vKZve I Zvi ivmtji mlyun|⁰
Avj -KzAvb I nv`xtmi t`lqv weavb itqtQ tgvij KZj hv cwi eZBthM" bq| Zte mgq I Ae`vi
cWqRtb Ges bZb tcvyctU D² mgm`vi mgvavb BRvZvnt`i gva`tg hMvcthvMx c`tjc MhY
Kiv hvte| cweĀ KzAvb I nv`xtm gubeRxebi Ab`vb" wltqi mvt_ gubvji AwaKvi msikw
mKj wltq vbtq Avtj vPbv Kiv ntqtQ| gubvji Zvi AwaKvi Av`vtqi Rb" mslMg Kti`vK Zte G
AwaKvi hv` Avj -KzAvb I nv`xm tgvZvteK ntq`vK Ges gWgb gvyj gub ev`v wntmte meiv Zv

2 عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ بَيْنَمَا رَجُلٌ يَمْشِي بِطَرِيقٍ اسْتَدْعَلِيهِ الْعَطَشُ فَوَجَدَ بَرًّا
فَنَزَلَ فِيهَا فَشَرِبَ ثُمَّ خَرَجَ فَإِذَا كَلْبٌ لَيْسَ لَهُ زُرَى مِنَ الْعَطَشِ فَقَالَ الرَّجُلُ لَقَدْ بَلَغَ هَذَا الْكَلْبُ مِنَ الْعَطَشِ مِثْلُ
الَّذِي كَانَ يَلْبِغُ فَنَزَلَ الْبَرُّ فَمَلَأَ خُفَّهُ ثُمَّ أَمْسَكَهُ بِرِيفِيهِ فَسَقَى الْكَلْبَ فَشَكَرَ اللَّهُ لِفَعْلِهِ لَهُ قَالُوا يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ وَإِنَّ لَنَا فِي
الْبَهَائِمِ أَجْرًا فَقَالَ نَعَمْ فِي كُلِّ تَلْتِ كَبِدٍ رَطْبَةٌ أَجْرٌ

Bgig eYvix (i.), mnxn eYvix, vKZvej Av`ve, eveyngvWz bwm I qvj evrvBvg, nv`xm bs-6009, Kvqti v:
`viæ Beb nvhg, 2010, c., 728; Bgig gvyj g (i.), mnxn gvyj g, vKZvej mvj vg, eveyZvrvv tg KZvj j
vni i vZ, nv`xm bs-2242, Kvqti v: `viæBeb nvhg, 2010, c., 654

3 عن مالك انه بلغه ان رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم قال تركت فيكم امرين لن تضلوا ما تمسكنم بهما كتاب
الله و سنة نبيه Bgig gvtj K (i.), gsvE`v, vKZvej Kji, evey bwm Avnbj KvI vj vej Kji, nv`xm bs-1594

cvj b Kti Zte `pqrZ kvsl weivR Kite| Bmjvgr gj`teva mevi gvtS Qmoq t`l qvi Øviv
cwi_xi mgMØgvbšl i gta` mgvbwaKvi cØZØv cvte|

AvtjvP` Awfm` f`Bmjvrg cØZeÜxt` i AwaKvi I ghP`vi melquU Zžj aiv ntqtQ| cvkvcnk
RvZmsN mb` I evsjv`tki tØyvcU Gi chØjvPbv Kiv ntqtQ| ewYZ Awfm` f`th mKj
melq Dtv GtmQ Zvi mvi K_v vbt`Dc`vcb Kiv nj :

Awfm` f`P` cØg Aa`vqK ØMtelYvi tØyvcU, mvrwZ`K vbxvb I c`wZØ bvgK vktivvrtg
Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ thLv b cØZeÜxt` i Dcti MtelYv Kivi thSw`K tØyvcU eYØv Kiv ntqtQ|
Bmjvrtgi mKj melq vbtq MtelYvi h_v`Afve itqtQ| gvyj gvbi v tKj gv` Bev` Z et` Mx vbtq
vbtRf` itK mvgv`x ivtL| ZvB cØZewÜZvi gZ , iæZcY`GKuU melq Bmjvgr MtelYvi ht_ó
Afve itqtQ| MtelYvq Bmjvrtgi `votZ th mKj cØkæ DEi AbvÜvb Kiv ntqtQ Zvi GKuU
msvYß weeiY t`l qv ntqtQ| MtelYvi c`wZ I bvwZgij v m`utK`ek` AvtjvPbv Kiv ntqtQ|

Awfm` f`Ø mY`i fvt`e Dc`vcb Kitz vMtg vktivvrtg th mKj cØ`q itqtQ tm m`utK`mYúó
aviYv t`l qv ntqtQ| weifbæmelqgi msAvqb Kitz vMtg G m`utK`Z weifbægzv`tk cØavb`
t`l qv ntqtQ| Bmjvgr vPšl`-tPZvvi evBti th mKj gZev` itqtQ Zvi AmviZv cØvY Kiv
ntqtQ| cØZeÜxt` i m`utK`maviY gvbtšl i aviYv Kg_vKvi Kvity cØZeÜx m`utK`hZ cØZkã
evsjv, BstivR I AvimeZ itqtQ tm mKj ktãi ve`hvi Z AvtjvPbv Kiv ntqtQ| cØZeÜxt` i
AwaKvi I ghP`v vbyØ Kitz vMtg Zvt` i m`utK`ve`hvi Z AvtjvPbv Kivi cØqvRbxqZv t`tk
cwi`cY`GKuU aviYv Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| MtelYvi GKuU eo `vqZ; vQj RvZmsN mb` I
evsjv`tki tØyvcU GKuU chØjvPbv| tm melqgi v`tk j`y` titL RvZmsN, RvZmsN mb` ,
evsjv`k I cØZeÜx m`utK`Z evsjv`tki AvBb-Kvbly m`utK`mYúó aviYv t`l qv ntqtQ|

cØZeÜxt` itK AvURg vKsev vektI Pwv`v m`ubæth vrtgB m`vab Kiv ntq_vKk bv tKb Gi
GKuU AvbRvMvZK ifc itqtQ| G m`utK`Z gtv`æAvbK, mgvRvektã bRvbZ I vPvKrmv kv`xq
weifbæ`vL`v itqtQ| G mKj e`vL`vi `vbxq I `evkK ifc itqtQ| tm tØyvcU MtelYvi GKuU
eo `vqZ; vQj cØZewÜZvi aib, KvY I tPvvi Dcivq m`utK`aviYv t`l qv| tm j`y` MtelYvi
vØZvq Aa`vq cØZewÜZvi weifbæ cKvityf` , weifbæ cKvi cØZewÜZvi KvY, Zvt` i aib,
cØZewÜZvi weifbægtWj , weifbæcKvi cØZeÜxt` i tPvvi Dcivq Ges tKvb tKvb gvbytk cØZeÜx
ejv hvte G mKj melq ve`hvi Z AvtjvPbv Kiv ntqtQ| cØZewÜZvi m`utK`weifbæmvgvRK,
ivR`vZK, A_`vZK I mvs`vZK `vofw½ itqtQ| Gi mvgvMk GKuU mgvKiY Dc`vcb Kiv
ntqtQ| mvgvMk tØyvcU cØZeÜxt` i vbtq Ab` mKj gvbtšl i `vofw½ th Avgj- cwi`eZØ nl qv
Riãix tm m`utK`KQzmgvwi k Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ|

AvtjvP` Awfm` f`cØZewÜZvi cwi`vZ m`utK`AvšRvZK I evsjv`k tØyvcUtk mY`i fvt`e
Dc`vcb Kiv ntqtQ| GB Aa`vq cØZeÜxt` i Ae`vi mvgvMk GKuU vP` AvšRvZK I
evsjv`tki tØyvcU Zžj aiv ntqtQ| thLv b cØZeÜxt` i cwi`evvi K, mvgvRK, A_`vZK I
vkvMvZ Ae`vb Dtv GtmQ| cØZeÜxt` i m`utK`gvbtšl i `vofw½ Zžj Avbv ntqtQ| cØZeÜxt` i
vbtq weifbæmvgvR th mKj Kzs`vi itqtQ Zvi vKQzaviYv t`l qv ntqtQ| cvkvcnk evsjv`k
miKviti mY`i`cñvix Kvhpig I h_vh_ c`tytci dtj cØZeÜxt` i fvm` Dbqtb th vekj mvdj`

- KzAvBkx (i.)
19. Bgvq `wi gx (i.) : mĕrĕb Av`&`wi gx, ĩKZveydv`wqwj j & KzĀAvb, eveywcl dr`wj mĕwZj evKvi.., nr`xm bs 3391
 20. Bgvq Ave-ĀAvev`i ingvb Avng`Beb i`ĀAvqe Avb&bvmvqx : mĕrĕbybvmvqx, j vt`nvi: gvKZvev mij wclqv, 1982,
 21. Bgvq Avev`vD` (i.) : mĕrĕbyAve-`vD`, ĩKZvey hvKvZ, eveywcl wjv wZi wi nwg, nr`xm bs 1692, `eiaZ: `viĕj wclKi, 1994
 22. Bgvq AvevRvKwi qv gvnDĪxb BqvnBqv Beĕb kixd beex : wi qv`w&mwj nxb, wgbKvj wq mĕBtq`w`j gjQwvj b, Aa`vq-eveyrw`j Rvi I qj I qmQq`wZ wex, Kvqtiv: `viĕBeĕb nvhg, 2008
 23. Bgvq Avnĕĕ`Beb nr`f (i.) : Avj-gvĕv, Kvqtiv: `viĕj nr`xm, 1995
 24. Bgvq Avngv` (i.) : gvĕvĕ` Avng`, `eiaZ: gvĕvĕvĕvZĕ wi mij vn, 1420 w. /1999 wL²,
 25. Bgvq Beĕb gvRvn (i.) : mĕrĕb Beĕb gvRvn, ĩKZvey hvĕv, eve-evevZ Zvl qv`jx I qj wj qmKbx, Kvqtiv: `viĕj nr`xm, 2005
 26. Bgvq Beĕb ZvBwgqv (i.) : kixqZx ivĕv`v, RjwclKvi Avng` ĩKmgwZ (Ab.), XvKv: Avnmĕb cvevj ĩKkY, 2008
 27. Bgvq Beĕb gvRvn Avj-Kvhex (i.) : Avmĕrĕb wj eb gvRv, t`Ie`, fviZ: Avj-gvKZvevZĕ i nwgqv, 1385 w.; gvĕvĕv`v, eve: eve bs- 17, dr`j j Dj vgv ...,
 28. Bgvq beex (i.) : Avj-gvRgD kvi ũj tgvv³ave, AvevRvKwi qv Bqvnqv Beĕb gvĕv gvnDĪxb AvevRvKwi qv, `eiaZ: `viĕj wclKi, 1997
 29. Bgvq bvmvqx (i.) : mĕrĕb bvmvqx, ĩKZvey hvKvZ, ĩKZveydv`jx gvĕv..., Kvqtiv: `viĕj nr`xm, 2010
 30. Bgvq eĕvix (i.) : Avj-Av`vej gvĕv, `eiaZ: `viĕ Avj-eivBi Avj-Bmj wqgvn, 1409w. /1989wL², L.1
 31. Bgvq eĕvix (i.) : eĕvix kixd, ĩKZvej Av`ve, eveygv BDbnv Avbm wmeve I qj j vĕb, Kvqtiv: `viĕBeĕb nvhg, 2010
 32. Bgvq eĕvix (i.) : mnxn eĕvix, (m`uv.), XvKv: Bdvv, 2003,
 33. Bgvq gvĕv K Beĕb Avbm : gvĕvĕv, Kvqtiv: 1370w: 1951Lĕ., ĩKZvej BmZĕvĕb (),
 34. Bgvq gvĕv g (i.) : mnxn gvĕv g, eve-evevĕv qmRj wlv, Kvqtiv: `viĕBeĕb nvhg, 2010
 35. Bgvq gvĕv g (i.) : mnxn gvĕv g, w`j: Kvi Lvbtq wZRvi vZ KZĕ, 1930 Lĕ.
 36. Bgvq gvĕv\$ Beĕb Avĕjvn Zvevix (i.) : wgbKvZĕ gvĕvvev, ĩKZvej Av`e, evey kvdKn..., Kvqtiv: gvKZvevq ZvDwclKq`v, Zv. ve.
 37. Bgvq wZiwghx (i.) : mĕrĕb wZiwghx, eveygv RvAv dx dRwv Z ZvRI qvR..., Kvqtiv: `viĕj nr`xm, 2010
 38. Bgvq Zvrvex (i.) : gvĕvKj j Avvvi wj Z Zvrvex, I qv Kĕ-I qvKive; (gvKZvevq kvĕv j, 2q ms`iY)
 39. dvZvl qvtq Avj gMvix : m`uv`bv cwi l`, Bdvv, 1999, 1g t`ĕK 6ĕ L.
 40. dvZvl qv I gvĕvBj : m`uv`bv cwi l`, Bdvv, 1997, 1g t`ĕK 6ĕ L.
 41. nhiZ mvqv` t`ĕK evvZ Rv vj`jx` Avj mĕvZx : Avj RvngD Avj mMxi, 2q L., `viĕj KZĕ Avj Bj wqgv tj evbb, `eiaZ, 1990, nr`xm bs 1748

evsj v fvlvi Městejx

- 42. Aa'icK Avājy gubub I Ab'ib" (m=ūv.) : ``biv`b Rxeṭb Bmj vg, XvKv; Bmj vngK dvDṭḐkb evsj v`k, 2000/2009
- 43. Aa'icK W. G tK Gg bi-Db-bex : Mṭel Yv c×wZ (mgvRZĚ-5), MVRicj: evsj v`k D=š³ vekṭe`vj q, 2013
- 44. Aa`y tgrt Avj Zvd tnvṭmb : mvsweambK AvBb, XvKv: Rvjj Ūj ō ekṭ tmUvi, 2002
- 45. Avdx Avěj dvĚvn Zveŕi vn : iāi'xb Avj Bmj vgx, tj evbb, `eiaž: `viāj Bōj g vjj gvj vBb, 1985 uL?
- 46. Avāy miv vg nvmib b`fx : mxivZ Dgi Beṭb Ave`j AvRiR, AvRgMo: 1946
- 47. Ave`y ingvb Avj - Rvhi x : Avj uclKū Avj v gvRvuviej AvieAv
- 48. Avej dvZin&ggrt BqvnBqv : AvambK ivōteÁvb I Bmj vg, XvKv: vekKj`vY cvevj ṭKkŸ, 2011
- 49. Avj vgv BDmgl Avj - Kvihvfx : Bmj vṭg nvi vj -nvi vṭgi weavb, gvj jvbn ggv=š Ave`y inxg (Aby), XvKv: Lvqiab clKvkbx, 2005
- 50. Avj vgv BDmgl Bmj vnx : Avj -KžAvṭbi mkyv-2, ggv=š Lvjj y ingvb gvgb (Aby), XvKv: AvambK clKvkbx, vṭm=ṭ 2003
- 51. Avj vgv Bhh'xb evj xK (i.) : vgbnvrRv miv nxb (Bmj vgx Rxeb weavb), nvdh gvj jvbn ggv=š BmgvCj (Aby), XvKv: Bdvēv, 2004
- 52. Avj vgv mvBṭq` gRZvev ggvfx j vi x : AvZṭ mṭkvab I mgvR mṭkvatṭbi Kgēšv, Avej tnvṭmb (Aby), XvKv: Wb cvevj kvim,©1991
- 53. Avj vgv vkej x ṭbvgvbx : Avj -dvi aK, ggvDĪ'xb Lvb (Aby), XvKv: Gg`v qv j vBtefx, 1980
- 54. B`vi v-B-Zvmbxd I Zvj xd (m=ūv.) I G. Gm. Gg. vmi vRj Bmj vg (Aby) : AvbI qvṭi Avv=ḑv, XvKv: Bdvēv, 2004
- 55. Bqvmvgb bi- : Bmj vṭg bvi xi ghP v I KZĚ, XvKv: Avj -vKgvn cvevj kvim,©2005
- 56. GKxfZ RvveKvqb mKṭj i Rb`Dbḑb (m=ūv.) : evsj v`k: n`vŪK'vc BŪvi b`vkbij, AvMó 2010
- 57. G tK Gg Lvqiaj Avj g I Ab'ib" : RvZix mgvRṭmev v`em 2016 `šivYKv, mgvRṭmev Avā`Bi, mgvRKj`vY gšyvj q, 2016
- 58. Gg, Dgi Pvciv : Bmj vg I A`%bWZK P'vṭj Ā, W. vgv ggv=š AvBqy I Ab'ib" (Aby) XvKv: evsj v`k Bbv=ūJDU Ae Bmj vngK`U
- 59. G Gm Gg AvZxKž ingvb : mgvR Mṭel Yv c×wZ, XvKv: vbd GR cvevj KṭkŸ, PZz`ms`i Y-2005
- 60. MvRx kvqOž ingvb : gubevvaKvi fvl", XvKv: evsj v GKvṭWgx, 1994
- 61. ṭMvex`ei I Ab'ib" m=ūv`Z : ŌRvWZmsN clZeŪx e`v=ēṭMṖ AvāKvi mb` Ges HivQK clZcvj bix vevvweavb-20060-Gi evsj v Abgv`, ṭg 2008|
- 62. RvI qvniāj Kvj vg : ŌAvj vgv mvBṭq` Beb nvmib bvrivdx-Gi ei vZ, Dmṭ-žžZvi veqvn (evsj v Abgv`), Zvve
- 63. W. G. ve. Gg. gvvdRj Bmj vg cvṭŪqvix I tgrt AvLZviā4vgvb : gubevvaKvi I AvBbMZ mrvqZv`vṭbi gj-bwZ, XvKv: vndg`vnb÷ GŪ Bv_K'vj Gṭmvmṭqkb Ae evsj v`k, 1993 L,
- 64. W. Gg, Dgi Pvciv : Bmj vg I A`%bWZK Dbḑb, W. gvngy Avng` (Aby) I Gg. Rūiāj Bmj vg (m=ūv.), XvKv: evsj v`k Bbv=ūJDU Ae Bmj vngK`U, 2000

65. W. gɣv=ʂ dRj j ingvb : Avj gŋRvɣj I qvdx, XvKv: wɪ qv` cŋKvkbx, 2006
66. W. gɣv=ʂ gŋvii d ũvBb : Bmj vtgi Avtj vtK wPwKrmv wEAvb, XvKv: evsj vt`k tKv-AcvitwUF eŋ tmvmwBwU wj ; A±vei 2013
67. W. wɪv d vZ Avbvɣ I Ab`vb` : kEY cŋZewÜZv; KviY, cŋZKvi I Dbqɸ mrvqZv, XvKv: tmUvi di mwfŋm GÜ Bbditgkb Ab wMwG`wewj wU (wMwAvBwU), 2011
68. Wv. bwdm j ingvb, Rwn`j Kexi I iwdK Rvɣvb (m=úv.) : GKxfZ wkyvi aviYv I wbt`ŋKv, XvKv: RvZxq cŋZeÜx tdrvɣ I GKkbGBW evsj vt`k KZŋ cŋKvkbZ, wMwMw 2009
69. Wv. bwdm j ingvb (m=úv.) : GKxfZ wkyvi aviYv I ev`bvb wbt`ŋKv, (wkyvq AvšRwZK A½xKvi I Df`M) XvKv: RvZxq cŋZeÜx tdrvɣ, 2009
70. tZvdv¼j tnvmb : RvwZmsN, XvKv: AvMvɣx cŋKvkbx, 2007
71. w`ev tnvmb I tgrt kvnw qvi nvq`vi : `wŋ cŋZewÜZv I wkyvi, XvKv: PwBw mrvBU d vDfÜkb, 2009
72. w`j v v mEvi wgzZ (m=úv.) : cŋZewÜZv wK I tKb? (Primary Handbook on Disability) XvKv: mxwU w, 2012
73. t`e`jvj mrvv I tgrt AwRRj ingvb (m=úv.) : eYcT, 4_9msL`v, RjvB-tmPw 2011, XvKv: wmwWw
74. bvrɣi bi-teMg : mvgwRK MteIYv c=wZ, XvKv: bñj R wFD, 1988
75. bŋkiv ZvRixb : wki i AvURg: Z` I e`enwv K mrvqZv, XvKv: Zv=ñj w, 2013
76. dhj Kixg d v v b x : Bmj vɣx `ŋ` bwwZ, gɣv=ʂ wmvRj nK (Abj), XvKv: Bmj wvqv KzAvb gnj , 2005
77. d w i` D`ixb gvmD` : Bmj vtg kŋgtKi AwKvi, XvKv: Bdvv, 1970
78. evsj vt`k Avl qvɣx j xtMi tNvl YvcT : aviv-11.3, 2008 mvtj i RvZxq wbePtb evsj vt`k Avl qvɣx j xtMi tNvl YvcT I KgmP, cŋvi I cŋKvkbv wEwM, XvKv: evsj vt`k Avl qvɣx j xM, 2008
79. teMg Avtqkv evl qvKx : Bmj vɣ cŋg I Pwšlag`L`Kvi nvve j ingvb (Ab.), XvKv: Bdvv, 2004
80. tgvj w Avj x Kvi x (i.) : wgi KvZŋ gvdvZx, L. 7, evvɣvŋ j v Bqv` `vqx Avj vj gvn`jx, fviZ: Avj -gvKZvevZŋ Avki wdvq, Zv.w.
81. tgvrv=ʂ mvtivqvi tnvmb Lvb : evsj vt`ki cŋZeÜx RbñMvöx: Ae`v I m=tebv, XvKv: evsj v GKvfwg
82. tgrt Aväj nvj g : wZ` w`tbi AvBb I AwKvi, XvKv: CCB Foundation, wZxq ms`iY: tg, 2015
83. tgrt Avej evkvi : ŌcŋZeÜx`i KgmS`vb I m=úvE`Z AwKvi Ō Avgiv Ki`ev Rq (RvZxq cŋZeÜx Dbqɸ d vDfÜkb evsj vt`ki GKwU wvqwgZ cŋKvkbv), 21Zg msL`v, tdeqvix-gvP©2015
84. tgrt knx`jwn : evsj vt`k wlvqvewj ; BwZnm, ms`wZ I HwZn, tgrt wmvRj Bmj vɣ (m=úv.), XvKv: MŠ`KwLi, 2014
85. tgrt ZvɣwR` D w i` b : ŌmɣvR cŋZewÜx`i Ae`vb I gvbewwKvi Ō, cŋZewÜ I Dbqɸ, tmvj g ti Rv nvmv I Gg. Gg. kvqŌž AvRg (m=úv.), XvKv: MY Dbqɸ MŠwMvi, 2002
86. gÄj tgvitk` : evsj vt`ki A`BwZ, XvKv: Avb>` cŋKvkb, 2012
87. gI j vbv d w i` D`ixb gvmE` (m=úv.) : Bmj vtg wki` cwi Ph, XvKv: Bmj wvK d vDfÜkb evsj vt`k, 1987
88. gvI j vbv AvKei kvn Lvb b w Rvew`x : Bmj vtgi BwZnm (L. 1g), gvI j vbv Ave`j gZxb Rv j vj vev`x I Ab`vb` (Abj), XvKv: Bdvv, 2003
89. gvI j vbv ejrvb j x mrvŋ x : cwi ewwv K msKU w b i m t b Bmj vɣ (gŋ Avkvi vZx gmvvtqj), Aa`vcK gvI j vbv Avej Kvfm gɣv=ʂ wŌdvZŋ w (Abj), XvKv: Bdvv, 2003

- 90. gvl j vbr ggv=š Avāj i nrg : Avj nā nK ev`vi nK, XvKv: Lvqiab cĀvkbx, 2003
- 91. gvl j vbr ggv=š Ave`j i nrg : Bmj vg I gubemaKvi, XvKv: Lvqiab cĀvkbx, 2002
- 92. gvl j vbr ggv=š Ave`j i nrg : Bmj vgx i vRbnZi fvgKv, XvKv: Lvqiab cĀvkbx, 2004
- 93. gvl j vbr ggv=š Ave`j i nrg : ũLj vdtZ i vtĀ`v, XvKv: Lvqiab cĀvkbx, 2005
- 94. gvl j vbr ggv=š tngvtqZ DĪxb : Bmj vgx gtbweÁvb, XvKv: `vi aj BevZKvi, 2001
- 95. gvneš Kexi : GKxfZ mgvtRi cĀtb: gubimK AmĀ' I eyx cĀZeŪx eiv`t`i AMMmZ mnvqZvq GK, "O nnuZqvi, n`mŪK`vc BŪvib`vkbiy evsj vt`k, 2009
- 96. ggv=š Ave`j gvleš : Avmrvte i vtĀj i Rxeb K_v (1g LĀ), XvKv: evsj vt`k Bmj vqK tmŪvi, 1989
- 97. ggv=š bvrGj nK I ggv=š gvneš tgvĀk® : AvURĀgi bj RMZ, XvKv: vekĀmvmZ` feb, 2012
- 98. ggv=š bĀj Bmj vg (m=Ūv.) : Bmj vgx g`mbDAvj (gvnj g Bev`Z c×mZi mivMĕš), XvKv: Kvgqve cĀvkbx, 2002
- 99. ggv=š gvZDi ingvb : gubemaKvi I Bmj vg, XvKv: evsj vt`k Bmj vqK tmŪvi, 2002
- 100. ggv=š mĀj vDĪxb : Bmj vtg gubemaKvi, ggv=š Aveš Zvlqv I ggv=š Ave~bmvZ tnj vj x (m=Ūv.), XvKv: AvanjK cĀvkbx, 2005
- 101. i angR DĪxb Avntg` I Ab`vb` : cĀZeŪx: veĀkl ĩkĀvi Pmn`vm=ŪbeĀki, Wv. bvmĀmĀ ingvb (m=Ūv.), XvKv: vgzv tŪWm, 2010
- 102. kvBLj Bmj vg Bvgv BeĀb ZvBvgv : Bev`vtZi ggR_v, G. ve. Gg. G. LvĀj K gRg`vi (Ab.), XvKv: AvanjK cĀvkbx, 1993
- 103. ĀkL mĀj gv bvmĀ : Ōevsj vt`Āk cĀZeŪx ĩkiĀ` i ĩkĀv AvāKvi: GKŪJ chĀj vPbvŌ evsj vt`k GĀkqmŪK tmvmBŪJ cŵKv, Avej Kvj vg gbRĀj tgvĀk` (m=Ūv.), GKĀesk L., ũZĀq mSL`v, ũĀtm=Ā 2003
- 104. m=Ūv` bvr cĀv I` : evsj vt`Āk KĀvRix GKxfZ ĩkĀv ev`evqb ũbt`ĀKv, evsj vt`k: n`mŪK`vc BŪvib`vkbiy, AvMŌ 2010
- 105. me`mĀx coqv : AvURg, Kj KvZv: cĀvĀj cĀvkbx cĀBĀFU vj vgtŪW, 2012
- 106. mĀbtq` KZĀ knx` : Bmj vg I mvgmRK mĀvPvi, gvl j vbr KvivgZ Avj x ũBRvng (Ab.), XvKv: ĩkĀxb cĀvĀj ĀKĀY, 1387 eĀvā
- 107. mĀbtq` KZĀ knx` : vekĀmš I Bmj vg, tMvj vg tmvenv ũmĀi Kx (Ab.), XvKv: Bdvēv, 2004
- 108. mĀj v DĪxb : tgšĀj K gubemaKvi, gvl j vbr Avej evkvi AvL` (Ab.), XvKv: Bdvēv, RĀj 2004
- 109. mĀvqgvb mĀj gv b gbmĀcĀj : Avmrvte e`i, gvl j vbr ggv=š Gg`v`jĀm (Ab.), XvKv: Bdvēv, 2003
- 110. `mq` k I KZĀvvgv : gubemaKvi, mvgmRK b`vq vePvi I mgvR KĀ`vY, XvKv: tivtnj cĀvĀj ĀKĀY, 2005
- 111. nvggĀm Ave`vj vĀZ : Bmj vg GKgvĀ Rxeb veavb, ggv=š nveĀj ingvb (Ab. I m=Ūv.), XvKv: Lvqiab cĀvkbx, 1994
- 112. nvmvb AvBDe : Bmj vtgi mvgmRK AvPiY (G Gg Gg ũmivRĀj Bmj vg Ab.), XvKv: Avmrvb cĀvĀj ĀKĀY, 2004
- 113. nvmĀ Ave-kĀqL BmĀlvvb (i.) : AvLj vKĀbex (mv.), W. gvl j vbr gĀZvK Avng` I Ab`vb` (Ab.), XvKv: Bdvēv, 2014
- 114. nvmKg AvmĀ d I mĀj gv bvmĀxb : AvgvĀ`i AvŪv=K ĩkiĀ` I ZvĀ`i fvĀv, XvKv: behM cĀvkbx, 2013

115. *nĭKġ Avni d I Zvl ĩn`v Rvĭnb* : *thvMthvMĕĀvb I FvlvMZ AmĭwZ, XvKv: eġmĕtdqvĭ, 2014*

Avi ex fvlvi Mĕiej x

- 116. *Aveybvġg Avng` ĩeb ŪAvĭjĭn Avj Avmĕvĭbx* : *Ūĭj q`vZġ& AvDĭj qvBŪ, `eiaZ, `viġ KZĭej Avivex, 1405, PZZ` ms`iY, L. 3*
- 117. *Aveyĭnj gġv`\$ Beġb Avĭj Beġb gġv`\$ Avj - nviwf Avb-bvĭwf* : *Bddvĭam-mĭn, Avj gvKZĭevġ kvġġj v, Fĭmġ 3.64*
- 118. *Avej dĭZĭn bvĭmi Dvĭ`b ĩeb Ave`ġv mĭmġ` ĩeb Avĭj* : *Avj gMĭve ĩd Zvi Zĭej gġv`ve, nvjĕ: gvKZĭevZzDmĭgv Bebyĭvġ, 1979ĭL², L. 1*
- 119. *Avj gvl mġAvZġ ĩdKĭnġvĭn* : *Avj gvl mġAvZġ ĩdKĭnġvĭn, KġqZ: I qĭhvZġ Avl Kvd I qĭk-i`Eĭbj Bmj ĩġq`vĭn& 1404-1427ĭn., L. 5*
- 120. *Avj gġvl qvK ĩd AvnKĭġj gġvl qvK* : *Avj gġvl qvK ĩd AvnKĭġj gġvl qvK, L. 1, gvKZĭevġ kvġġj v, Fĭmġ 3.61*
- 121. *Avj LvĒvex* : *Avj Avġj, dĭmĭ`R Rġvb I qv Avĭĭj nġ Aa`vq, L. 1*
- 122. *Avj ĩgv Beġb gvġj K* : *kiġn ġKdĭqvZġ-kĭĭdqv, gvKZĭevġ kvġġj v, Fĭmġ 3.61*
- 123. *Avj x Bebyĭmġġvġv Avj -gġZvKv Avj -ĭn`x* : *Kvbġj D`ġj dġ mġmġj AvKl qĭĭj I qĭj AvdŪAvĭj, (`eiZ: gġAvmĭmĭvZġ ĭĭmĭj vĭn, 1989)*
- 124. *Avm mĭmġ` mĭmġK* : *ĭdKŪm mġmġ, `eiaZ: `viġ ĭdKi, 1983*
- 125. *Avĭj Beġb bĭtqd Avm mĭv`* : *Avj LjĭmĭZĭd Djġġj evj vMĭn, 1427ĭn./2006ĭL²*
- 126. *Avĭj Beġb gġv`\$ Beġb Avĭj Avj RjRĭnb* : *AvZ-ZvŪmĭ dĭZ, `eiZ: `viġ ĭKZĭej Avivex, 1405 ĭn.*
- 127. *BebyAvmĭKi* : *ZvĭLj`ĭġġK, (`eiZ: `viġ ĭdKi, Zv.ĭe. L. 23-24)*
- 128. *Beĭvġg gġv`v I Ab`vb`* : *gġRvġj I qĭmZ, Avġj KRĭv`ġv: `viġ `vŪl qvĭ& Zv. ĭe., L. 1*
- 129. *W. gġv`\$ ĭvl qm Kvj ŪAv Rġ* : *gġRvġj MĭvZġ dKĭvĭ, `eiZ: `viġ bvdĭqġm, 1408ĭn./1988ĭL²*
- 130. *dġZvġtq kiBq`vĭn ĩd gĭmġġj Z-ĭZĭe`q`vĭn* : *dġZvġtq kiBq`vĭn ĩd gĭmġġj Z-ĭZĭe`q`vĭn, L. 1, c. 62, gvKZĭevġ kvġġj v, Fĭmġ 3.61*
- 131. *m`vĭv`Z* : *Avj -gĭDmŪAv ĩdKĭnġv KġqvBĭvZq`vĭn, (m`vĭv.) L. 41, KġqZ: I qĭhvĭZġ Avl Kvd I qv Avkĭ Eb Avj -Bmj ĩġqv, 2005*
- 132. *mĭBtq` KZĕ* : *Avj -Av`vj vZġ BRġZġmġq`vZz ĭġj -Bmj vġ, (`eiaZ: `viġ Ū-Oġĭd, 1984)*
- 133. *Bġvġ Beb gvRvĭ* : *Avmġbġv ĭj eb gvRvĭ, ġ`Ie` : Avj -gvKZĭevZġ ĭnĭġqv, 1385 ĭn.: gġvĭvġvĭn, eve: eve bs- 17, dĭ`j`j Dj vġv ..., L. 1*

Bstir fvlvi Mstejx I nrfbdMtelYv cZte`b

134. A. M. Golam Haider (Ed.) : *Employment Situation of People with Disabilities in Bangladesh*, Dhaka: CSID, 2002
135. A. M. Golam Haider (Ed.) : *The Feminine Dimension of Disability; A Study on the Situation of Adolescent Girls and Women with Disabilities in Bangladesh*, Dhaka: CSID, 2002
136. A.H.M.Noman Khan et al. : *The Road to Education: Promoting education of children with disabilities through BRAC non-formal education approach*, Dhaka: CSID, 2004
137. Abdul Wahid Hamid : *Islam the Natural way*, London: MELS, 1989
138. Abul Barkat et al. : *Situation Analysis of the Street Children involved in Begging in Dhaka City*, Dhaka: Human Development Research Centre (HDRC), 2012
139. Ajit K. Dalal : "Disability-Poverty Nexus: Psycho-Social Impediments to Participatory Development" in *the Psychology and Developing Societies*, Vol. 22 Issue 2, Sage Publications, November 2010
140. Alfred Sommer and W. Henry Mosley : *Disaster in Bangladesh*, Lincoln C. Chen (ed.), USA: Oxford University Press, 1993
141. Ali tabari and A. Mingana D.D : *The Book of Religion and Empire*, New Delhi: Kitab Bhavan, 1986
142. Amjad Hossain & Kate El-Alami : *A Guide to Islam*, UK: Subject Center for Philosophical and Religious Studies, 2005
143. Amran Hossain, Rawshan Zannat and M. Abdul Azia : *Research Methodology*, Dhaka : Bangladesh Institute of Islamic Thought, 2014
144. Angelo Barbato : *Schizophrenia and Public Health*, Geneva: World Health Organization, 1998
145. Anupam Ahuja et al. : *Guide Lines for Inclusioun: Ensuring Access to Education for All*, France: UNESCO, 2005
146. Arne H. Eide & Mitch E. Leob : *Data and Statistics on Disability in Developing Countries*, UK: Disability Knowledge & Research Program, July 2005
147. Barbara Dodd (Ed.) : *Different Diagnosis and Tretment of Children with Speech Disorder*, UK: Whur Publishers Ltd, 2005
148. Bashira Mannan : *Family and Social life of Disabilities*, Dhaka: Jatiya Grantha Prokashan, 1996
149. Bernardo L. Horta and Cesar G. Victora : *Long Term Effects of Breastfeeding; A Systematic Review*, Switzerland: WHO Press, 2013
150. Colin Mathers & Doris Ma Fat (Eds.) : *The Global Burden of Disease 2004 update*, Geneva: WHO, 2008
151. Declaration : Declaration of the Tenth SAARC Summit Colombo, 31 July 1998
152. Diane Nelson Bryen & Juan Bornman (Eds.) : *Stop Violence against People with Disabilities: An International Resource*, South Africa: Pretaria University Law Press, 2014
153. Donald J. Lollar : *Public Health and Disability: Emerging Opportunities*, Association of Schools of Public Health, Vol. 117, No. 2,

- India: Sage Publications, (March-April 2002)
154. Down Syndrome : *NICHCY Disability Fact Sheet # 4*, National Dissemination Centre for Children With Disabilities, Special Education Program, USA, June 2009
155. Dr. ABM Mafijul Islam Patwary : *Elements of Human Rights and Legal Aids*, Dhaka: Humanist and Ethical Association of Bangladesh, 1993
156. Dr. Ahmaed Shara Bassy : *Islam & Family planning*, Bairut, Published 1971
157. Dr. Nafisur Rahman (ed.) : “State of the Rights of Persons with Disabilities in Bangladesh 2011”, Dhaka: Disability Rights Watch Group Bangladesh, December 2011
158. Dr. Paul Ackerman et al. : *Assessment of Educational Needs of Disabled Children in Bangladesh*, Dhaka: Unnayan Shamannay, 2005
159. Dr. Shaikh Shaukat Hossain : *Human Rights in Islam*, New Delhi: Kitab Bhaban, 1981
160. *Final Report* : “Disability in Bangladesh; A Situation Analysis; a Final Report” The Danish Bilharziasis for the World Bank Peoples republic of Bangladesh, May 2004
161. Gaston Harnois & Phyllis Gabriiel : *Mental Health and Work: Impact, issues and Good Practices*, Geneva: Jointly produced by WHO & ILO, 2002
162. Govt. Bulletin : General Economic’s Division, Planning Commission, Government of the People’s Republic of Bangladesh, *National Social Security Strategy (NSSS) of Bangladesh*, July 2015
163. Hilary Graham : *Women, Health and the Family*, UK: Wheatsheaf Books Ltd, 1984
164. Ingar Daring (Ed.) : *Disability in Development: Experiences in Inclusive Practices*, India: Handicap International, 2006
165. J.e. Barnhart : *the study of religion and its meaning*, Netherlands: Mounton Publishers, 1977
166. John Clements : *Severe Learning Disability and Psychological Handicap*, UK: John Wiley & Sons Ltd, 1987
167. K. B. Sajjadur Rasheed : *Bangladesh; Resource and Environment Profile*, Dhaka: A H Development Publishing House, 2008
168. Khandaker Jahurul Islam : *State of the Rights of Persons with Disabilities in Bangladesh 2009*, Dhaka: Disabilities Rights Watch Group Bangladesh, December 2009
169. Lawrence O. Gostin & Lance Gable : *The Human Rights of Persons with Mental Disabilities: A Global Perspective on the Application of Human Rights Principles to Mental Health*, Georgetown Law Faculty Publications, January 2010
170. Li Webster (Ed.) : *A Handbook on Mainstreaming Disability*, UK: VSO
171. Louise Gills : *Canadian Council of the Blind*, Canada: Le Conseil Canadien Des Aveugles, 2014
172. Marianne Schulze : *Understanding The UN Convention on the Rights of Persons with Disabilities*, USA: Handicap International, 2009
173. Marta Santos Pais : “Promoting the Rights of Children with Disabilities” Italy:

- (Ed.) UNICEF Innocenti Research Centre, 2007
174. Martin Herbert : *Conduct Disorders of Childhood and Adolescence*, New York: John Wiley & Sons, 1987
175. Maurice Stack in : *Introduction to Social Welfare*, New Jersey: Prentice Hall, 1968
Walten A. Friend
Lander
176. Md. Ashraful Alam : *Livelihood pattern of person with disabilities in Bangladesh; A look into Dhaka city*, Germany: Anchor Academic Publishing, 2016
& Sheikh Abir
Hossain
177. Michael L. Hardman : *Human Exceptionality: School, Community, and Family*, USA
et al. : Wadsworth Cengage Learning, 2011
178. Mr. A.H.M. Noman : *Educating Children in Difficult Circumstances : Children With Disabilities*, Dhaka : Research Conducted By Centre for Services and Information on Disability (CSID), 2002
Khan
179. Muhammad : *Basic Human Rights in Islam*, Dhaka, 1992
Salahuddin
180. Muhammad Salim : *Islamic Medicine*, UK: Routledge Kegan Paul, 1986
Khan
181. Myron Winick : *Malnutrition and Brain Development*, New York: Oxford University Press, 1976
182. Nelson J. Binggel et al. : *Psychological Malnutrition of Children*, The APSAC Study Guides 4 (American Professional Society on the Abuse of Children), USA: Sage Publication, 2001
183. Nirafat Anam et al. : *Situation Analysis and Need Assessment on Street Children with Disabilities in Dhaka City*, Dhaka: CSID, 1999
184. Nirafat Anam, Ph.D. : *Unveiling Darkness; The Situation Analysis on Disaster and Disability Issues in the Coastal Belt of Bangladesh*, Dhaka: CSID, 2002
et al.
185. P. J. Fitzgerald : *Salmond on Jurisprudence*, London: Twelfth Edition, 1996
186. Peter Augustine : *Modern and American Dignity in Human Dignity and Bioethics*, supra note 30, at 229, 250
Lawler
187. Prof. Nazma Shams : *Tales of Darkness, a Baseline Study on Situation of Child Labour and Potential to be Child Labour among Children with Disabilities*; Dhaka: CSID, 2009
(Ed.)
188. Rashed Al Mahmud : *Disability in Bangladesh*, Dhaka: Unnayan Onneshan, February 2005
Titumir
189. Rasheda K. : *The Status of un-served children in Education; Children with Disability in Bangladesh*, Dhaka: CAMPE, 2011
Chowdhury (Ed.)
190. Rupert Harwood : *The impact of the Coalition government on disabled workers: Workplace experiences and job Quality*, UK: Public Interest Research Unit (PIRU), May 2015
191. S. P. K. Jena : *Learning Disability; Theory to Practice*, New Delhi: Sage Publications, 2013
192. Salem Azzam Et al. : *Human Rights and Duties in Islam, Islam and Contemporary Society*, 1982, London: published by Long Man Groups
(Eds.)
193. Sally Hartley et al. : *Summary of World Report on Disability*, Geneva: WH &

(Eds.) World Bank, 2011

194. Selway, Deborah & Adrian F. Ashman : Quoting from Bernstein, E., D. Calhoun et al (eds.) (1995) (1998)

195. Shamim Akhter : *Faith & Philosophy of Islam*, India: Kalpaz Publications, 2009

196. Simi Linton : *Claiming Disability: Knowledge and Identity*, New York University press, 1998

197. Stewart Gabel & Marilyn T. Ericknon : *Child Development and Developmental Disabilities*, USA: Little Brown and Company, 1980 (eds.)

198. T. H. Green : *Lectures on the Principles of Political Obligation*, Canada: Batoche Books, 1999

199. Tim McNeese : *Dissbility Rights Movement*, USA: ABDO Publishing House, 2014

200. Urmila Sharma and S. K. Sharma : *Principles and Theory in Political Science* (Vol. 1), India: Atlantic Publishers & Distributors Ltd, 2007

201. Uta Frith : *Autism: Expanding the Enigma*, USA: Blackwell Publishing, 2003

202. Uta Frith and Francesca Happe : *Language and Communication in Autistic Disorders*, Source: Philosophical Transactions: Biological Sciences, Vol. 346, No. 1315, (The Acquisition and Dissolution of Language, Oct. 1994), UK: The Royal Society Publishing

203. V.D. Mahajan : *Jurisprudence & Legal Theory*, Lucknow, India; Eastern Book Company, 1987

204. Val Comine et al. : *Autism in the Early Years: A Practical Guide*, UK: Routledge, 2010, p.19

205. Vardit Rispler-Chaim : *Disability in the Islamic Law*, Netherlands: Springer, 2007

206. Victoria Stopford : *Understand Disability*, UK: Edward Arnold, 1988

207. WHO : *International Classification of Functioning, Disability and Health*, Geneva: WHO, 2001

208. William C. Mann & Abdelsalam Helal : *Netherland : IOS Press*, 2006 (ed.)

209. Williams, R. : *The Long Revolution*, Ontario, Canada: Encore editions from Broadview Press, 1961

Rĭbĭĵ / cĀŪ

210. Ave`j Lrtj K : Ōg`xbvi āvZmsN I mefZK meceŌ mekkmšl I gribewaKvi cĀZŌvq gribex (mv.), ggvns tMij vg tgr`bĭv (māūv.), XvKv: Bcĭev, 2007

211. Ave`jyn&web mĭC` Rĭj vj ver`x : ŌAvj -KžAvtbi Avtj vtK mĭgvmRK māúK, gribewaKvi I kmšŌ Bgj vg I gribewaKvi, XvKv: Bcĭev, 2008

212. Ave tnbv tgr`bĭv Kvgj : Bmj vtgi `wŏtZ cĀkūZ, cwi tek msKU I cĀkūZK māú, XvKv: Bcĭev Mtel Yv cĀĭ Kv, 49 el 2q msL`v, A±vei -Wt māf 2009

213. Av. M. g. Aw`j Bmj vg I Ab`vb` : ŌmgvR cĀZeŪt`i Ae`v Ges Avgt`i Ki YxqŌ, cĀZemŪ I Dbqĭb, tmij g ti Rv nmvĭb I Gg. Gg. kvQž AvRg (māūv.), XvKv: MY Dbqĭb Mšĭmĭ, 2002

214. AvBbly bvrvi : Ōeyx cĀZeŪx ĩkiġi thvMġthvM mġmġvŌ, eyx cĀZeŪx ĩkiġi ĩkġv I cĀkġY, XvKv: mġW ejsj vġk, 2007

215. Avnivi Avngv` : ŌBmj vg I MYZŠ; KġAvb, nġxm I BvZnmŌ MYZŠ; I Bmj vg, ġvrvŒ Aveġy AvRR (mġv.) I Gg iaġj Avgb (Aby), XvKv; ejsj vġk BbvŌUDU Ae Bmj vġK Ū, 2005

216. MvRx tġvrvŒ bġf Kexi : Avgiv Kiġev Rq (RvZġq cĀZeŪx Dbġb dvDġŪkb, mġvRKġ vY ġŒġġq, ejsj vġkġi GKġU ĩbġvġZ cĀkġbv), 10ġ/21Zġ I 22Zġ mSLġv

217. ũ. ũe. AvqvġvŒs : ŌBmj vġgi `vŌġZ mġvġRK `vġZŲ, Bmj vġgi Avnev, Lġkġ Avnġġ (mġv.) I ġvrvŒ bġġ Avgb Rvġnvi (Aby), XvKv: Bdv, 1987

218. Vv. bġvġmġ ingvb (mġv.) : AvġKvi, XvKv: RvZġq cĀZeŪx tġvrvġgi GKġU ĩbġvġZ cĀkġbv, 27 Aġġveġ 2009Bs

219. Vv. mRj tġI qvb : ŌmġZv I cYġAskMġY, AMMvZi ġġvġb I bZb DġġvMi AvvġvŌ, cĀZeŪ I Dbġb, tġvġ ġġi Rv nġvb I Gg. Gg. kvġŲ AvRġ (mġv.), XvKv: MY Dbġb MġMvi, 2002

220. teMġ bġvġxb Avv mġvZ Avgb (mġv.) : Avgiv Kiġev Rq, (RvZġq cĀZeŪx Dbġb dvDġŪkb, mġvRKġ vY ġŒġġq, ejsj vġkġi GKġU ĩbġvġZ cĀkġbv), 23/24 I 25Zġ mSLġv

221. ġv_B (tnRx) vġ : ŌAvgvġ K_v Avġ eġ; eyx cĀZeŪx ġvġġi AvġKvi Av vġġ tġġ ġvġvġKvġ ejsj vġk tġġZ, vġvġv mġvġ vġZz (mġv.), XvKv: SEID, 2013

222. ġġZġ ġġxDi ingvb : ŌtġvMxi tmeġ ġvġv (mġv.) Ōġġ ĩkġv I Bmj vg, tġvrvŒ ġġġi ingvb mġKvi (mġv.), XvKv: Bdv, 2013; W. ġvrvŒ ġġvġ d ūmġBb, Bmj vġgi AvġvġK vġKrmv vġv, XvKv: ejsj vġk tġvġvġv eġ tġvġvġvġ vġ, 2013

223. ġvġvġ bġvġv : Ōvix I cĀZeŪġi Rbġ ġvġvġKviŌ, cĀZeŪ I Dbġb, tġvġ ġġi Rv nġvb I Gg. Gg. kvġŲ AvRġ (mġv.), XvKv: MY Dbġb MġMvi, 2002

224. mġvġvġ mġvZvġv (mġv.) : AcġvRq, (cĀZeŪx ġvġġi KŪġġ ĩbġġ ġġvġK cġġKv), XvKv; eġ-3, mSLġv-1, vġvġvġ 2014Bs

225. mġvġvġvġ I bRġvġv Bġv : ŌcĀZeŪġvġ vġġK AvBmġv mġkġvġvġ cġġvġvŌ cĀZeŪġv I ġvġvġKvi: ejsj vġk tġġZ, tġvġġi dvġvġ Avġ vġvġ vġġ (mġv.), XvKv: ġvġKġ Ab vġvġvġ vġġ vġvġġ cġġvġ (ġvġvġ), tġ 2009

226. A.S.G. Faruque et al : “Nutrition: Basis for Healthy Children and Mothers in Bangladesh”, in the *Journal of Health, Population and Nutrition*, Vol. 26, No. 3, Special Issue on Achieving the Millennium Development Goals in Bangladesh (September 2008), ICDDR’B

227. Abberley : “The Concept of Oppression and the Development of a Social Model of Disability”, *Journal of Disability, Handicap & Society*, 2(1), 1987-19

228. Abha Shree and P. C. Shukla : “Intellectual Disability: definition, classification, causes and characteristics” in *Learning Community: An International Journal of educational and Social Development* 7(1), New Delhi Publishers, April 2016

229. Adam T. Hirsh et al. : “Symptom burden in individuals with cerebral palsy” in the *Journal of Rehabilitation Research & Development* (JRRD), Vol. 47, Number 9, 20104

230. Afia Ali & Angela Hassiotis : "Illness in People with Intellectual Disabilities" in *British Medical Journal*, vol. 336, No. 7644 , March 2008
231. Alan H. Bittles et al. : "The four ages of Down Syndrome" in *the European Journal of Public Health*, Vol. 17, No. 2, 2006
232. Andrea Carlson and Ben Senauer : "The Impact of the Special Supplemental Nutrition Program for Women, Infants, and Children on Child Health", Sources at *American Journal of Agricultural Economics*, Vol. 85, No. 2 (May, 2003), UK: Published by Oxford University Press
233. Angela M. Zivkovic, et al : "Human milk glycomiome and its impact on the infant gastrointestinal microbiota, Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America", Published by: *National Academy of Sciences*, Supplement: Microbes and Health, Vol. 108, (March 15, 2011)
234. Anil Bhagwanjee & Rene Stewart : "Promoting group empowerment and self-reliance through participatory research: a case study of people with physical disability" in the *Journal of Disability and Rehabilitation*, Volume-21, Issue-7, 1999, Taylor & Francis
235. Annie S. Le et al. : "Exploring the Ability to Deceive in Children with Autism Spectrum Disorders", National Institute of Health, Paper presented at the 7th International Meeting for Autism Research in London at 2009 (Published at the *Journal of Autism Developmental Disorders*, Vol. 41, Issue- 2, Netherlands: Springer, February 2011)
236. Atsuro Tsutsumi et. al : "The quality of life, mental health, and perceived stigma of leprosy patients in Bangladesh" in *the Journal of Social Science & Medicine*, 64 (2007), Netherlands: Elsevier Ltd
237. B Karlsson et al. : "Thyroid Dysfunction in Down's Syndrome: Relation to age and Thyroid Autoimmunity" *Archives of Disease in Children (British Medical Journal)*, Volume 79(3) September 1998, Vol. 79
238. Barkat-E-Khuda : "Social safety Net Programmes in Bangladesh: A Review" in the *Bangladesh Development Journal*, Vol. XXXIV, No. 2, June 2011
239. Barrister Shehrin Salam Oishee : "The Evolution of Disability Law in the Light of Rights of Persons with Disabilities and their Protection Act 2013" *Bangladesh Journal of Law*, Vol. 1 July-December 2014
240. Bo Hym Yoon et al. : "Infraterine Infection and the Development of Cerebral Palsy" in *An International Journal Obstetrics and Gynaecology*, Volume 110 (Supplement 20), April 2003
241. Bradley A. Areheart : "Disability Trouble", USA: *Yale Law & Policy Review* (Yale University), Vol. 29, No. 2 (spring 2011)
242. Brenton Kinker : "An Evaluation of the Prospects for Successful Implementation of the Convention on the Rights of Persons with Disabilities in the Islamic World", *Michigan Journal of International Law*, USA: University of Michigan Law School, Volume 35, Issue 2, Winter 2014

243. Candida C. Peterson et al. : “Steps in Theory-of-Mind Development for Children with Deafness or Autism”, in *Child Development*, Vol. 76, No. 2, March 2005, (Published by Wiley on behalf of the Society for Research in Child Development)
244. Carol Strickland Beers and James Wheelock Beers : “Early Identification of Learning Disabilities: Facts and Fallacies”, in *The Elementary School Journal*, Vol. 81, No. 2, The University of Chicago Press, (Nov., 1980)
245. Carolina Ferrante & Eduardo Joly : “Begging and Disability: A Paradigmatic Way to Earn One’s Living” *Disability in the Global South*, Shaun Grech & Karen Soldatic (Eds.), Switzerland: Springer International Publishing, 2016
246. Catherine Lord and Patricia J. O’Neill : , “Language and Communication Needs of Adolescents with Autism”, *Autism in Adolescents and Adults*, Eric Schopler & Gary B. Mesibov (Ed.), New York: Plenum Press, 1983
247. Chai R. Feldblum : *The Americans with Disabilities Act Definition of Disability*, The Labor Lawyer, Published by American Bar Association, Vol. 7, No. 1 (Winter 1991)
248. Charles P. Lebo et al. : “Restaurant Noise, Hearing Loss, and Hearing Aids” in the *West Journal of Emergency Medicine*, Vol. 161, No. 1, 1994
249. Ching-I Hung, Chia-Yih Liu, and Tsai-Sheng Fu : “Depression: An important factor associated with disability among patients with chronic low back pain”, *The International Journal of Psychiatry in Medicine*, Department of Orthopedics, (Chang Gung Memorial Hospital at Keelung, Taiwan) 2015, Vol. 49(3)–198
250. Clarissa Willis : “Young Children with Autism Spectrum Disorder: Strategies That Work”, Source: YC Young Children, Vol. 64, No. 1, January 2009, (published by: National Association for the Education of Young Children)
251. Clive R. Belfield and Inas Rashad Kelly : “The Benefits of Breast Feeding across the Early Years of Childhood”, *Journal of Human Capital*, Vol. 6, No. 3, Fall 2012, USA: The University of Chicago Press
252. Colin Barnes & Alison Sheldon : “Disability, Politics and Poverty in a Majority World Context” *Journal of Disability & Society*, Volume 25, Issue 7, 2010
253. Daniel L. Fergunson : “Severity of Need and Educational Excellence: Public School Reform and Students with Disabilities” in *Schooling and Disability*, Douglas Biklen & others (ed.), USA: The University of Chicago Press, 1989
254. David Deuel PhD : “God’s Story of Disability: The Unfolding Plan from Genesis to Revelation” in *the Journal of the Christian Institute on Disability (JCID)*, Vol. 2, No. 2, Fall/Winter 2013
255. Devva Kasnitz, Ph.D. et al. : *Introduction: Anthropology in Disability Studies*, Disability Studies Quarterly, (San Francisco State University) Summer 2001, Volume 21, No. 3-3
256. David J. Mattson and Susan G. Clark : “Human dignity in concept and practice”, *Policy Sciences*, Vol. 44, No. 4 (November 2011), Published by Springer
257. Deborah Kaplan : “The Definition of Disability: Perspective of the Disability

- Community” *Journal of Health Care Law and Policy*, Volume 3, Issue 2, 2000
258. Dr. Paul Ackerman et al and Md. Arifur Rahman : “Assessment of Educational Needs of Disabled Children in Bangladesh”, (The Bangladesh Country Report, World Health Organization (WHO), USAID April 2005. p.
259. E. W. Mchenry : “Nutrition and Child Health”, *Canadian Public Health Journal*, Vol. 33, No. 4, April 1942
260. Elizabeth Barnes : “Valuing Disability, Causing Disability”, in *the Journal of Ethics*, The University of Chicago Press, Vol. 125, No. 1 (October 2014)
261. Emma Briant et al : “Bad News for Disabled People: How the newspapers are reporting disability” *Strathclyde Centre for Disability Research and Glasgow Media Unit*, University of Glasgow, UK, 2011
262. Eric Barbotte et al. : “Prevalence of impairments, disabilities, handicaps and quality of life in the general population: a review of recent literature” *Bulletin of the World Health Organization*, Geneva, 2011
263. Erna Moller : “Experiences of People With Disabilities In Faith Communities: A Journey”, in *the Journal of Religion, Disability & Health*, Vol. 16, Issue 2, USA: Routledge, 2012
264. Ershadul Karim : “Human Rights of People with Mental Disorders in Bangladesh” in *the Yonsei Law Journal*, Vol. 2, No. 2, November 2011
265. Esq Stephanie Ortoleva : “Inaccessible Justice: Human Rights, Persons with Disabilities and the Legal System” in *the ILSA Journal of Internatinal & Comparative Law*, Vol. 17:2, 2011
266. Evangelia Psarra & George Kleftara : “Adaptaion to Physical Disabilities: The Role of Meaning in Life and Depression” in *The European Journal of Counselling Psychology*, Vol. 2(1), 2013
267. Farhat Rashid : “Community Oriented Physiotherapy for Polio affected Children: A Brief Report From Pakistan” in *Childhood Disability in Development Countries*, Kofi Marfo et al (ed.), USA: Praeger Publishers, 1986
268. Felicia B. Leclere et al. : “Disability in the Family: The effects on Children’s Well Being”, *Journal of Marriage and Family*, Vol. 56, No. 2, USA: National Council on Family Relations, May 1994
269. Frances K. Wiseman : “Down Syndrone-recent progress and future prospects” *Journal of Human Molecular Genetics*, 2009, Vol. 18, Review Issue 1, (Oxford University Press) p.
270. G. M. Monawar Hosain et al. : “Impact of Disability on Quality of Life of Rural Disabled People in Bangladesh”, in *the Journal of Health, Population and Nutrition*, Dhaka: Centre for Health and Population Research, Vol. 20, No. 4, ICDDR’B: December 2002
271. G. Reid Lyon : “The Future of children Special Education for Students with Disabilities” *Journal of Learning disability*, Vol. 6, No. 1, Spring 1996
272. G.M. Monawar : “Impact of Disability on Quality of Life of Rural Disabled

- Hosain, David
Atkinson and Peter
Underwood
273. Gary N. Sipersrein et al. : “Social Acceptance and Attitude Change” *Handbook of Intellectual and Developmental Disabilities*, John W. Jacobson et al. (Eds.), 2007
274. Gillian Baird et al : “Diagnosis Of Autism”, in *the British Medical Journal*, Vol. 327, No. 7413 (Aug, 2003)
275. Gulam Khandaker et al. : “Infectious Causes of Childhood Disability: Results from a Pilot Study in rural Bangladesh” *Journal of Tropical Pediatrics*, Australia: Centre for Perinatal Infection Research, 2014
276. H. I. Goldberg et al. : “Infant Mortality and Breast-Feeding in North-Eastern Brazil”, *Population Studies*, Vol. 38, No. 1 (Mar., 1984), UK: Taylor & Francis Ltd.
277. Habibeh Rahim : “Understanding Islam”, *Journal of The Furrow*, Vol. 52, No. 12 (Dec., 2001)
278. Hahn, H. : “Public Support for Rehabilitation in Programs: The Analysis of US Disability Policy”, *Journal of Disability, Handicap & Society*, Vol. 1, Issue 2, 1986-138
279. Hjordis O. Atladottir et al. : “Maternal Infection Requiring Hospitalization During Pregnancy and Autism Spectrum Disorders” in the *Journal of Autism Development and Disorders*, Springer, 2010
280. Ian C. Wright et al. : “Meta-Analysis of Regional Brain Volumes in Schizophrenia” in *an American Journal of Psychiatry*, Volume 157, Issue 1, January 2000
281. Ida M. Johnson and Robert T. Sigler : “Forced Sexual Intercourse among Intimates” in *the Journal of Family Violence*, March 2000, Volume. 15, Issue-1, Netherlands: Springer
282. Irshad Abdal-Haqq : *Islmaic Law: An overview of its Origin and Elemnets*, 7 Journal of Islamic Law & Culture 27, 2002
283. Isra Bhattay et al. : *Disability in Islam: Insights into Theology, Law, History, and Practice*, Research Gate Publications, January 2009
284. J. Addington et al. (Eds.) : “Negative Symptoms, Social Self-Efficacy and Social Function in Schizophrenia: What is the Pathway?” *Schizophrenia Research: An official Journal of Schizophrenia International Research Society*, Volume 153, Netherlands, 2014
285. Jabir Hasan Khan et al : “Socio-Economic Causes of Begging”, *International Research Journal of Human Resources and Social Sciences*, Volume-1, Issue-3, ISSN: (2349-4085), August 2014
286. Janet M. Torphy : “Causes of Visual Impairment” in the *Journal of the American Medical Association (JAMA)*, Richard M. Glass (Ed.), Vol. 290, No. 15, October 2003
287. Jay A. Goddard et al. : “Parents of Children with Disabilities: Telling a Different Story” in *Canadian Journal of Counselling*, Vol. 34:4, 2000

288. Jeanine Braithwaite et al. : “Disability & Development in the World Bank FY 2000-2007” Social Protection & Labor, The World Bank, 2008
289. Jennifer B. Ganz et al. : “The Picture Exchange Communication System (PECS): A Promising Method for Improving Communication Skills of Learners with Autism Spectrum Disorders”, *Source: Education and Training in autism and Developmental Disabilities, Published by Division on Autism and Developmental Disabilities*, Vol. 47, No. 2, June 2012
290. Joep de Ligt Et al. : “Diagnostic Exome Sequenceing in Persons with Severe Intellectual Disability” *The New England Journal of Medicine*, (Massachusetts Medial Society) Volume 367, October 2012
291. Johan Borg et al : “Assistive Technology for Children with Disabilities: Creating Opportunities for Education, Inclusion and Participation: A Discussion Paper” WHO & UNICEF, 2015
292. John M. Hughes : “Educational Services for the Mentally Retarded in Developing Countries” in *Childhood Disability in Development Countries*, Kofi Marfo, Sylvia Walker & Bernard Charles (ed.), USA: Praeger Publishers, 1986
293. John Norgrove Penny : “The Neglected Clubfoot”, in *Techniques in Orthopaedics*, Vol. 20(2), USA: Lippincott Williams & Wilkins, Inc., 2005
294. John P. Humphrey : “The Universal Declaration of Human Rights”, *International Journal*, Vol. 4, No. 4, (Autumn, 1949), (USA: Sage Publications)
295. Julianne S. Oktay et al. : “Personal Assistance Providers’ Mistreatment of Disabled Adults” in *Health Social Work*, Vol. 29(3), 2004
296. Kathryn Wolff Heller et al. : “The Impact of Physical impairments on academic performance”, in the *Journal of Developmental and Physical Disabilities*, Volume 8, Issue 3, 1996
297. Kazi Md. Noor-ul Ferdous et al. : “Does Early Repair of Cleft Lip Helps to Reduce the Cleft Alveolar and Palatal Gap in Unilateral Coplete Cleft Lip-Palate Patients?” in *the Chattagram Maa-O-Shishu Hospital College Journal*, Volume 13, Issue 3, Bangladesh, September 2014
298. Kevin Ka Shing Chan & Chun Bun Lam : “Paternal Maltreatment of Children with Autism Spectrum Disorder: A Developmenta;-Ecological Analysis” *Research in Autism Spectrum Disorders*, Netherlands: Elsevier Ltd, Volume 32, 2016
299. Kristen Lyall et al : “Pregnancy Complications and Obstetric Suboptimality in Association With Autism Spectrum Disorders in Children of the Nurses’ Health Study II”, in an *International Society for Autism Research*, USA: Wiley Periodicals, Inc. 2011
300. Leslie Meltzer Henry : “The Jurisprudence of Dignity”, *University of Pennsylvania Law Review*, Vol. 160, No. 1 (December 2011)
301. Linda S. Nield et al. : “Rickets: Not a Disease of the Past” in *the Journal of American Academy of Family Physician*, Vol. 74, No. 4, August 2006

302. Lisa A. Croen et al. : “Antidepressant Use During Pregnancy and Childhood Autism Spectrum Disorders”, in the *Journal of the American Medical Association*, November 2011, Vol. 68, No. 11
303. M. Rounqu Ahmmad et al. : “A Study of Disability in Bangladesh”, in the *SSRN Electronic Journal*, Research Gate Publications, January 2012
304. Maria da Graca de Campos Andrada : “Cerebral Palsy: Issues in Incidence, Early Detection, and Habilitation in Portugal,” *Childhood Disability in Development Countries*, Kofi Marfo, Sylvia Walker & Bernard Charles (ed.), USA: Praeger Publishers, 1986
305. Marie M. Bristol and Eric Schopler : “Stress and Coping in Families of Autistic Adolescents”, in *Autism in Adolescents and Adults*, Eric Schopler & Gary B. Mesibov (Eds.), New York: Plenum Press, 1983
306. Mark P. O’Tool : “Disability and the Suppression of Historical Identity: Rediscovering the Professional Backgrounds of the Blind Residents of the Hopital des Quinze-Vings”, *Disability in the Middle Ages: Reconsiderations and Reverberations*, Joshua R. Eyler (ed.), UK: Ashgate Publishing Limited, 2010
307. Mary Ann Stark et al. : “Importance of the Birth Environment to Support Physiologic Birth” in the *Journal of Obstetric Gynecologic and Neonatal Nursing*, Vol. 45, Issue 2, March-April 2016
308. Mary T. Westbrook et al : “Attitudes Towards Disabilities in a Multicultural Society”, in the *Journal of Social Science & Medicine*, Volume 36, Issue 5, Netherlands: Elsevier, March 1993
309. Matti Jouk Amaa et al. : “Mental disorders and Cause-Specific Mortality” in the *British Journal of Psychiatry*, Volume 179, 2001
310. Mattias C. Angmeyer et al. : “Casual Beliefs and Attitude to People with Schizophrenia: Trend analysis based on data from two population surveys in Germany” in the *British Journal of Psychiatry*, Vol. 186, 2005
311. Maura R. Mclaughlin : “Speech and Language Delay in Children” in the *Journal of American Academy of Family Physicians*, 2011
312. Md. Abdul Jalil : “Disabled People’s Access to Public Sector Employment in Bangladesh: Why so little Changes?” *International Journal of Sustainable Development*, Ontario International Development Agency, Volume 03:09, 2012
313. Md. Ershadul Karim : “Human Rights of People with Mental Disorders in Bangladesh”, in the *Yonsei Law Journal*, Vol. 2 No. 2, ISSN 2093-3754, South Korea: Institute for Legal Studies, Yonsei University, November 2011
314. Md. Golam Mostafa : “The Convention on the Rights of Persons with Disabilities: A Study on Bangladesh Compliance” Dhaka: BNHRC, January 2013
315. Md. Mamunur Rashid Sheikh & Mohit Prodhan : “The Socio-Economic Deprivation of the Child Laborer: Bangladesh Perspective” *Journal of International Social Issues*, Vol. 2, No. 1, September 2013
316. Md. Mezanur Rahman et al : “Nutritional Status and Complementary Feeding Practices of 6-11 months Children Attending in ICDDR’B Hospital”,

- Bangladesh Journal of Nutrition*, Professor Sagarmay Barua (ed.), Institute of Nutrition and Food Science, Dhaka University, Vol. 22-23, December 2009-2010
317. Md. Nayem Alimul Hyder : “Preserving Rights of Disabled Persons in Bangladesh: Challenges and Solutions”, in *the Bangladesh Research Publications Journal*, Volume: 11, Issue: 2, May 2015
318. Md. Nazrul Islam Mondol Et al. : “Childhood Disabilities and Child Protection in Rajshahi City, Bangladesh” in *the Bangladesh e-Journal of Sociology*, Volume 11, Number 1, January 2014
319. Michael Dols : “*Insanity in Byzantine and Islamic Medicine*”, Dumbarton Oaks Papers, Vol. 38, Symposium on Byzantine Medicine, USA: Trustees for Harvard University (1984)
320. Michael F Whitfield et al. : “Extremely Premature (800g) Schoolchildren: Multiple Areas of Hidden Disability” in *the Archives of Disease in Childhood, British Medical Journal*, Volume 77, 1997
321. Michael L. Wehmeyer : “Self-Determination and Individuals With Significant Disabilities: Examining Meanings and Misinterpretations” *Research and Practice for Person with Severe Disabilities*, Vol. 23, No. 1, (Copyright by The Association for person with severe Handicapped), 1998
322. Mina Swaminathan : “Breast-Feeding and Working Mothers: Laws and Policies on Maternity and Child Care” *Economic & Political Weekly*, India, Vol. 28, No. 18 (1993)
323. Mohd Abbas Abdul Razzak : “Globalization and Its Impact on Education and Culture”, in the *World Journal of Islamic History and Civilization*, 1 (1), 2011, IDOSI Publications, ISSN 2225-0883
324. Myriad : *Case of Studies of Employees with a Disability*, Melbourne, Australia: Policy and Employee Relations Division, Department of Education & Training, 2005
325. Nancy C. Anderson et al : “Positive and Negative Symptoms in Schizophrenia: A Critical Reappraisal” in *the Journal of Architecture of Genetics Psychiatry*, Vol. 47, July 1990
326. Nirafat Anam et al. : “Unveiling Darkness: The Situation Analysis on Disaster and Disability Issues In the Coastal Belt of Bangladesh”, Dhaka: Centre for Services and Information on Disability (CSID) and Action Aid Bangladesh, 2002
327. Naomi B. Swiezy & Jane Summers : “Parents Perceptions of the use medication with children who are Autistic”, in *the Journal of Developmental and Physical Disabilities*, Volume 8, Issue 4, 1996
328. Nora Ellen Groce et al. : “Inheritance, Poverty and Disability” in the *Journal of Disability & Society*, Vol. 29(10), 2014
329. Nora Groce et al. : “The Disabled Begger- A Literature Review”, International Labour Office, Gender, Equality and Diversity Branch, ILO, Geneva, Working Paper No. 1, 2014
330. Nora Groce : “Disability and the Millennium Development Goals; A Review of the MDG Process and Strategies for Inclusion of

- Disability Issues in Millennium Development Goal Efforts”, in *Department of Economic and Social Affairs*, New York: UN Publications, 2011
331. Nora J. Baladerian et al : “A Report on the 2012 National Survey on Abuse of people with Disabilities” *Abuse of People with Disabilities: Victim and Their Families Speak Out*, USA: Spectrum Institute Disability and Abuse Project, 2013
332. Norman Wilde : “The Meaning of Rights”, *International Journal of Ethics*, USA: Published by University of Chicago Press, Vol. 34, No. 3 (April, 1924)
333. Omede Andrew A : “The Challenge of educating the visually impaired and quality assurance in tertiary institutions of learning in Nigeria” *International Journal of Educational Administration and Policy Studies*, Vol. 7(7), September 2015
334. Oneida A. Arosarena : “Cleft Lip and Palate” in *the Otolaryngol Clinics of North America*, 40(2007), Elsevier Inc
335. Ozlen Cagan & Alaettin Unsal : “Depression and Loneliness in disabled Adults” 4th World Conference on Psychology, Councelling and Guidance-2013” *Procedia-Social and Behavioral Science*, 114, 2014
336. Patrick F. Sullivan : “The Genetics of Schizophrenia” (Research Translation) *PLOS Medicine Journal*, Volume 2, Issue 7, UK, July 2005
337. Paul T. Dick : “Periodic Health Examination, 1996 Update: Prenatal Screening for and Diagnosis of Down Syndrome” *Clinical Practice Guidelines, Canadian Medical Association Journal*, February 1996, 154(4)
338. Paul Wehman : “Recreation and Leisure Needs” *Autism in Adolescents and Adults*, Eric Schopler & Gary B. Mesibov (ed.), New York: Plenum Press, 1983
339. Peiyun She and Gina A. Livermore : “Material Hardship, Poverty, and Disability Among Working-Age Adults”, *Social Science Quarterly*, Vol. 88, No. 4 (December 2007), USA: Wiley Publishers
340. Peter W. Dowrick & John M. Raeburn : “Self-Modeling: Rapid skill training for children with physical disabilities” in *the Journal of Developmental and Physical Disabilities*, Volume 7, Issue 1, March 1995
341. Pnina Ever-Hadani et al. : “Breast feeding in Israel: maternal factors associated with choice and duration, Jerusalem”, Israel: *Journal of Epidemiology and Community Health*, Vol. 48, No. 3, June 1994
342. Professor Sagarmay Barua (ed.) : *Bangladesh Journal of Nutrition*, Vol. 22-23, Institute of Nutrition and Food Science, University of Dhaka, December 2009-2010
343. Rafi Shemesh : “Hearing Impairment: Definitions, Assessment and Management” *International Encyclopedia of Rehabilitation*, 2010
344. Richard E. Ashcroft : “Making Sense of Dignity”, *Journal of Medical Ethics*, V. 31. Published by British Medical Journal, 2005

345. Richard V. Burkhauser : “Post-ADA: Are People with Disabilities Expected to Work?” *The Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Science*, Vol. 549, January 1997
346. Robert M. Hodapp and Elisabeth M. Dykens : “Behavioral Effects of Genetic Mental Retardation Disorders” in *Handbook of Intellectual and Developmental Disabilities*, John W. Jacobson et al., (Eds.), Netherlands: Springer, 2007
347. Robert T. Ammerman & Martin J. Lubetsky : “Maltreatment of Children and Adolescents with Multiple Handicaps: Five case examples” in *Journal of Developmental and Physical Disabilities*, Vol. 1, Issue-2, June 1988
348. Robin Singh et al. : “Polio: A Review” in *the International Journal of Pharmaceutical Sciences and Research*, Vol. 4, Issue. 5, India, 2013
349. Rooshey Hasnain Et al. : *Disability and the Muslim Perspective: An Introduction for Rehabilitation and Health Care Providers*, USA: Centre for International Rehabilitation Research Information and Exchange (CIRRIE), 2008
350. S. M. Belalur Rahman et al. : “Infant Feeding Practices and Nutritional Status among Selected Garo Plain Land Population”, *Bangladesh Journal of Nutrition*, Professor Sagarmay Barua (ed.), Vol. 22-23, Institute of Nutrition and Food Science, University of Dhaka, December 2009-2010
351. Sachin Kumar et al. : “Understanding Autism: An Introduction for Parents”, in *the International Journal of Pharma and Bio Sciences*, Volume 1, Issue 3, July- September 2010
352. Sami Saleh Al Abdulwahab et al. : “Physical Activity Associated with Prayer Regimes Improves Standing Dynamic Balance of Healthy People” in the *Journal of Physical Therapy Science*, Vol. 25, 2013
353. Sara Elizabeth Gavrell Ortiz : “Beyond Welfare: Animal Integrity, Animal Dignity, and Genetic Engineering”, *Ethics & Environments*, Vol-9, (2004)
354. Sarah Winter : “Cerebral Palsy” in *Handbook of Intellectual and Developmental Disabilities*, John W. Jacobson et al., (Eds.), Netherlands: Springer, 2007
355. Saria Tasnim : “Effect of breast feeding on Child development: at birth and beyond”, *South East Asia Journal of Public Health*, 2014;4(1):4-8, Bangladesh, ISSN: 2220-9476
356. Shabina Arfat : “Islamic Perspective of the Children’s Rights: An Overview” in the *Asian Journal of Social Sciences & Humanities*, Vol. 2, No. 1, February 2013
357. Shazzad MN et al. : “Drug Addiction in Bangladesh and its Effects” *Medicine Today* (A Professional Medical Journal of Bangladesh), vol. 25, Number 2, 2013
358. Sonia Boria et al. : “Intention Understanding in Autism” UK: *PLOS Medicine Journal*, Volume 4, Issue 5, May 2005
359. Sophie Mitra et al : *Disability and Poverty in Developing Countries: A Snapshot from the World Health Survey*, SP Discussion Paper No. 1109, Social Protection & Labor Unit, The World Bank, 2011

360. Stephen A. Rauch and Bruce P. Lanphear : "Prevention of Disability in Children: Elevating the Role of Environment", (The Future of Children, Vol. 22, No. 1, Children With Disabilities), Published by: Princeton University, Spring 2012
361. Steve Brown et al. : "Causes of the Excess Mortality of Schizophrenia", *British Journal of Psychiatry*, Volume 177, 2000
362. Suchi Karim : "Sexual Violence Against Women with Disability: Risks and Rights", *Disability and Human Rights in Bangladesh*, Fr. R. W. Timm, C.S.C, (Ed.) Dhaka: Action on Disability and Development, 2008
363. Sue Philpott : "Gender and Disability, Empowering Women for Gender Equity", No. 20, *Politics, Power and Democracy* (1994), UK: Taylor & Francis, Ltd.;
364. Sue Roulstone & Sam Harding : "Defining Communication Disability in under-served communities in response to the World Report on Disability" in *the International Journal of Speech-Language Pathology*, 15(1)UK, 2013
365. Susan L. Parish and Jennifer M. Cloud : "Financial Well-Being of Young Children with Disabilities and Their Families", in *Oxford University Journal*, Vol. 51, No. 3, UK: Oxford University Press, July 2006
366. Suzy Killmister : "Dignity: not such a useless concept", *Journal of Medical Ethics*, Vol. 36, No. 3, March 2010
367. T. Shakespeare : "Debating Disability", Source at *Journal of Medical Ethics*, Published by *British Medical Journal*, Vol. 34, No. 1, January 2008
368. Teodor Mladenov : "The UN Convention on the rights of persons with disabilities and its interpretation", *European Journal of Disability Research*, Revue Europeenne De Recherche Sur Le Handicap, March 2013
369. Tery L. Dobbs : "A Critical Analysis of Disabilities Discourses in the Research in Music Education", 1990-2011, in *Bulletin of the Council for Research in Music Education*, (Published by University of Illinois Press on behalf of the Council for Research in Music Education), No. 194, Fall- 2012
370. Tess Bennett et al. : "Religion and Children with Disabilities", in the *Journal of Religion and Health*, Vol. 34, No. 4, USA: Springer, Winter, 1995
371. Thierry Craviari Et al. : "Rickets: An Overview and Future Directions, with Special Reference to Bangladesh", in *the Journal of Health, Population and Nutrition*, ICDDR'B, Vol. 26, No. 1, January 2006
372. UN Secretary Generals : UN Secretary Generals Report on Violence against Children Thematic Group on Violence against Disabled Children, UNICEF, UN, New York, 2005
373. Vashkar Bhattacharjee : "Disaster and Disability in Bangladesh: A Contemporary Review" *International Conference on Tsunami Preparedness of Persons with Disabilities*, Chittagong: Young Power in

374. Vasilis Armatas : Social Action (YPSA), 2007
 : “Mental Retardation: Definition, Etiology, Epidemiology and
 Diagnosis”, *Journal of Sport and Health Research*, Vol. 1, No.
 2, 2009
375. Wendy H. Oddy et al : “The Long-Term Effects of Breastfeeding on Development”,
Contemporary Pediatrics, Dr. Oner Ozdemir (Ed.), Croatia:
 Intech Publishers, 2012
376. World Health : *Summary of World Report on Disability*, World Health
 Organization Publications (Joinly produced by WHO & The
 Organization Publications (Joinly produced by WHO & The
 World Bank), Geneva, Switzerland, 2011
377. Zelina Sultana : “Agony of Persons with Disability- A comarative Study of
 Bangladesh” *Journal of Politics and Law*, (Published by
 Canadian Center of Science and Education) Vol. 3, No. 2;
 September 2010

Encyclopedia/ vekŕKvl

378. m=ú`bv cwi l` KZŕ : Bmj vgx vekŕKvl, 1g t_ŕK 25Zg L., XvKv: Bmj wŕK dviDŕBkb
 msKvj Z I m=úw`Z : esj vŕ`k, 2006

mswearb/ AvBb / bwiZgvj v I evŕRU

379. A_ŕšŕŕj q : esj vŕ`k A_ŕšŕŕj q 2015, A_ŕšŕŕj q
 380. AvBb gšŕŕj q : esj vŕ`k cŕZeÜx Kj `vY AvBb, 2001
381. Aa`vcK Gg dvi aK Lvb : MYcRvZšŕ esj vŕ`k i mswearb, 2011, XvKv: tWfj cŕŕgU Ad mDg`vb
 Ges Ave`jvn Avj gÄj : i vBum GÜ wj M`ij GWŕKkb
 (m=úv.)
382. esj vŕ`k e`isK : esj vŕ`k e`isK mŕKŕvi, GmGgB GÜ t`úkvj tŕMŕg weFvM, (ŕŕi K
 bs-GmGgBGmŕcŕw, mŕKŕvi bs-03/2015) Zwi L-09 Rŕj 2015
383. wŕŕv gšŕŕj q : RvZŕq wŕŕv mZ-2010, XvKv: RvZŕq wŕŕv mŕg I cW`cŕK telW`KZŕ
 cKwKZ, wŕŕv gšŕŕj q, MYcRvZšŕ esj vŕ`k mi Kvi, tdeŕŕmi-2011
384. mŕvR Kj `vY gšŕŕj q : 2011-2012, 2012-2013, 2013-2014, 2014-2015 I 2015-2016
 A_ŕQŕi evŕRU, mŕvR K mŕvR K i v cEv LŕZ cŕB A_ŕI mŕkwaZ evŕRU,
 , MYcRvZšŕ esj vŕ`k mi Kvi
385. mŕvR Kj `vY gšŕŕj q : cŕZeÜx e`iŕŕi AwaKvi cŕZŕv I mŕŕv AvBb-2013 Gi Avl Zŕq
 cŕZeÜx e`iŕŕi AwaKvi mŕŕv Kvhŕg, MYcRvZšŕ esj vŕ`k mi Kvi

Avfaw

386. Avng` kixd (m=úv.) : msŕŕŕ esj v Avfaw, XvKv: esj v GKvŕWgx, 1999
387. Beŕb gvbRj : wj mŕbŕj Avie, `ei aZ: `vi aBnBqvBZ tZvi wQj Avivex, Zv. we.
388. gŕvŕŕ` Bebyŕkvi ig : wj mŕbŕj Avie, `eifZ: `vi a mŕv i, Zv. we., L. 2
 Bebyŕvbi- Avj -
 AvdixKx
389. Wŕi gŕvŕŕŕ Gbvŕj nK : e`enwi K esj v Avfaw, XvKv: esj v GKvŕWgx, 1984
 I wkecŕbŕj wŕox

390. ক্রিয়াকর্ম (ম/১.) : মস্‌ এল্‌জি এ আফািব, খুকি: মনুজ' মস্‌, 1995
391. David Blocksidge : *Dictionary of Disability Terminology*, Singapore: Disabled
(Ed.) People's Association, 2003
392. Gazi Shamsur : *Law Dictionary*, Dhaka: Khoshroz Kitab Mahal, 2003
Rahman
393. Mohammad Ali and : *Bengali-English Dictionary*, Dhaka: Bangla Academy, 2001
others (Eds.)
394. Moniruzzaman : *Dictionary of Synonyms & Antonyms*, Dhaka: Khan Book
(compiled) Center, 2004
395. Sally Wehmeier (Ed.) : *Oxford Advanced Learner's Dictionary*, UK: Oxford
University Press, Sixth edition-2005 (International Students
Edition)
396. Zillur Rahman : *English-Bengali Dictionary*, Dhaka: Bangla Academy, June
Siddiqui (Ed.) 2011
397. Bernard S. Cayne : *The New Lexicon Webster's Dictionary of the English
(Ed.) Language*, New York: Lexicon, 1987
398. Elizabeth A. Martin : *A Dictionary of Law*, Delhi: Oxford University Press, Six
& Jonathan Law edition-2006
(Eds.)
399. J. M. Cowan : *The Hanswehr Dictionary of Modern Written Arabic*, 4th ed.
1977
400. Robert L. Barker : *The Social Work Dictionary*, NASW, Press Washington D.C.,
1995

চী-চুকি

401. বুক বিএডি : 01 তম পত্র 2015
402. বুক বিএডি : 01 রবি 2015
403. বুক বিএডি : 02 তম পত্র 2015
404. বুক বিএডি : 02 বৃহস্পতি 2015
405. বুক বিএডি : 02 গুরু 2014
406. বুক বিএডি : 02 গুরু 2014
407. বুক বিএডি : 03 তম পত্র 2015
408. বুক বিএডি : 03 তম পত্র 2015
409. বুক বিএডি : 03 তম পত্র 2015
410. বুক বিএডি : 03 বৃহস্পতি 2015
411. বুক বিএডি : 04 আশু 2014
412. বুক বিএডি : 04 রবি 2015
413. বুক বিএডি : 05 বৃহস্পতি 2015
414. বুক বিএডি : 05 গুরু 2015
415. বুক বিএডি : 05 রবি 2014
416. বুক বিএডি : 05 শনি 2015
417. বুক বিএডি : 06 শনি 2014
418. বুক বিএডি : 07 রবি 2015
419. বুক বিএডি : 07 রবি 2015
420. বুক বিএডি : 08 শুক্র 2013
421. বুক বিএডি : 08 শনি 2012

518. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 20 *A±vei* 2015
 519. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 20 *b†f††* 2015
 520. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 21 *Rly* 2015
 521. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 22 *Rly* 2015
 522. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 23 *b†f††* 2015
 523. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 23 *b†f††* 2015
 524. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 24 *b†f††* 2015
 525. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 29 *W†m††* 2015
 526. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 31 *RjvB* 2015
 527. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 18 *b†f††* 2015
 528. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 30 *Rly* 2013
 529. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 19 *b†f††* 2015
 530. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 24 *b†f††* 2015
 531. *ibK cġg Avtj v* : 16 *A±vei* 2015
 532. *ibK BbWkj ve* : 09 *RjvB* 2015
 533. *ibK BbWkj ve* : 24 *Rly* 2015
 534. *ibK †WBij ÷vi* : 22 *W†m††* 2015
 535. *ibK mgKvj* : 03 *†m†P††* 2015
 536. *ibK mgKvj* : 7 *Rly* 2015
 537. *ibK mgKvj* : 7 *Rly* 2015
 538. *ibK †f††i i cvZv* : 12 *W†m††* 2015
 539. *ibK RbKÉ* : 08 *b†f††* 2015
 540. *ibK RbKÉ* : 19 *b†f††* 2015
 541. *ibK RbKÉ* : 24 *AWó* 2015
 542. The Daily Star : 23 April 2013
 543. The Daily Star : 10 November 2016
 544. The Daily Star : 15 November 2016
 545. The Daily Star : 21 November 2016
 546. The Daily Sun : 26 February 2015
 547. The Daily Sun : 23 May 2016
 548. The Daily Sun : 19 July 2016
 549. The Daily New Age : 12 April 2015
 550. The Daily Dhaka Tribune : 3 June 2014

Online Resources

551. bdnews24 : bdnews24.com, 07 September 2016
 552. bdnews24 : bdnews24.com, 4 June 2015
 553. Encyclopedia of American Law : West's Encyclopedia of American Law, edition 2. 2008 The
 American Law of Gale Group, Inc. (<http://legal-dictionary.thefreedictionary.com/Disabled+people>) Accessed Date 29-10-2015
 554. Jago News24 : Jago News24.com, 25 February 2016)
 555. urbandictionary : <http://www.urbandictionary.com/define.php?term=Dignity>
 Accessed Date-01.02.16
 556. WHO : Health Topics: Disabilities, World Health Organization
 [WHO], <http://www.who.int/topics/disabilities/en/> (last visited
 March 15, 2014)
 557. WHO : Reference-

- http://www.who.int/mediacentre/factsheets/fs352/en/(Accessed Date- 29-10-2015)
558. wikipedia : (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dignity) Accessed Date-01.02.2016
559. wikipedia : Doron Shultziner, "Human Dignity - Functions and Meanings" (PDF). Global Jurist 3 (3), 2003–21(https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dignity) Accessed Date-01.02.2016
560. wikipedia : Dictionary.com. (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dignity) Accessed Date-01.02.2016
561. wikipedia : (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dignity) Accessed Date-01.02.2016
562. wikipedia : Harper, Douglas (2014). *Online Etymology Dictionary*. (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dignity) Accessed Date-01.02.2016
563. wikipedia : Myres S. McDougal et al., *Human Rights and World Public Order: The Basic Policies of an International Law of Human Dignity* (New Haven: Yale UP, 1980), note, at 376. (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dignity) Accessed Date-01.02.2016
564. *weilWibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 09 A±vei 2015
565. *weilWibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 11 tm±P±f 2015
566. *weilWibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 12 tm±P±f 2015
567. *weilWibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 14 tm±P±f 2014
568. *weilWibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 15 tm±P±i 2015
569. *weilWibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 20 A±vei 2014
570. *weilWibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 23 b±f±f 2015
571. *weilWibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 24 AvMó 2015
572. *weilWibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 25 Rly 2013
573. *ersj v ibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 03 A±vei 2014
574. *ersj v ibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 09 b±f±f 2015
575. *ersj v ibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 13 tm±P±f 2014
576. *ersj v ibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 15 RjvB 2015
577. *ersj v ibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 19 AvMó 2015
578. *ersj v ibDR Utzqiu Utdvi WU Kg* : 21 tm±P±f 2015

AcKwKZ Awfm>`f

579. *tgivrt LvRv mVbL`xb* : *hjt cŁZKvi l cŁZti vta Avj -KžAvtbi figKv, AcKwKZ Gg. vđj Awfm>`f (KwŁqv: Bmj vgx vekje``j q, WŁtm`f 2006)*
580. Abdul Rahman Sulayman al-Matrodi : The Disadvantaged in Islamic Society, an unpublished PhD thesis presented to the Univesity of Glasgow, UK in 1991 by Abdul Rahman Sulayman al-Matrodi of Saudi Arabia
581. Dr. Akter Jahan Fadia Sultana : *Unpublished M.Phil Thesis on Prenatal Nutrition and Pregnancy Outcome*, Department of Nutrition and Food Science, University of Dhaka, July 1998
582. Mohammad Mamunur Rashid : “Outcome of Ponseti Method for Management of Clubfoot Patients at CRP” (an unpublished B.Sc. PT thesis) Dhaka: Bangladesh Health Professional Institute
583. Mohammed Ghaly : “Islam and disability: Perspective in Islamic Theology and Jurisprudence”, (An unpublished PhD dissertation submitted at the Faculty of Religious Studies, University of Leiden, The Netherlands), 2008
584. Mursel Z. Azar-Nassiry : *Muslim Mothers’ Use of Spirituality When Parenting a Child with Special Needs*, An unpublished PhD Dissertation from California School of Professional Psychology, Alliant International University, 2014
585. Shimul Koli Hossain : Unpublished M.Phil Thesis on “Nutrition Education and Food Supplementation During Pregnancy and Their Influences on Birth Weight”, Department of Nutrition and Food Science, University of Dhaka, December 2008